

Gc
929.2
B449b
1917213

M. L

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01179 6346

THE

1917213

BERGEN FAMILY:

OR THE

Descendants of Hans Hansen Bergen,

ONE OF THE

EARLY SETTLERS OF NEW YORK

AND

BROOKLYN, L. I.

WITH

NOTES ON THE GENEALOGY OF SOME OF THE BRANCHES OF THE
COWENHOVEN, VOORHEES, ELDERT, STOOOHOOF, CORTELYOU,
STRYKER, SUYDAM, LOTT, WYCKOFF, BARKELOO, LEF-
FERTS, MARTENSE, HUBBARD, VAN BRUNT, VAN-
DERBILT, VANDERVEER, VAN NUYSE,

AND OTHER

LONG ISLAND FAMILIES,

BY

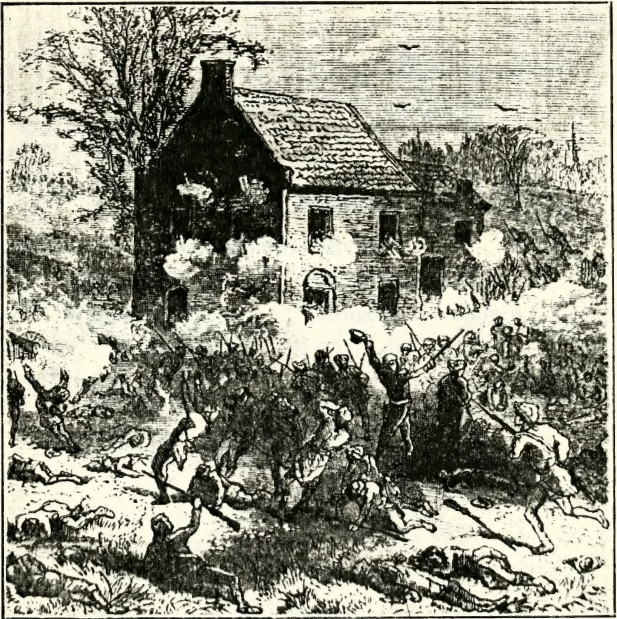
TEUNIS G. BERGEN.

Lord Stirling's charge at the Old Stone House, August 27, 1776

ALBANY, N. Y.:

JOEL MUNSELL.

1876.



Lord Stirling's charge at the Old Stone House, August 27, 1776

1855



Lord Selkirk's charge at the Old Stone Fort, August 27, 1776

845

Board of Stewards

George Tiffany, High Steward

Holmes V. B. Ditmas

Frank M. Raynor

William B. Lake

George Kouwenhoven

ADDRESSES



Invocation

Rev. Oliver M. Fletcher, Minister Gravesend Dutch
Reformed Church.

Selections

Mr. Arthur Billings Hunt.

"The Beginnings of New York". Rev. Henry Evertson
Cobb, D. D. Minister West End Collegiate Church.

Selections

Mr. Arthur Billings Hunt.

Address

Mrs. John Franklyn Berry, President Long Island
Society Daughters of the Revolution.

Selections

Mr. Arthur Billings Hunt.

Closing Remarks and Benediction.

Rev. Charles William Roeder, Chaplain 245th Coast
Defence Command and Minister Flatlands Dutch
Reformed Church.



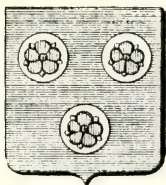
PRESIDENT CHARLES A. DITMAS
Toastmaster.

15th Annual Dinner
of the
Kings County Historical Society
held at
Brooklyn Chamber of Commerce
Founder's Day
April Seventh, Nineteen Twenty-Six

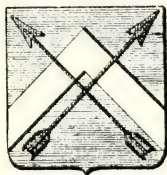


MENU

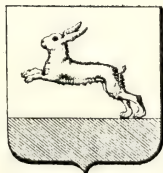
Grape Fruit. Maraschino
Queen Olives Radishes Celery
Cream of New Tomatoes, au Crouton
Filet of Striped Bass, saute
 Persilade Potatoes
Breast of Spring Chicken with Virginia
String Beans, au gratin Candied sweet Potatoes
Combination Salad
French Ice Cream
 Fancy Cakes
Cigars Demi Tasse



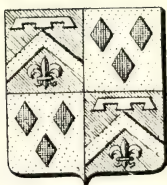
KOL OR COOL.



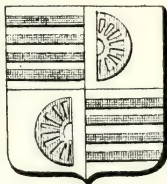
EVERTS.



HAESEBROECK.



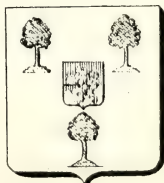
VAN DEN NESTE.



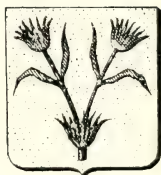
VAN BEECK.



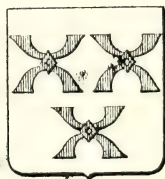
VAN BERGEN.



BOOGAERT



LOTEN.

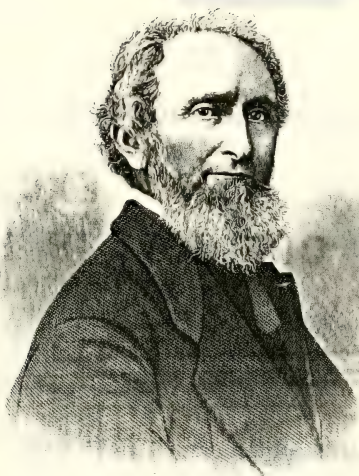


VAN MONTFOORT.



PETERSEN.

James P. Rogers
March 1876



James G. Bergen



TO THE
NUMEROUS DESCENDANTS
OF
HANS HANSEN BERGEN,

WHO SETTLED AT NEW AMSTERDAM,

SINCE NEW YORK, IN 1633,

This Work is affectionately Dedicated

BY THE AUTHOR.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
Family History,	9

DESCENDANTS OF HANS HANSEN BERGEN.

First Generation,	15
Second Generation,	80

1. IN THE LINE OF HIS SON, JAN HANSEN BERGEN.

Third Generation,	138
Fourth Generation,	145
Fifth Generation,	156
Sixth Generation,	168

2. IN THE LINE OF HIS SON, MICHAEL HANSEN BERGEN.

Third Generation,	203
Fourth Generation,	219
Fifth Generation,	259
Sixth Generation,	311

3. IN THE LINE OF HIS SON, JORES (GEORGE) HANSEN BERGEN.

Third Generation,	393
Fourth Generation,	404
Fifth Generation,	410
Sixth Generation,	422
Seventh Generation,	449

4. IN THE LINE OF HIS SON, JACOB HANSEN BERGEN.

Third Generation,	531
Fourth Generation,	550
Fifth Generation,	559
Sixth Generation,	569

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

	Page.
Portrait of Teunis G. Bergen,	Title.
Coats of Arms,	16-21
Map of Benton and Bennett purchase,	34
Map of lot of Hans Hansen Bergen in New Amsterdam,	39
Map of Breuckelen Settlements in 1646,	45
Map of part of Hans Hansen's Patent,	77
Portrait of George W. Bergen,	170
George W. Bergen house,	171
Map of Hans Bergen's land at Brooklyn Ferry,	210
Fulton Ferry House in 1740,	216
Johannes Bergen's House,	230
The Old Brooklyn Church,	242
Tunis Bergen House,	253
View of Brooklyn in 1798,	258
De Hart House,	272
Tunis J. Bergen House,	281
Cornelius Bergen House,	282
Map of Gowanus Bergen Farms,	286
John Bergen (Bergen Island) House,	299
Portrait of Jacob I. Bergen,	351
Portrait of Cornelius Bergen,	355
Tunis G. Bergen House,	366
Portrait of Peter G. Bergen,	371
Portrait of V. B. M. Bergen,	373
Portrait of John G. Bergen,	378
John G. Bergen House,	379
Portrait of Garret G. Bergen,	381
Garret G. Bergen House,	382
Portrait of Adrian Bergen,	385
Adrian Bergen House,	386
Portrait of Rev. John G. Bergen,	449
Portrait of George I. Bergen,	459
Portrait of Jacob Bergen,	511
Portrait of Garret P. Bergen,	524
Map of land of Hannes Bergen, and Lubbertse's patent,	533
View of Brooklyn in 1776,	540
Portrait of Samuel F. Barger,	575

P R E F A C E .

In consequence of the numerous dates in a family genealogy, it is difficult to avoid errors in copying and printing. Many errors which exist in the edition of the Bergen Genealogy printed in 1866, have been pointed out by members of the family, and others, on a critical examination, have been found by the author. To correct these errors, and errors discovered in the account of the families referred to in the foot notes, and to impart and preserve the additional information which the author, on diligent search and inquiry, has been able during the past ten years to obtain, this edition has been issued. There is no claim, however, of its being perfect and free from mistakes, but of an honest effort to make it so, and of a hope of at least partial success. Further modern details would have been given and recorded for the use of future generations, if more of the letters addressed to members of the family soliciting information had been answered. That the descendants of Hans Hansen Bergen differ from their neighbors in this respect the author has no evidence of, but he has of the fact, that many of them, either from lack of energy, courtesy, or some other cause, neglect or are unwilling to interest themselves in the collection and preservation of the annals of their family.

The spelling used in the names of individuals, is in all cases where the information could be obtained, the same as found in their signatures. The dates of births, deaths, &c., unless otherwise specified, are continued down to 1866, the date of the first edition. To the many members of the family who have assisted him, he returns his sincere thanks. Especially are thanks due (in addition to the Rev. John G. Bergen, D.D., now deceased, from whom much valuable information was obtained of the New Jersey branch of the family), to John C. Bergen of Dayton, Middlesex co., N. J., James Riker of Waverly, N. Y., author of the Annals of Newtown, and to Dr. Henry R. Stiles, for the use of some of the plates of his History of Brooklyn.

TEUNIS G. BERGEN.

BAY RIDGE, NEW UTRECHT, *Kings Co., N. Y.*, 1875.

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THIS WORK.

b.	for born.	p.	page.	W.	west.
d.	died.	da.	dated.	W'ly.	westerly.
m.	married.	O. S.	old style.	prob.	probably.
bap.	baptized.	N. S.	new style.	sup.	suppose.
s.	son.	Doc.	documentary.	Sec.	secretary.
dau.	daughter.	man.	manuscript.	Sur.	surrogate.
wid.	widow.	rec.	recorded.	Reg.	register.
st.	street.	off.	office.	Cl.	clerk.
ave.	avenue.	R. D. Ch.	Reformed Dutch Church.	plff.	plaintiff.
gl.	guilder.			deft.	defendant.
fl.	florin.	N.	north.	vol.	volume.
£.	pounds.	N'ly.	northerly.	pro.	proved.
sh.	shillings.	S.	south.	wit.	witness.
d.	pence.	S'ly.	southerly.	co.	county.
A.	acre.	E.	east.	con.	conveyances.
ft.	foot.	E'ly.	easterly.	Do.	dominie.

FAMILY HISTORY.

The name of "*Bergen*" and "*Van Bergen*,"* pronounced Bar-rer-gen in Dutch, is a common one in the Netherlands, in Germany and in Ireland. It is of Teutonic origin, and signifies Hills, and its being found among the Celts in Ireland, can only be accounted for by supposing that natives of the Teutonic family of this name, while engaged in commercial or maritime pursuits, on visiting Ireland, found it advantageous to remain, intermarry and become permanent residents of the place, leaving descendants, who have multiplied.

Davies, in his History of Holland, (vol. 1, p. 436,) sets forth that in "Guelderland the States were composed of "three orders, of which the four Baronial families of "*Bronkhorst, Bergen, Baren and Wissen* were esteemed the "first." In the history of the city of Amsterdam the name frequently occurs among her municipal officers.

Finding a baronial family in Europe of the name of *Bergen*, might induce some of that name in this country to flatter themselves that they are scions of this stock, and

* The Van Bergen family settled on the Hudson river, above the Highlands, are all per O'Callaghan, (see vol. 1, p. 433 of His. of New York,) descendants of Martin Gerretsen Van Bergen, who is said to have arrived in Beverwyck in 1630, and m. 1st Jannetie Martense, m. 2d Neltje Meyndertse, by whom he had five sons, and who in 1668, had a lease of Castle Island, in the Hudson river, near Albany, and in 1690, resided south of that Island, on the west side of the river. He had property in Katskill, Coxsackie and Albany, of which latter place he was for a long time a magistrate.

thus link themselves by imagination and without a particle of proof, as it is presumed some families among us, from similarity of names, have, with the aristocracy of the Fatherland. If any of the Bergens of this vicinity have fallen into this delusion, they may as well at once descend from the lofty eminence to which they have elevated themselves, and conclude that they are descended from the commonalty instead of the aristocracy.

They, however, are entitled to congratulate themselves (if cause for congratulation it is), that their paternal ancestor was a native of a country where the feudal system was never established ; where, as in this country, the land was mainly held under no superior, not even the king ; of the original seat of the Northmen, who, during the dark ages, made such frequent descents on the coasts of England and France ; who were the ancestors of the Normans, a Scandinavian race, who conquered and carried their institutions to England and the fairer portions of Europe, who founded a kingdom in France and another in Southern Italy ; and who discovered and visited the coasts of America centuries before the voyage of Columbus.

The early settlers of this state, who were mainly Dutch or Netherlanders, with a few Huguenots and Northmen, were on a social equality, the accident of family descent was not recognized, and they all came here in search of fortune and to better their condition, bringing little with them at the beginning beyond peaceable, honest, industrious and prudent habits, which their descendants have inherited, and yet generally practice. Their integrity was such, that it became a proverb among those who had dealings with them, that the word of a Dutchman was as good as his bond.

Some of them bore the names of families in the fatherland, whose coats of arms figure in the Genealogical Charts

of the Netherland Race, published by C. Van Doorn & Son, at the Hague from 1865 to 1873, and edited by W. F. G. L. Van der Dussen and M. P. Smislaert. On the charts of these families, among others may be found the coats of arms of the Adriaens, Adriansae, Albertsz, Anthonisse, Backer, Berg, Bergh, Berger, Beck, Bevers, Bicker, Blaeuw, Blom, Boom, Bosch, Bogaard, Bronck, Brouwer, Bruyn, Buys, Cool, Conraetz, Coymens, Crommelin, Cuper, De Graff, De Leuw, De Reimer, De Veer, De Witt, De Vries, Du Bois, Duyn, Emants, Everts, Fish, Haesbroeck, Hardenberg, Hartman, Hesse, Huyghens, Jacobsz, Kol, Kuyper, Laarens, Leydecker, Marten, Martens, Maurits, Meyer, Moll, Montfort, Muller, Neukerken, Onderwater, Pauw, Pels, Peterson, Poucardt, Rees, Romeyn, Roos, Rutgers, Ryke, Ryken, Slingerlant, Springer, Storm, Swart, Thibaut, Turck, Van Alst, Van Aernham, Van Aken, Van Beeck, Van Bergen, Van Bommel, Van Brakell, Van Buren, Van Campen, Van Cats or Cott, Van Cleef, Van Dam, Van der Duyn, Van der Hoof, Van der Heyden, Van der Kemp, Van der Laen, Van der Meulen, Van der Neste, Van der Hoven, Van der Hoeck, Van der Voort, Van Groenendyck, Van Huls, Van Hoorn, Van Hardenbroke, Van Laer, Van Meteren, Van Merselis, Van Montfoort, Van Nagel, Van Nuys, Van Oldenberg, Van Reyn, Van Schoonhoven, Van Thuyt, Van Vredenburg, Van Voort, Van Veen, Van Varick, Van Vliet, Van Wageningen, Van Westervelt, Van Wyck, Verbeek, Vermeulen, Verwey, Visscher and Vos.

These American families may possibly be connected with the present European ones of the same patronymic, and entitled to use their coats of arms, but in consequence of the time which has elapsed since their emigration, and the discontinuance of intercourse, it will be difficult, if not impossible, to prove it. The use of the

same name is not conclusive evidence of relationship, for if it was, it would prove that coal black Africans were of the same blood and lineage as their masters, whose family names they frequently appropriated; it would prove that the Norwegian, Netherland, German, and Irish Bergens were of the same stock.

The following are mainly copies of coats of arms taken from the aforesaid Van der Dussen's Genealogical Charts, who, (with the exception of that of *Van Bergen*,) are of the same name as those of families with whom Bergens have intermarried, or from whom they are descended. Of many of these the shield alone is given, the crest, supporters and mantle, being omitted in the aforesaid work.

In addition to the escutcheons from Van der Dussen's work, is included a coat of arms of the Van Nydeck Schencks, of the Netherlands, furnished by said Col. Van der Dussen to the Rev. Garret C. Schenck, of Marlboro, N. J., (with a genealogy of the family, purporting to connect the American branch with the parent stock.)

A coat of arms of the Lott family, the original of which, including the name of Abraham Lott, is a printed copy pasted in a Holland Heidelbergh catechism of 1739, in which is subscribed the name of Gertruyd Coyeman, wife of said Abraham, which has passed from generation to generation in the family, and is now in the possession of the Hon. John A. Lott, whose great grand-father was a brother of said Abraham Lott. This Abraham Lott was a dry goods merchant in the city of New York, and was appointed treasurer of the state in 1767, and held other honorable positions.

A coat of arms of the Vanderveer family, which was given to the Rev. Ferdinand H. Vanderveer, of Warwick, Orange county, N. Y., some thirty years ago, by a Mr. Cummings, an Englishman, who stated he had procured it

from the Herald's office, at the Hague in Holland, at the request of a Long Island family, and that it was a copy of the coat as there represented. A writing on said coat set forth that the family is of noble origin, that the Vanderveers of Holland have held the rank of counts of the Batavian Republic for the last four centuries, and that the present head of the family, *Nicholas Vanderveer*, is Count of Hemsflete, a small town near Helversluys, in the Netherlands. The English of the word *Vanderveer* is, "from the ferry," from which it might be inferred that the picture of a ferry boat crossing a stream with passengers, with a house for the residence of the ferryman on its banks, would be a more appropriate emblem to represent the family than the figure of three fir trees, a trefoil, and a demi wolf. While criticising the Vanderveer arms, it may not be amiss to refer to that of their neighbors, the Schencks, by stating that the English of the German word *Schenck*, *Schenk*, or *Schenken*, is "cup bearer," a term or word equally applied to the keeper, or bar-tender of a tavern or ale-house, who hands the cup to his customers, and to the attendant of the nobleman or king, who, as his *schenken* or cup-bearer performs similar services to his superior. From this it might be inferred that the most appropriate emblem for the family would be an extended arm and hand, holding the flowing cup, ready for presentation, instead of the lion rampant and the knight's crown.

Three different coats of arms of the Cowenhoven family, the one with the name of Hendrick van Couwenhoven on its outer circle, was procured in Holland by Dr. Robinson, of New York; the one with "Couwenhoven" underneath, was procured in Amsterdam, Holland, by Mr. Robert Benson of New Utrecht, in 1874, and is certified by Charles Mueller, U. S. consul at that place, to be "a true copy of the original, as contained in Riedstrap's Armorial General

of the Netherlands ;” and the other was sent to the Rev. G. C. Schenck from the Netherlands by Col. Van der Dussen. It may be possible that Wolfert Gerritse, the ancestor of the Cowenhovens of this country was of noble origin, but if he was, it is certain that he, like most of his companions, had not much of this world’s goods to boast of, or he would not have taken the situation of overseer or superintendent of the patroon’s farms at Rensselaerwyck.

The coat of arms of the Voorhees family was also sent to the Rev. G. C. Schenck by Col. Van der Dussen.

The arms of the *Rapalie* and *Van Duyn* families are copied from Riker’s Newtown, who does not enlighten us from whence obtained, but makes them scions of titled families in the fatherland. If he is correct in his hypothesis, it is singular that they came over, the one as a boatswain, who at first for many years was engaged in keeping a tap house or tavern to feed his family, and the other (Van Duyn), in working about the country at his trade of carpenter or wheelwright, from 1649 (the date of his emigration), to 1684, at which date he purchased of his brother-in-law, Jacques Corteljau, a parcel of wood land, partly in New Utrecht and partly in Flatbush, on which he made a clearing and settlement, and which was held by his descendants for several generations as a farm or plantation.

Supposing they would be interesting, and that they would gratify the curiosity of those concerned, these coats of arms are given, with the sources from whence derived, without further vouching for their authenticity, leaving every reader to draw his own conclusions, and if he bears a similar name, to flatter himself, if he can, that he is a scion of a noble family, instead of a descendant of the yeomanry of the fatherland, which latter is probably nearer the truth.

If a copy of the arms of the Holland *Bergens* had been

found, it would also have been given as a curiosity. An imaginary and proper coat of arms for Hans Hansen, from Bergen, in Norway, would be a shield charged with a shipwright working on a vessel on the stocks, with a view of a distant hill or mountain.

In addition to the above evidence of the similarity of the names of our Dutch ancestors with the nobility of the fatherland, the following American family names are to be found in the "Indicateur Nobilicacre de Belgique, de France, de Holland," etc. (Index of the Nobility of Belgium, France, Holland, etc.) to wit: Ackerman, Adriansen, Beeckman, Bercloo, Berg, Bergh, Bergen, Berry, Blomme, Bogaert, Bouts, Brouwer, Buys, Claessen, Clerq, Cool, Couwenhove or Couwenhoven, Cornelissen, Croesens, Decker, Dhuyn, Dubois, Durieu, Hasbroeck, Hulst (vander), Hooglande, Lottin, Mol, Monfort, Nys, Planke (vander), Polheim, Schenck, Schenck de Nydick, Shoemaker, Schoonhoven, Slingerlant, Varick, Veer, Vichte, Vischer, Vliet, Van Voorst, Van der Voort, Williamsen, Witt, Wyck, Wynants, Zichelen, and Zutphen.

FIRST GENERATION.

I. HANS HANSEN BERGEN, the common ancestor of the Bergen family of Long Island, New Jersey and their vicinity, was a native of Bergen in Norway, a ship-carpenter by trade, and removed from thence to Holland. From Holland he emigrated, in 1633, to New Amsterdam, now New York, probably arriving at Fort Amsterdam in April of that year with Wouter Van Twiller, the second Director General, in one of the vessels of the fleet, consisting of

the West India Company's ships, the Salt Mountain, (de Zoutberg,) of twenty guns, commanded by Juriaen Blanck,¹ the Carvel St. Martyn and the Hope, which vessels accompanied the Salt Mountain in her voyage from the fatherland.

In the early colonial and other records, his name appears in various forms, his surname or patronymic, Bergen, derived from the place of his nativity, being generally omitted, as was the custom among the Hollanders and other Northern European nations in those days, and is the custom among some of them at the present time, and that of his father Hans, in the form of "Hansen," or "Hansz," representing the son of Hans, being generally added with other appendages referring to the land of his birth.²

¹ *Juriaen Blanck, Sen.*, was assessed in an early tax list of the city of New York £50, and *Juriaen Blanck, Jr.*, a goldsmith, £100. In 1657, the name of *Juriaen Blanck* appears on the list of small burgers. In 1665, he resided in Pearl street, west of Broad, and his name appears among those who took the oath of allegiance on the English conquest in 1664. In 1674 his property on Pearl street was valued at \$1,000. In 1686, his widow, *Tryntje Claes*, resided in Pearl street.

² A man's name is the mark by which he is distinguished from other men. By our present almost universal practice, it is composed of his Christian name and his surname. The one is given to him at his birth or baptism, the other, as at present practiced, derived from the common name of his parents. Anciently, among most European nations, there was but one name, surnames not commonly coming into use until the middle of the fourteenth century. The insufficiency of the Christian name to distinguish the particular individual where there were many bearing the same name, led necessarily to the giving of surnames. These in the great majority of cases were composed of the name of the place where the individual was born or dwelt, his occupation, some peculiarity in his appearance, character, history, qualities, or by adding to his Christian name that of his father, as *Hans Hanse*, representing *Hans*, the son of *Hans*. The latter was the common practice in this country among the descendants of the *Netherlanders* until about the beginning of the eighteenth century, when it gradually ceased, and the surnames then in use have been since continued. Under it many families among us, although derived from a common ancestor, are now distinguished by different surnames, as for instance, the descendants of *Adriaen Reyerse*, of Flatbush, are now known by the



DE WITT.



VAN NYS.



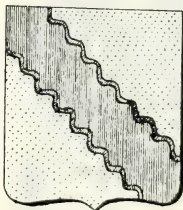
COUWENHOVEN.



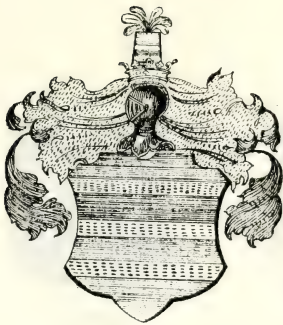
HENDRICK VAN COUWNHOVEN.



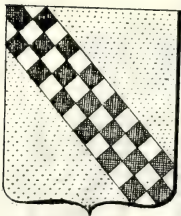
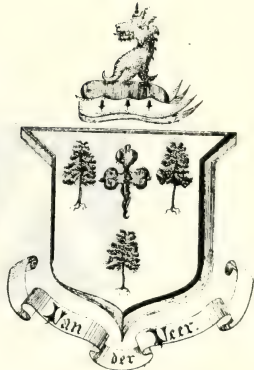
VAN DER HOEFF.



COUWENHOVEN
PERVAN DER DUSSEN.



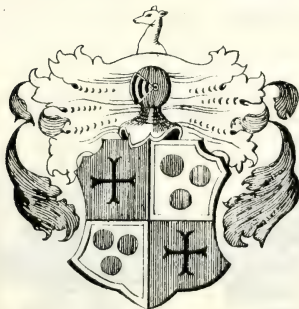
RAPELYE.



VOORHIES.

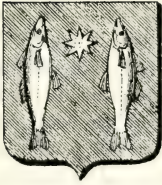


SCHENCK.



VAN DUYN.





BROUWER.



GILLES.



VAN DER DUYN.



VAN WICK.



BERG.

Among these forms may be found that of "Hans Hansen Van Bergen in Noorwegan," "Hans Hansen Noorman," "Hans Noorman," "Hans Hansen de Noorman," "Hans Hansz," "Hans Hansen,"¹ etc. The term "Noorman," meaning the Northman, evidently refers to Norway, and was applied to natives of that place, as for instance, Claes Carstensen, married at New Amsterdam in 1646, is said in the marriage entry to be from Norway, and subsequently he is called the "Noorman." Like unto the great mass of the original emigrants to this country, he probably belonged to an humble class in society, and came hither to better his prospects and fortune. Of his European ancestry nothing is known, which is the case with most of the early emigrants to New Netherlands; intercourse with their relatives in the fatherland having long ago ceased, and having, no doubt, been obstructed in consequence of the piratical conquest of the colony by the English in 1664, during a time of peace. Of the private letters which passed between the early settlers and their European relatives, which might have thrown light upon their previous position, very few remain,² none having been found relating to *Hans Hansen*. Many families can be

surnames of Reyersen, Martense and Adriance. This change from generation to generation of surnames causes great difficulty in genealogical researches. The prefix of Van, meaning from, has also in many families been dropped. This is the case with the Couwenhovens, Ditmarses, and most of the Voorhees in our midst.

¹ On referring to the original records, which were generally signed by the parties interested, we find the same mark affixed to these various names by which *Hans Hansen Bergen* was known; thus clearly establishing that they were intended for the same person. It is common sense and fact that a man's particular mark was intended for and is the evidence of his identity, as much as his full signature would be.

² The writer has in his possession several letters written by relatives of the Voorhees family in the fatherland, to their friends in this country, and they are the only ones he has discovered in his examination of old papers and documents among the descendants of the Netherlands in Kings county.

traced by our records with certainty to the first immigrant, but few beyond this without calling loudly upon the imagination for assistance in the engrafting of them upon some European stock of a similar name.

In 1639, HANS HANSEN BERGEN married SARAH, daughter of *Jores* (George) *Jansen Rapalie*, (since spelled Rapalje and Rapalye,) born according to the family record on the 9th day of June, 1625, and who was the first white female child of European parentage born in the colony of New Netherlands, which then covered the present states of New York, New Jersey, and a portion of Connecticut.¹ The early historians of this state and locality, led astray by a petition presented by her, April 4th, 1656 (when she resided at the Waaleboght), to the governor and council, for some meadows, in which she states that she is the first born Christian daughter in New Netherlands, assert that she was born at the Waaleboght. Judge Benson in his writings

¹ Until the publication, by the Long Island Historical Society, in 1867, of the Hon. H. C. Murphy's translation of the interesting journal of Dankers and Sluyter (disciples of De Labadie), who visited this country in 1679 and 80, which journal he obtained while minister of the United States at the Hague; it was supposed that *Sarah* was the first born child of European ancestry in this state, but from their evidence it appears that John Vigne was entitled to the honor, having been born at New Amsterdam in 1614, eleven years before *Sarah*. Jan or John Vigne was the son of Guelyn Vigne and Ariantje Cuvilje, his mother owning a farm in the vicinity of the present Wall and Pearl streets, on which there was a wind mill standing on a hill near the corner of Wall and Pearl streets. This farm, which was one of, if not the oldest cultivated on the island, was, after the death of his parents, occupied by Jan, who in addition to farming, carried on a brewery and kept his wind mill at work. His mother, Ariantje, died about 1648, and he had three sisters, Maria, who m. Abram Verplank, Christina m. Dirck Volckerson, of Bushwick, and Rachel m. Cornelis Van Tienhoven. He died in 1691, having been twice married, the last time, Feb. 15, 1682, to Wieshe Haytes, leaving no issue of which any account has been seen. In 1657, he was admitted to the rights of a great burgher, held the office of schepen for several years, and June 4, 1663, obtained a patent from Director Stuyvesant for a tract of meadows lying easterly of the town of Bergen, in New Jersey.

even ventures to describe the house where this took place. He says: "On the point of land formed by the cove in "Brooklyn, known as the Waaleboght, lying on its west-
"erly side, was built the first house, a one-story log house,
"on Long Island, and inhabited by Joris Jansen Rapalie,
"one of the first white settlers on the island, and in which
"was born Sarah Rapalie, the first white child of European
"parentage born in the state." In this, if there is any truth in the depositions of Catalyn or Catalyntie Trico (daughter of Jeronomis Trico of Paris), Sarah's mother (a copy of which may be seen on pages 49, 50, and 51 of vol. 3 of New York Documentary History), they are clearly mistaken. In her deposition taken on the 14th day of February, 1684-5, before Col. Thomas Dongan, governor of the province, she states that she came over in 1623 or 1624, to the best of her remembrance. In the other, taken "at her house on Long Island, in y^e Wale Bought this 17th "day of October, 1688," before William Morris, justice of the peace, she states that she was aged about 83 years, and was born at Paris; that in 1623 she came to this country in the ship Unity, commanded by Arien Jorise, that as soon as they came to "Mannatans," now called New York, they sent two families and six men to "harford River," two families and six men to Delaware River, eight men they left at New York to take possession, and the rest of the passengers, about eighteen families, went with the ship as far as Albany, then called "Fort Orangie." That deponent lived in Albany three years, that in 1626 she came from Albany and settled in New York, where she lived afterwards for many years, and then came to Long Island where she now lives."

Sarah, therefore, undoubtedly was born at Albany instead of the Waaleboght, and was probably married before she removed to Long Island, there being no reason to suppose

that she resided there when a single woman, without her parents.

Joris (George) Jansen Rapalie, the father of Sarah, and the common ancestor of the Rapalies of this country, is said by some writers to be a proscribed Huguenot, from Rochelle in France, an emigrant in 1623 in the ship *Unity* with Catalyntie Trico, whom he probably married before the voyage (although the ceremony may have been performed after his arrival, having no date of the same), appears to have resided for three years, until in 1626, in Albany, then removed to New Amsterdam, where he remained for more than 22 years (occupying and owning a house and lot on the north side of the present Pearl street, and butting against the south side of the fort, for which he received a patent on the 18th of March, 1647), and until after the birth of his youngest child in 1650.¹ During at least a portion of this time he kept a tavern or tap-house, as then styled, his name appearing as late as March 16, 1648, on the records in the book of the burgomasters court² of said city, among the inn keepers and tapsters, inhabitants who promised to observe the proclamation of Gov. Stuyvesant of March 10th, 1648, in relation to the regulation of such houses. He probably removed to his Long Island farm as early as 1655, which he probably partially cultivated previously, for April 13th of that year he was appointed one of the magistrates of Brooklyn, in the place of Pieter Cornellisse.³ Rapalie figured frequently in numerous suits

¹ See Riker's Newtown, p. 267. He sold his house and lot June 22d, 1654, to Hendrick Henderson, drummer, for 800 *gl*.

² The records here referred to are proclamations, etc., issued prior to the establishment of the courts, and entered in the beginning of this book, containing said court records.

³ *Pieter Cornellisse*, a house carpenter, in New Amsterdam as early as 1640, was appointed one of the magistrates of Brooklyn, April 9, 1654. In 1646, he obtained a patent for over 27 morgens in Brooklyn adjoining lands of Cornelius Dircksen, ferryman.

on the records of the burgomaster's and schepen's court of New Amsterdam, up to 1656, on the 28th of April, of which year a return was made in a suit of Cornelia Schellinger¹ against "Joresy Rapalje," of Rapalje's having departed beyond the jurisdiction of the court, and the same return was made on the 25th of the following November, in a suit of Jacob Schellinger against "Catalyn Joresy," Rapalje's wife.

On the 16th of June, 1637, Rapalie bought a tract of land of the Indians, "Kakapeyno, and Pewichaas," called "Rinnegakonck," situate "on Long Island, south of the "Island of the Mannhattans, extending from a certain Kil "till into the woods south and eastward to a certain "Kripplebush (swamp), to a place where the water runs "over the stones." On the 17th of June, 1643,² his Indian purchase was patented to him by the governor, and is described as "a piece of land called Rinnegakonck, "formerly purchased by him of the Indians, as will appear "by reference to the transport, lying on Long Island, in "the bend of Mereckkawick³ (now Brooklyn), east of the "land of Jan Monfoort,⁴ extending along the said land in "a southerly direction, towards and into the woods 242

¹ *Cornelia Schellenger* was a daughter of Cornelis Melyn, the early patentee and settler of Staten Island, she marrying (1st), April 30, 1647, Jacob Loper, and (2d), April 7, 1643, Jacobus Schellenger.

² See Book G. G., pp. 20 and 64, land papers, office sec. state, Albany.

³ The bend of Mereckkawick is the same as the Waaleboght cove, and Mereckkawick is the Indian name of Brooklyn.

⁴ The patent of Jan Monfoort for 28 morgens, was dated May 29, 1641, and a second patent for the same premises, Dec. 1, 1643; in which they are described as "betwixt the land of Jorse Rapalje on the east side, and the land of Pieter Monfoort on the west side." April 23, 1701, Peter Monfoort and Maria his wife, John Monfoort and Ida his wife, William Cowenhoven and Jonica his wife, and Claes Wyckoff and Sarah his wife, for £150, as heirs at law, conveyed Jan Monfoort's patent to Garret Cowenhoven, as per a deed in hand of H. C. Murphy, Jr. Jan Monfoort left no issue, the parties conveying being the children of his brother, Pieter Monfoort.

“rods, by the kill and marsh easterly up 390 rods, at the
 “sweet marsh 202 rods on a southerly direction into the
 “woods, and behind into the woods 384 rods in a westerly
 “direction, and certain outpoints next to the marsh,
 “amounting in all to the contents of 167 morgens and 406
 “rods” (about 335 acres).

On this land, which is situated in the city of Brooklyn, in the vicinity of and including the United States Hospital, and on the easterly side of the Waaleboght, Rapalie finally located, and died soon after the close of the Dutch administration, having had eleven children.¹

In August, 1641, Rapalie was one of the twelve men representing Manhattan, Breukelen and Pavonia, elected to suggest means to punish the Indians for a murder they had committed. In 1655, '56, '57, and 1660, he was one of the magistrates of Brooklyn.

¹ His children, as per an original family record, preserved in the library of the New York Historical Society, were *Sarah*, born June 9, 1625, m. successively to Hans Hansen Bergen and Teunis Gysbert Bogaert : *Marritie*, born March 11, 1627, m. Nov. 18, 1640, Michael Paulus or Paulisen Vandervoort, from Vandermonde or Vlaenderen in the Netherlands, the ancestor of the Vandervoort family in this country, who resided for some years in New Amsterdam, where, Sept. 15, 1646, he obtained a patent for a lot : *Jannetie*, born August 18, 1629, m. Dec. 21, 1642, Rem Jansen Vanderbek, from Severen, in Westphalia, by one account Coevorden, in Overijssel, by another, the ancestor of the Remsen family in this country : *Judith*, born July 5, 1635, m. Pieter Pietersen Van Nest, the ancestor of most of the Van Nest family of this country : *Jan*, born August 28, 1637, m. April 26, 1660, Maria Fredericks, of the Hague, died in 1662, without surviving issue : *Jacob*, born May 28, 1639, shot dead by the Indians while standing in his door : *Catalyntie*, born March 28, 1641, m. 1664, Jeremias Jansen Westerhout, who came over on the ship *Rose-tree* : *Feronemus*, born June 27, 1643, m. Anna Denyse, daughter of Teunis, Nyssen or Denyse : *Annetie*, born Feb. 8, 1646, m. (1st), May 14, 1663, Marten Reyyese, as written by himself, or Ryerse, of Amsterdam, the ancestor of the Ryerson family in this country ; m. (2d), Jan. 30, 1692, Joost Fransz, widower of Gertruy Aukes, who emigrated in 1654 : *Elizabet*, born March 28, 1648, m. Dirck Cornelisse Hooglandt, and had a son Ariaen Dirckse, bapt. Sept. 22, 1670 : and *Daniel*, born Dec. 29, 1650, m. June 13, 1674, Sarah Klock, of Fort Orange.

March 1, 1660, "Aert Anthonis Middagh, Tonis Gysbert Bogaert, Jorsey Rapalie, Jean LeCler,¹ Jacob Kip,"² and others, petitioned for permission to plant a village on the river opposite the Manhattans, in sight of Fort Amsterdam, between the lands of said Bogaert and Kip, but failed to obtain the same. Bogaert at this time possessed the lands patented to Hans Hansen Bergen, and the location of the proposed village was on the line between the towns of Brooklyn and Bushwick.

On the 26th of April, 1660, Rapalie petitioned to be allowed to leave his house standing on his farm for the present, which application appears to have been denied. At this period, in consequence of the Indian troubles, an order had been issued for those residing outside of the villages to abandon their dwellings, and remove to the villages, which were fortified, for safety.

December 25, 1662, he became a member of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn.

Rapalie's patent, after his death, was probably divided by will or otherwise between his surviving sons, Jeronimus and Daniel. On the death of Jeronimus, his son, Jeronimus, Jr., appears to have owned 230 acres. The main portion

¹ In a letter from the directors in Holland to Stuyvesant, of Sept. 2, 1662, among the names of immigrants given, is that of Jean Le Claire, from Valenciennes. This may be the Jean Le Cler of 1660, and the letter in which his name occurs may have been written some time after his immigration.

² *Jacob Kip*, a son of Hendrick Kip, one of the oldest settlers, and a tailor, was in New Amsterdam as early as 1647, of which place he was appointed, Jan. 27, 1652, secretary, and on several occasions schepen. He bought Lambert Huybertse Moll's house and plantation, of 25 morgens, the patent for which is dated Sept. 7, 1641, located near unto a certain creek or kill called "Runnegaconck," on Long Island, for which, Feb. 27, 1667, a patent was granted to him. This patent is located in what was originally Bushwick, and adjoined that of Hans Hansen Bergen, in Brooklyn. The site of the new village it was proposed to establish appears to have been on the boundary line between Brooklyn and Bushwick. He m. Feb. 14, 1654, Maria de la Montagne, and had several children.

of this tract was conveyed to him by his father, Jeronimus, October 5, 1725 (lib. 6, p. 42, con. King's co. reg. office), described as land in Brooklyn, "at a place called and known "by the name of the Wale Bocht consisting of a eight "acre house lot * * * * * Bounded Easterly and "Southerly by Daniel Rapalje's land, Westerly by the "River, and Northerly by *Hans Hansen's (Bergen)* creek ;" "as also 145 acres of upland * * * * * bounded "North by *Hans Hansen's (Bergen)* kill, East and West "by Daniel Rapalje's land, and South by Bedford lotts," etc. In this conveyance, the creek known as Rinnegaconck, appears to be called Hans Hansen's creek or kil. It may be that Jeronimus Rapalie also conveyed to his daughter Sarah, who m. Hans Bergen, 150 acres, for Jacob, son of said Hans and Sarah appears to have owned and sold a tract of this size in 1755, to Martin Ryerse, bounded on the east by land of Jeronimus Rapalje, and others. The 250 and 150 acres make 400 acres, some 65 acres more than 335 acres, the quantity in the original patent. This may have occurred in consequence of there being a surplus covered by the patent, or by a purchase of adjoining land. Jan. 8, 1753 (lib. 6, p. 31, King's co. reg. office), Jeronimus Rapalje, Jr., and Helletje, his wife, conveyed to Marten Martense Schenck, of Flatlands (who m. his dau. Antie), his farm at the "Waale Boght," containing by estimation 230 acres, "Bounded Easterly partly to the land "of John Noostrand, & partly to the King's highway or "road that leads from a place called 'Kroepelbos' to Bedford, Westerly partly to land of Jacob Bergen & partly "to the River ; Southerly partly to the land of John Vandervoort & partly to the land of Harman Andriessen, & "Northerly to a kil or creek out of the River and between the "land of the said Jeronimus Rapalje," etc. In consequence of Daniel Rapalie's land not being referred to in this

boundary, it is evident that he must have disposed of it previous to this date. This sale ended the ownership of the patent in the male branches of the Rapalie family.

The prefix of "De" or "de" has been used by some old and some modern writers to Rapalie's name, so as to make "DeRapalie," the "De" indicating noble birth. Dominie Polhemius, the first clergyman in King's county, used this prefix in five instances on the baptismal and marriage records of the churches, the first of which was in an entry on the 19th of March, 1662, of "Jan Joriszen de Rapalie," as a godfather at the baptism of Jacob, son of Rem Janzen (Vanderbeeck), and Jannetie Joris (Rapalie). Dominie Selyns, who officiated in Brooklyn from 1660 to 1664, and in New York or New Amsterdam from 1682 to 1701, wrote the name "Rapallje," without any prefix. Dominie Van Zuuren, who officiated in the King's county churches from 1677 to 1685, in three entries prefixed the "De," and in fifteen omitted it. Dominie Varick, who officiated from 1685 to 1695, in four entries prefixed the "De," and in three omitted it. Dominie Lupardius, who officiated from 1695 to 1702, in one entry prefixed the "De," and in ten omitted it. Dominie Freeman, and Dominie Antonides, who officiated from 1705 to 1744, in their numerous entries of the name of Rapalie, omitted it altogether.

Joris Jansen Rapalie shows no sign of the "De," in his signature to documents, which consisted simply of a mark resembling the letter "R." The "De" to his name does not generally appear in the old colonial or New Amsterdam records, in which he is frequently referred to. The author has seen no evidence of the use of the "De" by any of his children, or grand-children, the following being the exact spelling of their signatures on the earliest documents which have come under his observation, viz: "Joris Rapalie," in 1697; "Jeronimus Rapale," in 1697;

"Samuel Rapalye," in 1703; "Jeronimus Rapalje," "Yan Rapalje," "Daniel Rapalje," and "Joris Rappalyee," all in 1723; and "Derrick Rappaljee," in 1739. In consequence of this prefix not having been used by Joris Jansen Rapalie and his immediate descendants, although in some instances used by contemporary clergymen and writers, the propriety of its being used by them in any case is very questionable.

If he had been of noble birth, or of a station above the ordinary settlers, his contemporaries would, in the public records, have prefixed to his name the appellation of "Heer," (Mister), as was done in the case of Van Renselaer, De Sille, De Bruynne, Poulus Van der Bek, and others.

Joris Jansen Rapalie was probably a sailor, for on the colonial records of June 12th, 1647, in the office of the secretary of state at Albany, it is set forth, that "Jan Dircksen from Amsterdam, master carpenter, who sailed 'in the company's service in the ship Swol, lying sick a bed at the house of George Rapalje, chief boatswain" (" *hooch bootsman* "), in New Amsterdam, makes his will."¹

Rapalie made the following mark for his signature to documents :

2

His widow, Catalyntie, died Sept. 11, 1689, aged 84, having been born in 1605, and married before the age of 20; and Sarah, her daughter, calculating from the birth of her oldest child, was married between that of 14 and 15. Like others, Catalyntie's life did not pass without difficulties. In 1642, meeting "Poulus Van der Bek,"² at the house of

¹ See vol. II, p. 349, O'Callaghan's translation Dutch Records.

² *Paulus Vander Bek*, from Bremen, served in Curacao on board the company's ships, came to New Amsterdam, and finally settled in Brooklyn. October 9, 1644, he m. Mary Thomas or Baddie, widow successively of William Arianse

Hans Kierstede,¹ she asked him, "Why did you strike my daughter?" He answered, "You lie." She replied, "You lie like a villain and a dog," raising her hand at the time, on which Poulus struck her, and called her vile names. On this she sued him for slander, and on the trial, Jan. 12, 1645, Poulus admitted that he "knows nothing of the plaintiff but what was honest and virtuous." For the blow given he was fined 2½ guilders, and charged not to repeat the offense on pain of severer punishment.²

From the journal of Dankers and Sluyter, Labadists, who visited this country in 1679, it appears that on the 30th of May, they visited Catalyntie. They state, "M. de la Grange³ came with his wife to invite me to accompany them in their boat to the *Wale Bocht*, a place situated on Long Island, almost an hour's distance below the city, directly opposite *Correlaer's hoeck*," etc. "This is a bay, tolerably wide, where the water rises and falls much, and at low water, is very shallow and much of it dry," etc. "The aunt of de la Grange (Catalyntie Trico), is an old

Bennet and of Jacob Verden. In 1656 he was a farmer of the revenue in New Amsterdam, in 1661 of excise on Long Island, and in 1662 ferry master at Brooklyn.

¹ Hans Kierstede was a surgeon in the service of the West India Company, who was in the colony as early as 1638, and obtained a patent, Jan. 21, 1647, for a lot in New Amsterdam, adjoining the company's store on the strand, and also owned a plantation on the wagon road, on Manhattan Island, near the Pannebacker bouwery. He married Sarah Roelofs, June 29, 1642, by whom he had several children. In 1665 he resided on Water street, and died prior to August, 1666.

² See page 214, council min., office secretary state, Albany, and vol. II, p. 126, O'Callaghan's manuscript translation colonial records.

³ Monsieur or *Arnoldus de La Grange* in 1677, petitioned the director and council relative to the island of Tinicum, in the Delaware river, purchased by his father of Armegat Prints. He kept a small shop in New Amsterdam, in which he sold tobacco, liquors, thread, pins, and other knickknacks. See *Memoirs of the L. I. Historical Society*, vol. I, p. 117, and vol. XXI, p. 51, English manuscript, office secretary of state, N. Y.

"Walloon from Valenciennes,¹ seventy-four years old. She "is worldly minded, living with her whole heart, as well as "body, among her progeny, which now number 145, and "will soon reach 150. Nevertheless, she lived alone by "herself, a little apart from the others, having her little "garden and other conveniences, with which she helped "herself."² With her husband, Dec. 25, 1662, she became a member of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn.

Catalyntie made her mark :

K

It has been asserted by our early writers that several families of Walloons, who emigrated with Rapalie and his wife, in 1623 (who strictly speaking are the inhabitants of the frontier between Belgium and France), settled as agriculturists at the "Wahle-Bocht, or the Bay of the foreigners," since known as the Waaleboght in Brooklyn, as early as 1624 or 1625.³ Of a settlement at so early a period at this location, there is believed to be no documentary proof, a rigid search failing to produce from our colonial and early records evidence to sustain the assertion. The earliest recorded Indian grant to an individual for land in Kings county, is that to Jacob Van Curler,⁴ on the 16th of June,

¹ In *Catalyn's* deposition before Justice William Morris, at the "Wale Boght," Oct. 17, 1688, she stated she was born in Paris, instead of Valenciennes, showing a discrepancy, probably caused by a misunderstanding, or an erroneous entry by one of the parties. In 1679, she stated that she was 74 years old, which would make her birth to be in 1605; in 1688, she gave her age as 83, which also makes her birth in 1605, a coincidence which leads to the conclusion that the old woman the Labadists visited at the Walabout was Catalyn Trico.

² See p. 341 of Hon. H. C. Murphy's translation of journal of a voyage to New York, 1679-80, of vol. 1 of *Memoirs of L. I. Historical Sociesy*.

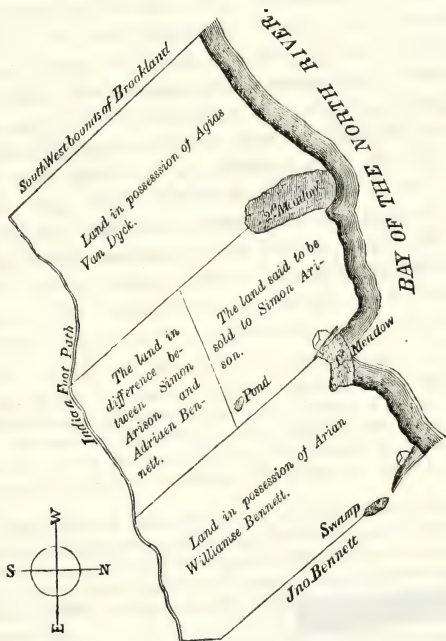
³ O'Callaghan's *New Netherland*, vol. 1, p. 101.

⁴ *Jacobus Van Curler* was in this country as early as 1633, having a bouwery at Haerlem, on Manhattan Island prior to May, 1638, which he sold to Cors.

1636, for flats in Flatbush and Flatlands, and the earliest to the government or West India Company is dated the 1st of August, 1638, for land between Brooklyn and Mespath. There is also evidence showing that William Adriaense (Bennet), and Jacques Bentin, purchased in 1636, of the Indians, a large tract in Gowanus, and erected a dwelling house thereon, which was afterwards burned in the Indian wars. The earliest patents granted by the government for land in Brooklyn were to Thomas Bescher, on the 28th of November, 1639, of a plot of 300 paces in breadth, for a tobacco plantation located probably at Gowanus;¹ and to Frederick Lubbertsen, on the 27th of May, 1640, for a

Van Tienhoven, May 12, 1639. He appears to have had another plantation on said island, at the point known as Curler's Hook, by the Indians as Nectanc, which he sold Feb. 22d, 1652, to Wm. Beekman. In 1660, he appears to have resided in New Utrecht, of which place he was a magistrate, previous to which, in 1658, he appears to have taught school in New Amsterdam.

¹ April 5th, 1642, a patent was granted to Cornelis Lambertsen (Cool), for a tract at "Gouwanes," adjoining William Adriaensen (Bennet), "which land was formerly occupied by John Van Rotterdam and Thomas Beets." A deed from Thomas Bescher, an Englishman, who probably was the same individual known as Thomas Beets in the patent to Cornelis Lambertsen (Cool), of May 17th, 1639 (prior to the date of the first Brooklyn patent), recorded in the office of the secretary of state at Albany, for the premises covered in the patent, is the earliest conveyance from one settler to another which has been found for lands in Brooklyn. In this deed Bescher conveys his right in "the plantation heretofore occupied by Jan Van Rotterdam and afterwards by him, Thomas Bescher, situate by Gouwanes on Long Island, extending Southwardly to a certain Kil a little cripplebush at which side William Adriaensen (Bennet), Cooper, lies contiguous, and on the north side Claes Cornelissen Smit's, stretching in the length in the woods, for 300 carolus guilders at 20 stuyvers the guilder." This is the earliest reference found in the records relating to a settlement in Brooklyn, and from this deed it may be inferred that the first agricultural settlement in said town was made on these lands, but however of this there is no certainty. Bescher died in 1640; his wife Nanne entered into a contract, April 27, 1641, to marry Thomas Smith, in which it was stipulated that Bescher's surviving daughter, Eva, should have the plantation, house, etc., of her father, situated on Manhattan Island. Jan, or Jan Cornelise Van Rotterdam, afterwards occupied premises on Manhattan Island, and was dead in 1648.



COPY OF A SURVEY made May 21st, 1696, by Augustus Graham, Surveyor-General, of the BENTON and BENNETT PURCHASE of the Indians. Containing 930 Acres.

large tract opposite Governor's Island, neither being located at the Waaleboght. The first patents at the latter place, except that of Rapalie, were those of Pieter and Jan Monfoort,¹ of the 29th of May, 1641; of Lambert Huybertsen² (Mol), of the 7th of September, 1641; of land formerly in the occupation of Cornelis Jacobsen Stille;³ of Pieter Ceaser Italien (the ancestor of the Alburtus family of Newtown), for a tobacco plantation, of the 17th of June, 1643; of those enlarging or more particularly describing the bounds of the lands granted to the Monfoorts, of the 17th of August, 1643; that of William Cornelisse, of the 19th of February, 1646; for premises formerly occupied by Michael Picet; and that of Hans Hansen (Bergen), of the 30th of March, 1647; and that of Remmert Jansen Vanderbeck. The Monfoorts and Huybertsen may have been Walloons; the name of Cornelisse indicates that he was a

¹ *Pieter Monfoort* m. January 12-17, 1630, Sarah de Planken, Planck or Blanck, at Amsterdam in Holland, prior to his emigration, and died January 4, 1661. His widow m. (2d), January 1, 1663, Lambert Janse Bosch, from Oetmarsum. From Pieter are descended the Monfoorts of this country. Have seen no trace of the descendants of Jan Monfoort; probably he left none.

² *Lambert Huybertsen (Mol)*, who m. Feb. 26, 1662, Jannetje Williams, widow, was a ship carpenter by trade, a small burger as early as 1657, a resident of New Amsterdam in 1665, on the present William street, and probably at no time resided on his plantation. His name is sometimes written Lambert Huybertsen Klomp. In 1674, he resided on Pearl street, and was estimated to be worth \$500.

³ *Cornelis Jacobsen Stille* and Jan Jacobsen, his brother, leased, August 15, 1639, for six years, of James Bronck, one house, two horses, and one cow, with the land to cultivate. Cornelis leased May 13, 1643, of Cornelis Van Tienhoven, his bouwery in the Smith's valley, on the Manhattens. March 18, 1647, Stille obtained a patent for bouwery No. 6, previously occupied by Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, containing $28\frac{1}{2}$ morgens, on Manhattan Island. It lay along the present south side of Chatham square, coming down to Pearl street, and was known as "Bouwery No. 6." He died in 1680, and his son, Jacob Cornelissen, born in New Amsterdam, occupied the farm after his father's death.

Netherlander ; Picet or Piquet was from Rouen in France, which is located many miles from the frontiers ; he was banished in July, 1647, for slandering and threatening ex-director Kieft ; pardoned by Stuyvesant, and in October of the same year, for threatening to shoot the latter, sentenced to perpetual banishment and eighteen years imprisonment in the work-house at Amsterdam. Pieter Ceaser (Alburtus), as his name indicates, was an Italian ; Hans Hansen Bergen was a Norwegian ; Remmert or Rem Jansen Vanderbeck was from Overessel in the Netherlands ; and Rapalie could not have been a Walloon by birth, if, as asserted and claimed, he was a native of Rochelle, in France, a seaport on the Bay of Biscay, several hundred miles from the frontiers of Belgium. All Huguenots in those days may, however, have been known by the general title of Walloons, and the settlement of immigrants of this class at a later period in that vicinity, may account for the name, it being customary in Holland in those days to distinguish churches in their midst erected by French Huguenots, by the name of "Waale Kerken," or Walloon churches, appears to favor this theory. "Wal" in Dutch is beach or shore, "boght" is a bend in a river or cove ; the literal meaning, therefore, of the word "Waaleboght" appears to be the beach or shore of the cove. The affidavits of Catelintie Trico, hereinbefore set forth, appear, however, to settle the point, that none of the families who came over with her located at the time of the immigration at the Waaleboght. It is not very reasonable to suppose that agricultural settlements existed in Brooklyn, and that improvements were made so many years prior to Indian purchases, or the granting of patents for the land. The most tempting locality on the west end of Long Island for natives of the low and level lands of Holland or Belgium, who were inexperienced in the clearing of forests, were the flats in

Flatlands and Flatbush,¹ miniature prairies, void of trees, with a dark colored surface soil, similar to that of the prairies of the west, which had been subject to the rude culture of the natives, and which were ready without much previous toil and labor for the plow. On these flats, of which there were three, it is supposed, and almost certain, that the first agricultural settlements on Long Island were made, and their adaptation to cultivation accounts for their being first sought for and purchased.

On the westernmost of them, called Kaskutenu, located in Flatlands, purchased of the Indians and patented by Gov. Van Twiller to Andries Hudden and Wolfert Gerretsen (Van Couwenhoven), on the 16th of June, 1636 (the same date as Van Curler's patent for flats), a plantation called "Achtervelt" was established, on which, prior to July 9, 1638, when an inventory was taken, they had a house set around with long round palisades, the house being 26 feet long, 22 feet wide, 40 feet deep, with the roof covered above and around with plank; two lofts above one another, and a small chamber at their side; one barn, 40 feet long, 18 feet wide, and 24 feet deep; and one *bergh* with five posts, 40 feet long. The plantation was stocked with six cows, old and young, three oxen and five horses.²

¹ *Flatlands* was originally named New Amersfoort, from Amersfoort, a city on the river Eem, in the province of Utrecht, in the Netherlands, of 12,889 inhabitants, the birthplace of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, one of the earliest settlers of the place. It also was known as *De Baije*, or the bay. Dr. Strong, in his History of Flatbush, says that *Flatbush* "was appropriately called by the first settlers, by the name of *Midwout* or *Middlewoods*." As all the other Netherland settlements or towns in Kings county were named after localities in the fatherland, it is probable that this place was named *Midwoud* from "Midwoud and Oostwoud," a village of 544 inhabitants in the province of North Holland, from which place some of the early settlers may have emigrated.

² See vol. 1, p. 20, of Dr. O'Callaghan's manuscript translation of colonial records.

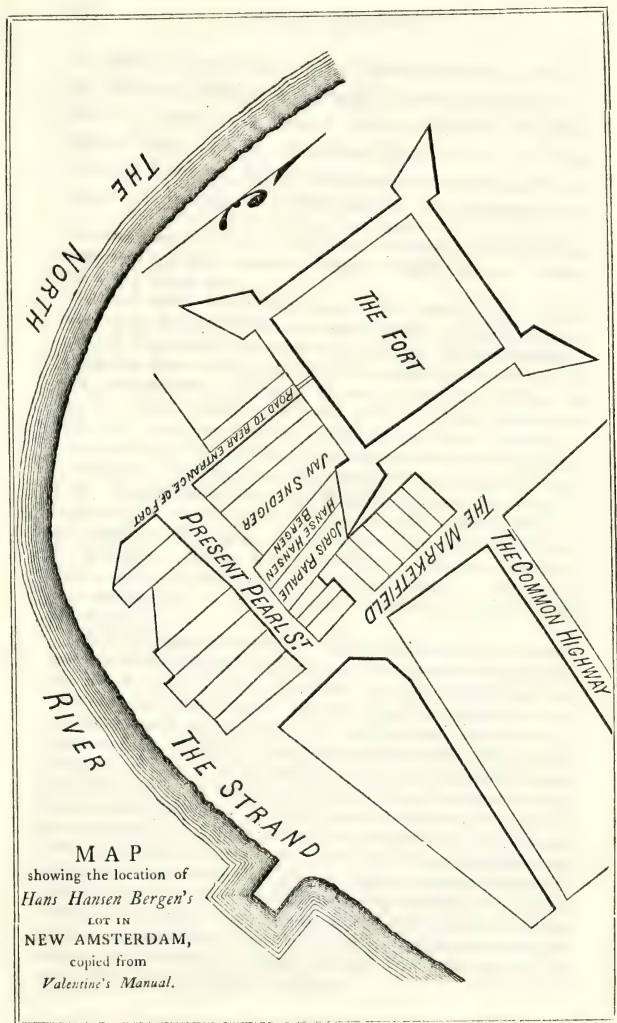
Antony Jansen,¹ from Vaas, Ves, Fez, or from Saleé, as sometimes written, but generally written Antony Jansen Van Saleé, and designated in addition, in portions of our early records, with the appellation of "Turk," on being banished from New Amsterdam in consequence of improper conduct on his part and that of his wife Grietje Reiners, obtained in 1639 from Director Kieft a grant of 100 morgens (200 acres), on the west end of Long Island, partly in the present towns of New Utrecht and Gravesend, on which he located and became the first settler in said towns. Probably in consequence of the word Jansen (meaning the son of Jan), being common to both names, he is fancied by some writers to have been a brother of Jores Jansen Rapalie, but of this there is no particle of proof, nor is this corroborated by our early records, they on the contrary going far to disprove it.

HANS HANSEN BERGEN resided for some years in New Amsterdam (now New York), where he owned and probably occupied a lot on the present Pearl street, butting against the fort, lying between the lots of Jan Snedeker,² and that of Joris (Jansen) Rapalie,³ of one rod and two feet in breadth in front, one rod and nine feet in rear, with an average length of nine rods and five feet, Dutch measure,

¹ *Antony Jansen*, it is surmised, came from Fez or Saleé in Africa, and was probably a son of Jan Janse, of Haerlem in Holland, a freebooter and pirate, who settled in Saleé in Morocco, where he married a woman, turned Turk or Mahomedan, deserting his lawful wife and children, whom he had left at Haerlem.

² *Jan Snedeker's* (the common ancestor of the Snedekers of this country), patent, dated July, 1645, was for a double lot south of the fort on Manhattan Island; he was in this country as early as 1640, a shoemaker by trade, kept a tavern in New Amsterdam, in 1642, in December of which year he was complained of for selling beer of short measure, and finally settled in Flatbush, where he resided in 1654, and owned and cultivated a farm.

³ *Joris* or (*George Jansen*) *Rapalie's* patent for a lot on Manhattan Island, was dated March 18, 1647.



MAP

showing the location of
Hans Hansen Bergen's

LOT IN

NEW AMSTERDAM,

copied from

Valentine's Manual.

for which he received a patent dated March 13, 1647.¹ In 1638 *Hans Hansen* was engaged in the cultivation of a tobacco plantation on land of *Andries Hudden*,² on Manhattan Island. From a deed dated Feb. 19, 1639, of *Claes Claessen Swits* to *Maryn Adriaensen*,³ for 400 *gl.*, of the house and plantation "heretofore in the occupation of

¹ A Dutch rod is 12 feet and 3 inches, and a Dutch foot 11 inches and three hundred and four one-thousandths of an inch, English measure. A Dutch mile is three English miles.

² *Andries Hudden*, born in Amsterdam in 1608, came to this country in 1629, and m. *Geertruyd Boornstra*, widow of *Hendrick de Foreest*. He was a member of the director's council in 1633, 1636, and 1637, surveyor general in 1642, commissary of the colony on the South river (Delaware) in 1645 and 1647; returned to New Amsterdam, and again surveyor general in 1654. In 1657 he returned to the South river, and died in 1663, while on his way to Maryland. The plantation of *Hudden*, which *Hansen* cultivated, was located on the north-east side of Manhattan Island, behind, or in the rear of *Curler's* land; it consisted of 100 morgens, and the patent for the same was dated July 20, 1638. *Jacobus Van Curler's* land or plantation lay on the East river, and included in its boundaries the point or hook called by the Indians *Nechtanc*, now known as *Curler's Hook*. Sept. 28, 1640, *Curler* leased for three years this plantation to *William Hendricksen*, *Gysbert Cornelissen*, tailor, and *Thomas*, after which he sold the same to *William Beeckman*. (See vol. i, p. 253, and vol. iii, p. 300, of *O'Callaghan's* manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts.)

³ *Maryn Adriaensen*, came from *Veere* in the Netherlands, in 1631 (having previously sailed with *Claes Campain*, a notorious pirate and freebooter, in alliance with the Barbary powers), as boatswain. He settled on the patroon *Van Rensselaer's* estate about 1632, and afterwards engaged in the North river trade, establishing himself near the present Pearl and Wall streets, in New Amsterdam. *Maryn*, who appears to have been a drunkard and turbulent citizen, made an attempt upon the life of the Director *Kieft*, who charged him with the odium of the late unfortunate Indian war, for which he was imprisoned in 1643. *Robert Pennoyer* testified in regard to the matter, on the 23d of March, 1643, that he on the 21st inst., heard *Lysbet Tyson* (*Maryn's* wife), say in the tavern (after he had asked her twice what ailed her), "Robert, my husband, will kill the commander; go and catch him," etc. (See vol. ii, p. 92, *O'Callaghan's* manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts). For his attempt on the life of the director, he was sent, in 1643, in irons, to Holland for trial, but afterwards returned, and May 11, 1647, he obtained from Director *Kieft* a patent for fifty morgens at "Awiehacken," adjoining *Hoboken*, N. J. His wife, after his death, May 3, 1654, m. *Geerlief Michielsens*.

Master Fiscox and *Hans Hansen (Bergen)*, situated on the North river of New Netherland, near the plantation heretofore occupied by Tonis (Teunis) Nyssen,"¹ it is evident that he was also interested in this plantation, he and Fiscox having probably taken possession of and cultivated the same prior to the granting of patents, and before he was engaged in the cultivation of Hudden's land. They probably sold out to Swits, the record of which has not been seen. These premises Adriaensen agreed to sell on the 1st of April, 1640, to Hendrick Pieterse, both being drunk at the time, and the whole company not very sober (as the record of May 5, 1640, says), which sale was declared void by the court, and not carried into effect.²

Jan. 23d, 1643, for 1,000 Carolus *gl.*, Maryn Adriaensen sold to Thomas Hall, tobacco planter, to be paid May 1st, 1644, in cash, for which he gave a note, "the plantation situate on the Island of Manhattan on the North river, heretofore cultivated by *Hans Hansen (Bergen)*."³

November 20th, 1642, Thomas Hall⁴ obtained a patent

¹ Vol. 1, p. 82, O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts.

² Vol. 1, p. 236, O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts.

³ Vol. 11, p. 87, O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts. These premises were probably the same which Adriaensen bought of Swits.

⁴ *Thomas Hall*, an Englishman, who, having been taken prisoner by the Dutch while engaged in an attempt against the colony on the Delaware river, was released on parole, took up his permanent residence in New Amsterdam as early as 1639, and Sept. 17th of that year he and George Homs (Holmes), also an Englishman, made a contract between them to commence a tobacco plantation and build a house near Deutel (now Turtle) Bay on Manhattan Island, for which they received a patent, Nov. 15th, 1639, and of which he sold his half to Homs, Nov. 17th, 1641, as per R. D. church records of New York. "*Thomas Halen*, of Cloeester, m. Anna Mitfort, of Bristol, widow of Willem Cuyck." Suppose this to be *Thomas Hall*. June 18th, 1653, Gerret Jansen, from Oldenburgh, conveyed to *Hall* 45½ morgens and 125 rods of land and valley, called Pannebacker's (tile baker's) bouwery, or bouwery No. 5, on Manhattan Island, afterwards owned by William Beekman. *Hall* was at one

for premises described as land on Manhattan Island, "on the North river, formerly occupied by Edward Fiscox,¹ *Hans Hansen* (*Bergen*), Maryn Adriaensen, having been owners, bounded on the north by the plantation of the late Director Wouter Van Twiller,² and Laurens Dirksen, baker, and eastward by the swamp." This patent, dated prior to the above sale by Adriaensen to Hall, having by the description, an appearance of being the same premises, may have been obtained in consequence of some prior agreement. The premises, as near as can be ascertained, lay on the part of the island called Greenwich, in the present 9th ward. Teunis Nyssen (*Denyse*), two of whose daughters married sons of *Hans Hansen*, also possessed a plantation in this vicinity.

From an agreement with Mr. Moyr, in 1642, in relation to a yawl, and from a law suit in 1643, in relation to a shallop (sloop), it may be inferred that *Hansen* was engaged at his trade of shipwright, in addition to the cultivation of tobacco and farming.

In the beginning of 1643, the river Indians, who were

time a magistrate of the city, resided on Smith's valley in 1665, and died in 1670, leaving no children. There was a *Thomas Hall* in Virginia, as early as 1620, who may have been this *Thomas*.

¹ *Edward Fiscox's* widow, Janne Schabuels, married March 12th, 1645, Jan Haes, who obtained, April 2d, 1647, a patent for 38 morgens and 485 rods on the East river, on the west hook of Rechkawick (Brooklyn), adjoining Frederick Lubbertsen's land. He had a daughter Jenne, baptized Feb. 24th, 1641.

² *Van Twiller* obtained a patent for 100 morgens in 1638, of land "lying hard by Sapakanickan, or Greenwich, bounded on the north by the road from the strand along Jan Van Rotterdam's and on the west by his the aforementioned plantation and that of Edward Fiscox, and so far into the woods as to include the one hundred morgens." (See vol. GG. of patents, office sec. of state.) This plantation he leased Sept. 12th, 1639, to Thomas Hall, in which it was described as a tobacco plantation near Sapokanikan on the North river, fenced all around, with one good dwelling house, occupied by George Homes (*Holmes*) and Thomas Hall. (See vol. 1, p. 324, O'Callaghan's translation Dutch Manuscripts.)

attacked by their dreaded enemies, the Mohawks, fled to the vicinity of the Dutch settlements for protection. While reposing in fancied security, Director Kieft, on the application of some rash individuals, and contrary to the advice of some of the best men in the colony, allowed an expedition to be fitted out, who in the night attacked the unsuspecting natives at Pavonia and Curler's Hook, and foully murdered some 120 of them. On this, some of the settlers on Long Island, to show their prowess, and probably fearing that the Long Island Indians would make common cause with the much abused River Indians, petitioned the director for leave to attack the Mareckkawick or Brooklyn Indians, a branch of the Canarisie tribe. This petition was signed by Gerret Wolferson (Couwenhoven), Jacob Wolferson (Couwenhoven), Dirck Wolfman,¹ *Hans Hansen (Bergen)*, and Lambert Huybertsen Mol. The director, in consequence of these Indians having been peaceable, wisely

¹ Dirck Wolfman was probably the same person as Dirck Wolff or de Wolff, who formed a company and obtained, March 31st, 1661, articles and conditions empowering them to make salt pans and manufacture salt in New Netherland. Under this, with the consent of Gysbert op Dyck, who claimed to have a patent for Coney Island, they undertook to erect works on said island, but were prevented by the inhabitants of Gravesend. For this they sued the town of Gravesend, and June 12th, 1662, the court gave judgment for the town on the ground that Updike's patent was null, not having been signed by the governor, and recorded by mistake, and therefore possession of said island under said patent was invalid. Of this decision Wolff and company appear to have complained to the directors in Holland, who, Dec. 6th, 1662, wrote to Gov. Stuyvesant for information and a map of the island. In the meantime, on the complaint of Abel de Wolff (probably a brother of Dirck), a member of the company, on the 15th of June, 1662, an order was issued to summon the magistrates of Gravesend to answer before the governor and council, who on the 22d inst. issued an order not to molest Mr. de Wolff's workmen employed in making salt on Coney Island. This experiment in the manufacture of salt from the waters of the ocean in this climate was probably unprofitable, and therefore abandoned. (See vol. x, pp. 7, 150, and 155, and vol. xiv, pp. 15 and 79, of Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary of state, Albany.)

refused the request, but gave permission "in case they evince a hostile disposition, every man must do his best to defend himself." Under this permission, but contrary to its spirit, a secret expedition was organized against the Indians, whom they plundered of two wagon loads of corn, killing three of their number, while endeavoring to save their property.

In consequence of this attack, they made common cause with the River Indians, the tomahawk was raised against all the Dutch settlements, whose residents fled to New Amsterdam for protection, leaving their buildings to the torch, and their cattle and plantations at the mercy of, and to be destroyed by the savages.

From the above petition it appears that *Hans Hansen* at this date resided on his Long Island tract.

In consequence of the almost universal devastation made by the aroused and enraged savages (caused by Kieft's mismanagement), and the complaints and clamor of the people, Keift was induced to call together the commonalty of the Manhattans, who met in October, 1643, in the fort, to take into consideration the propositions which should be submitted to them for the general good. Among the names of those who signed the resolutions adopted at this meeting appears that of *Hans Hansen*, with the mark "H" affixed; from which it is evident that he had fled to the city for safety from his plantation, of which city he again was considered a resident.¹

When, in consequence of the general distress, the director sent a friendly message to the Long Island Indians, the indignant savages would not listen, but standing afar off, derided his messenger, calling out: "Are ye our friends? Ye are merely corn thieves." However, on the arrival of spring, when the Long Island Indians wanted to plant their

¹ Vol. 1, p. 191, Colonial Documents.



BROOKLYN AND ITS ADJACENT SETTLEMENTS IN 1646.

corn, they relented, and a peace was patched up between them.

By a receipt entered on the register of the provincial secretary, it appears that on the 23d of April, 1644, *Hans Hansen* and George Rapalie, his father-in-law, hired cattle to William Smith of Stamford, and on the 29th of November of the same year he gave a note to Cornelis Maersen of Rensselaerswick for 250 guilders for wheat bought of him. George Rapalie also appears at the same time to have bought 215 guilders worth of wheat from Maersen.¹

On the 30th of March, 1647, he obtained from Governor Kieft a patent for "a piece of land situated on Long Island, "in the kil of Jorse Rapalie, it extends from his house north "by east till to Lambert Huybertsen's (Mol) plantation, "further on the kil of Jan the Swede, according to the old "marks till to the kil of Mespaches, to and along the "criplebush (swamp), further to the division line of Derick "Volkertsen's² land, which he purchased from Wilcock,³

¹ Vol. II, p. 136, Dutch Manuscripts, secretary of state's office, Albany. *Cornelis Maersen* was dead in 1649, *Cornelis Teunisse Bos* being trustee of his estate, and *Teunis Dircksen Poentie*, guardian of his children.

² Sept. 9, 1653, *Derick Volkertsen* (the Norman), a carpenter by trade, conveyed to Jacob Hay 25 morgens of land with a valley of 6 morgens, beginning at the hook of Mespacht's kil on Long Island, and thence running south south-west along the river. *Dirck's* patent covered the neck of land embraced between the kil of "Mespaches," now Newtown creek, and Norman's kil, now Bushwick creek. Stiles, in his Brooklyn (vol. II, p. 321), says he "lived on the northerly side of Bushwick creek, near the East river in an old stone house." From his being known as Derick, the Norman, and his plantation being in the vicinity, Bushwick creek derived its ancient name of Norman's kil.

³ A *Michell Wilcokes*, aged 31, emigrated from England to Virginia in the *Prosparouse* in 1610, and an Elizabeth Wilcokes, aged 23 (probably his wife), in the *Concord* in 1621; also a Capt. John Willcookes in the *Bona Nova* in 1620. A *John Wilcox* or *Wilcock*, born in Elsburgh, was a trader in 1646, on the South river. A *John Wilcocks* resided in Virginia in 1623. (Hotten's List of Emigrants, pp. 188 and 246.)

“and the division of Henry Satley,¹ containing 200 morgens” (400 acres).

This patent, as near as can be ascertained, covered the farms of Abraham Boerum, Jeremiah A. and Abraham A. Remsen on the Wallabout bay, marked Schols, Remsen, and Boerum, on Butts’s map of Brooklyn. It extended back beyond these farms to the old Bushwick cross roads, and to the meadows adjoining Newtown; the land of Lambert Huybertsen Mol on its north side being the patent in the town of Bushwick (since Williamsburgh), which adjoined the then Brooklyn boundary. “The kil of Jorse Rapalje,” known as Rinnegackonck, mentioned in the patent, extended for several hundred feet along the westerly side of the patent, as may be seen on the sketch or map of its westerly end hereinafter contained. “The kil of Jan the Swede” is known as Bushwick creek, and that of “Mespatches” (Newtown creek), against both of which (the rear or northeasterly portion) the patent bounded.

That the plantation of Remmert (Rem) Jansen Vanderbeeck, from Jeveren, blacksmith (who married Jannetje, daughter of Jores Jansen Rapalie), the common ancestor of the Remsen family of this vicinity, lay on the south of *Hansen’s*, and between *Hansen’s* and Jores (George) Jansen Rapalie’s, and that it was at an early period in his possession, is evident from the following entries in the colonial records: “April 8, 1643, Remmert Jansen (Vanderbeeck)

¹ *Henry Satley (Sateley, or Sawtell)*, on the minutes of the council of June 6th, 1644, appears as plaintiff in a suit against Adam Mat (Mot), for the value of timber delivered. A Henry Sawtell, supposed to be the same as Satley, appears among the patentees of Flushing in 1645, and afterwards lived many years in Newtown, where his name appears on Dongan’s patent of 1686, and where he probably died. In addition to Volkertsen, Mol and Satley’s lands, Hansen’s plantation appears for some 500 yards to have bounded on its northerly side, against the patent of Abraham Rycken, of 1640, which patent lay between Hansen’s lands and Newtown creek, on which it had a frontage of about 500 paces. (See Stiles’s Brooklyn, vol. II, p. 319.)

“leased for three years to John Lock and John Picces, his
 “plantation on Long Island for 108 *gl.*¹ Augt. 31, 1651,
 “Remmert Jansen (Vanderbeek) leases to Barent Jansen
 “Bal and Hendrick Dircksen “a certain bouwery lying
 “and situate on the south side of *Hans Hansen’s* (*Bergen*)
 “bouwery called in Indian *Rinnegackonck*,” for four years,
 etc.² It thus appears that the plantations of Rapalie and
 his two sons-in-law, *Hans Hansen Bergen* and Remmert
 Jansen Vanderbeek adjoined each other; and without doubt
 one of the objects, if not the main one, of the selection of
 the locations, was, to group together in one neighborhood
 near relatives, who could thus more easily assist each
 other.

Remmert Jansen Vanderbeek died in 1681, probably
 intestate. In 1683 his property was assessed to his widow.
 April 10, 1696, his children, Joris Remsen, Rem Remsen,
 Jacob Remsen, Jeronimus Remsen, Daniel Remsen, Abra-
 ham Remsen, Jan Dorlandt (who m. Anna Remsen), Aris
 Vanderbilt (who m. Hildegonde or Hilletje Remsen), Joseph
 Hegeman (who m. Femmetje Remsen), Gerret Hansen
 [Van Nostrand] (who m. Jannetje Remsen), Elbert Adria-
 aensen (who m. Cateline Remsen), and Marten Adriaen-
 sen (who m. Sarah Remsen), conveyed their father’s
 plantation at the Wallebocht, “on the southerly side of the
 “land of Tunis Gysbertsen (Bogaert); also bounded by
 “the kil in the Wallebocht, as set forth in the patent for
 “the same, also with the length, breadth, width, and num-
 “ber of morgens made known in said patent,” etc., etc.,
 to Isaac Remsen and Jeremias Remsen, their brothers.³
 All the children of Remmert appear to have joined in this
 conveyance except his oldest son Jan, who died in the year

¹ Vol. II, p. 97, O’Callaghan’s manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts.

² Vol. III, p. 271, O’Callaghan’s manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts.

³ Deed in possession of Jeromus I. Johnson, and not recorded.

when the conveyance was given, and who may have been dead at its date. From its language it is evident there was a patent from the government for the same, of which no copy has been seen. March 27th, 1704, said Isaac Remsen conveyed to his brother "Jeremyas" Remsen, "all that one-half of a certain plantation situate, lying and being at "Bruckelen, in King's county abovesaid, at a place commonly called and known by the name of the Walaboght, "bounded northerly by the land of Theunis Gysbertse "Boogaert, and is further limited by the creek of said "Waleboght, and so stretcheth in the woods,"¹ etc. By this conveyance, Jeremias Remsen became the sole owner of the plantation. Sept. 26th, 1776, Jeremias Remsen by will devised said plantation unto Barent Johnson, the husband of Ann, a daughter of Jeromus Remsen, and Jane Remsen, said Jane being a sister of said Jeremias.² Oct. 2d, 1782, Barent Johnson, by his will,³ authorized his executors to sell his real estate in Brooklyn and Bushwick, and divide the proceeds among his children, in pursuance of which they sold and conveyed, May 1st, 1793, of said real estate, 117 acres, generally known as the homestead farm, to Gen. Jeremiah Johnson, one of the sons of said Barent,⁴ and 67 acres to Abraham Messerole (who m. Catalina, a daughter of said Barent), being on the rear or easterly end of the part sold to Johnson,⁵ and extending to the Bushwick road, which 67 acres is marked Abraham Messerole on Butts's map of Brooklyn.

On his 200 morgens at the Wallabout, *Hans Hansen Bergen* resided as early as 1648, and may have resided at an earlier period, and there he continued to reside until his

¹ Deed not recorded.

² Recorded lib. 35, p. 13, office surrogate New York.

³ Recorded lib. 39, p. 174, office surrogate New York.

⁴ Recorded lib. 37, p. 71, office register county of Kings.

⁵ Recorded lib. 55, p. 497, office register county of Kings.

death, which took place in the latter part of 1653, or the beginning of 1654.¹ He however must, either by extinguishing the Indian title or otherwise, have been in possession of this plantation prior to the date of his patent, for in the patent of Abraham Rycken of August 8th, 1640, his land is located on Long Island, opposite Rinnegakonck, bounded by Gysbert Ryken, *Hans Hansen*, etc.; in a deed of the 29th of July, 1641, of Cornelis Jacobsen Stille² to Lam-

¹ He was probably living July 19th, 1653, for on that date, in a suit in the burgomaster's and schepen's court of New Amsterdam, of Jacob Vis against "*Hans Hansen*," a default was entered against both parties, as was at the same term of the court in the case of a suit of the same plaintiff against "*Jores Rapalie*," the father-in-law of *Hansen*. This Jacob Vis or Visch, appears to have been a litigious person. In 1654, he sued Johannes Withart for wages, lost his case in the burgomaster's and schepen's court, but gained it on an appeal to the council. July 2, 1658, he and Frederick Lubbertsen had a suit, in which the latter obtained judgment, from which Vis appealed to the council. In 1660 he and Andries de Haes had a suit, who also obtained judgment, from which Vis also appealed, and in 1662, he appealed in a suit between him and Isaac Vermeulen.

² "*Cornelis Jacobsen*, alias *Stille*," sold July 29th, 1641, to Lambert Huybertsen Mol, the house and plantation on Long Island adjoining *Hans Hansen* (Bergen), in breadth along the river 300 paces, and on the same width in towards the woods as far as he may cultivate conveniently, without prejudice, for 220 *gl.*, as per vol. 1, p. 288 O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts. Gov. Kieft granted, Sept. 7th, 1641, to Lambert Huybertsen Mol, a patent for the above premises, described as "a certain piece of land lying on Long Island on the East river of New Netherland near the creek of Rinnegakonck, formerly occupied by Cornelis Jacobsen Stillen (the silent), containing 25 morgens, bounded on the south in the breadth by *Hans Hansen*, the breadth of the said land appearing by the mark of the West India Company, cut in a tree where it is bounded on the north by the East river," as per vol. G. G. of patents, office of secretary of state. Feb 26th, 1667, Gov. Nicolls granted to Jacob Kip a confirmatory patent for the above premises, Kip having probably bought out Mol or his heirs. Dec. 24th, 1693, Maria Kipp, executrix of the will of Jacob Kipp, deceased, late of Kipp's bay, of the city of New York, and Johannes Kipp of New York, brewer, conveyed to James Bobin a plantation in Bushwick, "lying near unto a creek or kil, formerly called or known by the name of Rinnegakoncke, and is adjoining next to the land now or late belonging to *Hans Hansen* (*Bergen*) on the south, where it takes up the breadth as the trees formerly hath been markt with the marke of the West India

bert Huybertsen Mol, he describes his plantation as next to *Hans Hansen*, on Long Island; and in the patent to Doughty and his associates of Mespat, on the 28th of March, 1642, embracing nearly the whole of Newtown, their lands are bounded by the meadows of "*Hans Hansen*."¹ On the early settlement of this country by Europeans, lands appear to have been taken possession of and cultivated by individuals, in some cases for years before ground briefs or patents were issued, the rights of the occupant respected and the premises conveyed from one to another, the same as they have since been taken possession of by squatters on the public domains of the United States, and like them were allowed or entitled to a preëmption right. Reference is also made to *Hansen's* lands in a survey of the disputed bounds between Newtown and Bushwick, made by Capt. James Hubbard of Gravesend, about 1669, the draft of which is still preserved, and purports to be a "description of "Mispath Kills, soe farre as to point out y^e setuation of y^e "place, for som ffarther information of two houses formerly "inhabited, y^e one by *Hance* y^e Boore (farmer) w^{ch} were "*Hance Hansonn*, y^e other called y^e Poles house."² From this it may be inferred that *Hans Hansen Bergen's* dwelling house was located within the boundaries of the town of Bushwick, near Mespat kills, but the probabilities are it was located in Brooklyn, for Teunis Gisbertsen Bogaert, his successor on his patent, who no doubt occupied Hans's dwelling

company, and on the north it goes alongst the river 225 rodd, containing in the whole about 50 acres or thereabout," which land was formerly bought by the said Jacob Kipp of one "Lambert Huberts Mol." (See lib. 11, p. —, office register King's county.) March 23d and 24th, 1721, James Bobin, by lease and release, conveyed to Isaac Bobin, the above premises, by the same boundaries contained in the deed of Maria Kipp, executrix, to said James Bobin, which conveyance is recorded in vol. 12, pages 105 to 107, in office of secretary of state.

¹ Riker's Newtown, p. 18.

² Riker's Newtown, p. 83.

house, was one of the schepens of Brooklyn in 1671, and was assessed in Brooklyn as late as 1683.

To settle this dispute between Bushwick and Newtown, Gov. Lovelace appointed "Thomas Delavall, Matthias Nicols, Jeames Hubbard, Jacques Courteleau, Elbert Elbertson, and Elias Doughty," as commissioners, who made a report June 28th, 1672, which report was approved of by Gov. Dongan and council, April 28th, 1684, with the following boundary: "Beginning from Scudder's pond next to the fence of Hendrick Barnt Smith's and Streching with a South South East Line to the Mountain or hills, and so along the said hills aboute three hundred rod abutting to the Limits of Brookland; beginning again from the hills with a North-West Line to a Nut tree markt & standing in the small Bushes, & from said tree with a Right Line Between *tunas Gisbert (Bogaert, formerly Hans Hansen Bergen's)* & Jacob Kipp's to the East River, and along the said River to the Normans Creek & further the Normans Corner & David Yokmans Corner, Streching by the East River along to the Corner of Maspeth Kill, and so all a Long to the Depth of said Kill at Humphry Clay's, and from thence to the depth of said Kill to Scudder's pond over the Creek to Hendrick Barnt Smith aforesaid." By the above boundary Gov. Dongan granted a patent to Bushwick in February, 1687.

There is also another reference to *Hansen's* lands, showing that they extended to the west branch of Mespeth kills, or Newtown creek, on "A Draft Demonstrating how the Townes of Newtown, Brookland, Boswick and Flat Bush Do Interfere — Laid Down Pr. Aug. Graham, sur." As surveyed "pursuant to his Excellency's warrant, dated the 6th of Feb., 1692, made Jan. 9, 1694," and on file in the office of the secretary of state, Albany, a copy of which is inserted in Riker's Newtown. On this

draft or map, "the fence of hans hansen" is laid down and located adjoining "Mespat Kill."

Riker, in his History of Newtown, states, that from a careful survey of the patent, he arrives at the conclusion, that *Hans's* patent "must have covered a part, and perhaps the whole of the present settlement at the Bushwick "cross roads."¹

There is a tradition in the family, which probably may have some foundation, that *Hansen*, while engaged in the cultivation of his plantation, was chased by the Indians, when for safety he took refuge in a tree, where they soon discovered him. Supposing his end to be near, he commenced singing in a melodious voice, with which he was blessed, the hymn which commences with, "In mijn grootste nood o' Heere." (In my greatest need, O Lord.) His singing so charmed his pursuers, that after listening for some time in delight, they left him unmolested and free to go on his way rejoicing; thus proving the truth of the words of Congreve in the play of "The Mourning Bride," "Music hath charms to soothe the savage breast."

From the records of the Reformed Dutch church of the city of New York, *Hans Hansen* was among the witnesses at the following baptisms:—Oct. 14th, 1639, "*Hans Hanszen*" and Anneken Dominco, witnesses at baptism of "Jacob," son of "Abraham Ryck" (Riker). Jan. 19th, 1642, "*Hans Noorman*," "Pieter Loockermans," and "Catharina Trico," witnesses at baptism of "Michiel," son of "Michiel Paulusz" (Vandervoort). Jan. 1st, 1642, "*Hans Hanszen Noorman*," "Gysbert Corneliszen," "Cornelis Willunszen," and "Christina Vynen," witnesses at baptism of "Sytye," daughter of "Laurens Pieterszen, Noorman." June 28th, 1643, "*Hans Hanszen*," "Rem

¹ Riker's Newtown, p. 18.

Janszen" (Vanderbek), and "Jannetje Rappalje" (wife of said Rem), witnesses at baptism of "Jeronymus," son of "Joris Rappalje" (father-in-law of *Hans Hansen*). Oct. 12th, 1653, *Hans Hanszen*," "Joris Jansen Rapalje," and "Catalyn Hieronymus," witnesses at baptism of "Pieter, son of Pieter Pieterszen" (Van Nest), and "Judith Rapalje."

His widow, *Sarah*, shortly after his death, married Tenis or Teunis Gisbertsen Bogaert, the ancestor of the Bogerts in this vicinity, who immigrated from Heykoop in Holland in 1652, and who in 1676, '77, and '78 was one of the trustees and overseers of Brooklyn, by whom she had several children.

After *Sarah's* death Bogaert m. (2d), Feb. 16th (or Nov. 12th), 1687, Geertje Jans, widow of Derick Dey. *Sarah* early became a church member in New York, and united with the Dutch Reformed church at Brooklyn by certificate, April 10th, 1661. She died about 1685, aged about sixty, and the following is a copy of her mark :

S

On the 4th of April, 1656,¹ "Sarah Joresey (daughter of Jores), first born Christian child in New Netherland and widow of *Hans Hansen*," petitions the governor and council for some meadows adjoining the 200² morgen granted her at the "Waalebocht;"³ states that her neighbors mow the meadows in question and disturb her in the use of them, although they have meadows adjoining their own lands, and that she is burdened with seven children ;

¹ See vol. vi, p. 353, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany.

² Two hundred morgen in the original Dutch record, erroneously translated twenty morgen by Vanderkemp.

³ This is the earliest date that the word Waalebogh appears on the colonial records, it being known previous to this as the bend of Merechkawick, the latter being the Indian name for Brooklyn.

she also asks an exemption from taxes. The meadows were granted, but the exemption refused. Sarah, in stating in this memorial that she was a widow, neglected to state that she was again married, and the wife of Bogaert, which latter must have been the case, judging from the New York baptismal record of their first-born child, Aartje, who is entered, as hereinbefore set forth, as baptized Dec. 19, 1655. No evidence has been found on the colonial records showing that Sarah received a grant from the government or Indians of 200 morgen, except her statement in the petition. She doubtless resided at this time on the farm patented to *Hans Hansen Bergen*, her late husband, and probably when referring to the land granted her, intended to be understood as referring to those lands. From this petition has probably arisen, with the aid of a little stretch of the imagination, the story of the Indians having presented her with a farm in consideration of her having been the first born white child in the colony.

The lot of *Hans Hansen* in New Amsterdam was sold by Sarah in 1654, shortly after his decease; the records at Albany showing "a patent granted upon a transport made "by Sarah Jooresay, the widow of *Hans Hans*, bearing "date the 30th day of May, 1654, unto Caes Bording,¹ for "a certain lot of ground with the Housing thereupon within "this city, lying on the south side of the fort, between Jan "Snedeker's and Jores Rapalje's, containing in length on

¹ *Caes* or *Claes Claesen Bording*, of New Amsterdam, was a trader to the South river and Fort Orange. In 1648 and 1653, he was accused of dealing in contraband articles and smuggling. (See Albany County Records, p. 206.) In 1705, Bording's heirs sold the house and lot he purchased in 1654 of Sarah, widow of *Hans Hansen Bergen*, with apparently some adjoining land, to Cannon, for £180, described as on Pearl street, between Whitehall and State streets, about 30 feet front and 110 feet deep. (See Valentine's Manual, 1860, p. 561.) He m. Susanna Lues, and had several children baptized in the Reformed Dutch church of New Amsterdam.

“the east side 9 rod, 2 feet, and 2 inches, and on the west side 9 rod, 8 feet, and 3 inches; in breadth behind on the west side 1 rod, 9 feet and 6 inches, and on south side 2 rod and 3 feet, by virtue of a groundbrief granted unto *Hans Hansen* aforesaid, dec’d, now for a confirmation,” etc. This patent is dated June 1, 1667.

February 21st, 1656, a suit was brought and tried on the 28th, in the burgermaster’s and schepen’s court in New Amsterdam, by Paulus Schrick,¹ against Sarah Joris (the widow of *Hans Hansen*), for the payment of a note of 84 florins and 5 stuyvers,² signed by her deceased husband in April, 1651. Defendant stated “she knows nothing of the debt, inasmuch as the plaintiff hath not spoken to her for a long time, and also it was not counted in the settlement of the deceased’s estate.” She requested a delay of payment until next harvest, which was agreed to by the plaintiff.

On the 6th of July, 1661, the director general and council gave notice that they had sold to “Warnaer Wessels³ and

¹ *Paulus Schrick*, from Noremburg, who m. November 29th, 1658, Maria Verlett, widow of Johannes Van Beeck, was a merchant of New Amsterdam as early as 1652, who traded at Albany (Beverwyck), where, in 1654, he purchased property which he sold in 1659, in which year he is styled a merchant at Hartford, to which place he probably removed. He died prior to 1664, for April 9th in that year his widow, “Maria Verleth,” married her 3d husband, Willem Teller, one of the first settlers of Schenectady, afterwards a resident of Albany, and in 1692 of the city of New York. On the records, Paulus is styled the *Heer*, which properly translated means *Mister*, some translating it *Lord*, others, *the Honorable*. On the 31st of August, 1662, he obtained a patent for two morgens at the kolck, New Amsterdam, probably a confirmation of a previous patent of Oct. 7, 1653. May 11th, 1686, Paulus Shrick, of Hartford, m. Maria De Peyster, of New York. This may have been a son of the first Paulus, who in 1681 became a communicant of the Reformed Dutch church of New York.

² A florin or guilder is about forty cents, and a stuyver two cents of our currency.

³ A *Nicolas Wesell*, aged 28, came to Virginia in the *Abigall*, in 1621, and settled in Elizabeth city. (Hotten’s History of Emigrants, p. 182 and 261.)

Mr. Paulus Van der Beecq," the tenths due that year to the lords patroons from the village of "Breuckelen, the "Ferry, Gouwanus and Waalebocht unto the Bouwery of "*Hans Hansen (Bergen)*, deceased, inclusive," and ordered the residents within said district "not to remove any Grain, "Peas, Maize, or Tobacco from the land, before and until "they have agreed for the Tenths with the above mentioned "persons," under a penalty of fifty guilders, in addition to the just value of the tenths. (New York Mss. ix, 687.)

On the conquest of the colony of New Netherland by the English in 1664, the governor, as an acknowledgment of their new masters, and perhaps in addition for the purpose of obtaining fees, required the inhabitants to take out new patents. Bogaert, Sarah's second husband, taking advantage of this, appears to have taken out the new patent for *Hans Hansen's* 200 morgen in his own name, instead of that of *Hans's* children, who were entitled to the same, and of whose possession of any portion thereof no record has been found, nor any evidence showing that he made them any compensation for their patrimonial estate, unless the payment of a debt due by *Hans* to the West India Company of 778 *gl.*, or \$311.20, which Bogaert paid Oct. 13th, 1671, to the English government, as is hereinafter set forth, is viewed as compensation. It is possible, although not very probable, that compensation was made, and that the written evidence has disappeared in the lapse of time. If Bogaert defrauded the orphan children, he was not the only guilty one, for the records show that in those days there were others similarly situated, who took out the new or

Warnaer Wessels farmed the excise on beer and wine retailed in New Amsterdam, Breukelen, Midwout, and Amersfoort, in 1654 and 1655 and probably until 1662 (having associates during a portion of the time), in March, of which year he was arrested and imprisoned for being in arrears.

confirmatory patents in their own names. The patent of Bogaert is as follows: — “Richard Nicolls, Esq. Whereas
 “there was a patent or groundbrief heretofore granted by
 “the Dutch Governor William Kieft unto *Hans Hansen*,
 “bearing date the 30th day of March, 1647, for a certain
 “parcel of land lying and being in the West Riding of
 “Yorkshire upon Long Island, within the Kill then com-
 “monly called Jorse Rapalye’s Kill, whose bounds did
 “stretch along by the said Jorse Rapalye’s House north-
 “east and by east unto the Plantation then appertaining to
 “Lambert Huberts (Mol), so on to John the Swede’s Kill
 “to the markt bounds, and then to the Kill belonging to
 “Mespath by the swamp, from whence to run by the fence
 “of Derick Volckersen’s land which he bought of Will-
 “cocks, and so along by that belonging to the land of
 “Henry Saetly, containing by estimation about 400 acres
 “of ground, now the right and title to the said parcell of
 “land being devolved upon Teunis Gisberts, who married
 “the widow and Relict of *Hans Hansen* aforesaid, for a
 “confirmation unto the said Teunis Gisberts,” etc.

Dated April 5, 1667.

In consequence of *Hans Hansen Bergen* and Jores Jansen Rapalie both making their marks to documents,¹ it may

¹ Other early emigrants also made their marks, among whom were Wolfert Garretse Van Couwenhoven, ancestor of the Cowenhoven or Conover family; Pieter Claesen, of the Wyckoff family; Albert Albertse, of the Terhune family; Jan Van Ditmarsen, of the Ditmars family; Jan Van Kerk, of the Van Kerk family; Pieter Janse, of the Staats family; Jan Van Cleff, of the Van Cleef family; Pieter Cornelise, of the Luyster family; Adriaen Andriesse, of the Onderdonk family; Derick Jansen, of the Hoogland family; Hendrick Willemse, of the Boerum family; Joost Durie, of the Duryea family; Titus Sirox, of the Titus family; Jan Aersen, of the Vanderbilt family; Adam Brower, of the Brower family; Nicholas Stillwell, of the Stillwell family; John Lake, of the Lake family; Thomas Whitlock, of the Whitlock family;

perhaps fairly be inferred that they were illiterate men in an age when the natives of Holland were generally educated, and carried their schoolmasters as well as clergymen with them to their colonies ; but this is not positive evidence, for it was customary in those days for persons who were able to write, in some instances to make a mark, the same as a seal is affixed to writings. The writer has, however, in no instance seen their signatures, and perhaps they were less educated than the Hollanders, being natives of other lands.

On the 12th of February, 1667, a patent was granted to "Sarah, the widow of *Hans Hans*," upon a transcript bearing date the 10th day of March, 1663, made by Johannes Megapolensis,¹ for a certain lot of ground in the city of New York, "lying and being on the south side of the "Princes Graft, to the West of Michael Jans, and to the "East of Susanna the Negrines, containing in breadth on "the North and South sides one and fifty foot six inches, "and on the West side nine feet."

On the 30th of July, 1671, a patent was granted to "Cathaline, widow of Jores Rapalje," deceased, for a lot in New York.

The following are copies, or abridgments, of the entries on the early colonial records relating to *Hans Hansen Bergen*, and which have a bearing upon his biography : —

From vol. I, p. 19, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary

and nearly all the early residents of Gravesend, very few of the English settlers being able to write.

¹ *Johannes Megapolensis* was the first minister of Albany, where he commenced service under the patronage of the patroon, in 1642. In 1649, he served the church in New Amsterdam, and died about 1669. He was the first protestant missionary to the Indians, preceding by several years John Eliot in New England. His father was a minister in Koedyk in Holland, and his son Samuel was minister in New York from 1664 to 1668.

state, Albany, and vol. 1, p. 22, of O'Callaghan's manuscript translation :

“ Conditions and stipulations agreed on between Andries
“ Hudde and *Hans Hansen Noorman* on the 9th day of July,
“ 1638, in manner as hereafter followeth.

“ 1. The above named Andries Hudde shall by the first
“ opportunity of ships send hither from Holland to *Hans*
“ *Hansen* aforesaid 6 to 8 persons, with implements neces-
“ sary for a Tobacco plantation.

“ 2. *Hans Hansen* shall be bound to place the aforesaid
“ persons on the Flatland situate on the Island of the Man-
“ hates behind Corlaers land.

“ 3. Hudde shall be bound to pay the expenses of the
“ passage over and of engaging them, and to send the
“ vouchers of expenses over with them.

“ 4. *Hans Hansen* shall also be bound to provide dwell-
“ ings and Tobacco houses, as many as the time will per-
“ mit ; he shall also be bound to put the persons who shall
“ come from *Patria* (fatherland) to work for the profit of
“ them.

“ 5. *Hans Hansen* also shall have authority over them in
“ Hudde's absence, without being therein commanded by
“ others. He shall likewise be bound to repay half the
“ expenses which the abovenamed Hudde shall incur. In
“ like manner he must also provide such supply of victuals
“ as shall be necessary for so many persons on condition
“ that Andries Hudde shall in like manner repay half the
“ expense which *Hans* shall incur here.

“ Mr. Hudde shall also be bound to pay *Hans Hansen*
“ for his industry whatever arbitrators shall judge right.
“ Likewise, Hudde shall not be at liberty to demand from
“ said *Hans Hansen* any rent for the land, but shall be
“ bound to assist in every way with effects (goods) which

“ he hath here, if he have no use for them and were not
 “ prevented ; and all this until Hudde shall have returned
 “ back, when further arrangements shall be made. For
 “ what is above written parties pledge their persons and
 “ property real and personal, present and future, submitting
 “ to the Provincial Court of Holland, and all other Courts,
 “ Judges and Justices, all in good faith without guile or
 “ deceit. In testimony of this these presents are confirmed
 “ with our usual signatures.

“ Thus done in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland this
 “ 10th July A° 1638.

“ A. HUDDEN.

“ This is the  mark of

“ *Hans Hansen* aforesaid.”

From vol. 1, p. 23 of Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary
 state, Albany, O'Callaghan's manuscript translation :

“ This day, date underwritten, before me Cornelis Van
 “ Tienhoven, Secretary of New Netherland, appeared *Hans*
 “ *Hansen van Bergen en Norwegan* (from Bergen in Nor-
 “ way), and he the appearer declared that he hath granted
 “ full power and authority to the Hon^{ble} wise and prudent
 “ M^r Wouter Van Twiller, late Director of New Nether-
 “ lands, as he hereby constitutes and empowers the above
 “ named Van Twiller to collect all such moneys as are due
 “ to the appearer from Isbrant Adriaensen or his heirs, and
 “ the aforesaid Van Twiller shall have power to dispose of
 “ the said moneys as the appearer shall order him, holding
 “ as satisfied and paid whenever the heirs shall have satis-
 “ fied and paid the aforesaid moneys to the Hon^{ble} M^r Van

“Twiller, hereby also exonerating them from all further demands.

“This done in Fort Amsterdam on the Island Manhates
“this 18th July A° 1638.

“This is the  mark of *Hans Hansen*

“from Bergen aforesaid.”

From vol. iv, p. 76, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany, and as translated by O'Callaghan :

“Aug. 30, 1640.

“Jan Jacobsen from Vreeland,¹ plff.,

vs.

“David Davitsen² and *Hans*
Noorman, defts.

“In case of delivery of fence rails.

“After defendants had acknowledged to have purchased
“800 fence rails from the plaintiff, which they have not
“received, the plaintiff is held to prove that he had said
“800 fence rails in the woods.”

No further entry of the case, and probably settled.

¹ *Jan Jacobsen* was in New Amsterdam as early as Sept. 25th, 1633, on which date he let Hendrick Herman or Harmensen have six cows on halves. Aug. 15th, 1639, he entered into a marriage contract with Marretje Peters, of Copenhagen, and July 6th, 1643, he bought of Jan Fransen a house and farm on Manhattan Island, which he afterwards sold to Lambert Van Valckenburch. The Vreelands are numerous in Hudson county, New Jersey, but they are the descendants of Michiel Jansen, who came from Brockhuysen, Holland, in 1636.

² *David Davitsen's* name, an Englishman by birth, first appears on the records of the colony on the 13th of January, 1639. December 14th, 1640, he with others leased of Director Kieft a tract of land on Manhattan Island near Bestevaer's cripplebush. In 1649 he with others purchased a large tract of the Indians on the South river (Delaware), where he then resided.

In a matter relating to a yawl, the following entry occurs on the colonial records, in 1642 :

“ Andries Jansen declares that M^r Moyr made an agreement with *Hans Hansen* in the beginning of the year “ 1642, that he should make his yawl as wide as Frederix’s “ yawl, for 125*fl.*

“ 11th July, 1642.

“ ANDRIES JANSEN.”

December 11th, 1641 (page 141, vol. iv, O’Callaghan’s manuscript translation Dutch records) :

“ Nicholas Looper, pl^{ttf}.,

“ agst.

“ George Rapalje, also against *Hans Hansen*, Defts.

“ Pl^{ttf}. demands restitution of a cross cut saw which

“ *Hans Hansen* has in his home.

“ Ordered that *Hans Hansen* bring the saw here the next “ court day.”

Jan. 8th, 1642 (page 143, vol. iv, O’Callaghan’s manuscript translation Dutch records) :

“ *Hans Hansen*, Pl^{ttf}.,

“ agst.

“ Nicolas Sloper (Looper), Deft.

“ Pl^{ttf}. demands from Deft. a cross cut saw which he

“ says belongs to him.

“ Deft. denies the demand; offers to leave it to his oath.

“ Pl^{ttf}. cannot prove that it is his saw and declines the

“ oath.

“ Deft. swears the saw belongs to him.

“ Pl^{ff}’s demand is dismissed and he is condemned.”

From vol. II, p. 187, of O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch Manuscripts :

" William Smith residing at Stamford, acknowledges to
 " have received the following cattle from *Hans Hansen* and
 " George Rapalje on the following conditions to wit :—
 " If said cattle shall arrive at Stamford healthy and strong,
 " and remain in health, he William Smith, promises to
 " restore the said cattle within a year from date at Stamford,
 " provided that the increase shall be divided half and half.
 " It is also stipulated that *Hans Hansen* and George Rapalje
 " shall run the risk of the death (of the cattle) ; but if the
 " cattle happen to die through the neglect of William
 " Smith, he must pay for them.

" The following are the cattle delivered by *Hans Hansen* :

" Two milch cows, one of which is with calf.

" One ox of last year.

" One heifer of last year.

" One bull calf of 1644.

" One heifer calf of 1644.

" Two mares, 1 of 6 and the other of four years.

" Four sows.

" The following are the cattle delivered by Geo. Rapalje :

" Two milch cows.

" Two heifers of 1644.

" One heifer of 1644.

" He William Smith submits his person and property to
 " all costs.

" Done the 23d April A° 1644 in Fort Amsterdam, New
 " Netherland.

" This is the  mark of

" William Smith.

" JOHN UNDERHILL.

" To my knowledge.

" CORNELIS VAN TIENHOVEN, Secretary."

In April, 1625, the first domestic animals of which we have any account were sent to the colony, consisting of 103 head of stallions, mares, bulls and cows for breeding, and a considerable number of sheep. They were landed on Nooten, now Governor's Island, but were soon transferred to Manhattan Island, in consequence of the want of water. The first account of cattle on a farm, is in a lease of Jan. 24th, 1638, of Cornelis Van Tienhoven of his bowery, called Vredendael, for six years to Claes Cornelisen Swits and Jan Claes Alteras, in which it was stipulated that Van Tienhoven should furnish his tenants with four mares and three cows: the first of swine, in a lease of May 14th, 1638, of Barent Dircksen to Cornelis Jacobsen and son: and the first of goats, is the hiring for three years, on the 18th of July, 1638, of two on halves by Wouter Van Twiller to Jurian Rodolph.

In 1640 the price of fresh meat was 5 stivers (10 cents) per pound; in 1650 about the same price, in which year a milch cow with her second or third calf was worth 130 *gl.*, or \$52, a year old sow from 20 to 24 *gl.*, and a ewe sheep the same price.

From vol. II, p. 136, Dutch manuscript, office secretary of state, Albany, and vol. II, p. 235, O'Callaghan's translation Dutch Manuscripts:

"Before me, Cornelis Van Tienhoven, Secretary of New
"Netherland, appeared *Hans Hansen*, who in the presence
"of the undersigned witnesses acknowledges to be well and
"truly indebted unto Cornelis Maersen,¹ residing in the
"colonie of the Patroon Renselaer, in the sum of two

¹ *Cornelis Maersen* or *Maerssen* purchased, Oct. 24th, 1646, the plantation of Volckert Evertsen on the North river, adjoining the plantation of Wouter Van Twiller and Thomas Hall.

“hundred and fifty guilders, being for the purchase of one
 “hundred skepels of wheat delivered to him *Hans Hansen*
 “by John Damen¹ before the execution hereof. Which
 “aforesaid sum he, *Hans Hansen* promises to pay on the
 “first of April next A° 1645. For further security and
 “performance hereof, free of costs and charges he, *Hans*
 “*Hansen* pledges his person and property, movable and
 “immovable, present and future, submitting the same to all
 “courts, tribunals and judges.

“In testimony whereof this is signed by *Hans Hansen*
 “and the witnesses hereunto invited this 9th December A°
 “1644, in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland.

“This is the mark  of *Hans Hansen*

“made by himself.²

“This is the mark

 of George Rapalje made by himself as witness.

“WILLEM DE KAY, witness.

“To my knowledge,

“CORNELIS VAN TIENHOVEN, Secretary.”

¹ *John* or *Jan Janse Damen* obtained a patent April 16th, 1638, for two lots in New Amsterdam, where he resided. March 15th, 1645, he received a patent for 20 morgens and 386 rods of land, called the Kalck hook on Manhattan Island, which for the past ten years had been in his possession. He made his will Jan. 12th, 1649, and Jan. 21st, 1651, Ariaentje Cuvillje, his widow, appointed curators to his estate. There was a Jan Cornelise Damen, who bought in 1686 the patent of Pieter Ceaser Italian of June 17th, 1643, at the Waalebocht, of 24 morgens and 250 rods and upwards, which Jan Cornelise m. Fytje or Sophia Martens, and had seven children baptized in this country.

² This mark, it will be perceived, differs from the preceding ones, but there is no question of its being that of *Hans Hansen*. George Rapalje, the father-in-law of *Hanse*, and a witness on the obligation, in another obligation of about the same period, acknowledged himself to be indebted unto Cornelis Maersen 250 *gl.* for 86 skepels of wheat, to which *Hans Hansen* as a witness makes the same mark.

From vol. iv, p. 286, O'Callaghan's translation Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany :

"Aug. 23d, 1646.

"At the request of Cosyn Gerritsen¹ it is ordered that "*Hans Hansen* prove in eight days that the sword sold by him to the petitioner belonged to him, and no one had any claim to it. In default whereof the attachment is dissolved."

"Aug. 30th, 1646.

"*Hans Hansen*, Pltff.,

"agst.

"Cosyn Gerritsen, Deft.

"For payment of a sword.

"Plea and answer being heard, Cosyn Gerritsen is condemned to pay for the sword, or to prove, as he says that "the sword was the company's."

¹ The first account of *Cosyn Gerritsen* (Van Putten), is of March 30th, 1640, when he gave a power of attorney to Aert Gerritsen to collect money coming to him, probably a legacy, from the estate of his deceased aunt (Susanna Ellfertsen), of Hoorn in Holland. May 10th, 1640, he had a son Gerrit baptized in New Amsterdam, and several children afterwards. From an indenture of June 15th, 1643, of Albert Cornelisen (Wanetenaer), to Cosyn Gerritsen, it appears that he was a wheelwright by trade. May 13th, 1647, he received a patent for 34 morgens land on Manhattan Island, adjoining Van Twiller's plantation and the Sapokan wagon road. Putten is a town in Gelderland, of 3,233 inhabitants in 1841.

From vol. iv, p. 239, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany, and as translated by Dr. O'Callaghan :

" Nov. 7, 1645.

" *Hans Hansen*, Pltff.,

" vs.

" Lambert Clomp,¹ Deft.

" On payment of 255 *fl.* to deliver the half of a 'shal-
" oup' (sloop).

" Defendant acknowledged to have purchased the sloop,
" on condition that it was delivered tight and should be sea-
" worthy.

" Ordered, if the vendor can prove that the sloop was
" seaworthy, when the sale took place or afterwards, and
" that Cornelis Teunesen² neglected or refused to fulfill the
" contract, then Deft. is condemned to pay according to
" agreement."

From vol. iv, p. 251, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany, and as translated by Dr. O'Callaghan :

" Feb^y 8, 1646.

" *Hans Hansen*, Pltff.

" vs.

" Lambert Clomp, Deft.

" For purchase of sloop Pharnambucko.

" Having seen the suit between Plff. and Deft. for sale

¹ *Lambert Clomp* or *Klomp*, and *Lambert Huybertsen Mol* is the same individual, under different names.

² Jan. 2, 1645, *Cornelis Teunissen* mortgaged a house on Manhattan Island to Thomas Willett. July 26th, 1646, he sued John Wilcox for balance of wages earned at the South river. May 10th, 1647, *Cornelis Teunissen*, shoemaker, obtained a patent for a lot on Manhattan Island. July 3d, 1647, *Wolfert Gerritsen* (*Van Couwenhoven*), conveyed to him 32 morgens of land on the north end of the plain in Amesfoort (Flatlands). May 9th, 1655, he

"of the abovenamed sloop, parties are referred to arbitrators
 "whom they themselves have chosen, to wit: Frederick
 "Lubbertsen and Jochim Kierstede,¹ whom we request and
 "authorize to that end."

From vol. iv, p. 386, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary
 of state, Albany, and as translated by O'Callaghan:

"May 26, 1648.

"Hendrick Van Dyck, fiscal (Attorney General), ex
 "officio, Pltff.,

"vs.

"*Hans Hansen*, Deft.

"For two metal chambers or gun barrels² which Deft.
 "assisted one Bastiaen, a sailmaker to carry, etc.

"Pltff. instituting his demand in writing requests exe-
 "cution.

"Deft. acknowledges that he helped to carry the barrels,

complained to the director and council that Andries Hudden claimed his land;
 and June 1st, 1657, he obtained from the director a patent for 25 morgens at
 Amesfoort.

¹ *Jochim Kierstede* was among the early settlers in the colony. Jan. 9th,
 1642, he sued Pieter Pia for slander, on which defendant declared in court that
 he had nothing to say of plaintiff but what was honorable and good. Feb. 4th,
 1644, he obtained judgment against Sybolt Claesen for a share in a bark.
 Oct. 27th, 1644, he bought of Geerlof Tadicksen and Hendrick Ryff the half
 of a vessel called the Hope. Oct. 11th, 1645, a suit by Thomas Willet and
 Jeuriaen Blanck against Kierstede, for damages alleged to have been suffered
 through defendant's fault, on a voyage to Rhode Island, was referred to arbi-
 trators. April 12th, 1647, Kierstede obtained a patent for a lot on the shores
 of the East river, on Manhattan Island. Kierstede, a ship owner, and Lub-
 bertsen, at one period a boatswain and sailor, were clearly proper persons to
 settle a maritime dispute.

² A species of great guns or cannon. There was a *Harman Bastiaensen* of New
 Amsterdam, who, with others, leased the West India company's saw mill
 on Nooten or Governor's Island, Sept. 13th, 1639, who may have been this
 Bastiaen.

"but that he did not know but they belonged to the sail-maker, and proved by witnesses that the sailmaker had long before offered them for sale.

"The Hon^{ble} Director General and Council having seen the written demand of the Fiscal on and against *Hans Hansen* an inhabitant here, the case being therefore considered, it is found of great consequence, but inasmuch as said *Hans Hansen* hath maintained a good character during his 14 years residence in New Netherland, the above fault and the opposition he offered to the Hon^{ble} Director are therefore graciously pardoned, on condition that said *Hans Hansen* shall during the session beg pardon of God and the court; which *Hans Hansen* hath done. Wherefore the above fault is forgiven him, and the Fiscal's further suit is dismissed."

See vol. III, p. 59, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, and vol. III, p. 157, of O'Callaghan's translation Dutch Manuscripts :

"Before me Jacob Hendricksen Kip clerk of Cornelis Van Tienhoven, Secretary of New Netherland, and in the Secretary's absence, appeared, the worthy Harman Bastiaensen,¹ carpenter, residing at Fort Orange, who in the presence of the undersigned witnesses, constitutes

¹ *Harman Bastiaensen* ("Vischer or De Vysilaer," the fisherman, as per Albany records), was in New Amsterdam as early as 1639, and probably came from Hoorn in Holland, where his father resided in 1675. In 1639, he with others hired the company's saw mill on Nooten, now Governor's Island. In 1657, he bought of Claes Hendricksen a garden plot in Fort Orange (Albany), for seventeen whole beavers, which plot he sold in August of the same year to William Hofmeyer for 260 *gl*. In 1662, he sold a house and lot in the same place to Carsten Claessen, and in 1676, a house and lot to George Heathcote. He m. Hester Tierkse, was born in 1619, and died prior to 1693. (See pp. 33 and 34 of Albany county records.)

"and empowers, as he doth hereby, Isaac de Foreest,¹ a
 "resident here, to ask, demand, and collect, in his the
 "principal's name, from *Hans Hansen*, ship carpenter,
 "residing at present on Long Island, the sum of one hun-
 "dred and twenty-five guilders, due him the principal,"
 etc., etc.

"This done and signed with the witnesses hereunto
 "invited this 19th August, 1649, New Amsterdam.

"HARMAN BASTIAENSEN.

"JOHANNES RODENBERCH, witness."

From New York Colonial Manuscripts, 22-120, trans-
 lated by Dr. O'Callaghan :

"Whereas the late *Hans Hansen* from Berghen in Nor-
 "way is indebted in the Books of the West India Company
 "at Amsterdam in Holland, the sum of seven hundred
 "eight and seventy guilders ; And whereas the Widow of
 "the aforesaid *Hans Hansen* has again married Theunis
 "Gysberts Bogard, which Theunis Gysberts Bogaert hath
 "offered to discharge the aforesaid debt, if he could satisfy
 "it by paying in Wampum value, two for one, and although
 "the aforesaid sum of *fl.* 778 ought to be paid in Bea-
 "ver value ; yet it being considered that it is an old
 "debt, not contracted by Theunis Gysberts Bogard, but

¹*Isaac de Foreest*, a Huguenot, was a son of Hendrick de Foreest and Gertrude Bornstra, who owned the bouwery on Manhattan Island, known as Vredendael, which after his death was sold to Johannes la Montagne. Hendrick died prior to 1638, and his widow, after his death, married Andries Hudden. Isaac, who emigrated about 1635, was a liquor dealer, a weighmaster in 1654, schepen in 1658, had his residence and store on "Brouwer straat," now Stone street, and in addition to building plots in New Amsterdam, obtained May 15th, 1647, a patent for 50 morgens at Haerlem, on Manhattan Island, and Dec. 1st, 1655, one for 27 morgens at Midwout (Flatbush). He died about 1673, leaving a widow, Sarah du Trieur, and has numerous descendants in this state.

“by his predecessor ; and that debts of this nature, have
 “been paid both by the late Dutch Government and in the
 “time of Colonel Richard Nicolls, my predecessor, in
 “Wampum, two guilders for one ; the same is permitted
 “and allowed to the said Theunis Gysberts Bogard ; where-
 “upon the aforesaid sum of *fl.* 778, in Wampum value,
 “two for one, being in Wampum *fl.* 1556, is paid by the
 “aforesaid Theunis Gysberts to M^r Isaac Bedloo in quality
 “as commissioner. Therefore I do hereby acknowledge
 “to be satisfied as regards the aforesaid debt which the late
 “*Hans Hansen* from Berghen in Norway owed to the
 “aforesaid West India Company. I therefore promise to
 “indemnify and exonerate the Widow and heirs of the
 “abovenamed *Hans Hansen* from Berghen in Norway,
 “from all further claims against her by the aforesaid
 “Company.

“In testimony this is signed in New York the 13th
 “October A^o 1671.

“(Indorsed) Copy of acquittance for

“*Hans Hansen.*

“PIETER MONFOORT.”

For what *Hans Hansen* became indebted to the company
 we have no account. The directors in Holland in 1639,
 to encourage emigration, in addition to a free passage to
 farmers and their families, promised to furnish them on
 their arrival for six years with a farm suitable for the
 plough, a dwelling house, a barn, suitable number of labor-
 ers, four horses, an equal number of cows, sheep, and swine
 in proportion, with the necessary farming implements ; for
 which they were to pay a yearly rent of 100 *gl.* or \$40,
 and 80 pounds of butter. On the expiration of the lease,
 the tenant to return the same number of cattle received on
 entering into possession, retaining for himself whatever

increase there might have been from the original stock.¹ It may be that *Hansen* availed himself of the promises of 1639, and that he neglected to return or pay for the stock furnished for his farm at the Wallabout, and thus became indebted to the company.

According to the entries on the records of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church in the city of New York, the following are the children of HANS HANSEN BERGEN and *Sarah Rapalie*:—

2. I. *Anneken*, dau. of "Hans Noorman," bapt. July 22d, 1640; witnesses, d' H^r Willem Kieft and Teuntje Jeurgien.
3. II. *Brecktje*, dau. of "Hans Hanszen Noorman," bapt. July 27th, 1642; witnesses, Jan Montfoort and Sarah Planck.²
4. III. *Jan*, son of "Hans Hanszen de Noorman," bapt. April 17, 1644; witnesses, Jan Montfoort, Jan Snyderkin and Annekin Bogardus.³
5. IV. *Michiel*, son of "Hans Hanzen Noorman," bapt. Nov. 4th, 1646; witnesses, Michiel Pauluszen,⁴ Pieter Janszen Noorman, and Janneken Rapalje.⁵

¹ Devoe's Market Book, vol. 1, p. 14.

² *Sarah Planck* was the wife of Pieter Monfoort.

³ *Annekin Bogardus* was probably Annake Jans, of Trinity Church memory, and Jan Snyderkin was Jan. Snedeker.

⁴ *Michiel Pauluszen* (Vandervoort), m. Marretje, daughter of Joris Jansen Rapalie, consequently a brother-in-law of *Hans Hansen*. In 1657, his name appears among the small burgers of New Amsterdam. In 1655 his wife, who probably had property in her own right, was assessed 6 *fl.* to repair the fortifications of New Amsterdam.

⁵ There was a *Pieter Janszen* in the colony as early as July 12th, 1638, a surgeon, who, with Huyck Aertsen (Van Rossum), March 11th, 1646, obtained a patent for 74 morgens and 106 rods of land on Manhattan Island. *Jaunoken Rapalje* was a sister of Sara, Hanse's wife, and wife of Pieter Van Nest.

6. v. *Joris*, son of "Hans Hanszen," bapt. July 18th, 1649; witnesses, Paulus Leendertszen,¹ and Marritie Lievens or Lives.²
7. vi. *Marritje*, dau. of "Hans Hanszen," bapt. Oct. 8th, 1651; witnesses, Pieter Corneliszen,³ Judith Joris,⁴ and Annetje Laurens.
8. vii. *Jacob*, son of "Hans Hanszen," bapt. Sept. 21st, 1653; witnesses, Adriaen Blommart,⁵ and Catalyn Joraszy.⁶
9. viii. *Catalyn*, dau. of "Hans Hanszen" (a twin with Jacob), bapt. Nov. 30th, 1653; witnesses, Aert Willemszen⁷ and his wife.

Of these Catalyn probably died young, for Sarah, their mother, as previously stated, in her petition of the 4th of April, 1656, sets forth that she is burdened with seven children, the old records showing no certain trace of Catalyn, with the exception of the entry of her baptism.

¹ *Paulus Leendertszen (Van Degrist)* commanded the ship Neptune in 1644, and the ship Dolphin in 1654, in both of which he sailed from New Amsterdam to the West Indies. In 1647 he was a member of the council, in 1654 a schepen, and in 1658 a burgomaster of New Amsterdam, residing on Broadway, between Morris and Rector streets.

² March 3d, 1644, *Marritie Lives, Livens or Lievens*, sued Jan Snedeker for slander.

³ *Pieter Corneliszen* in 1644, was appointed the company's house carpenter; in 1652 one of the nine men; February 8th, 1646, obtained a patent for 27 morgens in Brooklyn; and October 6th, 1646, for a lot in New Amsterdam.

⁴ *Judith Joris*, daughter of Joris Jansen Rapalie, and wife of Pieter Van Nest.

⁵ *Adrian Blommart* came to New Netherland in 1644, in the ship Prince Mauritz, where he was engaged in mercantile pursuits. In 1657, he sold house and lot next the city hall to Rem Jansen Vanderbeeck, for 4020 *gl*.

⁶ *Cataline Joraszy*, daughter of Joris Jansen Rapalie, and wife of Jeremias Westerhout.

⁷ *Aert Willemszen* was in this country as early as January, 1642. December 7th, 1645, Harry Breser sued Aert for labor; defendant's wife appeared and promised to pay after Christmas. Her name not ascertained.

Sarah Rapalje's children by Bogaert, baptized in New York, as near as has been ascertained, were : *Aertie Tunisen* or *Anthonis*, baptized Dec. 19th, 1655, m. Oct. 14th, 1677, Theodorus Polhemius;¹ *Catalyntje Tunisen*, baptized Dec. 16th, 1657, m. Nov. 16th, 1679, Jan Tunisen Denyse;² *Neeltje Tunisen*, baptized Feb. 22d, 1660, died young; *Aaltje Tunisen*, baptized Nov. 13th, 1661, m. Dec. 11th, 1681, at Bergen, N. J., Cornelis Claasz,³ of Hasymes or Hasieens (Harsimus), N. J.; *Antje* or *Annetje Tunisen* (a twin), baptized Aug. 23d, 1665, m. Joris Abramse Brinckerhoff;⁴ *Neeltje Tunisen*, baptized Aug. 23d, 1665,

¹ The children of *Theodorus Polhemius* and *Aartje Tunisen* were: *Tunis*, born ———, m. Sarah Emmans; *Sara*, baptized April 18th, 1680; *Elizabeth*, baptized Nov. 20th, 1681, died young; *Johannes*, baptized July 20th, 1685; *Elizabeth*, baptized Nov. 5th, 1693; and *Abram*, baptized March 19th, 1697, m. Gertrude, daughter of Jacob Remsen.

² The children of *Jan Tunisen Denyse* and *Catalyntje Tunisen* were: *Femmetje Tunisen*, baptized August 8th, 1680; *Tunis Tunisen*, bapt. July 16th, 1682; *Sara Tunisen*, baptized Feb. 1st, 1685; and *Abraham Tunisen*, baptized Sept. 19th, 1699. Jan Tunisen Denyse settled on the Raritan, near Somerville, N. J., where his descendants are known as Tunisens, having, like those of his brother Cornelis, dropped the Denyse. His children were baptized on Long Island, except Abraham, who was baptized in New Jersey.

³ The children of *Cornelis Claasz* and *Aaltje Tunisen* were: *Claas*, baptized April 2d, 1689, at Bergen, N. J., and *Hillegont*, baptized June 6th, 1700, at Bergen, N. J.

⁴ The children of *Antje* or *Annetje Tunisen* and *Joris Abramse Brinckerhoff* were: *Sara*, supposed born Dec. 18th, 1690, baptized May 10th, 1691, in New York; *Susanna*, born March 4th, baptized April 2d, 1693; *Abraham*, born Dec. 10th, 1694, baptized May 5th, 1695; *Teunis*, born March 29th, baptized May 9th, 1697, m. *Elizabeth Ryder*; *Isaac*, born April 26th, baptized May 28th, 1699, m. *Diana*, daughter of *Derick Brinckerhoff*; *Aaltje*, born April 13th, baptized April 18th, 1704, m. *Cornelis Rapalje*; *Neeltje*, born July 22d, baptized Sept. 8th, 1706; *Hendrick*, born Jan. 2d, baptized March 13th, 1709, m. *Lametje*, daughter of *Daniel Rapalje*; and *Antie*, born Oct. 4th, 1712, m. *Abraham Rapalje*, all of whom were baptized in Brooklyn, except Sarah and Antie. Riker, in his *Annals of Newtown*, has erroneously taken this *Annetje Tunis* to be the daughter of *Tunis Jansz Coevers*, instead of *Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert*, both of which individuals having daughters of

m. Aug. 22d, 1687, Cornelis Tunisen Denyse;¹ and *Gysbert Tunisen*,² baptized Dec. 5th, 1668, m. April 16th, 1689, Jannetje Symonse Van Arsdalen; all baptized in New York, except Aaltje, who was baptized in Brooklyn.

The following is a sketch of the westerly part of *Hans Hansen Bergen's* patent, as shown on Butt's map of Brooklyn, and as made evident from conveyances, wills, etc., made by the successors of Tunis Gysbertsen Bogaert: —

this name, and both being designated as Tunisens, or children of Tunis, an error in consequence of similarity of names, difficult to avoid. The dates of the above births, except Sarah's, are taken from Riker's Newtown.

¹ The children of *Cornelis Tunisen Denyse* and *Nieltje Tunisen* were: Tunis Tunisen, born —, m. Adriaentje —; Abraham Tunisen, baptized March 8th, 1699, died young; Abraham Tunisen, baptized Sept. 26th, 1700, m. Mella —; Jan Tunisen, baptized April 20th, 1704, m. (supposed) Pieternelletje Bogaert; Sara Tunisen, baptized April 3d, 1706; Denyse Tunisen, baptized April 28th, 1708, m. Saertje —; Cornelis Tunisen Denyse, settled on the Raritan, near Somerville, N. J., where all his children, except Tunis, were baptized, and where his descendants, like those of his brother, Jan Tunisen, are known as Tunisens. There is some reason to suppose that the Van Middelswaerts, of that locality, are also his descendants, they having dropped both the Denyse and Tunisen, but of this, have seen no positive proof.

² The children of *Gysbert Tunisen Bogaert* and *Jannetje* were: Tunis, who m. Oct. 20th, 1711, Catharine, daughter of Joseph Hegeman; Sara, baptized August 4th, 1690, m. April 20th, 1717, Abraham Schenck; Symon, baptized Nov. 5th, 1693, m. Nov. 16th, 1716, Margrietje Van Eeck; Gysbert, Jr., m. Nov. 17th, 1719, Marretje Bergen; (supposed) Cornelis, m. Cornelia, and settled on the Raritan, N. J.; Pieternelletje, baptized Dec. 26th, 1699; and Maria, baptized June 16th, 1702.

The following is a fac simile of the signature of Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert: —

Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert. 1664.

The following is an abridgment of the chain of title of the westerly portion (some 160 acres) of *Hans Hansen Bergen's* patent, to the period when owned by the parties whose names appear on Butts's map:

Teunis Gysbertsen Bogaert came into possession by marrying *Hansen's* widow, and by procuring a confirmatory patent in his own name from the English governor, as herein before set forth. By the deed of Isaac Remsen to his brother, Jeremias Remsen, of their father, Rem Jansen Vanderbeeck's plantation, dated March 27th, 1704, it appears that Teunis Gysbertsen was then yet in possession, they bounding their premises on the north by his lands. No evidence has been seen of his having left a will, or of the particulars of the division of his property among his children. In consequence of being found in possession, it may however be fairly inferred that his son Gysbert became the owner, either by will or purchase of at least a portion, if not the whole, of the westerly part of the patent, designated as of Boerum, Remsen, and Schols, on the aforesaid map. If no will, as heir at law, he may have inherited the whole patent.

Dec. 22d, 1729, for £675, Gysbert conveyed to his son Gysbert, Jr., 76 acres of land, bounded northerly by land of Cornelius Bogaert, northeasterly by land of James Bobin (patent of Lambert Huybertsen Mol), westerly by land of James Bobin and Thomas Fardon, northerly and easterly by land of Daniel Bodit, southerly by land of Jeremiah Remsen (formerly of Rem Jansen Vanderbeeck), and westerly by the water side.¹

Gysbert Bogaert, Jr., for £700, conveyed, June 27th, 1741, to Jeremiah Remsen the premises he obtained from his father.² Jeremiah Remsen, for £300, conveyed said

¹ Deed not recorded.

² Deed not recorded.

premises, Jan. 28th, 1742, to his son Abraham Remsen.¹ Abraham Remsen, for £500, conveyed said premises, April 10th, 1795, to his sons Jeremiah Remsen and Abraham Remsen, Jr.² By a deed of May 1st, 1793, from William Remsen to the said Jeremiah Remsen and Abraham Remsen, Jr. (since known as Abraham A. Remsen), they became possessed as tenants in common of some 140 acres of upland, meadows and swamp, designated as of Schols and Remsen on Butts's map, covering the original farms of Gysbert Bogaert, Jr., and that of Cornelius Bogaert. Sept. 14th, 1795, partition deeds were executed by the parties, when Abraham Remsen, Jr. (Abraham A. Remsen), and Ann, his wife, conveyed to Jeremiah Remsen their interest in the southerly one-half ($70\frac{1}{2}$ acres), of the premises they jointly owned.³ Jeremiah Remsen, by will dated Sept. 14th, 1826,⁴ devised his property to his wife and children. April 6th, 1831, Physche, widow of Jeremiah Remsen, Jane his daughter, and Tunis Johnson her husband, Ann his daughter, and Jacob Messerole her husband, and Matilda and Abigal his daughters, conveyed their father's farm of $70\frac{1}{2}$ acres to James Schols.⁵

At the date of the conveyance by Gysbert Bogaert to his son Gysbert, Jr., Cornelius Bogaert, another of the sons of said Gysbert, appears by the boundaries in the deed to have owned the land lying north of the premises conveyed. This Cornelius afterwards settled on the Raritan, in New Jersey, and his brother Teunis appears to have come into possession of some $75\frac{1}{2}$ acres of his above referred to

¹ Deed not recorded.

² Lib. 21, p. 213, of con., office register county of Kings.

³ Lib. 21, p. 209, of con., office register county of Kings.

⁴ Lib. 5, p. 50, office surrogate county of Kings.

⁵ Lib. 31, p. 50, of con., office register county of Kings.

Brooklyn lands. The conveyances making these changes of ownership have not been seen.

Tuenis Bogaert, son of Gysbert, and grandson of Teunis Gysbertsen, had children, Guisbert; Isaac, baptized Nov. 2d, 1718; Adrian, baptized Dec. 18th, 1720; Abraham, baptized April 21st, 1723; Maria, baptized March 28th, 1725; Cornelis, baptized March 2d, 1729; Antie; Jannetie; and Tunis. Isaac, Adrian, Abraham, Maria, and Cornelis were baptized on Staten Island; Jannetie and Tunis were dead at the date of their father's will, both leaving surviving children. From the baptisms it is evident that Tuenis resided, at least from 1718 to 1730, on Staten Island, but at the date of his will appears to have resided on his Brooklyn farm at the Wallabout. By his will, dated June 2d, 1767, proved April 27th, 1768,¹ he devised the northerly one-half ($37\frac{1}{2}$ acres), of his Wallabout farm to his son Adrian, and the southerly one-half ($37\frac{1}{2}$ acres), to his son Cornelius. April 13th and 14th, 1775,² Adrian Bogert and Magdalena his wife, for £1225, conveyed his share of his father's farm to Jareb Bloom. Bloom, by will dated March 3d, 1797, devised the use of said farm to his son Barent and Maria his wife during life, and after their death to Barent's children. March 5th, 1816, for \$12,500, Barent Bloom and wife, Jacob B. Bloom, Jane Bloom, Phebe Bloom, Magdalena, wife of Abraham Boerum, and Elizabeth wife of Peter Ousterman, children of said Barent Bloom, conveyed said farm to Abraham A. Remsen.³ March 9th 1816, for \$12,500, Abraham A. Remsen conveyed the property to Abraham Boerum.⁴ March 8th,

¹ Recorded, office surrogate of New York, lib. 26, p. 210.

² Deed not recorded.

³ Recorded lib. 11, p. 461, of con., office register county Kings.

⁴ Recorded lib. 11, p. 458, of con., office register county Kings.

1774, Cornelius Bogaert and Margaret his wife, for £1075, conveyed his share of his father's farm ($37\frac{1}{2}$ acres), to Abraham Remsen.¹ April 27th 1793, Abraham Remsen conveyed said premises to his son William Remsen.² May 1st, 1793, William Remsen and Achee his wife for £1750 conveyed said premises to his brothers, Jeremiah and Abraham (A.) Remsen,³ who, by this conveyance, and by one from their father, Abraham Remsen, of April 10th, 1795, became owners of about 140 acres, as hereinbefore set forth. Sept. 14th, 1795, partition deeds were executed by the parties, when Jeremiah Remsen and Syntie his wife conveyed to Abraham A. Remsen their interest in the northerly one-half ($70\frac{1}{2}$ acres) of the premises they jointly owned,⁴ thus making said Abraham A. the sole owner of said northerly one-half.

From a deed of May 3d, 1768, of Abraham Bogert to Jacobus Debevoise, John Titus, A. Stockholm, and Thomas Skillman, church wardens of the Dutch Church in Bushwick, of a plot in the village of Bushwick, for a school house, it is evident that this Abraham, who was probably a son of Tunis, one of the sons of Guysbert Tunisen, at that period owned a part of the original patent.

¹ Deed filed in office register county Kings.

² Deed filed in office register county Kings.

³ Deed filed in office register county Kings.

⁴ Recorded lib. 21, p. 209, of con., office register county Kings.

SECOND GENERATION.

The descendants of HANS HANSEN BERGEN and *Sarah Rapalie*.

2. ANEKEN (or Annetje) HANSEN Bergen, baptized in New Amsterdam, July 22d, 1640; m. Jan. 17th, 1661, *Jan Clercq* of Brazil; witnesses, Teunis Gysbertse (Bogaert), step-father of the bride, and Jan Jorissen (Rapalie), uncle of the bride. Jan Clercq died Nov. 15th, 1661.

Feb. 7th, 1657, "*Jan de Clerk's*" name appears among the residents of the Wallabout, and was taxed 6 *fl.* towards the payment of Dominie Polhemius's salary. March 1st, 1660, his name, written "*Jean Le Cler,*" appears on the petition of Rapalie, Bogaert and others, to the governor and council for leave to plant a village at the Wallabout, in sight of Fort Amsterdam, between the lands of Bogaert and Kip. Oct. 2d, 1661, "*John Clerk,*" of Brazil, was admitted a member of the Reformed Dutch Church, of Brooklyn.

She m. (2d), Oct. 8th, 1662, *Derck Janse Hooglandt*, of Maerseveen, in the province of Utrecht, who emigrated in 1657, and resided in Flatbush, of which place his family was entered on the census of 1698, as consisting of one man, one woman, and six children. Sept. 27th, 1662, she became a communicant of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn; witness, Breckje Hanse, her sister.

Issue: —

I. *Annetje Dercksen Hooglandt*,¹ born 1663.

II. *Joris Dercksen Hooglandt*; married April 5th, 1689, Catryntje Daemelse Bighant, of Brooklyn.

¹ *Annetje* was one of the witnesses examined April 3d, 1679, on a charge against Titus Sirach of Flatbush, of improper conduct with a female.

III. *William Dercksen Hooglandt*; on the list of those who took the oath of allegiance in Flatbush, in 1687, and supposed to be a son of Derck Janse.

IV. *Sarah Dercksen Hooglandt*; baptized August 7th, 1681, in Flatbush; witness, Siourt de Mesrelaan and wife, of New York, and Aaltje Pieters, wife of John Gillet.

V. *Lysbeth Dercksen Hooglandt*; baptized March 20th, 1684, in Flatlands; witness, Jan Auckersz (Van Nuyse) and Martha Jans.

VI. *Neeltje Dercksen Hooglandt*; baptized June 11th, 1686, in Flatbush; witnesses, Frederick Hansen and Jannetje Wennels.

Of these, Annetje and Joris are, without doubt, *Annetje Hansen's* children; the three last named are entered on the Reformed Dutch Church records of Flatbush as children of Dirck Janse Hoogland and Annetje Feddens, who may have been intended for *Annetje Hansen*, but of this there is no certainty, and considerable doubt.

3. BRECKJE (or Rebecca) HANSEN Bergen, baptized in New Amsterdam,² July 27th, 1642; m. *Aert Anthonisze Middagh*,¹ the ancestor of the Middagh family of Brooklyn, whose male descendants, although they have disappeared from among us, have left as a memorial Middagh street in said city. Sept. 27th, 1662, she became a communicant of the Dutch Church of Brooklyn.

Issue:—

I. *Jan Aersen Middagh*, of the ferry; baptized Dec. 24th,

¹ *Aert Anthonisze* (or *Teunizen*) *Middagh*, emigrated from Heykoop or Heikop, a village in the province of Utrecht, in the Netherlands, in the ship Beaver, in May, 1661, and became a member of the Reformed Dutch church, of Brooklyn, April 9th 1664. His descendants, who, in the first generation, generally added "Aersen" to their Christian name, owned large tracts of land in the city of Brooklyn, in the vicinity of Henry, and on both sides of Fulton street.

1662; died prior to 1710; witnesses, "Jan Hansen (Bergen) and Catrina de Rappalie." On the baptismal record Middagh is stated to be of the Wallabout. Jan signed his name *Jan Aersen*; m. (1st), Adriaentje Bleyck, daughter of Cornelis De Potter,¹ and widow of Johannes Nevius, owned some 200 acres of land on the East river east of Fulton street, Brooklyn, afterward of Comfort and Joshua Sands; m. (2d), Jan. 4th, 1690, Elizabeth Smit, widow of Peter Smit. His will is dated Aug. 11th, 1707, and proved June 6th, 1709. His children by his first wife were: Helena Middagh, who m. Christopher Hooglandt; Matthaus Middagh, baptized Oct. 5th, 1679; m. Mary or Maria ———; David Middagh, baptized Dec. 18th, 1681; m. Heylke ———; Aert Middagh, m. Elizabeth ———. By second wife, Pieter Middagh; Catharine Middagh; Johannes Middagh; and Cornelis Middagh.

There was a Derick Middagh, who settled on the Raritan about 1683 or 4, m. Katalyntje Van Nest, and had children baptized in the Raritan church: Pieter, Sept. 26th, 1699; Derick, March 23d, 1703; Theunis, Aug. 28th, 1704; Joris, April 26th, 1709; and Gerrit, April 30th,

¹ *Cornelis de Potter* bought Herry Breser's plantation Aug. 29th, 1651, land of John Haes Jan. 4th, 1652, and over two morgens of Cornelis Dercksen Hooglandt, ferryman, Dec. 3d, 1652, all located in Brooklyn. Breser's plantation, at the time of de Potter's purchase, was rented to Thomas Stephensen, Breser agreeing to build a dwelling house thereon, and Stephensen a tobacco house, which he was to leave at the end of his term on the ground, in consideration of which, Breser was to furnish the nails and a half barrel of beer. In consequence of Breser's failing to perform his part of the contract, Stephensen commenced a suit against him Nov. 18th, 1652. De Potter built the first three masted vessel in the country, called the "New Love," as per p. 535 of Valentine's Manual, of 1855. He and Guleam Wys owned the ship Spotted Cow in 1651, in which many of the early emigrants in the colony arrived. Elizabeth, another daughter of de Potter, m. Pieter Delanoy. De Potter died prior to July, 1661, and April 2d, 1679, Swantje Jans, his widow, m. Jan Strycker of Flatbush. There is some doubt about *de Potter* being the surname of Cornelis, the probability being that it was his occupation.

1712. This Derick Middagh may have been, and most probably was, a son of *Jan Aersen* Middagh by his first wife.

II. *Garret Aersen* Middagh, born in Brooklyn; died, 1710; m. Sept. 25th, 1691, *Cornelia Janse Cowenhoven*. Will dated Sept. 8th, 1709, proved Sept. 21st, 1710. (See lib. 7, p. 486, surrogate's office, New York.) His farm of 30 acres was located at Brooklyn ferry, on the west side of Fulton street. His children were: *Breckje* Middagh, baptized August 27th, 1692, m. *Gleaves*; *Jan* Middagh, of Brooklyn, baptized August 13th, 1693, m. *Hanna* or *Johanna* ———; *Dina* Middagh, baptized May 9th, 1697, died 1789, m. *George Rapalje*; and *Aert* Middagh, of Brooklyn, baptized March 9th, 1707, m. *Magdalene Stryker*.

III. *Derck Aersen* Middagh, born ———; died 1710; m. *Catalyntje* ———, and resided in Flushing. His will is dated Sept. 14th, 1710, proved Oct. 20th, 1710, and had children: *Judith* Middagh, baptized May 21st, 1696, died young; *Cornelis* Middagh, baptized June 13th, 1698, died young; *Benjamin* Middagh, m. (supposed) Aug. 9th, 1749, *Anna Stryker*; *Deborah* Middagh; and *Samuel* Middagh.

IV. *Aert Aersen* Middagh, m. *Lysbet* ———, and settled on the Raritan river in New Jersey. His children, baptized in the Somerville Reformed Dutch Church, were: *Ariaantje* Middagh, baptized Sept. 17th, 1699; *Annetje* Middagh, baptized August 24th, 1701; *Lysbet* Middagh, baptized April 18th, 1704; and (supposed) *Helen* Middagh, baptized March 12th, 1710.

V. *Helen Aersen* Middagh, m. *Willem Davidsz*, and had children: *Helena Davidsz*, *Aards Davidsz*, and *Laurens Davidsz*.

VI. *Lysbet Aersen* Middagh, m. *Peter Staats*, and had a son *Pieter Staats*, baptized Feb. 16th, 1690.

VII. (Supposed) *William Aersen* Middagh, m. *Styntje* ———.

4. JAN HANSEN Bergen, baptized in New Amsterdam, April 17th, 1644; living as late as 1715, and possibly as late as 1730; m. *Jannetje Teunis*, daughter of Teunis Denyse (sometimes written Nysen, Nyse, or Nyssen), of Gowanus, who survived her husband, and died a short time previous to 1735. *Jannetje* was baptized Dec. 22d, 1641, in New Amsterdam; witnesses, Michiel ter Heyken, fiscaal; Rachel Vynen, and Petronel Lupolt.

The first notice of *Jan Hansen* on our old records after his baptism is in the following:¹ March 18th, 1662, was made "a kind request to the Director General and Council of New Netherlands, if it will please them to present us the grant of a parcel of woodland situated between the land of Joris Rapalje, next to the old path to the Bay. Done at the Waelebocht." Was signed.

JAN JORIS RAPAILJE,
TEUNIS GYSBERT BOGAERT,
CORNELIS JACOBSEN,²
HENDRICK SWEERS,³
MICHEL HANSEN (Bergen),⁴
JAN HANSEN (Bergen).

"The request is granted to the supplicants, provided that they shall place their dwellings within a concentration, which shall suit them best, but not to make a new concentration."⁵

The object of having the dwellings of the settlers placed

¹ See vol. x, p. 88, of Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany.

² There was a *Cornelis Jacobse* assessed in Flatbush, in 1675.

³ *Hendrick Sweers*, a soldier, was pardoned Jan. 3d, 1657, for accidentally wounding Capt. Nuton.

⁴ The part in parenthesis not in the original, which is the case in all similar instances in this work where names in parenthesis are added. Under this application the petitioners obtained twenty morgens or forty acres apiece, at Bedford.

⁵ Vol. x, p. 88, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary of state.

in a concentration, or close together, was, to facilitate their being surrounded with palisades and fortified, as a protection against the Indians. There may at this time have been a concentration of buildings at Bedford, but the probability is one was formed after this date, it being known at a later period as a hamlet, and called in Thomas Lambertse's¹ confirmatory patent of Feb. 18th, 1666, the village of New Bedford.

Under this application patents for twenty morgen or forty acres were granted to each of the six applicants, and probably

¹ *Thomas Lambertse*, from Naerden or Naarden, a fortified town of 2,590 inhabitants in 1841, in the province of North Holland, in the Netherlands, emigrated in 1651, was a carpenter, residing on the south side of the present Pearl street, in New Amsterdam in 1664, and afterwards removed to his Bedford patent, selling his premises of 50 feet front on Pearl street in 1684 to Philip Smith for £150. He m. Nov. 27th, 1654, Jannetje Jans or Juriansz, widow, and had issue: Lysbet Thomas, baptized April 26th, 1656, and Lambert Thomas, baptized May 26th, 1658. Hendrick Suydam, a son of Hendrick Rycken, m. Bennetie ———, settled in Bedford, named his second son Lambert, from whom the name of Lambert has been continued in the Suydam family, and from which it may be inferred that this Bennetie ——— was in some way related to Thomas Lambertse; she may have been his daughter, or grand-daughter. April 2d, 1682, Thomas Lambertse of Jamaica, and Janitie Jurrians, his wife, were witnesses at baptism of Agatha, daughter of Jan Thysz; and May 17th, 1686, a Thomas Lambertse's name appears among the patentees on Gov. Dongan's patent of Jamaica. In 1687, Thomas Lambertse, of Brooklyn, took the oath of allegiance to the British government, and Dec. 27th, 1689, "Thomas Lammertse" was commissioned lieutenant of the Brooklyn foot company. May 14th, 1700, Thomas Lambertse, of Bedford, for £50, sold three acres, located on the highway in that locality, also his Bedford farm, as per patent of Gov. Nicolls, of Feb. 18th, 1666, to Leffert Pieterse, the ancestor of the Leffert family. (See lib. 2, p. 213, of con., register's office, Kings county.) If the Thomas Lambertse from Naerden is the same as the Thomas Lambertse of the Jamaica patent, then he evidently removed back to Brooklyn from Jamaica. On the list of the owners of houses and lots in New York in 1674, on p. 322 of Valentine's History of City of New York, "Thomas Lamberts" is entered as the owner of a second class house in Pearl, between Whitehall and State streets in said city, and on page 316, "Tomas Lambertsen" is entered as assessed in 1655, 6 fl. for the repairs of the fortifications of New Amsterdam.

to others, who may have been their associates, whose names do not appear on the application. One of these was a patent to Thomas Lambertse, of May 15th, 1664, of 24 Dutch rods (294 feet) in breadth, and 500 Dutch rods (6025 feet) in length, lying on the north side of Michael (should be Jan) Hansen (Bergen's) patent, which in 1700 was conveyed to Leffert Pieterse, the ancestor of the Lef-ferts family. *Jan Hansen (Bergen's)* patent was also dated May 15th, 1664, and covered the northerly one-half of the farm at Bedford, late of Lambert Suydam, and designated as that of the widow Lott on Butts's map of Brooklyn. April 16th, 1697, *John Hansen (Bergen)*, of Jamaica, Queen's county (see lib. 2, p. 140, of con. King's county register's office), conveyed his patent to Lucas Coeverts, of Queen's county, "containing by estimation twenty morgen
"or forty acres more or less, bounded south by Machiel
"Hanse (Bergen), and north by Derick Janse hooglandt, in
"breadth four and twenty rod East and West, in length five
"hundred rod, all Dutch measure, and as per patent from
"Petrus Stuyvesant the Dutch Governor then at that time
"being, dated the fifteenth day of May, 1664, may ap-
"pear," etc.

On the same date, April 16th, 1697, Lucas Coeverts, of Madman's Neck, Queen's county, and Barbara his wife, conveyed *John Hansen's* patent, by the same boundary, to Hendrick Rycken (Suydam), of King's county. (See lib. 2, p. 142, of con. King's county register's office.)

April 20th, 1698, for £150, Hendrick Rycken and Idye his wife conveyed the same premises, by the same boundary, to Hendrick Hendricksen (Suydam), his son. (See lib. 2, p. 168, of con. King's county register's office.)

Hendrick Hendricksen Suydam, by will dated August 28th, 1730, devised his homestead, comprising these premises and the adjoining patent of Michael Hansen Bergen, to his

son Hendrick. From Hendrick Suydam, the property passed to his son Lambert Suydam, whose daughter Maria married Daniel Lott, and is the widow Lott whose name is referred to as appearing on Butts's map of Brooklyn.

From a deed of Thomas Lambertse, George Jacobs, and Tryntje Jooris, wife of said Jacobs, to Lysbeth Thomas (probably daughter of said Thomas Lambertse), of May 10th, 1695 (see lib. 2, p. 53, of con., office King's county register), it appears that *Jan Hansen Bergen* and *Michiel Hansen Bergen*, each owned a tract of salt meadows, at Jamaica South, the deed referred to describing "a parcell of meadows lying and being between the third and fourth creeke by and between the meadows of George Jansen" (Rapalje), *John hansen* and *Michill Hansen*," etc. At that early period, in consequence of the absence of the present cultivated grasses, a plot of salt meadows which afforded a quantity of salt hay, was considered to be absolutely necessary to every plantation or farm, for the wintering of the farm stock.

There is good reason to suppose that these 40 acre patents at least covered the farms designated as those of Rem Lefferts, James Debevoise, Leffert Lefferts, Rem Lefferts, and widow Lott, on Butts's map of Brooklyn, located south of the vicinity of Hickory street, east of the Cripplebush road, north of the old Jamaica turnpike, or road from Brooklyn ferry to Jamaica, fronting on said Cripplebush road, and butting with their rears against the patent of Joris Jansen Rapalie. They may also have covered the farms lying south of said Jamaica turnpike, and east of the Clove road (road from Bedford to Flatbush), on which they fronted, up to and including that designated as of Jeremiah Remsen on Butts's map, but this is more uncertain. These farms include each two or more of the original plots, and some of them south of the Jamaica turnpike appear to have been so subdivided

as to cut them short of their original length, which probably extended to the Hunter Fly (Honden Vley) road, known as the hay path in some deeds.¹

It is probable that the Cripplebush road (possibly in some places changed from its original track), leading from the Wallabout to Bedford, and intersected by the Bushwick road, near the corner of Marcy avenue and Ellery street; also the old road (since Jamaica, etc., turnpike), leading from Fulton ferry to Bedford, and there intersecting said Cripplebush road; from thence the Clove road, through a natural valley, gorge or pass in the hills, in the vicinity of Nostrand avenue, to the boundary line between Brooklyn and Flatbush; thence the continuation of said Clove road along the south side and foot of the hills a short distance westerly, and then bending southerly to its junction with the main road in the village of Flatbush, near Nelson's hotel; and thence following said main road through said village of Flatbush to the village of Flatlands and the bay, branching off to Canarisie; were originally Indian foot paths or trails (changed by the early settlers to highways, on which their patents fronted), leading to the bay in Flatlands, where their principal settlements were located, which bay was at that period literally paved with hard clams or Quahaug, from the shells of which their wampum was principally made, the flesh affording abundance of food, much of which was dried, smoked, strung on strings made of the tendons of animals, and used for food by the tribes residing in the interior, who in some cases received it as tribute. That portion of the

¹ "Stretching so far as the *hay path* from Bedford aforesaid to the New Lotts of flackbush aforesaid," in deed from Jacobus Vandewater to Paulus Richards, of April 21st, 1694 (lib. 2, p. 1, of con., register's office King's county). The name of "hay path" was probably derived, from the farmers using this road in carting their salt hay from the meadows they owned bordering on the Jamaica bay, in the bounds of the present town of New Lotts, or at Sellers neck, in the bounds of Jamaica, which neck is located between the third and fourth creeks.

old Flatbush road and turnpike from its intersection near the corner of Atlantic and Portland avenues, with the road to Bedford and Jamaica, to its intersection with the continuation of the Clove road near Nelson's tavern in the village of Flatbush, as near as can be ascertained, is of more modern date than the roads hereinbefore referred to. Its course was over the crest of the hills, a steep ascent, which the early settlers from the level lands of Holland, when possible, avoided, knowing that a load could more easily be hauled around a hill than over it.

Jan Hansen resided for some years at Bedford, probably on land obtained through this application. His descendants have a tradition that he was the owner of vessels engaged in voyages at sea, and that he lost them in a great storm. From pages 452 and 456 of vol. 2 of Documents relating to the Colonial History of New York, it appears that a "Jan Bergen" was skipper or captain of the ship *St. Jan Baptist*, Dec. 31st, 1661, and that he was skipper of the ship "*Bontekoe*" or Spotted Cow, Dec. 31st, 1663.¹ The colonial records also show that in May, 1661, he carried to New Amsterdam in the *St. Jan Baptist* a cargo of emigrants; also in April, 1663, in the *Bontekoe*, and in April, 1664, in the ship *D' Eendracht*, *Concord*, or *Unity*. From the books of warrants, orders, etc., in the secretary of state's office, Albany, it appears that on the 5th of December, 1664, Governor Nicolls, on petition, gave leave to "John Bergen," master of the ship *Unity*, to come to New York with his ship and loading of Holland goods the next year, and on the 7th of the same month he gave him leave to transport to Holland in his ship a number of persons who were desirous of leaving the colony. November 1st,

¹The "Spotted Cow" was owned by Cornelis de Potter and Guleaim Wys, which vessel brought over a cargo of immigrants in April, 1660.

1664, a suit was pending in the burgermaster's and schepen's court of New Amsterdam, between Skipper Jan Bergen, plaintiff, and Tamis Daidits,¹ defendant, in which the plaintiff claimed 340 *gl.* 2 *st.* in beavers for freight, which, after several adjournments, he finally recovered. The Jan Bergen named in the above references may have been *Jan Hansen*, taking into consideration the fact of his father having been a ship carpenter and the family tradition of his having owned vessels, but if it was, he had command of a vessel at the age of eighteen. The matter, however, cannot be determined with certainty at this late period.

In 1674, Jan Hansen, of Bedford, is charged on the books of Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, of Flatlands, with :

7½ ell serge, at 12 <i>gl.</i> per ell,	f. 90
2½ " " "	30
1 pair shoes,	15
1 pair children shoes,	8
1 cow,	80
36 gal. Rum at f. 6 - 10 per gal.,	270
1676, Feb. 17, Paid to Tuenis Gisbertsen for Jan Hansen,	107

March 14th, 1675-6, "*Jan Hansen*," of Bedford, on his own behalf, and by virtue of verbal authority of Jan Ven-nagar, conveyed to "*Claes Pieterse*" (*Wyckoff*), about 12 morgens of land in Flatlands. On the same date he conveyed, on his own behalf, and by virtue of power from the

¹ *Tamis Daidits* or *Thomas Davison*, an Englishman, obtained, Dec. 22d, 1669, of Gov. Philip Carteret, a patent for a tract in Bergen, N. J., extending from New York bay to Newark bay, and December 12th, 1669, another patent for land on New York bay, adjoining the previous patent, at a place called Pembrepogh. (See pp. 68 and 69 of Winfield's Hudson County Land Titles.) In 1661, *Davison* purchased a sloop, and with a negro slave to assist him, did a freighting business between New Amsterdam and Albany, residing in the former place, and died in 1688.

aforesaid Jan Vennagar, to Dierck Jansen,¹ about 16 morgens of land, also located in Flatlands.²

On an inventory of the estate of Asser Levy, of the city of New York, in 1675, in lib. 19 B., p. 47, New York surrogate's office, among the debtors appear *John Hans*, of Bedford, 125 florens, "Theunis Gisberts Bogert," 23 *f.* 16 *st.*, "Jorsey of the Whaleboght 24 *f.*," and Rem Janse (Vanderbek) of the "Whaleboght," 24 *f.* On an inventory of the estate of Cornelis Steenwyck, of said city, in 1686, in said lib. 19 B., p. 253, *Jan Hansen* appears to be indebted 34 *f.*, and Theunis Gisberts Bogert 29 *f.* 19 *st.* "Jorsey" was probably intended for Joris Janse Rapalie, who had been dead at the above date more than ten years.

In 1675 "*Jan Hansen*" was assessed in Brooklyn for one poll, two horses, four cows, two do. of 3 years, two do. of 2 years, one do. of 1 year, four hogs, and ten morgens of land, the land valued at £20, and the personal at £80 10 *s.* In 1676, for one poll, two horses, six cows, one hog, and eighty morgens of land, the land valued at £36, and the personal property at £69 10 *s.*

In 1677, "*John Hansz Bergen*" and "Jannetje Teunis," his wife, of Bedford, were members of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn, and in the same year he is entered on the church records as removed to the town of Jamaica, where he continued to reside on a farm at Foster's river, with probably a mill attached, until his death.

On the division, May 12th, 1679, of the meadows at

¹ Probably *Dierck Jansen Amerman*, who came to this country from the Netherlands in 1650, was assessed in Flatlands in 1675 for seven morgen, and in 1683 for twenty morgens land. In 1687 he took the oath of allegiance, in 1689 was appointed ensign of the militia of the town, and in 1693, was a deacon in the church. He m. Aaltje Paulus Vanderbeek, and had six sons and three daughters.

² Flatlands town records.

the farther East Neck, among the inhabitants of Jamaica, "*John Hansen*" and Thomas Okley, of Foster's Meadows, were allotted twenty acres between them. (See Jamaica records, vol. 1, p. 39.)

March 2, 1682, "Eenamant and Mongowack," Indians of "Recowack" (Rockaway), petitioned the governor and council to "confirm the sale and grant a patent to '*Jan Hanse*,' Jerome Rapalje, and John Tunisen, who had "purchased lands from them at Rockaway." In this petition they set forth "that they, out of old acquaintance "sake and Love, have freely Given and Granted, without "any persuasion or seduction of any person or persons, "unto *Jan Hansen*, Jerome Rapale and Jan Theunissen," "a certain Neck of land being and Laying att Long Island, "in the North West point of Recowack, Beginning from "a certain Creeke called Cockwas, running from thence "South by West to another Kill called Hapex, and further "to the other side of the River or Plaine."

March 13th, 1682, the commander-in-chief of the colony, Capt. Antony Brockholls, who, on the retirement of Andros, acted as governor, sent a letter to the constable and overseers of Hempstead, notifying them of the above application, and inquiring whether the premises had previously been purchased by the town, or were free and at the disposal of the Indians, and calling for a report.²

March 16th, 1682, Nathaniel Pearsall, on behalf of the town, remonstrated against the petition of "*John hansone*," "Jerome Rapalie, and John Tunisen," claiming the lands in question to be within the bounds of Hempstead, a part

² Probably *Jeromus Rapalie*, of Flushing, whose son John was a resident of Jamaica; the other associate was Jan Theunisen Denyse, a brother-in-law of *Jan Hansen*.

² See vol. 11, p. 3, Land Papers, office secretary of state, Albany.

of which had already been allotted among the inhabitants.¹

Dec. 2d, 1682, a town meeting at Hempstead directed Nathaniel Pearsall to "goe to Rockaway to forewarn Jerome Rapalie and John Tunesen and *John Hance* from "of our land at Rockaway, and the constable and overseers "haue liberty to make choys of two more to goe with the "aboue said Nathaniel Pearsall."²

Dec. 8th, 1682, another town meeting was held in Hempstead, at which the constable and overseers were authorized to employ counsel, "make choys of a man to "plead ther cas at Jemeco sesions against *John hance* and his "associates for the upholding and maintaining of our land "at Rookaway, and the constable haue liberty to make "choys of two or three men of the Towne to assist "them."³

March 20th, 1684, *Hansen*, Rapalie and Theunisen petitioned to have the above lands confirmed to them by a patent, described as "lying at a creek called Oppex, and so "running to another creek, which is called by the Indians "Copwax."⁴

Having seen no account of *Hansen*, Rapalie, and Theunison occupying these lands after this date, or of the decision of the governor and council, the presumption is that they failed in their application.

In 1683, "*John Hanson*" was assessed in Jamaica for eight cows, two do. 3 years old, six do. 2 years old, three do. 1 year old, one swine, sixteen acres of land, and one poll, valued at £44.

March 17th, 1684-5, "*John Hanson*" and Benjamin

¹ Book C. p. 6, Hempstead town records, where the entry is March 14th, 1681-2.

² Vol. C., p. (29) 41, Hempstead town records.

³ Vol. C., p. (29) 41, Hempstead town records.

⁴ Vol. II, p. 32, Land Papers, office secretary state, Albany.

Coe^r had liberty from Jamaica to set up a corn and fulling mill on Foster's river, in said town, they engaging to maintain a good mill, and grind for the town for the twelfth part.² At this period there was quite a Dutch settlement at Foster's meadows, probably named after John Foster, who at this date was a resident of Jamaica.³

March 6th, 1687-8 an exchange of lands was made between Wait Smith and *John Hanson*, both of Jamaica, Smith conveying to *Hanson* "six acres off land lying near "to y^e s^d *John Hanson* & is bounded on y^e north by a high-way, on y^e east & south by Benjamin Jones his land, & "on y^e west by Derick poulson's land ;" for which *Hansen* conveys to Wait "All his Right to devissions off land "belonging to five Acres off meadow & y^e small lot "belonging to it according to y^e Concessions off y^e town "betwixt ffoster's Medow River & so ffar westward as two "devisions off land shall Reach that is ffrom y^e s^d ffoster "River near to y^e Mill River." (See vol. 2, p. 142, Jamaica town records.)

On a return of marriages, christenings and burials in the

¹ *Benjamin Coe* m. Abigail, sister of John and Caleb Carman; he and Robert Coe, his father, were among the first English settlers in Jamaica or Rusdorpe in 1656, where they had house lots granted on the little plains in that year.

² Jamaica records, book 1, p. 190.

³ *Hopewell Foster*, aged 14, immigrated from London to New England in the *Elizabeth*; *Francis Foster*, aged 25, from London to New England in the *Abigail*, with his children, Rebecca, aged 5, Nathaniel, aged 2, and Joseph, aged 1; and *James Foster*, aged 21, from London to New England in the *America*, all in 1635. (Hotton's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 68, 92, and 95.) There was a *Thomas Foster* in the colony of New Amsterdam as early as 1643, for on the 16th of March of that year, Aeltje Jans, of New Amsterdam, leased her plantation to Martin Menloof and *Thomas Foster*. From New Amsterdam Thomas removed to Hempstead, where his name appears among the settlers in 1647. A *William Foster's* name appears on Dongan's patent of Jamaica of 1686, and a *Thomas Foster's* name among the residents of Jamaica in 1660.

town of Jamaica for seven years preceding 1688, "*John Hanson*" is entered as having had one burial. (Documentary History New York, vol. 3, p. 197.)

March 12th, 1689, Benjamin Jones, of Jamaica, conveyed to "*John hanson*" a tract of land laid out for thirteen acres, "lying and being upon the south side of the path that goeth to Capt. John Carpenter's lot, and on y^e West side *John Hanson's* land, on the East side Richard Rodes, and on y^e South side Benjamin Jones's land." (See lib. II, p. 154, Jamaica records.)

On a town list of lands in 1692, "*John Hansen*" is entered 35 acres land and 5 acres of meadow, with a small lot between them.

Jan. 3d, 1692-3, Daniel Whithead,¹ of Jamaica, conveyed to "*John Hansen*," "a certain piece of land that was formerly belonging to Cornelus Barnson's lot at Jamaica containing ten acres more or less, as also twenty acres of upland lying to y^e East end of Denike Polyon's land, and also a thirteen acre lott lying betwixt y^e two paths as it was Layed out."

In exchange for these premises, *John Hanson* conveyed to Whithead "a piece or parcell of land Containing sixty acres more or less According as it is specified in a deed of salls bearing date y^e second day of July, 1686, with "one negroe man named Dicke." (See lib. II, p. 208, Jamaica records.)

At a town meeting, Jan. 1st, 1693-4, in Jamaica, the Presbyterian minister's salary was ordered to be collected

¹ *Daniel Whithead*, of Jamaica, was a son of "Daniel Whythead," one of the early settlers of Smithtown, L. I., in 1650, who afterwards located at Mespat kills, Newtown, where he died in 1668. Daniel held important offices in Jamaica, and represented Queen's county in the colonial assembly, of which he was a member from 1691 to 1701.

as promised, of which "*John Hansen's*" amount appears to have been 12 shillings.

June 12th, 1695, "*Jan Hanszen*" and Jannetje Coevers were witnesses at baptism of Janetje, daughter of Willem Post and Altje Covers, in New York.

April 29th, 1696, "*Jan Hanszen* and Jannetje" were witnesses at baptism of Jannetje, daughter of Jan Miserol and Maria Miserol, as per record of Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

April 26th, 1697 (lib. 2, p. 140, of con., King's county register's office), he sold the land patented to him in Bedford to Lucas Coeverts,¹ containing by estimation 20 morgen (40 acres), as hereinbefore set forth.

Sept. 24th, 1699, "*Jan Hansen*" and Jannetje Cosaart, wife of Jacobus Goelet, were witnesses at baptism of Rebecke, daughter of Pieter Jacobsen, and Rebecke Jans, in New York.

June 9th, 1706, Gersham Higgins conveyed to "*Jan Hanse*" two acres on the main street in the village of Jamaica.

July 13th, 1708, Jonathan Whitehead² conveyed to "*Johannes Berge*" $11\frac{3}{4}$ acres at Jamaica in the hills; probably a wood lot. This may be Hans, the son of *Jan Hansen*.

February 19th, 1709, "*John Hansen's*" name appears on a petition as one of the elders of Dominie Freeman's

¹ *Lucas Coeverts* was born in the Netherlands; after his emigration, m. Aug. 27th, 1682, Barbara Sprung, and was one of the sons of Teunis Jansz Coevert and Barbara Lucas, the common ancestors of the Coevert family in this country, who emigrated, in 1651, from Heemstede, in Holland, and settled at Bedford, in Brooklyn.

² *Jonathan Whitehead*, a justice of the peace of Newtown in 1703, complained of for Sabbath breaking, was also a son of Daniel Whythead, one of the early settlers of Smithtown.

congregation in Queen's county, addressed to Governor Ingoldsby, complaining that Dominie Antonides intended to ordain an opposition consistory and preach illegally in their church, and praying for an order to restrain him. To this document are appended his initials "H. B." This was at the period of the wranglings and disputes in the Reformed Dutch congregations in Kings and Queens counties between Dominie Freeman and Dominie Antonides, in relation to their respective claims to the pastorate, in which partizan spirit rose to such a height as to cause, in at least one instance, the breaking down the church doors to obtain possession of the pulpit. The main foundation of this unhappy controversy appears to have been the question, whether the congregations had the right to call a minister without the intervention of the governor. Freeman's friends favored the interposition of the governor. This dispute was finally healed in 1714, a union took place, and both pastors officiated alternately in all the Dutch churches.

April 29th, 1710, John Garretsen conveyed to "*John Hansen*" the one-half of a house and lot in the village of Jamaica, and in the same year he subscribed 12 shillings towards the salary of the Rev. Mr. Poyinslay, a Presbyterian clergyman.

April 29th, 1715, "*Jan Hansen Bergen*" subscribed £3 towards building a Dutch Reformed Church in Jamaica.

November 21st, 1735, the seat of "*Jannetje Bergen*" (widow of Jan), in the Reformed Dutch Church in Jamaica was sold to Isaac Van Hoeck.¹

¹ In 1737, an *Isaac Van Hook* was among the members of the Church of England at Jamaica, who petitioned the governor for a charter for their church. A family of Van Hook's resided in New Jersey. An Evert Van Hook, who had five children, resided in the city of New York in 1703, and a "Laurens

Jan Hansen Bergen in some instances made his mark thus, **H3** to documents; in others he signed his name, the following being a *fac simile* of his signature:—

ian Hansen

Issue:—

10. I. *Hans*, baptized Feb. 14th, 1677, in New York; witnesses: Theunis Janszen, and Aeltje Theunis.

11. II. *Teunis*, baptized April 20th, 1679, in Brooklyn; witnesses: Lucas Teunis (Coevert), and Sara Teunis (Coevert).

12. III. *Adriaantje*, baptized Dec. 11th, 1681, in Brooklyn; witnesses: Hans Teunisz (Denyse), and Antje Teunisz (Denyse).

13. IV. *Marretje*, baptized March 29th 1685, in Brooklyn (by Flatbush church records); witnesses: Jan Teunisz (Denyse), and Neeltje Teunis Boogaard.

14. V. *Sarah*.

15. VI. (Supposed) *Peter*.

15.^a VII. (Supposed) *Catalyn*.

5. MICHAEL or "MIGGIEL" HANSEN Bergen, baptized Nov. 4th, 1646, in New Amsterdam; living as late as Jan. 22d, 1731, and died about 1732; m. *Femmetje Theunis*, daughter of Theunis Denyse¹ (sometimes written Nysen,

Van Hoeck" joined the Reformed Dutch Church of New York in 1700. *De Hoek* is a town in Zeland, in the Netherlands, containing, in 1841, 1,356 inhabitants.

¹ *Teunis Nyssen* emigrated as early as 1638, from Binneek or Bennekom, in the Sticht of Uythuyzen, a village near Arnhem, containing 212 houses and 900 inhabitants, in the province of Gilderland, in the Netherlands, and died prior to August, 1663. According to the records of the New York Dutch church, he married Feb. 11th, 1640, Phabea Faelix, of Jarleston, England, who is known on other records as the widow of Hendrick the boor, who may have used the surname of Faelix. Phabea or Femmetje was the daughter of

Nysse or Nicssen), of Gowanus, and sister of Denyse Teunis, the ancestor of the Denyse family of King's county and New Jersey. Femmetje was baptized April 3d, 1650, in New Amsterdam.

March 10th, 1661, his name appears to the petition hereinbefore referred to in the account of Jan Hansen, to

John Seals, an Englishman from Devonshire, written Jan Celes on the Dutch Colonial Records, who came to New Amsterdam from New England as early as 1638, at which date he was a planter on Manhattan Island. Seals married Maria Robberts or Robertson, Femmetje being his only child of whom we have any account. His farm, commonly known as old Jans's land, and marked 37 on the farm map, on page 463 of Valentine's Manual of 1852, lay north of and adjoining the cripplebush (swamp), a miry outlet of the collect, or fresh water pond, now occupied by the lower part of Canal street, and extended along the river to Charlton street. In his latter days, Seals seems to have become irritable, and as a consequence he figures in court on charges of shooting his neighbor's hogs, and committing other damages. "In 1643, several cattle, belonging to the government, strayed in the woods, and messengers were despatched to look them up. When they came to Old Jans plantation by the swamp, they saw that the woman residing on said Old Jans plantation had driven with a goad the cattle into said swamp, so that they sunk into it over their backs; but as they were strong and well in flesh, they finally got through the morass." In 1645, Seals was in some way wounded, on which he made a will, dated April 7th, of that year, in which he devises to "*Tonis Nyssen*," his son-in-law, the half of all the means and effects he leaves behind, and to his wife, Marritje Robbers, the other half, until she marry or die: if she marry, then to have the use of said half during life, with privilege to dispose of 200 *gl.* by will out of the estate, as she may see fit, the remainder of her half, after her death, to go to "*Tonis Nyssen*," or his children and heirs. Seals died soon after executing the will, and in August 9th following, his widow m. Thomas Gridy or Grydy, an Englishman, and widower, 60 years old, who afterwards resided in Gravesend, got in trouble with George Baxter in 1656, and was sentenced to be publicly whipped, and to be banished the province for twelve years. *Nyssen* or *Denyse* administered on the estate, and April 3d, 1647, obtained a patent for "Old Jans Land" from Governor Kieft, in which it is described as extending "on the south side from the land and valley belonging to Everhardus Bogardus, minister, and on the north side to Cornelis Maersen, thence along the Negroes plantations to the Cripplebush of said Bogardus. It runs in breadth along the strand 50 rods, from the strand along the cripplebush south-east by east 150 rods, along the cripplebush to the Negroes land it stretches east by south 45 rods; along the Negroes plantation upwards

the governor and council for more land. May 15th, 1664, he obtained from Gov. Stuyvesant a patent for 20 morgens at New Bedford in the Wallabout.

From a deed of Hendrick Rycken (Suydam), and Idye, his wife, of April 20th, 1698, to Hendrick Hendricksen (Suydam), his son, for a plot in Bedford, bounded south by

“North North West 60 rods; towards the strand downward North West by
 “West 37 rods; along the cripplebush of Cornelis Maersen it runs North
 “West by North 27 rods; along the cripplebush up to the strand Westerly 40
 “rods.” June 11th, 1651, *Theunis Nyssen* conveyed these premises to Augustyn
 Heermans, who on the 11th of May, 1655, sold them to Rut Jacobsen, of
 Fort Orange, as per E. B. O’Callaghan. (See New York Corporation Manual,
 of 1820, p. 922, etc.) After *Nyssen*’s death, Femmetje, his widow, married,
 August 24th, 1663 (Brooklyn Dutch Church records), Jan Cornelissen Buys,
 whose name appears on the list of small burgers of New Amsterdam in 1657,
 by whom no account of any issue, and died prior to June, 1667. Prior to
 1639, *Nyssen* appears to have possessed or occupied a plantation on Manhattan
 Island, and Dec. 21st, 1643, there is an acknowledgment of his on the Colonial
 Records, of being indebted 400 carolus guilders to Cornelis Dircksen Hooglandt
 for the purchase of cows. Dec. 1st, 1646, he bought for 160 gl. of Leendert
 Arenden, a house and lot on the great highway opposite the company’s garden
 on said island, which he sold May 13th, 1649, to Govert Loockermans. March
 28th, 1647, he obtained a patent for a lot north of the public wagon road, and
 east of the company’s land on Manhattan Island, which he also sold on the
 13th of May, 1649, to Govert Loockermans. He also obtained a patent for
 a plantation and meadows at Gowanus, in the vicinity of Fourth and Fifth
 avenues and Carrol and President streets, where he at one time resided. The
 following abstract from a deed or agreement in the possession of Garret Brower,
 of Gowanus, of *Nyssen* to Adam Brower, throws light on the location of
Nyssen’s Gowanus farm: “This 1st day of April Anno 1654, appeared before
 “me Dirck Schelluyne, pub. Notary, &c., Theunis Nyssen, farmer, living in
 “Gouwanes upon the Long Island, & declared the said Nyssen to have granted
 “&c. to Adam Brouwer, the which also appeared & this gift accepted, to wit: —
 “Certain parcell of Bushland (woodland) limeting easterly after (in rear of) his
 “house and land, broad 45 rods (551 f. 3 in.) proceeding to the highway
 “(probably the old road from Gowanus to Brooklyn), and his land so far in the
 “Bush (woods) as ye patent of Theunis Nyssen doth contain (extend); like-
 “wise so much ground whereupon Adam Brouwers house is built as ye said
 “Adam for the present hath brought in hedge (fence), & also ye meadows fore
 “(in front) of his house, limeting & proceeding to the East from a small creek
 “in (to) a great creek, & so forth to the Bushland where the meadow doth

land of *Machiel Hansen (Bergen)*, and north by land of Derick Janse Hooglandt, in length east and west 500 Dutch rods, and in breadth 24 Dutch rods, as per patent of Gov. Stuyvesant, of May 15th, 1664 (see lib. 2, p. 168, of con., register's office King's county), which deed and patent appears to cover about the northerly one-half of the farm in Bedford, late of Lambert Suydam, designated as that of the

"stop, all laying on Gouwanes aforesaid, for which abovesaid gift the said Adam Brouwer doth promise on ye behalf of ye said Theunis Nyssen to be in his service the time of 18 days in this present month of April, & in the month of April 1655, 18 days, all without any cost of ye said Theunis Nyssen, being ye said Nyssen bound in the month of April 1655 aforesaid, when the last 18 days of service are satisfied on ye behalf of ye said Adam Brouwer of ye aforesaid land & meadows to deliver lawful letters of possession & transport &c." In 1655 he bought a plantation in Flatbush, of Evert Duyckinck, for 660 carolus guilders, where he probably resided in 1656, for on the 13th of Dec., 1656 (as per Valentine's Manual of 1861, p. 591), "Teunis Nysen of Midwout" conveyed to Cosyn Gerritsen, a lot in New Amsterdam, patented to him Dec. 5th, 1643. He resided in Brooklyn in 1658 and 1661, and in said years was a magistrate of said town. Nyssen's children were: Jannetje Teunis, baptized Dec. 24th, 1641, m. Jan Hansen Bergen; Marretje Teunis, baptized April 3d, 1644, m. Derick Janse Wortman; Aartje Teunis, m. (supposed) Theodorus Polhemius; Annetje Teunis, baptized Feb. 28th, 1646, m. Hieronimus Rapalje; Elsje Teunis, baptized May 14th, 1648, m. Garret Snedeker; Femmetje Teunis, baptized April 3d, 1650, m. Michael Hansen Bergen; Dionys (Denyse) Teunis, baptized April 12th, 1654, m. (1st), Oct 22d, 1682, Elizabeth, daughter of Theodorus Polhemius, m. (2d), Aug. 12th, 1685, Helena, daughter of Jacques Corteljou, and widow of Claas (Nicholas) Van Brunt; Jan Teunissen, baptized April 12th, 1654, m. Catalina Tunis, daughter of Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert; Cornelis Teunisen, m. Aug. 23d, 1687, Neeltje, daughter of Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert, who, with his brother Jan Teunissen, settled on the Raritan, near Somerville, N. J., and whose descendants retain the surname of Tunisens, in place of that of Denyse. The descendants of his son Dionys, form the Denyse family of this vicinity and of New Jersey.

The following is a fac simile of John Seals's signature : —

John Seals : 1639.

widow Lott, on Butts's map of Brooklyn; from a deed of Denys Hegeman, of Bedford, baker, and Catryntje, his wife, of Nov. 17th, 1747, to Hendrick Suydam, for 36½ acres at Bedford, bounded southerly by the king's highway that leads from New York ferry to Jamaica, east and north by said Hendrick Suydam, and west by said king's road; and from a deed of Hendrick Suydam to Lambert Suydam of April 13th, 1768, for 40 acres at Bedford, bounded west and south by the king's highway that leads from New York ferry to Jamaica, south and east by Jacobus Lefferts, and north by said Hendrick Suydam, which last two recited deeds appear to cover about the southerly one-half of said farm late of Lambert Suydam, designated as that of widow Lott on Butts's map, there appears to be good reason to conclude, and it is evident that *Machiel Hansen* (*Bergen's*) patent of 20 morgen in Bedford adjoined the north side of the road leading from New York or Brooklyn ferry to Jamaica, covering about the southerly one-half of said widow Lott's farm, and that he probably sold the same to Denys Hegeman, who sold to Hendrick Suydam. The deeds referred to are on file in the office of the register of King's county.

April 19th, 1666, "Michael Hansen and Catalina Jeronymus" (Rapalie) were witnesses at baptism of Joris, son of "Marten Reyertszen and Annetje Joris" (Rapalie), and July 13th, 1673, "Michael Hansen and Catalina Joris" were witnesses at baptism of Marratie, daughter of Dirck Corneliszen and Lysbeth Jans.

After the capture of New Netherland from the English by the Hollanders on the 25th of October, 1673, he was appointed a lieutenant of militia under the administration of Anthony Colve, the Netherlands governor. In 1676 and 1683, his name appears on the assessment rolls of Brooklyn, for 20 morgen, the amount of his patent, on

which at the time he probably resided. November 19th, 1679, the names of "*Michael Hansz Bergen* and Femmetje Teunis, his wife," appear on the list of members of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn, among the residents of the Walebocht, and from 1680 to 1685, he appears to have held the office of deacon in said church.

March 2d, 1674, *Michael Hansen*, of Bedford, agreed to purchase a plantation of *Albert Cornelysen Wantenaer*,¹ of Breukelen, for 8,500 guilders, 1,000 *gl.* down, one-fourth (1,875 *gl.*) of the remainder to be paid at Christmas, 1675; one-fourth at Christmas, 1676; one-fourth at Christmas, 1677; and the balance at Christmas, 1678. The payments to be made one-third in wheat, one-third in peas, and one-third in all kinds of corn at the market value, and when all paid the deed to be delivered. In the agreement, Cornelysen describes the premises as "his plantation situated here at Breukel, next to the land of Jan Evertse Bout, dec'd,"²

¹ *Albert Cornelysen Wantenaer*, or "the glove maker," emigrated from Vechten, a village of 790 inhabitants, in the province of Utrecht, in the Netherlands, and was in this country as early as March, 1642. In June, 1643, he let himself as a wheelwright to Conyn Gerritsen for one year. (New York Colonial Manuscripts, 11, 61.) Jan. 21st, 1659, he resided in New Amsterdam, and petitioned to have a lot surveyed, and from a suit in the burgomaster's and schepen's court, in 1661, it may be inferred that he then resided in that place. June 5th, 1665, he was tried for killing Barent Jansen, of Brooklyn, by striking him in the side with a knife, of which wound he died the same day. The deed having been done in self defense, he was convicted of manslaughter, sentenced to be burned in the hand before the rising of the court, to forfeit his goods and chattels, and to be imprisoned for a year and a day. Gov. Nicolls, however, pardoned him the same day. (Albany recorded patents, vol. 1, 165.) In 1686 he and Tryntje Harders, his wife, resided on the East river shore, above Wall street, in New York.

² *Jan Evertse Bout* came to this country in 1634, from Barreveld or Barnweld, a town of 5,221 inhabitants, in Gelderland, in the Netherlands, and when residing on the director's bouwery at Pavonia (Jersey City) in 1638, threatened to shoot the fiscal if he came over there to interfere with his domestic arrangements, especially with his treatment of his female negro slaves, who he said he would use as he pleased. About 1641 he received a patent from Director

"but at present of Andriese Jurianse,¹ southeast of the
 "meadows ; east 68 rods, southeast 30 rods, further the
 "maize land² up to against the woods, northeast by north
 "60 rods, in the woods northeast by east 85 rods, in breadth
 "in the woods to the land of said Andries Jurianse north-
 "west 87 rods, again to the maize land next to the aforesaid
 "Andries Juriansen, southwest and southwest by west 55
 "rods, the maize land through to the first descent south-
 "west a little southerly 137 rods, containing 19 morgen
 "and 105 rods ; also yet another parcel of land joining
 "the above mentioned land, thereafter to said Cornelisse
 "allowed and on his patent noted, great about 9, or 10
 "morgen, so that the whole land contains about 29 morgen

Kieft for 107 acres at "Gamonepaen," N. J., which he sold, about 1647, for 8,000 fl. to Michael Jansen. July 6th, 1645, he received a patent for 27 morgen and 270 rods of land at "Marckawick on Gouwanus Kil." Feb. 9th 1647, he obtained a patent for a lot in New Amsterdam. August 19th, 1649, he and his wife, Tryntje Symons de Witt, made a joint will, by which the longest liver or survivor was to remain in possession of their property. On the same date, being about to sail to the fatherland, he gave his wife a power of attorney to manage his affairs in his absence. Judging from several suits in the burgomaster's and schepen's courts, he resided from 1656 to 1660, in New Amsterdam, where, April 6th, 1657, his name appears on the list of small burgers. From a suit in that court on Jan. 17th, 1656, between him and Hendrick Van Naerden, it appears that he was then building a house in the village of Midwout (Flatbush), probably on the 58 morgens for which he obtained a patent in said town, March 17th, 1662. From a Directory of the city of New York, of 1665 (see Valentine's Manual of 1850, p. 453), he then resided behind Pearl street, in said city. He m. (2d), Annetje Pieters, who, after his death, m. (1st), Andries Janse Jurianse, of Brooklyn, and m. (2d), June 11th, 1682, Jan Janse Staats, of Gowanus. He probably resided during the latter part of his life on his Gowanus farm. April 1st, 1670, Adrian Hegeman and Johannes Nevius were authorized to act as his executors.

¹ *Andries Juriansen*, or *Andries Jansen Juriansen*, m. Annetje Pieters, widow of Jan Evertse Bout. She, after the death of Andries, m. Jan Janse Staats, of Gowanus. In 1674, he had a law suit with Albert Cornelysen Wantenaer.

² By maize land is meant land used by the Indians in the cultivation of *zee maïse* or Indian corn, which, on account of being partly cleared, was very desirable to early settlers.

“as it more particularly by the patent can be seen : with
 “the above to be included the meadows by said plantation
 “located, and by Albert Cornelyse previous to this bought
 “of Theunis Niessen, dec’d, which he promises to describe
 “by the patent or deed from said Theunis Niessen.” The
 boundary in the original patent of Gov. Kieft, of Feb. 22d,
 1646, for this land to Huych Aerts Van Rossem,¹ accords
 mainly with the description in the above agreement, and is
 as follows : “a piece of land lying at Mareckkawieck,² on
 “the marsh of Gouwanos Kill, the maize land as well as
 “woodland, lying on the southeast by the land of Jan
 “Evertse along the marsh, east 68 rods, southeast 30 rods,
 “further along the maize land till to the woods northeast
 “by north 60 rods, in the woods northeast by east 85 rods,
 “the breadth in the woods till to the land of said Jan
 “Evertse, (Bout,) northwest 87 rods, again to the maize
 “land next to the land of the aforesaid Jan Evertse south-
 “west and southwesterly 55 rods, through the maize land
 “to the first descent southwest a little southerly 137 rods,
 “amounting in all to 19 morgen and 105 rods.” Endorsed
 on the patent is also “yet another adjoining parcel granted
 “so as his land to contain by the measurement of the sur-
 “veyor 29 morgen.” A confirmatory patent for these
 premises was granted, June 21st, 1667, by Gov. Richard
 Nicolls to Albert Cornelysen (Wantenaer), who is stated
 therein to have married Trientye, the widow of the said
 van Rossum,³ in which the boundaries accord with the

¹ *Huych* or *Huyg Aertsen*’s name appears first in the Colonial Records, on the 31st of January, 1639. June 14th, 1643, as per Reformed Dutch Church records, of New York, “*Huyg Aertsen*, widr. of Annetje Theunis, m. Tryntje Harders, wid. of Hendrick Holst.” In 1646, *Huyck* was a magistrate of Brooklyn.

² The Indian name of Brooklyn.

³ He m. Tryntje, Feb. 23, 1648, in New Amsterdam, her name on the marriage record being “Tryntje Herders Van Tunning.”

original patent, but the quantity is set forth to be in all 90 morgen or 180 acres.

In 1675, "*Michael Hansen*" was assessed in Brooklyn one poll, two horses, seven cows, and twenty morgen of land and valley, the land valued at £40, and the personal property at £74, total £114. At this date there were but sixty names on the assessment roll of the town, sixteen persons being assessed over £100 each, and the highest, Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert, being £327. Total valuations in the town £5,204.

In 1676, he was assessed one poll, two horses, four cows, two do. of 3 years, two do. of 2 years, and twenty morgen of land and valley, the land valued at £40, and the personal at £75.

March 7th, 1680-1, Cornelysen conveyed by endorsement on the back of both patents, to *Michael Hansen Bergen*, all his rights in both patents; also by a separate conveyance the adjoining meadows, which he had bought from Theunis Nissen, on the 16th of May, 1656, and which meadow was confirmed to Cornelysen by a patent from Gov. Nicolls, dated June 26th, 1668.¹

To this plantation *Michael Hansen* removed, and continued to reside during the remainder of his days; the main portion of which plantation a few years ago was the property of the heirs of George Powers, deceased, distinguished as the Powers farm on Butts's map of Brooklyn.

In consequence of *Michael Hansen* holding and claiming 90 morgen, as per Gov. Nicoll's confirmatory patent, when the original one of Gov. Kieft covered but 29 morgen, the general boundaries in both being similar, the freeholders of

¹ The first two patents and the conveyances are in the hands of the author. Jan. 31st, 1659, Cornelysen petitioned to have a lot surveyed in New Amsterdam, and from a suit of June 21st, 1661, in the burgomaster's and schepen's court, it may be inferred that at said dates he resided in said place.

Brooklyn, about 1722, commenced a suit in chancery against him to recover for their benefit the balance over the 29 morgen, but the dispute was finally settled after the title was vested in his son Hans, as will hereafter appear.

In 1980, "*Michael Hansen*" and Symon Aessen (De Hart) were overseers of Brooklyn. (See Furman's Notes, p. 60, and record of court of sessions.) It was the duty of the overseers, together with the constable, among other powers, to hold town courts for the trial of cases under £5, and to make all assessments. In the same year he is credited on the books of Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, of Flatlands, with four schepels wheat, and also charged for a horse.

In 1683, "*Machael Hansen*" was assessed one poll £18; two horses £24; six cows £30; four do. of 3 years £16; five do. of 2 years £12 10s.; five do. of 1 year £7 10s.; and twenty morgen land £40; total £148.

In Dongan's patent of Brooklyn of May 13th, 1686, *Michael Hanse (Bergen)* is named as one of the patentees. In 1681, 1682, 1686, 1688, and 1689, he held the office of one of the overseers or commissioners having in charge the town lands, and to defend town rights, three citizens being customarily selected for this purpose. In October, 1686, he was a member of the grand jury, and in 1690, foreman.

In September, 1687, his name appears among those who took the oath of allegiance to the British government.

In May, 1688, *Michael Hansen* and Daniel Rapalje were appointed by the court of sessions assessors, for the purpose of assessing on the inhabitants of Brooklyn their proportion of a tax of £308 8s., imposed on King's county, their lists to be delivered on the 4th of August. (See p. 65 of Furman's Notes of Brooklyn.)

October 22d, 1688, he was commissioned as captain of

the Brooklyn company of militia, by Governor Nicholson, Thomas Lambertse being the lieutenant, and Jan Aertsen Middagh second lieutenant; and December 27th, 1689, he received a commission for the same office from the acting governor, Jacob Leisler, whose side he seems to have espoused in the difficulties which at the time convulsed the colony, and which ended in the unjust condemnation and execution of Leisler, and his son-in-law, Milbourne.

For his support of Leisler's administration, his name appears among the thirty who, in consequence of being Leisler's most obnoxious followers, were excepted in a bill "for pardoning such as have been active in the late disorders," passed May 16th, 1691, by the first assembly which met under the administration of Gov. Sloughter, Leisler's successor. He, however, does not appear to have suffered in consequence of the exception, or have been punished for his course.

November 21st, 1692, *Michael Hansen (Bergen)*, Aris Janse (Vanderbilt), Johannes Van Eckelen, Symon Hansen, and Daniel Remsen,¹ were sent on behalf of a company (mainly residents of Flatbush), of which they were partners, to Pennsylvania to select a good tract of land for a settlement and residence, which when found to purchase for their

¹ *Aries Jansen (Vanderbilt)*, of Flatbush, was a son of Jan Aersen, the common ancestor of the Vanderbilt family. Johannes Van Eckelen was schoolmaster of Flatbush. Symon Hansen, of Flatbush, was a son of Hans Hansen or Jansen (Van Noortstrant), the common ancestor of the Van Noostrant family. Daniel Remsen, of Flatbush, was a son of Rem or Remmert Jansen Vanderbeeck, the common ancestor of the Remsen family in this country. The following is a translation of the order to select lands: "King's County, town of Flatbush, A. D. 1692, November 21st. We undersigned declare the persons, Michiel Hansen, Aris Jansen, Johannes Van Ekelen, Symon Hansen, and Daniel Remsen, to be authorized on our behalf and in our name, to go to Pennsylvania and in that locality to look out for a good piece of land and situation to reside upon, and the same having found to purchase for us and them together, even a large plot (great portion) for every

joint use ; the partners remaining at home, each to pay two pieces of eight towards the expenses of the journey. At this period and in the beginning of the next century, many families emigrated from the partially worn out lands of the west end of Long Island to the new and fertile lands of New Jersey and Pennsylvania, the cheapness of which afforded an opportunity to enlarge their borders and better their condition. This emigration at one period was so great that the colonial governors complained of it in their communications with the home government. Bergens, Wyckoffs, Schencks, Cowenhovens or Conovers, Denyses, Stoothoff's, Barkeloos, Rapalyes, Van Brunts, Cortelyous, and others, descendants of these emigrants, are numerous in the above named states. Having found no result of this expedition, it may be presumed, from most of the parties remaining in the county, that no land was purchased.

In 1693, *Michael Hansen* served in the grand jury.

October 11th, 1698, *Michael Hansen* was appointed a justice of the peace by the governor, the earl of Bellomont, and was one of the justices of the sessions, which office he held until 1703, being entered on the court records from May, 1700, as one of the justices of the quorum, and again as a justice of the sessions in 1710 and 1711.

"one, each of us to bear his proportion of the purchase to the above named persons, and each of those of us who remain at home to pay or allow them for travelling expenses the sum of two pieces of eight.

"We the undersigned declare we have authorized the above named persons and commissioned them to act for us to the best of their ability.

"MIGUEL HANSEN,	JAN REMSEN,
"ARIES YANSEN,	ELBERT ADRIAENSEN,
"JOHANNES VAN EKELN,	MARTEN CLOCKE,
"SYMEN HANSEN,	his
"DANIEL REMSEN,	ARIE  YANSE,
"PETER LODT,	mark.

"GARRET HANSEN."

In 1698 his family is entered on the census of Brookland as consisting of "1 man, 1 woman, 3 children and 2 slaves."

Michael Hansen appears several times to have visited the vicinity of the Raritan river in New Jersey. The records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Raritan set forth that March 8th, 1699, "Michiel Hanssen and Femmitchien Hanse" were witnesses at baptism of Abraham, son of "Cornelis Thuenissen" (Denyse) and "Neeltien Thuenissen" (Bogart), said Cornelis being a brother-in-law of Michiel: also, that Nov. 18th, 1701, "Miegiel Hansen and Femmietie Hanse" were witnesses at baptism of Barbara, daughter of "Auke Jansen" (Van Nuyse).

September 22d, 1701, Tam, a slave of *Michael Hansen* (*Bergen*), and Mink, a slave of Joris Hansen (*Bergen*), with other slaves, were convicted in the court of sessions of having, late in the night of the 15th instant, assaulted and dangerously wounded Entreato Jack, a slave of Cornelis Van Duyn, and of disturbing the peace by drinking, fighting, and hallooing all night. Entreato Jack, who was also convicted of having commenced the fight, and the two other negroes, were sentenced to receive thirteen lashes apiece on their naked backs, and to be imprisoned until their masters paid a fine of 20*s.* each. *Michael Hansen* (*Bergen*) and Joris Hansen (*Bergen*), and others, were fined 8*s.* each for not bringing their slaves before the court. Marta Simson, the tavern keeper at Flatbush, was fined 26*s.* for selling liquor to the negroes. The tavern at the time was kept in the building used for a court house and jail.

In 1702, *Michael Hansen* was assessed for 100 acres of arable land, and the same in 1706.

In 1708, his name, among others, appears on an agreement to call a minister from Holland, in the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn.

April 20th, 1709, "*Machielle Hansen*" bought of Gerridt Middagh for £429,¹ "a house, orchard and house lot
 "at the ferry, Brooklyn, containing about 10 acres, bounded
 "easterly in the front and to the street from a certain house
 "now standing and formerly in possession of John Smith,
 "deceased, and soe stretching from said house all along a
 "certain fence and soe by the house abovesaid and barn
 "thereto belonging, to the salt water river; northerly by
 "said river called the East river from high water mark
 "thereof, soe far along said river to the westward till it
 "comes opposite the rear fence of said land that joynes
 "upon the land of the heyers of Jores Remsen deceased;²
 "and southerly by the land and orchard formerly in the
 "possession of said John Smith deceased, and the land of
 "the said Gerridt Middagh, excepting always out of this
 "deed and grant out of the bounds of the land abovesaid,
 "the house and ground of John Evertse³ to him sold for-
 "merly by John Gerretse Van Couwenhoven, as per deed
 "thereof may appear, &c.; as alsoe all that ground on said

¹ See lib. 3, p. 178, of con. King's county register's office.

² *Jores Remsen*, born Feb. 2, 1650, was a son of Rem Janse Vanderbeeck, the common ancestor of the Remsen family of this country, and m. Nov. 2d, 1684, Femmetje, daughter of Derck Janse Woertman, and Oct. 10th, 1706, bought his father-in-law's farm near Brooklyn ferry, consisting of Jan Mange's patent of Sept. 11th, 1642, containing 20 morgens; Andries Hudden's of Sept. 13th, 1643, containing 37 morgens and 247 rods; and that of Claes Jansen Van Naerden's, of Sept. 30, 1645, containing 21 morgens and 247 rods, in all about 78 morgens, or 156 acres. His children or heirs were: Mary, m. July 19th, 1707, Joost De Bevoise; Sarah, m. July 23d, 1714, Jacobus De Bevoise; Rem Jorise, m. August 17th, 1707, Aeltje, daughter of Jores or George Hansen Bergen; Elizabeth, baptized March 5th, 1699, m. George Rapalje; Antje, baptized July 27th, 1701; Cataline, baptized April 12th, 1704, m. Hendrick, son of Rem Remsen, died Oct. 13th, 1784; and Hilletje, baptized Jan. 12th, 1705.

³ Probably John Evertse Bout. Thomas Everett a few years ago owned a plot in this vicinity, probably the plot above referred to, and said Thomas may be a descendant of said John Evertse.

“river side to the westward of said John Evertse’s house
“and ground soe far alongst said river till it comes opposite
“with the reare fence of said land that joynes upon the
“land of the heyres of Jores Remsen deceased, to begin
“from high water mark all alongst said river and within the
“limits aforesaid, and so to run 25 English ffoot up into
“the hill and noe more, as a reserve for the use and property
“of the grantor his heyres and assigns forever; And like-
“wise the said Gerridt Middagh doth grant, &c., to the said
“Machielle, &c., all that spott of ground lying in the front
“and before said house, ground and bargained premises to
“the streetward, beginning from a certain house now
“standing and formerly in the possession of said John
“Smith deceased, all along said house and bargained prem-
“ises to the salt water river, the length thereof and in
“breadth by the farthermost Pale that now stands in the
“sand, containing 66 English ffoot between said pale and
“the house, garden and barne of said bargained premises,
“together,” etc. In this conveyance is the following sin-
“gular provision: —“and if said Machielle or any of his
“heyres shall at any time hereafter see cause to sell and
“dispose of the abovesaid house, land and bargained
“premises, that the said Gerridt Middagh or his heyres (if
“he or they see cause) shall have the free privilege to
“purchase the same for the price of £429 current money
“of New York, and upon the payment of said sum a deed
“to be given for the same by the said Machielle or his
“heyres to the said Gerridt Middagh or his heyres, and that
“the said Machielle or his heyres may not dispose of the
“said premises to any other person but to those of his or
“their offspring if the said Gerridt or his heyres see cause
“to buy the same for the price aforesaid, he the said Gerridt
“or his heyres paying over and above the price aforesaid
“for all new buildings that shall be at that time upon said

"land within fence, as any two indifferent men shall value it,"¹ etc.

June 14th, 1710, for £420, Michiel Hansen conveyed the above premises to his son Hans Bergen.²

January 11th, 1728, for £259, Hans Bergen and Rachel, his wife, conveyed the main portion of the above described premises to Israel Horsefield,³ who, from a map on file in the office of the register of King's county, made by Englebert Lott, on the 13th day of May, 1763, appears at that date to have been the owner of the whole, or nearly the whole of them, and they appear to cover nearly all the land on Brooklyn heights, from the vicinity of Clark street to about Doughty street, including a portion of the river front, as will more clearly appear by the diagram hereinafter contained, illustrating the premises owned by the above-mentioned Hans Bergen.

In 1710 and 1711, *Michael Hansen's* name again appears as a justice of the sessions ; and August 1st, 1711, as an elder of the church in "Brookland," with others on a petition to Governor Hunter, for a charter for the church, which they failed to obtain. October 29th, 1714, Cornelis Vander Hoove⁴ commenced a suit against him for trespass, claiming £100 damages.

August 21st, 1723, for £800, he conveys to his son, Hans Bergen, of the ferry, his farm in "Brookland," (the land he bought of Albert Cornelysen Wantenaer), "bounded "S. E. by the fence of Martin Adriaance ;⁵ N. W. by

¹ See lib. 3, p. 178, of con. King's county register's office.

² See lib. 3, p. 208, of con. King's county register's office.

³ See lib. 5, p. 155, of con. King's county register's office.

⁴ *Cornelis Vander Hoove m. Lysbet* ———, and resided in Bedford in 1707. He was a son of Cornelis Vander Hoove and Mattye, who died in 1705. Hoeven is a village of 550 inhabitants, in North Brabant.

⁵ *Martin Adriaance*, born March 9th, 1688, was a son of Adrian Reyerse, and the ancestor of the Martense family of Long Island.

“Carel De Bevoise¹ and the kings highway that goes to
 “the ferry ; and S. W. by the meadows ; also, land at the
 “east side of the highway from Flatbush to Brookland,
 “containing together with the land bounded as aforesaid
 “and the woodland at the east side of the way aforesaid,
 “180 acres.” Also, a lot of woodland in the second division
 of Brookland, and another lot in the same division, both
 together containing 20 acres ; also, the meadows in said
 town belonging to him.²

August 21st, 1723, on the same date, an agreement was
 entered into between Hans Bergen, of the ferry (son of
Michael), of the one part, and *Michael Hansen Bergen*,
 Femmetje Bergen, now the wife of John Vanderveer, Sarah
 Bergen, now the wife of John Strycker, and Mary Bergen,
 all daughters of said *Michael Hansen Bergen*, of the other
 part, in which it is set forth that said *Michael Hansen Bergen*,
 for the consideration of £800, has sold to his son Hans his
 lands, for which Hans is to defend without any liability or
 expense on the part of his father, a suit in chancery, brought
 against said *Michael Hans* by the inhabitants of Brookland
 for the recovery of part of his lands, the expense of said
 suit to be equally borne by himself and his three sisters,
 and to be deducted from the sums herein provided to be
 paid them by Hans ; Hans to pay his sister Mary £200,
 Femmetje £200, and Sarah £200, after the death of their
 father ; *Michael Hans* to hold possession and have the use
 of the premises during his life. The complaint in the
 above suit, was, that *Michael Hansen* had taken up 120
 acres of land more than what he was entitled to by Kieft’s
 patent. Hans soon compromised the matter, and ended

¹ *Carel De Bevoise*, baptized August 1st, 1680, was a son of Jacobus, and a
 grandson of Carel, the first schoolmaster of Brooklyn, and the first of the
 name in this country.

² See lib. 5, p. 10, of con. King’s county register’s office.

the suit, for it appears that January 7th, 1723-4, sixty-one of the freeholders of Brooklyn (who were probably all, or nearly all who resided in the place), for £40, released to Hans Bergen all their right in the 180 acres occupied by his father *Michael*.¹ Hans afterwards brought in a bill of £375 7s. and 6½d., up to January 19th, 1723, incurred for

¹ The following is a list of said freeholders, as per lib. 5, p. 41, of con. King's county register's office :

John + Dorlant,
 Cyrimier Van Vette,
 Rynier Van Vegtte,
 Gerritje Veghte,
 Daniel Polemis,
 Catryne + Filken,
 Jacob Hanse (Bergen),
 Jan Van Noortstrant,
 Altie Remse,
 Pieter Strycker,
 Daniel Remse,
 Cornelis Cornel,
 Giljam Cornel,
 B. Van de water,
 Lambert + Andriessen,
 Rem Hegeman,
 Jacob Durye,
 Cornelis Van Duyn,
 C. Van Der Hoeven,
 Yan Rapaelje,
 Jores Hansen (Bergen),
 Gysbert Boogart,
 Abraham + Brower,
 Jeronimus Rapalje,
 Hans Bergen,
 Daniel Rapalje,
 Joseph Hegeman,
 Jacob + Cashow,
 Joris Rappalyee,
 Adriaen Bennet,
 Jan Dorlandt,
 Johannes Zeckels,
 Nicalaes Couwenhoven,

John + Bennet,
 Isaac Jansen,
 Wouter + Van Pelt,
 Jacobus Debeuvos,
 Gerbrant Pietersen,
 Henry + Sedam,
 Jan Jansen,
 Yan Van Der Voort,
 Claes + Van Dyck,
 Jacob Sebring,
 Marten Adriaens,
 Jacob Bennet,
 Aert Van Der Belt,
 Frederick + Blau,
 Symen De Hart,
 Jeremias Remsen,
 Jacob Suydam,
 Carel + Debeavois,
 Jacobus Reyyersen,
 Jan Middagh,
 Issak Remsen,
 Ryck + Hendrickse,
 Merget + Gallie,
 John Verkerk,
 Barent Blom,
 Jacobus Leffertz,
 C. Van Der Hoven, with consent of his brother Marton,
 Peter Staats,
 Sarah + Brooks, in behalf of her son,
 Samuel Night.

lawyer's fees, personal services, etc. (including the £40 paid the town), in the defence of this suit, and a charge of interest from said date to June 10th, 1732, of £252 and 10s. at 8 per cent, making a total of £693 15s. 9½d., which bill, if allowed, must have swallowed up the main portion of his sisters' patrimony.

January 22d, 1730-1, *Michael Hansen* and Jeronimus Rapalje, two of the surviving patentees of "Brookland," convey to Cornelius Van Duyn, Carl de Bevois and Hans Michaelse Bergen, for and in behalf of the freeholders of said town, their right in the common lands.¹ The object of this conveyance appears to be to confirm the several acts of the trustees or commissioners of said town in dividing their common lands; *Michael* in some instances, if not in all, as a patentee, having heretofore refused his assent to their divisions, perhaps on account of the dispute about his own lands hereinbefore referred to.

The following is a fac simile of his signature :

miguel hansen

Issue : —

16. I. *Sara*, baptized June 2d, 1678, in Brooklyn; witnesses: "Theunis Gysbertse Boogaard and Sara Jorisen" (Rapalie).

17. II. *Teunis*, baptized May 16th, 1680, in New Utrecht; witnesses: "Teunis Guysbertsz Bogaard and Sarah Jorisen Rapalie."

¹ See lib. 5, p. 96, of con. King's county register's office. By this conveyance it appears that the common woodlands, or a portion thereof, were divided by Jores Hansen (Bergen), Jacob Hansen (Bergen), and Cornelius Van Duyn, trustees of the town, into three divisions, of 62 lots each, in 1702, and the lots apportioned among the freeholders of the town.

18. III. *Hans*, baptized March 11th, 1689.
 19. IV. *Femmetje*.
 20. V. *Mary*.

6. JORES OR GEORGE HANSEN BERGEN, baptized in New Amsterdam, July 18th, 1649. Living as late as 1736; m. August 11th, 1678, by Dominie Van Zuuren, *Sara Strycker*, daughter of Jan Strycker¹ of Flatbush.

(500 *gl.* each was secured to Sarah Strycker and her brothers and sisters, of her mother's estate, on her father marrying his second wife.)

Jores Hansen was a carpenter by trade, and November, 1662, his name appears among the catechumens of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn, and in 1677 his and his wife's names also appear among the members of the Reformed Dutch Church of Flatbush, where he then appears to have resided.

In 1683, "*Joris Hansen*" was assessed in Brooklyn, one poll £18; two horses £24; three cows £25; two do. of 3 years £4; one do. of 2 years £2 10s.; two do. of 1 year £3; and 12 morgens of land £24; total £110 10s.

In September, 1687, his name appears among those residing in Brooklyn who took the oath of allegiance to the British government, in which year from a deed it appears he owned land in "Brookland," bounded on one side by

¹ *Jan Strycker*, the common ancestor of the Stryckers or Strykers of King's county and vicinity, emigrated from the village of Ruinen, in Drenthe, in the Netherlands in 1652, and married (1st), Lambertje Seubering, the mother of Sara; m. (2d), April 30th, 1679, Swantje Jans, widow of Cornelis De Potter; and m. (3d), April 22d, 1687, Teuntje Teunis, widow of Jacob Hellakers.

The following is a fac simile of his signature:

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Jan Strycker. 1685". The signature is written in dark ink on a light background.

land which Sophia Van Loedsteyn¹ conveyed to Jurian Hendrickse Vander Breets.

In January and April, 1689, he served as a member of the grand jury of the court of sessions. In April, 1690, *Joores Hansen (Bergen)*, Hendrick Claasen, and Jan Gerretse (Van Cowenhoven), were sworn in as commissioners of Brooklyn by said court, of which at the time he was a grand juryman.

At the same court *Joores Hansen (Bergen)*, and Jacob Brouwer petitioned "concerning the making off a new highway about the hills, it is ordered to lay out the said highway and to bring in an answer to the next court that no towne or inhabitants off this county are against itt."

In December, 1695, *George Hansen (Bergen)* requested the court to be allowed to inclose his lands all together, between "Brookland" town and Flatbush, and for the making of a new highway within his lands, between said towns, etc. (See Records of Court of Sessions.) It is probable that the original road from Brooklyn to Flatbush was by the way of Bedford, and so through the Clove near the Penitentiary, thus avoiding the hills; that the road known as the Port road, which led to Brower's mill and to Brooklyn, passing the residence of the late Theodorus Polhemus, and in part between his farm and that late of Adrian Cortelyou, was the second road established to Flatbush; and that the new highway referred to in the above application was the road across the high hills, since known as the main road and turnpike to Flatbush.

Brower's mill, since Freecke's, was the oldest mill in Brooklyn; that of Denton, on the same road, being of later date. The road from these mills across Freecke's mill

¹*Sophia Van Loedsteyn* or *Lodensteyn* was the wife of Carel de Beauvois, schoolmaster of Brooklyn, whom she married in Holland, and who was dead at this date.

dam to the village of Brooklyn, by the way of Red Hook lane, was made and opened in the beginning of the present century, and was not in existence at the time of the battle of Long Island, as pictured out in Field's account of said battle in the 2d volume of the Transactions of the Long Island Historical Society. In the younger days of the writer this road was known as the shun pike, enabling the residents of Gowanus, Yellow Hook and the Narrows, to reach Brooklyn ferry without paying toll, and shortening, rather than increasing the distance. At this period the Port road (although between Gowanus and Flatbush it was very narrow, rough and hilly, and materially increased the distance), was used by some of the Flatbush farmers as their route to the ferry, they preferring, in consequence of their economical habits, to use a poor road and riding a mile out of the way to paying a few cents toll.

At a town meeting held at Bedford, April 20th, 1697 (lib. 3, p. 133, con. King's county register's office), Capt. Henry Filkin, Jacob Vanderwater, Daniel Rapale, *Jores Hansen (Bergen)*, John Dorlandt, and Cornelius Van Duyn, were chosen to divide all their common lands, not yet laid out or divided, "to each freeholder of said towne his Equall
"and just proportion in all the common lands abovesaid
"except those that has but an house and a home lott which
"are only to have but half share of the lands aforesaid."

In 1690, *Jores Hansen (Bergen)*, Hendrick Claasen (Vechte), and Jan Gerbritse were elected commissioners of Brooklyn, and re-elected each successive year until 1699.

At a town meeting held April 29th, 1699, in "Brook-
"land for election of townsmen to take charge of towne
"matters, to defend the limits and bounds, and to lay out
"some part thereof in lots, to make laws and orders for the
"best of the inhabitants, and to raise a small tax to defray
"town charges," etc., Benjamin Vander Water, *Jores*

Hansen (Bergen), and Jan Gerritse Dorlant were elected (lib. 2, p. 191, con. King's county register's office). In 1701 and 1702, "Capt. Jores Hansen" (Bergen), "Jacob Hansen" (Bergen), and Cornelius Van Duyn, were chosen to defend town rights, etc. (lib. 2, pp. 225 and 227 of con. King's county, register's office).

September 13th, 1698, Marretje Garitse, widow of Nicholas Janse,¹ baker, late of the city of New York, deceased, conveyed for £176 and 11s. to "*George Hansen* of Brookland, premises in Brooklyn containing 39 acres and 40 rods, Dutch measure, as in fence and in possession of said *George*, bounded southeast by land of Jurian Andriese; northwest by land of Jacob Hansen (Bergen), and land of Derrick Janse Woortman;² southwest by Gowanos Kill; and northeast by the king's highway; formerly in the possession of Gerrit Wolfersen (Couwenhoven), as per patent to said Gerrit of Gov. Wm. Kieft, of March 11th, 1647: also the just and equal part of all

¹ May 12th, 1668, *Nicholas Jansen*, baker, of Dutch descent, received a patent for two parcels of land at "Comunipau" or Communipaw, New Jersey, from Philip Carteret, which he bought Dec. 20th, 1667, from Fitje Hartmans, widow of Michael Jansen. He m. (1st), Annetje, sister of Fitje Hartmans. (2d), Marretje Garitse, and resided at one period in Pearl street, in 1665 in Water street, New York, but probably at no time in New Jersey. His property in Pearl street was valued in 1674 at \$1,500. In 1686 his widow resided on the west side of Whitehall street, between State and Pearl.

A "*Nicholas Backer*" (the Dutch for Baker), was assessed in Brooklyn in 1675, one poll, one horse, three cows, three do. of 2 years, two do of 1 year, six hogs, and eighteen morgens of land and valley, the latter at £36, and the whole £97 10s., who probably was the Nicholas Janse whose widow sold his land to George Hansen Bergen.

² *Woortman's* plantation of 20 morgens, was patented Sept. 11th, 1642, to Jan Mange. Jan. 29th, 1652, Pieter Linde, who married Mange's widow, sold the premises to Barent Janse. August 23d, 1674, Jan Barentsen, Auke Janse (Van Nuyse), and Simon Hansen (Van Noortstrant), as guardians of the minor children of Barent Janse, deceased, and Styntje Pieters, his widow, sold the same to Derrick Janse Woortman, who immigrated to this country in 1647.

"that Hook or Neck of land in said township, containing
 "55 Dutch rods broad, and 250 Dutch rods long, bounded
 "south by land of Jacob Brower;¹ north by land of Machael
 "Hansen (Bergen); west by Gowanos Kill or Mill Creek;
 "and east by the common woods; together with all the
 "meadows included in the bounds aforesaid; said Hook or
 "Neck of land being formerly in the possession of Jan
 "Evertse bout as per patent of Governor Nicolls, of April
 "1, 1668, and now in possession of said George."² The
 patent of March 11th, 1647, to Gerrit Wolfersen (Cowen-
 hoven), of the above first referred to plot, describes the
 same as follows: "land lying at Recheweck,³ both the
 "maize land and the woodland on the marsh of the
 "Gowanos Kill, between the land of Jacob Stoffelsen⁴ and
 "Frederick Lubertsen, extending from the aforesaid marsh
 "till into the woods next the land of said Frederick till to
 "the land of Andries Hudden; northeast by north a little

¹ *Jacob Brower* was one of the sons of Adam Brouwer Berckhoven (the Brouwer meaning brewer, which was probably one time Adam's occupation). Jacob or Jacobus married, Feb. 4th, 1682, Annetje, daughter of William, a son of Dominie Everardus Bogardus and Annetje Janse, of Trinity Church property memory, as per p. 21 of Pearson's Genealogies of the First Settlers of Albany.

² See lib. 2, p. 181, of con. of King's county, register's office. Nicholas Janse, Baker, and Andries Juriense were testamentary heirs of Jan Evertse Bout.

³ The Indian name of Brooklyn.

⁴ *Jacob Stoffelsen* was born in 1601 (Colonial History New York, vol. 1, 194), came from Zierikzee, a kanton in Zeeland at an early date, residing in New Amsterdam in 1633, when he was commissary of stores, and in 1638 and 9 was overseer of the company's negroes (New York Colonial Mss., 1, p. 84). He was chosen one of the "Twelve" in 1641, in which year he is said to have removed to Ahasimus, N. J., where he hired the company's bouwery in 1656, and where he continued to reside until his death, in 1677. In 1639 he married the widow of Cornelis Van Voorst, and after her death married the widow of Jacob Walingen Van Hoorn, by whom two children, Stoffel and Jacobus. May 7th, 1664, he obtained a patent from Director Stuyvesant for a tract of land at "Horsimus." After his death his widow married Casper Steinmets.

"northerly 148 rods; behind through the woods till to the land of the said aforesaid Jacob Stoffelsen, southeast by east 80 rods; next the land of Jacob Stoffelsen aforesaid till to the aforesaid marsh southwest a little westerly 165 rods; along the valley to the place of beginning 60 rods, with a small projecting point, amounting in all to 19 morgen, 341 rods." This plot evidently fronted on the main road leading from Flatbush and the village of Brooklyn¹ to the ferry, extending back to the Gowanus creek, and is included in the plot designated as land of G. Martense on Butts's map of Brooklyn.

In 1698, *Jores Hansen Bergen's family*, as per census of "Brookland," consisted of "1 man, 1 woman and 11 children, and 2 slaves:" in the same year and in 1702, he was an elder in the church in Brooklyn. In 1690, at a town meeting he was elected one of the trustees or commissioners of common lands, which office he held until 1702.

From 1698 to 1700 inclusive, he was a member of the grand jury, of which in 1700 he was foreman. In 1700 he was captain of the foot company of militia of "Brookland." February 14th, 1701-2, Capt. *Jores Hansen (Bergen)*, Jacob Hansen (Bergen), and Cornelius Van Duyn, trustees of "Brookland," and Cornelius Van Brunt, Peter Cortelyou, and Aert Van Pelt, trustees of New Utrecht, made an agreement in relation to the settlement of a portion of the boundary line between Brooklyn and New Utrecht, in pursuance of which the line has since been held. The line agreed upon is as follows: "Beginning at a pond lying and being by and between the house of Agyas Van

¹ The village of Brooklyn was originally located on the present Fulton avenue, in the vicinity of the junction of Smith and Hoyt streets with said avenue, and south-east of the present city hall; more than a mile from the ferry.

“ Dyke (since of Tunis J. Bergen, and afterwards of his son Cornelius Bergen), of said town of Brookland, and the house of Thomas Sharax (late of the heirs of Winant J. Bennet), of said town of New Utrecht where the water runs into the Salt water River by a certain fence; thence stretching away South East one Degree Southerly 288 English Rods to a white Oak tree on the East side of the path leading from New Utrecht to the Gowanos so called in the Township of Brookland, said Tree¹ being marked on two sides, and being formerly the old marked tree between said Towns.” The above agreement is recorded in lib. 4, pp. 237 and 238 of con., in office of register of King’s county.

The said *Jores Hansen*, Jacob Hansen, and Cornelius Van Duyn, as trustees of said town and by virtue of power conferred upon them, caused that part of the common woodlands of Brooklyn east of the Port road and south and east of Bedford, to be surveyed, divided into three divisions of 62 lots each, and apportioned the lots among the freeholders and inhabitants of said town; one of said divisions being made on the 14th day of March, 1701-2, another on the 14th day of November, 1702, and the other on the 11th day of February, 1702-3. (See deed of Jeronimus Rapalje and Michael Hansen of Jan. 2d, 1730-1, recorded lib. 5, p. 96, of con., King’s county register’s office. For an account of the lots see lib. 5, p. 94, of con. in do.)

In 1701, “*Jores Hansen*,” among others, was fined

¹ T. G. Bergen, when supervisor of New Utrecht, and Martenus Bergen, when supervisor of the 8th and 9th wards of Brooklyn, placed a granite monument, marked with the letter P, on the site occupied by this tree; said tree, in consequence of its decayed center, had many years previously blown down, breaking off above the surface of the ground, leaving an outer circle or rim of wood and bark, a portion of which was remaining at the time, within the line of which the monument was placed.

eight shillings for not bringing his negro slave Mink before the court, as more fully referred to under Michael Hansen Bergen. In 1703, 4 and 5, Capt. *George Hansen (Bergen)* was supervisor of Brooklyn, and in 1703 chairman of the board. In 1706 he was assessed for 76 acres of arable land in Brooklyn; and January 3d of the same year, he with others was styled "pretended deacons of Brookland," in a warrant issued by Governor Cornbury, ordering them to deliver the church property to Dominic Freeman. This was during the unfortunate troubles in the Reformed Dutch Churches of Long Island, between Dominic Freeman and Dominic Antonides, and their respective followers, during which the former, with his friends, broke open the doors of the church in Brooklyn, to gain possession thereof, and a duel came very near being fought between Colonel Beeckman and Colonel Filkin, two of the leading men of the colony. This dispute commenced in 1702, and was finally settled in 1714, by agreeing to receive and support both ministers, who were to preach alternately in all their churches. During these troubles for at least a portion of the time, *George Hansen Bergen* was an elder of the church in Brooklyn, joining in the call for a minister from Holland, which brought over Antonides, with whom he sided.

His name also appears among the freeholders of Brooklyn in the deed of January 10th, 1723, to Hans Bergen, hereinbefore referred to.

In the October court of sessions in 1736, two suits were pending of Hendrick Stryker *vs.* *George Bergen*, claiming £35 damages in each; two of *George Bergen, Jr., vs. George Bergen*, the one claiming £73 15s., and the other £98 due. The *George Bergen* in these suits must have been *George Hansen Bergen*; the *George Bergen, Jr.*, his son Joris or George; and Hendrick Stryker, a son of

Hendrick, the brother of Sara Stryker, the wife of said *George Hansen*. If correct in designating *George Hansen* as the *George Bergen* referred to in the suits, then he must have been 87 years old at this date.

The following is a fac simile of his signature :

George Hansen

Issue : —

21. I. *Lammertje*, baptized Dec. 26th, 1679, in New Utrecht ; witnesses : Jannetje Joris Rapalie, and Jan Strykker."

22. II. *Sara*, baptized March 13th, 1681, in Flatbush ; witnesses : "Teunis Gisbrechts Boogaard, and Swaantje Strykker."

23. III. *Aaltje*, baptized Oct. 15th, 1682, in New Utrecht ; witnesses : "Machiel Hansz Bergen, and Aaltje Strykker."

24. IV. *Hans*, baptized August 31st, 1684, in New Utrecht ; witnesses : "Abraham Jorisz (Brinckerhoff), and Hendrick Strykker."

25. V. *Jannetje*, baptized May 27th, 1688, in Brooklyn ; witnesses : "Jakob Hansen (Bergen), and Eytje Stryckers."

26. VI. *Annetje*, baptized March 9th, 1689-90.

27. VII. *Jan*, baptized May 17th, 1694, in Brooklyn ; witnesses : "Stoffel Parabasko, and Femmetje Teunis" (Denyse).

28. VIII. *Brechtje*, baptized May 24th, 1696, New York records ; witnesses : Jan and Agnietje Berry.

29. IX. *Joris*.

29.^a X. *Catharine*.

7. MARRITJE HANSEN, baptized October 8th, 1651, in New Amsterdam; married "Jacob Ruthzen."

April 18th, 1680, "*Marritje Hansz Bergen* and Jakob Rutgersz" were witnesses at the baptism of Sara, daughter of Theodorus Polhemius and Aartje Tonis Bogaard, in New Utrecht.

November 27th, 1681, "*Marritje Hanssen (Bergen)*, Teunis Gysbrechtsz, and Aaltje Frederiks (Lubbertse), both of Esopus and Cornelis Corzen" (Vroom), were witnesses at baptism of "Frederyk, son of Jacob Hansz Bergen and Elsje Frederiks" (Lubbertse), in Flatbush.

March 10th, 1691, "*Marritje Hanse*" and "Theunis Gysbertzen," were witnesses at baptism of Sara, daughter of Joris Abrahamzen (Brinkerhoff) and Annetje Theunis (Bogaert), in New York.

✓ May 14th, 1693, "*Marritje Hans* and Jan Hanzen" were witnesses at baptism of Jan, son of Pieter Jacobsen and Rebecca Jans, in New York.

Issue: —

1. *Cathryn Ruthzen*, baptized Oct. 14th, 1676, in New Amsterdam; witnesses: "Theunis Gysbertzen, and Tryn Jans."

From the above, Marritje's husband's surname appears to have been written "Rutgersz," in the Brooklyn church records, and "Ruthzen," in those of New York.

8. JACOB HANSEN, baptized in New Amsterdam, Sept. 21st, 1653; living as late as 1738; married July 8th, 1677 (by Dominie Van Zuuren), *Elsje Frederiks*, of the Kreest, daughter of "Frerick" (Frederik) Lubbertsen and Tryntje Hendricks, of Brooklyn, baptized July 7th, 1658, in New Amsterdam.¹ At the time of his marriage he resided at

¹ *Frederick Lubbertsen*, who wrote his name "Frerick Lubbertsen," born 1609, immigrated at an early period to this country, was at one time a sailor,

Waaleboght. Fredrick Lubbertsen in his will, dated Nov. 22d, 1679, devised to his daughter Elsie, wife of *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)*, "the farm whereupon they live at present

his name appearing as a boatswain among the officers in 1638, under Kieft's administration, and died in 1680, his will being dated Nov. 22d, 1679. He m. (1st), Styntie, who was living Feb. 16th, 1654, on which day she was a witness in the burgomaster's and schepen's court, in New Amsterdam, and m. (2d), August 17th, 1657, Tryntje Hendricks, widow of Cornelis Petersen (Vroom). Tryntje had by her first husband at the time of her second marriage, children, Cornelis Corssen (Vroom), aged 12; Peter (Vroom), aged 6; and Hendrick (Vroom), aged 3 years. Lubbertsen had three daughters, Rebecca, by his first wife, who m. July 19th, 1648, Jacob Leendertse Van der Grist; Elsie, by his 2d wife, who m. *Jacob Hansen Bergen*; and Aeltje, bapt. July 25th, 1660, in New Amsterdam, who m. Sept. 3d, 1682, Cornelis Sueberingh. (This Cornelis Sueberingh, as originally written, was a member of the colonial legislature from King's county, from 1698 to 1723, his will being dated May 21st, 1721, and proved March 25th, 1723, and his children were: Adriana or Adriaentje, baptized July 22d, 1683, m. Thomas Fardon; Frederick, m. Dec. 11th, 1711, Margaret Provoost, and was appointed gauger in 1713; Johannes, m. (supposed), Aeltje ———, and settled on the Raritan, N. J.; Catharine, m. John Hibon; Isaac, baptized May 14th, 1693, m. Catherine ———; Cornelia, baptized Oct. 20th, 1695; Jakob, baptized Nov. 5th, 1697, m. Femmetje Vanderveer; Elizabeth, baptized Nov. 12th, 1699; Abraham; and Maria. There was also at this time in King's county, a Jan Roelifse Sueberingh, and a Lucas Sueberingh, who may have been brothers of Cornelia.) *Lubbertsen* resided at first in New Amsterdam, and in August, 1641, was one of the 12 men representing Manhattan, Breukelen, and Pavonia, elected to suggest means to punish the Indians for a murder they had committed. April 14th, 1643, he bought of Lourens Cornelissen his house in the Smith's valley, which on the 3d of June, 1653, he sold to Albert Cornelysen. Sept. 4th, 1645, he obtained a patent for fifteen morgens on the East river, Manhattan Island. Dec. 10th, 1653, he was a representative from Brooklyn in the convention held at New Amsterdam to represent the state of the country to the authorities in Holland; and in 1653, '54, '55, '64, and 1671, '72, '73, and 1674, he was a magistrate of Brooklyn. April 6th, 1657, his name appears on the list of small burghers in New Amsterdam, and Jan. 23d, 1658, he was made a great burgher. Feb. 13th, 1660, he was assessed in said city for repairing the "Heere Graght" (canal or ditch), owning a lot on the north side thereof; and Feb. 1st, 1661, he was a candidate for the office of burgomaster in said city, and was elected, but Feb. 1st, 1662, he was defeated. July 6th 1663, he was a representative from Brooklyn in the convention called to engage the several Dutch towns to keep up an armed force for public protection.

“as it is at present in fence, as also the back land by the
 “mill until the fresh meadow, and by their decease to their
 “lawful offspring, paying unto Rebecca the aforesaid sum

Of the children of Tryntje by her first husband, *Cornelis Corssen* or *Corson* (Vroom), baptized April 23d, 1645, died 1693, m. March 11th, 1666, *Maretje Jacobse Vander Grist*, of Brooklyn, removed to Staten island, where he was a considerable landholder, holding the office of justice of the peace, captain of infantry, etc., and had children, Jacob, Cornelis, and Cornelia, the descendants of his sons residing on said island, retaining the surname of Corssen. *Cornelis Corssen* also appears to have owned lands on the Raritan river, N. J., for on page 103 of the printed record of the governor and council of East New Jersey, 1682-1703, reference is had to “the petic'on of James Grayham, “Sam'll Winder, John White, and *Cornelius Corssen*, to have a pattent of the “Lands lately surveyed to them lyeing on the Raritan River. Agreed that “they have their said Lands pattented they paying Two pence an Acre — viz “— purchasing at Three halfe pence an Acre att Twelve yeares purchase and “paying by pattent $\frac{1}{2}$ d. p. Acre.” *Peter Corssen* (Vroom), born in New Amsterdam, and baptized March 5th, 1651, m. Oct. 19th, 1679, *Katharine Vander Beek*, widow of Daniel Richanco, and resided in Brooklyn in 1689, in which year he conveyed to Dirck Janse Woortman, a small island and some meadows towards Red Hook, inside of the Graver's kill, since known as Remsen's Island; and he also mortgaged to Thomas Lambertse land and meadows at *Frederick Lubbertse's* Hook in Brookland, and at the same time owned other land in the vicinity. For particulars see lib. 1, of con., pp. 157 and 180, in King's county register's office. August 19th, 1689, he entered into an agreement with John Marsh of East Jersey for the erection of a water mill for grinding of corn, to be located on the south-east side of the Graver's kill, within the meadows of said Corssen and those of Cornelis Sueberingh (see lib. 1, p. 271, of con., King's county register's office), which was built, and in latter years known as Cornell's mill. By a bond of March 20th, 1698, it appears that Cornelis Sueberingh bound himself to maintain Peter Corssen, and to furnish him with reasonable board, clothing, etc., suitable for a person in his station in life, or to pay the expenses of the same (see lib. 2, p. 164, of do.). From this it may be inferred that Peter Corssen's wife at this time was dead, and that he had no surviving children. *Hendrick Corssen* (Vroom), baptized Nov. 20th, 1653, m. Josina Pietersz, daughter of Pieter Van Nest, of Brooklyn, and Judith Rapalje, a grand-daughter of Joris Janse Rapalie, and settled on the Raritan, near Somerville, about 1680, where his descendants are numerous, among whom is Gov. Vroom of New Jersey.

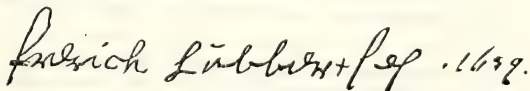
From the oath of allegiance to the American cause taken in the Revolutionary war, in 1778, in Dennis and upper townships in Cape May county, N. J.,

"of 600 guilders wampum value;" to their daughter "Aeltie the farm at the water side as it is at present in fence;" "unto Peter¹ and Hendrik Corson (Vroom), aforesaid, each the just moiety of the piece of upland beginning from Job's land between the waggon path and meadow and its length to the water place, with this express condition that they jointly and every one alike the value of the just third part of the aforesaid land" pay to their brother Cornelius Corson, "who otherwise would have inherited therein," if he had not had land of his own.²

The patent of Lubbertsen by Gov. Kieft is dated May 27th, 1640, and is for land "on Long Island at Merikka-wickrigh (Brooklyn), near to Werpes, extending in breadth from the Kill and marsh coming from Gowanis northwest by north and from the beach on the East River with a course southeast by east 1700 paces of 3 feet to a pace, and in the length from the end of said Kill north-east by east and southwest by west to the Red Hook, with the express condition that whenever the Indians shall

it appears that at that date a Peter, David, Rem, Abner, and John Corson were residents of said localities (see New Jersey Historical Collections, p. 133).

The following is a fac simile of his signature :



Frederick Lubbertsen 1699.

¹ March 28th, 1698, for £250, Peter Corsen (Vroom) conveyed to Cornelius Sebring or Sueberingh, a plantation on a neck of land in Brookland, commonly called Lubbertse's Neck, "bounded east by the land of Jacob Hansen (Bergen); west by the Red Hook and Kootts Kyes Kill, soe called, and North by "land of said Cornelius Sebring," containing 100 acres (see lib. 2, p. 162, of con., King's county register's office).

² See lib. 1, p. 130, of con. King's county register's office.

“be willing to part with their maize land lying next to the
“aforesaid land there, Frederick Lubbertsen shall have the
“privilege of entering upon the same in the breadth of the
“aforesaid parcel of land, extending from that without his
“being hindered by any one.”

A confirmatory patent was granted to Lubbertsen by Gov. Nicolls on the 28th of March, 1667, with substantially the same boundaries, and covering the land in his possession and enjoyment. Lubbertsen's patent appears to have covered a large tract of upland in that portion of Brooklyn adjoining the salt meadows and marsh which formerly separated Red Hook from the main land, extending from the East river opposite Governors Island to Gowanus cove and the Mill creek, including a portion of the surrounding salt meadows, and covered the plots laid down on Butts's map of Luqueer (formerly Sebring), Jacob Bergen, Coles, Conover, Hoyt, Cornell, Kelsey and Blake, Johnson, Heeney, and other parcels in that vicinity.

In addition to this large tract, Lubbertsen obtained, Sept. 4th, 1645, a patent for a “piece of land lying at the East River, betwixt the land of Henry Breser and Edward Fiscox, it extends next to Jacob Wolfersen (Van Cowenhoven), or now Herry Breser's¹ land North West by West 120 rods; its breadth behind in the woods East by

¹ *Herry* or *Henry Breser*, an Englishman, received a patent, Sept. 4th, 1645, for 16 morgens and 486 rods of land on the East river, in Brooklyn, adjoining Claes Dercksen, the ferryman, which farm he sold to Cornelis de Potter. Feb. 8th, 1648, he bought Philip de Truys's house and lot in New Amsterdam. May 5th, 1655, an order was issued allowing Harry Breser, who left in the time of the troubles, to sell his property in New Amsterdam, but not to be domiciliated. The troubles referred to were the plotting of the English on Long Island, and on the Mannhattans, against their adopted country, their correspondence with the enemy, and efforts, in 1654, to place the towns on Long Island under the jurisdiction of New England, which latter locality had induced

"North 59 rods, back again to the strand North and North
 "by West 134 rods, along the strand West by South one-
 "half point Southerly 98 rods, amounting in all to 15
 "morgens and 52 rods." May 7th, 1652, "Jacob Leen-
 dertsen van de Grist," as attorney for his father-in-law,
 Lubbertsen, sold to Jan Hendricksen Stelman the above
 premises for 450 *gl.*¹

On the 7th of April, 1726, Aaltie Seabringh (now a
 widow), and *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)*, and Elsie, his wife,
 agreeable to an award made by Johannes Jansen, Jacobus
 Rip, Esq., Col. Joost Van Brunt, Abraham Lot, and
 Christopher Codwise, commissioners appointed for the pur-
 pose of dividing a portion of their father's estate, quitclaimed
 or released to each other certain premises. The part released
 by Elsie and her husband to Altie, contained 235 acres of
 upland and meadow, exclusive of said Aaltie's old farm not
 covered by the release. "Aaltie Seberingh" quitclaimed
 and released to *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)* and Elsie, his wife,
 "all that certain tract of land and meadows heretofore
 "belonging to Frederick Lubbertsen, deceased, situate,
 "lying and being in the town of Brookland, near unto and
 "adjoining the old farm of the said *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)*,
 "and Elsie, his wife, beginning at a Saxafax tree with
 "several young branches and bushes of Saxafax about the
 "same, and standing near unto the range of the fence that
 "divides the old farm of the said *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)*,
 "and Elsie his wife, and of the said 'Aaltie Seberingh,'
 "running from the westward most end of the said *Jacob*

Cromwell, the protector, to send a fleet at this date for the reduction of the
 Mannhattans, and other Dutch settlements. "Henry Brezier, young man, from
 the Province of Essex m. Susanna Wathens, wid. of Willem Wathens, Oct.
 9, 1644," as per Reformed Dutch Church of New York records, and had sev-
 eral children baptized.

¹ Vol. III, p. 305, of O'Callaghan's Ms. translation Dutch Manuscripts.

“ *Hansen’s (Bergen)* orchard, and runs from said Saxafax
“ tree South 19 deg. 30 min. east 8 ch. 70 links to a stake,
“ thence South 40 deg. West 35 ch. 50 links, thence South
“ forty-six degrees and a half West 12 ch. 30 links to a
“ stake standing at the edge of the meadow, thence South
“ 46 deg. then thence South 60 deg. West to an
“ inlet of water, and thence along the said inlet to Gowanus
“ Bay, thence along said Bay to Adam Brower’s Creek so
“ called, (since known as the Mill Creek,) and so up the
“ said Creek until it meets the meadow formerly belonging
“ to Rut Van Brunt¹ deceased, and thence from said Creek
“ and along the said meadow to the upland there, thence
“ along the upland and edge of the meadow to a certain
“ old stump at the head of a reed meadow, thence North
“ 60 deg. West 14 ch. to a stake to the Southward of
“ *Jacob Hansen’s (Bergen)* house at the Southermost side of
“ the said *Jacob Hansen (Bergen’s)* orchard, thence North
“ 34 deg. West along said orchard 11 ch. to the division
“ fence of the said *Jacob Hansen (Bergen,)* and Aaltje
“ Sebringh’s old farms, thence on a straight line to the first
“ station (no part of the said *Jacob Hansen’s* old farm being
“ included,) containing in all 140 acres of land and mead-
“ ows.” And also a small parcel of meadow lying to the
eastward of Thys or Matthyas Van Dyk’s dwelling house,
adjoining to Graver’s creek or kill, and runs along a small
creek at the north side of the meadow belonging to the
heirs of George Remsen, and so along said creek to a stake
standing at the north-east side of a branch or creek that
runs out of said small creek westwardly towards the East
river, thence from said stake north-west into the East river
to a stake, and so along said river to Graver’s kill to where
it began, containing ten acres more or less.

¹ Rutger Van Brunt.

November 19th, 1679, *Jacob Hansen Bergen*, and Elsie, his wife, of the village of Brookland, were members of the Reformed Dutch Church, and in 1682 he was a deacon in said church, at which period Dominie Casparus Van Zuuren was the pastor. Van Zuuren was succeeded by Dominie Rudolphus Varick, who arrived in this country from Holland in June, 1685, and officiated in the King's county churches until his death, which occurred about 1694. He was succeeded by Dominie Wilhelmus Lupardus, who commenced his services in 1695. Furman in his Notes of Brooklyn, and Wood in his History of Long Island, both of which were published in 1824, place a Mr. Clark, leaving out his proper name, as officiating in these churches between Van Zuuren and Lupardus, which account they say is copied from a manuscript of the Rev. Peter Lowe, who officiated in 1787, thus ignoring Varick. The error probably occurred from the illegibility of the manuscript, and making Clark out of Varick. This error has been continued by Thompson in his History of Long Island, in 1839, in which he adds to the name, making it "James Clark."

Prime, in his History of Long Island, of 1845, on the authority of Wood, places a Mr. Clark as succeeding Van Zuuren, but says, "according to other accounts the Rev. Rudolphus Varick succeeded Mr. Van Zuren, the same year, and continued till 1694."

The Rev. Mr. Corwin, in his edition of 1859, of his "Manual of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church in North America," copying the error of his predecessors, adds, "1695, returned to Holland," and in addition to his predecessors, Furman, Wood, Prime, and Thompson, includes Varick among the pastors of these churches, as officiating from 1685 to 1694, thus giving them two pastors at the same period. In his edition of 1869, he continues

James Clark as pastor of the Kings county churches from "1680 to 1685-95," but throws the responsibility on Lowe's manuscript, and says, "perhaps identical with Varick."

Stiles, in his History of Brooklyn, wisely doubts the existence of this myth (the Rev. James Clark), whose name cannot be found on any of the old town or ecclesiastical records of the county.

In 1683, "*Jacob Hansen Bergen*" was assessed in Brooklyn, two horses £24, one poll £18, three cows £15, one do. of 1 year £1 10s., three do. of 3 years £7 10s., one do. of 1 year £1 10s., and 24 morgens of land and valley £48, total £115 10s.

In 1686, *Jacob Hansen's* and Cornelis Sebering's names appear on the inventory of debtors of the estate of Cornelis Steenwyck, of New York, for 603 florins 5 stivers, as per lib. 19 B., p. 208, New York surrogate's office.

In 1687 he is on the list of those who took the oath of allegiance to the British government, and in 1698 he is styled on the old King's county court records, "a newly chosen constable of Brookland," and complained of for non-appearance at court in pursuance of notice. In the same year his family is entered on the census as consisting of "1 man, 1 woman, 6 children and 2 slaves." In April, 1689, he was a petit juryman in the court of common pleas. From 1700 to 1708 inclusive, he was elected or appointed one of the trustees of the common lands and to defend town rights, of Brooklyn. In 1706 he was assessed for 150 acres of arable land. April 23d, 1708, his name, among others, appears on an agreement to call a minister in the Brooklyn Dutch Church. He appears to have had difficulties with his neighbor Cornelis Sebering, who owned a part of the Lubbertse patent. Sebering commencing a suit against him Nov. 11th, 1714, for trespass, claiming damages £19 19s. and 8d.; and another in October, 1718.

In October, 1722, he sued Sebering for £19, and again in 1723.

In 1715, as per minutes of the board of supervisors, *Jacob Hansen (Bergen)* held the office of supervisor of Brooklyn.

April 13th, 1732, *Jacob Hansen Bergen*, and *Elsje*, his wife, for £1,350, conveyed to *Hans Bergen*, their son, "200 A. in Brookland, bounded easterly by land of *Jores Bergen* and the Mill Creek to the River; southwesterly by said River; northwesterly by land and meadow of 'Aeltje Sebering;' northeasterly by land of *Rem Remsen* and 'Jores Bergen, excepting a certain piece of meadows formerly sold to *Michiel Hanalle*;¹ and further a certain piece of meadow of ten acres joining northeasterly upon the meadow of *Aeltje Sebering* aforesaid, south by a certain creek, southerly by the Graver's Kill so called, and northwesterly by the river. Also two lots of woodland in the second division of Brookland woodlands, containing 10 A. each, (Nos. 60 and 61.)" The conveyance sets forth that he and his wife, "by and with consent of all their children, by name, *Frederick Bergen*, *Jacob Bergen Junr.*, *Johannes Slecht*, and *Catrina*, his wife, *Gisbert Bogaert Junr.*, and *Marretje*, his wife, *Jan Croesen*, and *Breckje*, his wife, *Hendrick Croessen*, and *Elsje*, his wife, *Derick Croesen*, and *Cornelia*, his wife, testified by their being parties to the ensealing and delivery hereof, &c.,"

¹ *Michiel Hanalle*, or *Michil Hainelle*, as written by himself, bought, April 3d, 1664, of *Mechiel Tadens*, *Claes Janse Ruyter's* (Van Naerden) patent, of Sept. 30th, 1645, of about 21 morgens of land, on the East river, Brooklyn, lying between *Lubbertsen's* and *Mange's* land. *Claes Janse* sold this patent to *Tadens* March 13th, 1660. *Hainelle*, in 1667, was clerk of Brooklyn, and died prior to 1695, on the 17th of June of which year, *Hendrica Strockells*, his widow, and *John*, his son, conveyed his plantation to *Derck Janse Woortman*. *Naerden*, or *Naarden*, is a fortified town in the province of North Holland, containing 2,500 inhabitants in 1841.

which children joined in the conveyance.¹ In 1738, *Jacob Hansen Bergen's* name appears on the census of Brooklyn, his family consisting of one white male above ten years, one white female above ten, one black male under ten, and this is the last record of his being alive.

The following is a fac simile of his signature :

Jacob Hansen

Issue : —

30. I. *Hans*, baptized May 12th, 1678, in Flatbush ; witnesses, "Theunis Gysbertsz (Bogaert), and Sara Rapalie."

31. II. *Frederick*, baptized Nov. 27th, 1681, in Flatbush ; witnesses, "Teunis Gysbrechtz (Bogaert), and Aaltje Fredericks" (Lubbertsen).

32. III. *Jacob*, baptized Jan. 20th, 1683-4, in Brooklyn ; witnesses, "Joris Hansz (Bergen), and Cataline Teunis Boogaard."

33. IV. *Sara*, baptized Aug. 5th, 1688, in Flatbush ; witnesses, "Cornelis Sebrinckse, and Femmetie Theunissen."

34. V. *Catryna*.

35. VI. *Marretje*.

36. VII. *Breckje*.

37. VIII. *Elsje*.

38. IX. *Cornelia*.

9. CATALYN or CATHERINE HANSEN. (a twin with Jacob), baptized Nov. 30th, 1653. No account of Catalyn beyond that of her birth, she probably dying in childhood,

¹ See lib. 5, p. 160, of con., King's county register's office.

for Sara, her mother, in her petition of April 4th, 1656, as herein set forth, to the governor and council, states that she is a widow, burdened with seven children, which would have been incorrect, having had eight by her first husband, *Hans Hansen*, unless one had previously died.

For the purpose of simplifying the matter and avoiding confusion, the descendants, or issue, of the several sons of *Hans Hansen Bergen*, are hereinafter taken up and carried out separately.

JAN HANSEN BERGEN.

Descendants in the line of JAN HANSEN BERGEN, (and *Jannetje Theunis Denyse*), of Jamaica, Queens county, N. Y., the eldest son of Hans Hansen Bergen, the first settler : —

THIRD GENERATION.

10. HANS or JOHANNES BERGEN, baptized Feb. 14th, 1677 ; living in November, 1734 ; married *Antie* or *Annetje Eldertse Lucasse*,¹ daughter of Eldert Lucasse Voorhies ; baptized Feb. 24th, 1684, and living in 1735. *Antie's*

¹ *Antie Lucasse* was a descendant of *Steven Coerte* or *Steven Koers*, as written by himself, from before Hees or Hies, or "Voorhies," a small neighborhood, of nine houses and fifty inhabitants, near Ruinen, in the province of Drenthe, in the Netherlands. The family at first subscribed themselves "Van Voorhies" or "Van Voorhyes." *Stephen Coerte*, the common ancestor of the Voorhies family of Long Island, New Jersey, etc., with his wife and all his children, except his daughter Merghien, emigrated in April, 1660, in the ship *Bontekoe* (Spotted Cow), Capt. Pieter Lucassen. This family, like most of our early settlers, had no proper surname, adopting as such the name of the village or locality from whence they emigrated. By means of letters yet in existence they are traced back one generation in the fatherland, the only instance of the kind known to the writer.

The father of *Steven* was *Coert Alberts*, who resided in front of Hies or "Voor Hies," and who had brothers, *Steven Alberts*, of Voorhies ; *Hendrick Alberts*, of Twyel, who had five children living in 1684 ; *Luytgen Alberts*, of Hackes Welt, who had one child living in 1684 ; *Jan Alberts*, of Hettelying, who died prior to 1684, leaving one daughter ; *Hilbert Alberts*, who died prior to 1684, leaving two sons and one daughter ; and *Wesvel Alberts*, of Amsterdam, who also died prior to 1684, leaving a son and daughter. *Coert* also had sisters, *Gertien Alberts*, of Oshaer by Veghten, who was m. and had children ; and *Mergin Alberts*, who m. *Jan Mewus*, of the Hught, and died prior to 1684, leaving children.

Steven Coerte had brothers who remained in Holland, *Hilbert Coerte*, of Voorhies, born in 1634 ; *Jan Coerte*, of Voorhies, who occupied the homestead of his father in 1684 ; *Albert Coerte*, of Bethuyn, a carpenter, who m. *Aelty*n,

father bequeathed to her about £117 in his will. Resided on and owned a farm near the village of Jamaica. April

and died prior to 1699; and Wesvel Coerte, of Veeninge; also two sisters, who, with Wesvel, also died prior to 1699.

Steven Coerte, born 1600, m. Willempie Roeloffse, born 1619, died 1690, purchased, Nov. 29, 1660, a farm of Cornelis Dircksen Hoogland, in Flatlands, on which he settled, and where he died Feb. 16th, 1684, his will being dated August 25th, 1677. His children were Mergin, Merghein, or Merchyn Stevense, who remained in the fatherland, where she died Oct. 28th, 1702, N. S., having m. (1st), Roelofs, m. (2d), Remmelt Willemsse, by whom, among others, a son Willem Remmelts, schoolmaster of Saxum in Gronengen; Hendrickyn or Hendrickje Stevense, m. (1st), in Holland, Jan Kierstead or Kiersen, who died in 1705, m. (2d), Albert Albertse Terhune, of Flatlands, and afterwards of Hackensack; Coert Stevense, of Flatlands, born 1637, will dated August 26th, 1677, m. (1st), ———, m. (2d), Marretje Gerretsz van Couwenhoven; *Lucas Stevense*, of Flatlands, born 1650, living in 1719, m. (1st), Catharine Hansen Van Noortstrand, m. (2d), Jan. 26th, 1689, Jannetje Mennes; Jan Stevense, of Flatlands, born 1652, living in 1719, m. (1st), March 17th, 1678, Cornelia Reiniers Wizzel-penning, who died Jan. 7th, 1680, m. (2d), Oct. 8th, 1680, Femmetje Aukes, daughter of Auke Janse Van Nuyse; Albert Stevense, born 1654, m. April 24th, 1681, Tjellelje Reiniers Wizzel-penning; Aaltje Stevense, born 1656, m. Barent Juriansz; Jannetje Stevense, born 1658, m. (1st), Jan Martense Schenck, m. (2d), Feb. 29th, 1690, Alexander Symson (all of the above children, except Mergin, having emigrated with their father); and (supposed) Abraham Stevense, of Flatlands, who m. Aaltje Stryker.

Lucas Stevense, son of Steven Coerte and Willempie, of Haekensack in 1685, of Flatlands in 1687, had issue by his first wife, *Eldert Lucasz*, whose will is dated in 1714, proved in 1722, m. Styntje, daughter of Harman and Egbertje Janse, and settled in Jamaica, where he bought land as early as May 19th, 1662; Jan Lucasz, of Flatlands, baptized Feb. 19th, 1675, living in 1737, m. Oct. 10th, 1699, Anna Van Dyckhuysen, who died Jan. 5th, 1702, m. (2d), May 5th, 1704, Mayke R. Schenck, who died Nov. 25th, 1736, m. (3d), Jan. 25th, 1737, Jannetje Remsen, who died August 24th, 1747; Stephen Lucasz, baptized Sept. 16th, 1677; Hans Lucasz, baptized Sept. 7th, 1679, m. (supposed) May 17th, 1715, Neeltje Nevius; Jannetje Lucasz, born Oct. 1st, 1681, died April 17th, 1758, m. May 25th, 1704, Martin R. Schenck; Willemetje Lucasz, baptized Nov. 19th, 1683, died young; Anna Lucasz, baptized April 25th, 1686, died Sept. 30th, 1774, m. June 5th, 1709, William Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands; Catryntje Lucasz, m. May 3d, 1712, Roelof Nevius; Elsje Lucasz; (supposed) by second wife, Reinsche Lucasz, m. May 22d, 1712, Johannes Noostrant; Willmetje Lucasz, baptized Nov. 15th, 1694,

140 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

22d, 1700, "*Hans Bergen*" bought of Samuel Ruscoe and Mary, his wife, of Queen's county, "all my right of "division or allotment of land lying & being in the hill "division commonly soe called, being in number 37," etc. (see vol. II, p. 395, Jamaica Records).

July 13th, 1708, "*Johannes Bergen*" bought of Jonathan Whitehead, for £30, 11 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres on the hill near the village of Jamaica (see lib. B, p. 395, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

m. Aug. 23d, 1715, Martin Nevius; Albert Lucasz, born May 10th, 1698, died Oct. 28th, 1734, m. (1st), May 10th, 1720, Arrejeantje Ditmarse, who died April 14th, 1721, m. (2d), 1722, Catryntje Cornell, born Sept. 4th, 1703, died Nov. 8th, 1755; Albert resided, in 1717, on the Raritan, N. J.; Roelof Lucasz, m. April 26th, 1714, Helena Stoothoff, m. (2d), — Cortelyou, and resided in 1717, on the Raritan, N. J., and in 1737 on Staten Island; and Minna or Minne Lucasz, m. April 25th, 1717, Antje, daughter of Garret Pieterse Wyckoff, and settled in the vicinity of New Brunswick, where he owned a large tract of land on the south side of the Raritan river, being a member of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick in 1717.

Eldert Lucasz, son of Lucas Stevense, settled in Jamaica, Queen's county, where he bought a farm in 1682, of William Creed, and had children, Lucas Eldertse, of Jamaica, baptized December 25th, 1677; Rachel Eldertse, m. Adam Smith; Hendrickje Eldertse, baptized April 4th, 1680, died young; Johannes Eldertse, of Foster's meadow, baptized Dec. 26th, 1681, m. (supposed) Marretje Bergen, died prior to 1714; *Annetje Eldertse*, baptized Feb. 17th, 1684, m. Hans Bergen, of Jamaica; Egbertje Eldertse, m. Abraham Coevert; and Hendrick Eldertse, of Jamaica, baptized March 4th, 1691, m. (1st), Nov. 18th, 1710, Greetje Wyckoff, m. (2d), Tryntje —, will dated Feb. 6th, 1759, proved Dec. 12th, 1760.

The patronymic of *Eldert* (instead of Voorhies), derived from *Eldert Lucasz*, has been continued by the descendants of said Lucas, who are numerous in Queen's county, to this day.

In addition to the hamlet of *Hees*, near Ruinen, in Drenthe, there is a village named *Hees*, of 700 inhabitants in 1841, in the Kanton of Nimwegen, and a hamlet named *Hees* in the province of Utrecht.

The following is a fac simile of Steven Koers Voorhees's signature :

Steven Koers Voorhees. 1675.

May 26th, 1712, William Jones, of Jamaica, conveyed to "*Hance Bargin*" land in the hills in Jamaica, containing by estimation $5\frac{1}{4}$ acres, bounded "West by y^e land of the "above named *hance Bargin*, & East by y^e land of Ebenezer Smith, and North by Flushing bounds Line, & South "by John Hance or highway" (see vol II, p. 130, Jamaica Records).

April 20th, 1714, John Ludlam, of Jamaica, conveyed to "*Hans Bergen*" and "*Tunis Bergen*," "all that piece "or parcel of land in Jamaica being in y^e hill devision "containing by estimation twelve acres and a halfe, be y^e "more or less, butted and bounded as followeth that is to "say, on y^e West by Nicholas Everit, and on y^e East by "y^e land of John Hansen, and bounded on y^e North by "the line parting Flushing & Jamaica, and bounded South "by the land of y^e abovesaid John Hansen and Nicholas "Everet" (see vol. III, p. 154, Jamaica Records).

In 1715, *Hans Bergen* subscribed £2 10s. towards building a Reformed Dutch Church in the village of Jamaica, and in 1731, £25 towards building a Reformed Dutch Church in Success, in which church he had a seat in 1732.

Issue:—

39. i. Jannetje, bapt. March 30th, 1702; Jan and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

40. ii. Eldert, bapt. July 3d, 1705; Eldert and Hyltie Eldertsen, witnesses.

41. iii. Jan, bapt. March 21st, 1710; Johannes Mayerick and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

42. iv. Styntje, bapt. March 25th, 1712; Lucas and Rachel Eldertse, witnesses.

43. v. Lucas, bapt. July 10th, 1715; William and Antie Janse, witnesses.

44. vi. Jacobus, bapt. April 12th, 1719; Isaac and Catalyntie Van Hooek, witnesses.

142 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

45. vii. Tunis, bapt. April 16th, 1721; Benjamin Teller and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

46. viii. Antie, bapt. May 26th, 1723; Hendrick Eldertse, witness.

All the children of *Hans Bergen* and Antie Lucassen were baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church of Jamaica.

II. TUNIS BERGEN, baptized April 20th, 1679; died in 1755; m. *Mary* or *Marretje* ———. His will is dated Oct. 8th, 1755, proved Feb. 24th, 1756, recorded in lib. 19, p. 400, in office of the surrogate, in the city of New York. Resided on and owned a farm near the village of Jamaica, and in 1715, he subscribed £2 towards building a Reformed Dutch Church in said village.

April 20th, 1714, John Ludlam, of Jamaica, conveyed to "*Tunis Bergen*" a lot in Jamaica, "lying and being in y^e hill division being Eastward from y^e town an equall halfe part of that Land which was Laid out to John Ludlam & Joseph Luder, the equall halfe part of said Land is to be att y^e North End y^e equall half part of y^e length of said Division or Lot be the same more or Less, butted and bounded as followeth, that is to say, Easterly by the Land of Simon Blume, and Southerly by the Land of the abovenamed Simon Blume, and Westerly by the land of Hance Bergen, and in the breath by y^e bounds parting Jamaica and Flushing" (see vol. III, p. 156, Jamaica Records).

The following is copied from the Jamaica Town Records: — "19th August, 1730; received of Isaac Van Hook thirty-one shillings and six pence in full for what he was to pay towards the maintenance of my ffather till the 9th of Aprill last & also in full of all former demands due to the estate of my said ffather."

The mark of Tunis Bergen.

From this it may be inferred that Jan Hansen, the father of Tunis, was living as late as 1730, when he would have been 86 years old. It is possible, however, that by "my ffather," may have been intended his wife's father, who may also have been the father of said Isaac Van Hook.

Issue : —

47. i. Maria or Mary, bapt. March 21st, 1710; Jan Hansen and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

48. ii. Jannetje, bapt. July 10th, 1715; Benjamin Taylor and Ariaentje Bergen, witnesses.

49. iii. Derrik, b. Dec. 10th, 1717.

50. iv. Sarah, bapt. Sept. 10th, 1720; Cornelis and Sara Byerson, witnesses.

51. v. Catlyn, bapt. July 25th, 1726; Isaac and Catlyn Van Hoeck, witnesses.

All the above were baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church, of Jamaica.

12. ADRIAANTJE BERGEN, baptized Dec. 11th, 1681; m. *Jan* or *Johannes Garretse*.

An "*Adriana Bergen*," wife of *Benjamin Teller*,² was received as a member of the Reformed Dutch Church, of New York, on certificate from Long Island, June 7th, 1741. It is probable that this was the widow of *Johannes Garretse*, and that *Teller* was her second husband.

Issue : —

i. Maria Gerretse, bapt. April 14th, 1707; witnesses, Hans Bergen and Elizabeth Garretse.

ii. Johannes Gerretse, bapt. August 16th, 1709; Hans, Theunis, Cattalyn, and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

¹ Lib. 8, p. 47, of con., Queen's county clerk's office.

² Benjamin Teller may be the same person as the Benjamin Taylor, who, with Ariaentje, was a witness at baptism of Jannetje, daughter of Tunis Bergen.

144 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

iii. Adrianna Gerretse, bapt. August 16th, 1709 (twin with Johannes); Hans, Theunis, Cattalyn, and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

iv. Jannetje Gerretse, bapt. March 8th, 1711; Hans and Jannetje Bergen, witnesses.

All the above were baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church, of Jamaica.

13. MARRETJE BERGEN, baptized March 29th, 1685, m. (supposed) *Johannes Eldertse*, the third son of Eldert Lucasz Voorhies, of Jamaica.

Issue: —

i. Crecia Eldertse, bapt. April 14th, 1707, in the Reformed Dutch Church, of Jamaica; Hans and Antie Bergen, witnesses.

ii. Johannes Eldertse.

iii. Grace Eldertse.

14. SARAH BERGEN, b. — ; m. Jan Hebbelem.

Issue: —

i. Johannes Hebellem, bapt. Oct. 10th, 1697.

15. PETER BERGEN, b. — ; a *Peter Bergen*, supposed to be a son of Jan Hansen Bergen, subscribed £7 towards building the first Reformed Dutch Church in Jamaica. No further trace.

15.^a CATTELYNA BERGEN, b. — ; d. — ; Aug. 16th, 1709, *Cattelyna Bergen* was a witness at baptism of Johannes, son, and of Adriana, daughter, of John Gerretse and Adriaantje Bergen (sister of said Catalyn), of Jamaica. No further trace.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Descendants of HANS or JOHANNES BERGEN (10),
and *Antie Eldertse Lucassen*, of Queen's county, New
York.

39. JANNETJE BERGEN, baptized March 30th, 1702 ;
(supposed) m. *Thomas Stringham*.¹

Issue : —

i. Jannetje Stringham, bapt. Feb. 1st, 1727, in Reformed Dutch
Church, of Jamaica ; Teunis and Mattje Bergen, witnesses.

ii. Samuel Stringham.

iii. Johannes Stringham, bapt. Jan. 14th, 1732, in Reformed
Dutch Church of Jamaica ; Teunis and Mattie Bergen, witnesses.

40. ELDERT BERGEN, baptized July 3d, 1705 ; no far-
ther trace, and probably died young.

41. JAN BERGEN, baptized March 21st, 1710 ; died
March, 1780 ; resided with his brother Jacobus, on a farm
at Jamaica South ; no account of his marriage or issue.

From Tunis Bergen being charged for a grave for his
brother *John*, March 11th, 1780, by the sexton of the
Episcopal church, it may be inferred that *John* was an
Episcopalian.

42. STYNTJE BERGEN, baptized March 25th, 1712 ;
m. (supposed) *Polhemius*.

Issue : —

i. Eldert Polhemius, bapt. March 21st, 1740, in Ref. D. Ch., of
Jamaica ; Johannes Bergen, witness ; d. prior to Mar., 1800 ; m. Sarah.

ii. Mary Polhemius.

¹ There was a *Peter Stringham* in Jamaica as early as 1680, and in 1681 he
was granted a home lot in that town.

43. LUCAS BERGEN, baptized July 10th, 1715; died March, 1803; m. *Susanna Schenck*,¹ who died Oct., 1810;

¹ *Susanna Schenck* was a descendant of *Roelof Martense Schenck*, born in 1620, who emigrated in 1650, settled in Flatlands, where he obtained a patent, Jan. 29th, 1661, for 23 morgens and 75 rods of land, and where he purchased, in 1674, 200 acres of the heirs of Govert Loockermans, and in 1678, of his brother Jan Martense Schenck, the one-half of the mill and mill farm in said town. Some of his descendants claim that they are descended from the Schenken or Butler, of Charlemagne, but this is probably hypothetical. *Roelof* and Jan Martense Schenck, as per researches of the Rev. Garret C. Schenck, through Col. Vander Dussen, of Holland, were probably descendants of Peter Schenck, of Nydack, born at Goch, Holland, in 1547; m. May 17th, 1580, Johanna Scherpenzeel, which Peter was a brother of the famous Marten Schenck, an officer of rank and military renown, a soldier of fortune, who flourished, and whose name frequently appears in the histories of that period. Peter had a son Marten, born in 1584, who was probably the father of *Roelof Martense*, Jan Martense, and Annetje Martense Schenck, who all immigrated to this country, Annetje marrying Adrian Reyersz.

Roelof Martense Schenck m. (1st), in 1660, Neeltje Gerretse (daughter of Gerret Wolfertse van Couwenhoven), who died about 1672; m. (2d), in 1665, Annetje Pieterse; m. (3d), Oct. 30th, 1688, Catrina Cregiers, widow of Stoffel Hooglandt, and died in 1705. His children were *Marten Roelofse*, of Flatlands, born June 22d, 1661, died Oct. 8th, 1727, m. (1st), June 20th, 1686, Susanna Abrahams Brinckerhoff, who died in 1690; m. (2d), April 11th, 1693, Elizabeth Minne or Minner Voorhies, who died in 1703; m. (3d), Feb. 25th, or June 24th, 1704, Jannetje Lucasz Voorhies, born Oct. 8th, 1681, died April 17th 1758: Annetje Roelofse, born about 1663, died about 1690, m. July 1st, 1683, Jan Albertsz Terhunen: Jannetje Roelofse, born 1665, m. June 22d, 1684, Pieter Nevius: Marike Roelofse, born 1667, m. Feb. 15th, 1689, Isaac Hegeman: Jan Roelofse, born March 1st, 1670, died Jan. 30th, 1753, m. about 1692, Sara, daughter of Willem Couwenhoven, born Dec. 27th, 1674, died Jan. 31st, 1761, emigrated to Monmouth county, N. J.: Garret Roelofse, born Oct. 27th, 1671, died Sept. 5th, 1745, m. about 1693, Neeltje Coerten van Voorhies, born June 30th, 1676, died Aug. 4th, 1750, emigrated to Monmouth county, N. J.: Margrietje Roelofse, born Feb. 14th, 1677, died Dec. 16th, 1751, m. Sept. 8th, 1700, Cornelis Couwenhoven, of New Jersey: Neeltje Roelofse, born Jan. 3d, 1682, died July 7th, 1751, m. Oct. 2d, 1701, Albert Couwenhoven, of New Jersey: Mayken Roelofse, born Jan. 14th, 1684, died Nov. 25th, 1736, m. March 5th, 1703-4, Jan Luykese Voorhies: Sara Roelofse, baptized Dec. 18th, 1685, m. Nov. 11th, 1705, Jacob van Couwenhoven, of New Jersey.

Martin Roelofse, son of *Roelof Martense* and *Susanna*, inherited the homestead

his will is dated Nov. 18th, 1802, proved May 3d, 1803, and recorded in the office of the surrogate of the county of Queens, in lib. B, p. 156; owned and resided on a farm in the hollow near Brushville, in the town of Jamaica, and signed his name "*Lucas Barager*."

April 21st, 1775, Derrik Bergen, son of Tunis; *Lucas*

farm in Flatlands, and had children (by his first wife): — *Abraham Martense*, born May 4th, 1689, died prior to Nov., 1766, m. April 20th, 1717, *Sara*, daughter of Gysbert Teunisse Bogert, born in 1690: (by second wife), *Roelof Martense*, born Dec. 24th, 1694, died young: *Roelof Martense*, born Oct. 14th, 1696, Oct. 18th, 1696, by another account, died May 12th, 1777, m. Nov. 9th, 1727, *Susanna*, daughter of Jan Pieterse Monfoort, who died Dec., 1748: *Neeltje Martense*, born Oct. 14th, 1696, (born Dec. 24th, 1694, by another account), died Sept. 1st, 1743: *Minne Martense*, born April 8th, 1700, died March 3d, 1767, m. June or July 3d, 1727, *Maritje* or *Maria Monfoort*, born July 24th, 1708, died July 26th, 1756: *Rensye Martense*, born Oct. 15th, 1702, died Sept. 26th, 1760, m. (1st), May 23d, 1723, *Peter G. Wyckoff*; m. (2d), —, *Daniel Rapalje*: (by third wife), *Catelina Martense*, born May 7th, 1705, m. (1st), *Stoffel Probasco*; m. (2d), Sept. 23d, 1732, *Jan Jansen*, of Jamaica, the father of *Barent*, and the grandfather of the late Gen. *Jeremiah Johnson*, of Brooklyn: *Annatie Martense*, born Nov. 11th, 1706, died Jan. 9th, 1738: *Lucas Martense*, born Oct. 11th, 1708, died May 24th, 1718: *Marten Martense*, of Flatlands, born Oct. 9th, 1710, died Oct. 20th, 1761, m. *Antie Rapelje*, born April 18th, 1704, died —, 1779: *Susanna Martense*, born Dec. 28th, 1712, died Oct. 6th, 1773, m. April 10th, 1731, *Peter Nevius*, of the Raritan, N. J.: *Jannetie Martense*, born June 27th, 1715, died 1782, m. *Jeremiah*, son of *Jeremiah Remsen*, of the Wallabout: *Elizabeth Martense*, born Oct. 10th, 1717, died Dec. 17th, 1732: *Lucas Martense*, born Sept. 6th, 1721, died about 1784, m. *Lammie Remsen*, born May 20th, 1722, and resided near Cranbury, N. J.: *Johanna Martense*, born Jan. 7th, 1724, died Feb. 15th, 1732: and *Maria Martense*, born Jan. 10th, 1726, died March 31st, 1771, m. April 10th, 1748, *Simon Boerom*, of Brooklyn, who died July 10th, 1775.

Abraham Martense Schenck, son of *Marten Roelofse*, had issue: — *Martin*, of Cow Neck, L. I.; *Abraham*; *Susanna*, who m. *Lucas Bergen*; *Adriana*; and probably others.

The following is a fac simile of the signature of *Roelof Martense Schenck*:

Roelof Martense Schenck . 1680.

Bergen, Jacob Bergen, and Tunis Bergen, sons of Hans or Johannes, voted against forming a revolutionary committee to oppose British aggression. Nov. 7th, 1775, said Derrik, Tunis, and *Lucas Bergen*, Samuel Stringham, son of Thomas Stringham and Jannetje Bergen, Hendrick Emans, who m. Sarah Bergen, Aury Ramson or Remsen, who m. Ann Bergen, Anthony Demott, who m. Miriam Bergen, and Ludlam Smith, who m. Elizabeth Bergen, all of Queen's county, voted against sending deputies to represent the county in the provincial congress. The vote stood 221 for, and 745 against sending deputies.

Dec. 21st, 1775, the provincial congress, on information that a number of disaffected persons in Queens and Richmond counties had been supplied with arms and ammunition from the British ship of war *Asia*, had arrayed themselves in a military manner against the measures of the united colonies, and had opposed the election of delegates to congress, advised that all friendly intercourse with them be interdicted, as men inimical to the interests of their country. A list of the disaffected in Queen's county was published, by order of congress, in the New York Gazette and Mercury of Jan. 1st, 1776, containing several hundred names, apparently a large majority of the residents of the county, among whom appear those of Derrick Bergen, Tunis Bergen, Luke Bergen, Samuel Stringham, Hendrick Emans, Aury Remsen, Anthony Demott, Ludlam Smith, Joost Van Brunt, and Nathaniel Mills.

January 19th, 1776, said Derrik, Tunis and *Lucas Bergen*, Samuel Stringham, Hendrick Emans, Aury Remsen, and Ludlam Smith, with 462 others, signed a declaration promising to obey the provincial and continental congress, to aid in the defense of American liberty, and not to assist his Majesty's troops in the contest between Great Britain and America. This declaration set forth that it was signed

"in order to relieve the minds of the virtuous inhabitants of America, and those of this county in particular, engaged in the common cause" (see vol. 1, Calendar of His. Man. relating to the Revolution). The facts, however, were that the provincial government, in consequence of finding so large a number of the inhabitants of Queen's county opposed to a separation from the parent government, and unwilling to assist the popular movement, undertook to disarm them, and threatened other coercive measures, and this action of said provincial government was the main cause which induced them to sign the declaration.

October 21st, 1776, after the battle of Long Island, and the conquest of the island by the British, an address signed by nearly all the freeholders of Queen's county to Gen. Howe, the British commander, was published in the New York Gazette and Mercury, of that date, in which they congratulated the general on his success, acknowledged allegiance to the British government, asking "to be restored to the King's most gracious protection," torn from them "by the hand of violence." Among the signers appear the names of "Derrick Barragen," "Jacob Bergen," "Johannes Bergen," "Teunis Barregin," "Luke Berger," Hendrick Emans, Anthony Demott, Joseph Oldfield, Nathaniel Mills, Waters Lambertsen, James Smith, John Hegeman, John Carpenter, 16 Rapaljes, 14 Remsens, 13 Duryees, 11 Snedekers, 5 Schencks, 8 Suydams, 5 Ditmars, 5 De Bevoises, 3 Van Duyns, 5 Lotts, 3 Polhemuses, 3 Leflerts, etc., etc. Tories abounded in King's county, but Queen's county is entitled to the palm, as being the most loyal one in the colony of New York, and best entitled to the king's favor. In December, 1776 (with some as a matter of necessity, and with others as a matter of choice), the inhabitants of King's and Queen's counties took the oath of allegiance to the crown, and remained apparently loyal

150 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

to the end of the struggle. In many cases men are governed by their convictions, and will sacrifice their lives to maintain them, but this cannot be said of the inhabitants of Queen's county, if their wavering is taken into consideration. At this period there were many who were satisfied with the government, who did not feel the oppression others complained of, and therefore were opposed to forcible separation. If the colonies had failed and Britain succeeded, these men would have been viewed as patriots and the others as traitors. A single battle often determines the reputation of a people, the form of their government, and their future prosperity.

From *Lucas Bergen* being charged, Oct. 11th, 1779, by the sexton of Grace Church, Jamaica, for the grave of a son, and his estate being charged, Nov. 23d, 1803, for the tolling of the funeral bell by said sexton, for himself, it may be inferred that he was an Episcopalian.

Issue: —

52. i. Sara, bapt. Aug 27th, 1749, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Abraham Schenck and Marya Folkertsen, witnesses; d. young.

53. ii. Johannes, bapt. Nov. 3d, 1751, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Johannes and Mareya Bergen, witnesses.

54. iii. Sara, bapt. April 2d, 1754, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Martte and Mareya Schenck, witnesses.

55. iv. Abraham, b. May 22d, 1757; bapt. in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

56. v. Ann, b. about 1760.

44. JACOBUS or JACOB BERGEN, baptized April 12th, 1719; died about 1790; m. *Mary* or *Marrytje Carpenter*;¹

¹ *Mary* was probably a descendant of Capt. *John Carpenter*, who resided in Jamaica prior to 1664, and who was one of the patentees of the town, on Dongan's patent, of 1680. A *John Carpenter*, of Jamaica, made a will Nov. 10th, 1694, proved May 23d, 1695, recorded in lib. A, p. 98, of con., in office of clerk of Queen's county, in which he names his wife Hannah, sons John,

will dated April 2d, 1789; proved Sept. 7th, 1790, and recorded in the office of the surrogate of the county of Queens, in lib. A, p. 84. Resided on a farm of about 150 acres, at Jamaica South, purchased by himself and his brothers, Tunis, Luke, and John, about 1770.

Sept. 1st, 1755, in pursuance of an order of the Mayor's court of New York, of the 26th of August last, on the petition of John Wiggins, *Jacob Bergen*, and others, notice was given in the New York Gazette to the creditors of Benjamin Carpenter, butcher, of said city, to show cause at the Mayor's court, in the City Hall, on the 9th inst., why an assignment of the estate of said Carpenter, should not be made, and he discharged from imprisonment. This Benjamin Carpenter was probably a relative of the wife of *Jacob Bergen*, and at that period a resident of Brooklyn, for in the New York Mercury of April 14th, 1755, is advertised to let "the House wherein Benjamin Carpenter now lives, on Long Island, within half a quarter of a Mile of the Ferry. Enquire of Benjamin or John Carpenter."

Benjamin, after this, probably removed to Jamaica, for by the New York Mercury of Sept. 6th, 1777, it appears that on the 22d of the previous August, at Jamaica, "he "had violently assaulted and beat Joseph French, Esq., one "of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for said county, at "a time when his hands were held, and did otherwise greatly "abuse him when in the exercise of his office." This

Hope, Samuel, and William, and daughter Ruth Ludlam, grand-daughters Hannah and Abigail Rodes, and grand-son Solomon Carpenter.

Mary's father, Jacob Carpenter, had issue, in addition to herself, John, Jane, Jacob, Melancton, Ruth, wife of Gasper Phraner, Catharine, wife of Benjamin Everit, and Mary, wife of ——— Smith.

There was a *William Carpenter*, aged 62, and *William Carpenter, Jr.*, aged 33, carpenters, of Horwell, with Abigail, wife of William, Jr., and their four children, who emigrated in 1638, in the ship *Benis*, of Hampton, England, to New England (Hotton's Lists of Emigrants, p. 299).

152 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANT SOF

matter appears to have been settled, by his acknowledging sorrow for his offense, begging forgiveness, and for two weeks inserting the same in the public newspapers, reading his acknowledgment at the head of each militia company of the town at their next muster, and paying £5 to the church wardens for the use of the poor.

Issue: —

57. i. John, b. 1739.

58. ii. Antie, bapt. Dec. 19th, 1740, in R. D. Ch., Jamaica; Johannes Bergen and Jannetje Stringham, witnesses.

59. iii. Elizabeth.

60. iv. Mary.

61. v. Jacob, bapt. July 25th, 1746.

45. TUNIS BERGEN, baptized April 16th 1721; died July, 1802; m. *Matty* ———; will dated March 20th, 1795, proved July 15th, 1802, recorded in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in lib. B, p. 114. Brother's son Jacob Bergen, brother's grandson Jacob Bergen, and John Everitt, executors. Resided on a farm at Jamaica South, which he devised to his brother's grandsons, John Everitt and Tunis Bergen, and left no surviving issue.

From Jacob Bergen being charged, July 8th, 1802, for the tolling of the bell of Grace Church, Jamaica, for the funeral of his brother *Tunis*, it may be inferred he was an Episcopalian.

The following is a fac simile of his signature:

Tunis Bergen.

46. ANTIE BERGEN, baptized May 26th, 1723; died May, 1803, single; will dated March 25th, 1803, proved May 21st, 1803, recorded in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in lib. B, p. 156. Resided at the time of her

death with John Everit, who m. Antie, daughter of her brother Jacobus.

From *Antie's* estate being charged, May 10th, 1803, by the sexton of Grace Church, Jamaica, with the tolling of the bell at her funeral, it may be inferred that she was an Episcopalian.

Descendants of TUNIS BERGEN (11) and *Mary* or *Marritje*, of Queen's county, N. Y.:

47. MARIA or MARY BERGEN, baptized March 21st, 1710; died prior to Oct. 8th, 1755; m. *Johannes Hardenbrook* or *Hartenberg*,¹ of Jamaica.

Issue:—

i. Tunis Hardenbrook, bapt. Feb. 19th, 1740, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Tunis and Marretje Bergen, witnesses.

ii. Maria Hardenbrook, bapt. Oct. 18th, 1747, in Flatlands, the name on the baptismal record being written Hardenbergh; Dirck and Marritie Bergen, witnesses.

48. JANNETJE BERGEN, baptized July 10th, 1715; died prior to the death of her father; m. *John Hegeman*, of Dutchess county.

Issue:—

i. Sarah Hegeman; m. John Fox, of Dutchess county, N. Y.

ii. Phebe Hegeman; m. Peter Van Kemp, of Dutchess county.

iii. Catharine Hegeman; m. John Lambertse, of Jamaica, where several families of that name resided in 1775, and yet reside.

49. DERRIK BERGEN, b. Dec. 10th, 1717; died June 12th, 1799; m. *Femmetje* or *Phebe*, daughter of Garret Blom,² who died June 2d, 1779; resided on and owned a

¹ There was a *Johannes Hardenbrook*, of the city of New York, whose will was proved August 27th, 1714, and who, among his children, had a son Johannes, who was probably the Johannes Hardenbrook, of Jamaica.

² *Garret Blom* was a descendant of Claes Barentse Blom, who came over from

154 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

farm near Jamaica, and March 27th, 1792, sold about 70 acres of the easterly side of his farm for £950, to Peter Stoothoff, of Flatlands (see lib. F, p. 116, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

June 1st, 1745, he bought the seat of Joseph Hegeman, in the Reformed Dutch Church, of Jamaica, and May 20th, 1753, *Femmetje*, his wife, bought the woman's seat in the same church, of her father, Garret Blom.

April 13th, 1776, *Derrik Bergen*, and 11 of his neighbors, asked relief of the provincial congress for having been lately plundered of their cattle and effects, by order of Capt. Ephraim Bailey, for not appearing in arms at military drill, to answer to their names, when it was well known they had been deprived of their arms by Col. Hand (see *Onderdonk's Queen's County*, p. 50).

Holland in the ship *Fox*, Sept. 2d, 1662, m. April 26th, 1685, Elizabeth Poulis, widow of Michael Vandervoort, and resided in Flatbush in 1675, and in Brooklyn in 1695. Among his children were *Barent*, of Flushing; Simon, of Jamaica, who died about 1722, and m. June 3d, 1703, Geertie Janse, having, as per his will, proved Jan. 7th, 1722-3, children, John, Isaac, Bernardus, Ann, Abraham, Jacob, George, Mary, and Eve; and *Jannetje*, born Jan. 18th, 1694, died Sept. 13th, 1779, m. Oct. 7th, 1716, Jacobus Letferts, of Bedford; m. (2d), Peter Luyster.

Barent Blom, of Flushing, m. *Femmetje* ———, died about 1735, his will being dated May 27th, 1732, proved May 29th, 1735, recorded lib. 12, p. 307, New York surrogate's office, and had issue: — Elizabeth, bapt. May 3d, 1719, m. May 5th, 1744, Andries Andriessen; Barbara, bapt. July 7th, 1723, m. Dec. 2d, 1752, Casper Springsteen; *Garret*; John, of Flatbush, died 1733, m. Sarah, daughter of Cornelis Van Voorhies; Abraham, died 1761; George; and Isaac.

Garret Blom, son of *Barent* and *Femmetje*, born ———, died ———, m. ———, and had issue, *Femmetje* or *Phebe*, who m. *Derrik Bergen*.

The following is a fac simile of the signature of Claes Barentse Blom: —

his
 Claes Barentse  Blom .1682.
 mark.

September 1st, 1777, after the battle of Long Island, and the occupation of the island by the British, 188 of the inhabitants of Jamaica, at the request of Gov. Tryon, contributed £219 towards raising Col. Fanning's corps. Towards this sum *Derrik Bergen* contributed 8s., Tunis Bergen 16s., John Bergen 8s., Jacob Bergen 28s., Abraham Bergen 10s., Johannes Bergen 24s., and Luke Bergen 16s. (see Onderdonk's Queen's County).

From *Derrick's* being charged by the sexton of the Episcopal Church for a grave for his wife, in June, 1779, and his estate being charged for his grave June 13th, 1799, it may be inferred he belonged to that denomination.

Issue : —

62. i. Mary, Mareya or Maria, bapt. June 9th, 1751, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Teunis and Maettye Bergen, witnesses.

63. ii. Yan or Jan, bapt. Sept. 9th, 1754, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Matteye Bergen, witness.

64. iii. (Supposed) Richard.

65. iv. (Supposed) Peter.

66. v. Garrett.

The following is a fac simile of his signature :

Derrik Bergen

50. SARAH BERGEN, baptized Sept. 10th, 1720 ; no farther trace, and probably died young, not being mentioned in her father's will.

51. CATLYN BERGEN, baptized July 25th, 1726 ; no farther trace, and probably died young, not being mentioned in her father's will.

FIFTH GENERATION.

Descendants of LUCAS BERGEN (43) and *Susanna Schenck*, of Queen's county, New York.

53. JOHANNES BERGEN, baptized Nov. 3d, 1751; died Oct. 11th, 1776; m. July 12th, 1774, *Magdalena Boerum*,¹ born June 27th, 1758; died May 1st, 1824. She m. (2d), Dominicus Vanderveer, of the mill in New Lotts, by whom she had issue, Jeromus, Elizabeth, and Charles Vanderveer, the latter occupying the homestead of his father, and the mill. Resided on and owned a farm north of the village of Jamaica, at Fresh Meadows, near Flushing, the home-

¹ *Magdalena Boerum* was a descendant of *Willem Jacobse Van Boerum*, who immigrated to this country from Amsterdam, in 1649, and had a son *Jacob Willemse*, who immigrated with his father, settled in New Lotts, at that period a part of the town of Flatbush, and m. June 15th, 1684, Geertruyd De Beauvois, who, with her brother Carel, emigrated from Leyden, and arrived in this country in the ship *Otter*, Feb. 17th, 1659.

Jacob Willemse van Boerum had issue: Johannes, who settled in Hempstead, and m. May 28th, 1715, Femmetje Cornel; William, of Flatbush, who died in 1768, and m. Rachel ———; Karel or Charles, of Flatbush, who died in 1763, and m. Rebecca ———; and *Jacob*, who m. *Magdalena* ———.

Jacob Boerum (supposed of Flatbush), had issue: *Karel* or *Charles*, of Flatbush, who died in 1803, m. 1756, Maria, daughter of Johannes Lott, of Flatlands, born March 7th, 1722, died Jan. 22d, 1804.

Karel or *Charles* Boerum, of Flatbush in 1755, had issue: John, of Newtown, who m. Elizabeth Duryea, and *Magdalen*, born June 27th, 1758, died May 1st, 1824, m. (1st), Johannes Bergen, of Jamaica, m. (2d), Dominicus Vanderveer, of the mill in New Lotts, born Jan. 17th, 1761, died July 20th, 1814.

The following is a fac simile of the signature of Willem Jacobse Van Boerum :

Willem Jacobson Van Boerum

stead of his grandfather, Abraham Schenck. June 14th, 1784, letters of administration were granted to Magdalena, his wife, on his estate, as per records in the surrogate's office in the city of New York. His personal estate, as per inventory in book A, p. 247, of Inventories, sums up £241 7s. 8d.

Issue: —

67. i. Johannes, b. April 6th, 1775.

68. ii. Marial or Maria, b. Jan. 9th, 1777.

There was a *John Bergen*, of the city of New York, baker, who gave notice to his creditors, in the New York Mercury of Feb. 10th, 1775, of his intention to apply for the benefit of the insolvent act, but there is no evidence of its being this John Bergen, nor has there been any evidence seen of the New York John being a descendant of Hans Hansen Bergen.

54. SARA BERGEN, born March 28th, 1754; baptized April 2d, 1754; died Sept. 15th, 1814; m. about Dec., 1776, *Hendrick Emans, Jr.*, of Jamaica South, whose will is dated Dec., 1817, proved Feb. 28th, 1822, recorded lib. E, p. 49, of wills, office surrogate of Queen's county. Sarah is buried in the old burying plot, in New Lotts.

Issue: —

i. Ann Emans, b. March 28th, 1780; died —; m. Feb. 3d, 1803, Samuel Waldron, of Astoria, and had children: Isaac Waldron, who d. young; Hendrick E. Waldron, of Astoria, deceased, b. Jan. 15th, 1804; m. Mary E., dau. of Jacob and Frances Duryea, of Newtown, and has issue: William Henry Waldron and Sarah Frances Waldron; Sarah E. Waldron, b. May 2d, 1809, m. John R. Debevoise, of Maspeth; and Alletta Waldron, a twin with Sarah E., b. May 2d, 1809, single, and resides at Newtown.

ii. Luke or Lucas Emans, of Jamaica South, b. Jan. 4th, 1783; d. Nov. 1850; m. Oct. 15th, 1817, Martha or Patty, dau. of

158 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Samuel and Cornelia Eldert, of Jamaica South, b. March 19th, 1783; d. August, 1851, and had children: Sarah Emans, b. Aug. 8th, 1818; d. April 11th, 1825; Caroline Ditmars Emans, b. Feb. 4th, 1821, d. May 6th, 1825.

III. Sarah Emans, b. Feb. 14th, 1786; bapt. March 26th, 1786, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; living 1874; m. April 2d, 1805, Henry or Hendrick Eldert, of New Lotts, b. June 2d, 1783; d. Feb. 27th, 1829, intestate, and had children: Henry Eldert, b. Jan. 3d, 1806; m. Oct. 25th, 1846, Cornelia, dau. of John and Maria Van Sicklen, of New Lotts, and has issue: Sarah Emans Eldert, b. Oct. 29th, 1848; m. Oct. 13th, 1869, Henry Lott Rapalje; and John Henry Eldert, b. Feb. 1st, 1853.

Sarah Eldert, b. Dec. 11th, 1807; m. Oct. 4th, 1832, Nicholas Van Dyke, of Flatlands, and has issue: Henry Eldert Van Dyke, b. June 9th, 1836; Albert Van Dyke, b. Sept. 18th, 1834; Jane Wyckoff Van Dyke, b. July 16th, 1838; m. Jan. 29th, 1862, D. Lott Suydam: Sarah Maria Van Dyke, b. Sept. 17th, 1840; m. Feb. 19th, 1862, L. Harvey Smith: Peter Wyckoff Van Dyke, b. August 7th, 1843; m. Mary Brower: and Cornelia Eldert Van Dyke, b. April 18th, 1848; m. Henry Buffet.

Cornelia Eldert, b. Nov. 1st, 1809; m. Dec. 18th, 1839, Isaac Snedeker, of New Lotts, since of Jamaica, and has issue: Isaac R. Snedeker, who m. Phebe Duryea.

Anna Eldert, b. Oct. 12th, 1811; d. July 25th, 1813.

Abraham Eldert, b. Oct. 3d, 1813; d. August 25th, 1814.

Abraham Schenck Eldert, b. June 5th, 1815; m. Sept. 12th, 1835, Elizabeth S., dau. of John and Phebe Allen, of Jamaica, and has issue: Elizabeth Eldert, deceased, m. William Hendricksen; and Phebe Louisa Eldert, m. John Hegeman.

Ann Maria Eldert, b. April 19th, 1817; m. Oct. 14th, 1840, Gilliam Schenck, of New Lotts, and has issue: Gertrude Cornell Schenck, m. A. A. W. Van Sicklen; and Sarah Emans Schenck, m. Simon Rapalje, s. of Williamson Rapalje, of New Lotts.

Phebe Eldert, born June 4th, 1819; m. May 10th, 1842, Marten R. Van Sicklen, of Jamaica, and has issue: Maria Ryerson Van Sicklen, deceased; Sarah Emans Van Sicklen, m. Gerret

Griffen; Marten R. Van Sicklen, deceased; Adeline Amelia Van Sicklen; Martin Henry Van Sicklen; George Kissam Van Sicklen; Cornelia Ann Van Sicklen; and Gertrude Lott Van Sicklen.

Martha Eldert, b. April 19th, 1821; single.

Gilliam Eldert, born June 29th, 1823; m. Nov. 20th, 1856, Cornelia E., dau. of Abraham and Phebe Van Sicklen, of New Lotts, b. 1829; d. June, 1857.

55. ABRAHAM BERGEN, born May 22d, 1757; died Oct. 31st, 1802; m. about March, 1782, *Antie Springstein*,¹ who died June 28th, 1846. Owned and occupied a farm at Brushville. Will dated Sept. 20th, 1802, proved Dec. 3d, 1802, recorded lib. B, p. 131, in office of surrogate of Queen's county. His wife, Antie or Ann's will is dated May 17th, 1842, proved Dec. 1, 1846, recorded in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in lib. 1, p. 376.

From Jacob Bergen being charged, Nov. 2d, 1802, by the sexton of Grace Church, Jamaica, for the tolling of the bell at the funeral of his brother *Abraham*, it may be inferred that he was an Episcopalian.

Issue: —

69. 1. Susan or Susanna, b. March 16th, 1783.

70. 11. Caspart or Caspar, b. July 4th, 1784.

¹ *Joost Casperse Springsteen* and Johannes Casperse Springsteen, with their mother, Geesie Jans, immigrated to this country from Groningen, in the Netherlands, in 1652, and in 1660 settled in Bushwick. Joost m. (1st), June 10th, 1663, Catharine, daughter of Abraham Lothie, and widow of Pieter Praa, and m. (2d), Magdalena Jansen. He was living as late as 1687, and had issue: *Caspar*, who died May 21st, 1729; m. Maria, daughter of Derrick Storm; resided at first in Westchester county, and in 1700, removed to Newtown. *Casper* had issue: Joost, Derick, Abraham, *David*, and Gertrude.

David m. (1st), Mary, daughter of Jan Alburthus, and (supposed) m. (2d), Antie —, and had issue: *Garret*, and probably other children.

Garret's will is dated Sept. 4th, 1766, proved March 21st, 1767, recorded in surrogate's office, New York, in which he names children: Jannetie, *Antie*, and Maria (see Riker's Newtown, p. 130). *Garret* resided in Queen's county, New York.

160 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

71. III. Johannes or John, b. Jan. 15th, 1786; bapt. Jan. 29th, 1786, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; Susanna Schenck, witness.

72. IV. Phebe.

73. V. Gilbert or Gysbert Schenck, bapt. June 6th, 1790, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

74. VI. Luke, bapt. May 6th, 1792, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

75. VII. Roelof or Roeleph Schenck bapt. April 6th, 1794, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. Oct. 21st, 1795.

76. VIII. Antye, bapt. May 22d, 1796, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

77. IX. Abraham, bapt. May 20th, 1798 (d. young), in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

78. X. Abraham, b. May 20th, 1800.

79. XI. Roelof Schenck, bapt. June 2d, 1802, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica.

56. ANN BERGEN, born about 1760; died July, 1846; m. about June, 1781, *Auris* or *Aury Ramsen* or *Rensen*, who died Oct., 1839, aged 81.

Issue: —

i. *Auris Rensen*, b. —; d. —; m. Sarah Bennet, who d. Nov. 1842, aged 46. Resided at Springfield, and had issue: Higby Rensen, b. March 20th, 1809; John Higby Rensen, b. March 1st, 1811; Dorothea Maria Rensen, b. Dec. 19th, 1812; Alletta Rensen, b. Jan. 11th, 1820; Phebe Rensen, b. Sept. 17th, 1822; Daniel Higby Rensen, b. Dec. 9th, 1824; Abraham Rensen, b. Jan. 6th, 1829; Amelia Ann Higby Rensen, b. Jan. 17th, 1832; and Aury Rensen, b. March 17th, 1834.

ii. Jannetie Rensen, bapt. Oct. 15th, 1786, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica, Susanna Schenck and Elizabeth Rensen, witnesses; (supposed) m. Dec. 18th 1805, Anthony Smith.

Altie Rensen (twin with Jannetie), bapt. Oct. 15th, 1786, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica, and witnesses as above; d. Oct., 1837.

iii. Rem Rensen, bapt. Nov. 2d, 1793, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. —; m. Jan. 13th, 1813, Sarah Bennet, who d. Nov. 1842, aged 46. Resided at Springfield, and had issue: Anna Maria Rensen, b. Jan. 17th, 1814; Cornelius Voorhees Rensen,

b. March 13th, 1816; Hendrick Emans Remsen, b. July 2d, 1818; John Remsen, b. Oct. 17th, 1820; Sarah Elizabeth Remsen, b. Nov. 29th, 1822; Isaac Remsen, b. Feb. 1st, 1826; Harriet Bennet Remsen, b. May 3d, 1828; Eliza Jane Remsen, b. Dec. 5th, 1832; and Charles Rem Remsen, b. Jan. 19th, 1839.

iv. John Remsen, bapt. Nov. 9th, 1798, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. —; m. Jan. 25th, 1821, Aulche Hendricksen, and had issue: Abraham Remsen, b. June 17th, 1822; and Ann Bergen Remsen, b. June 7th, 1824; m. Oct. 15th, 1844, Joseph Mills, of Jamaica.

Descendants of JACOBUS or JACOB BERGEN (44)
and *Marrytie Carpenter*, of Queen's county, New York.

57. JOHN BERGEN, born 1739, died Jan., 1826; m. (1st), *Mary Mills*;¹ m. (2d), June 10th, 1798, *Mary* or *Polly*, daughter of Derrik and Femmetje Bergen, by whom no children. Will dated March 14th, 1815, proved Feb. 12th, 1826, recorded in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in lib. E, p. 360. Resided on and owned a farm at Brushville. Name written "John Barrager." Was a commissioner of common schools from 1797 to 1801.

¹ Among the early English settlers and freeholders of Jamaica, in 1656, was *George Mills*, and in 1660 *Samuel* and *Nathaniel Mills*. *George Mills's* will is dated March 25th, 1681-2, in which he names his wife *Rebecca*, and son *Samuel*.

Samuel, as per *New York Gazette* of March 12th, 1726, died on the preceding Friday (having been born in this country), aged 95 years, having lived 68 years with one wife, by whom 16 children, of whom at his death 9 were living, also 80 grandchildren and 54 great-grandchildren living, several of whom marriageable. Most of the early English settlers of Jamaica came from Milford, in Connecticut. A *Zacheriah Mills*, in 1662, and a *Jonathan Mills*, in 1668, were granted house lots in said town.

There was an *Edward Mills*, aged 30, and a *Thomazin Mills*, aged 38, who emigrated in the *Primrose* from London to Virginia in 1635, and also a *Joseph Mills*, aged 20, who emigrated in the same year to Virginia, in the *George* (*Totton's List of Emigrants*, pp. 115, 116, and 125).

April 18th, 1826, Jacob Bergen, John Bergen, and Thomas Smith, executors of *John Bergen*, sold to Philip Wiggins, for \$550, a farm of 130 acres in Jamaica, on the turnpike that leads from Jamaica to the Great Plains, adjoining lands of Luke and Schenck Bergen; also two plots of salt meadows at Jamaica South (see lib. F F, p. 441, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

In consequence of *John Bergen* being charged, Oct. 18th, 1776, for a grave of a child, by the sexton of Grace Church, in Jamaica, it may be inferred that he was an Episcopalian.

Issue: —

- 80. i. Jacob, b. July 20th (or 23d), 1770.
- 81. ii. Isaac, b. Oct. 1st, 1772; d. young.
- 82. iii. Mary or Polly, b. August 11th, 1774.
- 83. iv. Jane, b. July 20th, 1777.
- 84. v. John, b. May 4th, 1779.
- 85. vi. Catharine, b. Nov. 18th, 1782.
- 86. vii. Abigail, b. Jan. 8th, 1788.
- 87. viii. Isaac, b. April 10th, 1791.

58. ANTIE BERGEN, baptized Dec. 19th, 1740; m. *John Everit*.¹

Issue: —

- i. John Everit.
- ii. Benjamin Everit.
- iii. Sarah Everit, m. John Ludlum.

¹ *John Everit* was probably a descendant of Richard Everit, one of the early settlers of Jamaica, in 1656, where he had a house lot granted in that year, on the Little Plains (Thompson's L. I., vol. II, p. 97). A John Everit's (supposed to be a son of Richard) will is dated Nov. 24th, 1689, proved May 20th, 1691, in which he names his wife Elizabeth, sons John, Thomas, and Jonathan, and daughter Elizabeth (see Queen's county con., lib. I, p. 55).

A *Nicholas Everit* was granted a home lot in Jamaica, in 1670.

There was an *Aron Everett*, who emigrated from London to Virginia, July, 1635, in the *Paul* (Hotten's List of Emigrants, p. 104.)

59. ELIZABETH BERGEN, m. *Ludlam Smith*.

Issue : —

- i. William Smith.
- ii. Patience Smith.
- iii. Nathaniel Smith.

60. MARY BERGEN, m. *Isaac Bayles*,¹ who, in 1775, joined Capt. Skidmore's company of minute men, of Jamaica, organized for the defence of American liberty.

Issue : —

- i. Tabitha Bayles.
- ii. Ann Bayles.
- iii. Mary Bayles.
- iv. Daniel Bayles.
- v. Jacob Bayles.
- vi. Isaac Bayles.

61. JACOB BERGEN, born July 25th, 1746; died Feb. 24th, 1816; m. *Mary Marsten*,² born May 25th, 1748; died Sept. 7th, 1828; resided on and owned a farm at Jamaica South, fronting the bay. A Jacob Bergen was a private in Van Akin's company and Pawling's regiment in the revolutionary war, who may have been this Jacob.

May 1st, 1806, *Jacob Bergen* conveyed to Tunis Bergen, his son, for \$2,112, the one-half of the farm of 80 acres, in Jamaica, which he bought May 15th, 1805, of Nathaniel Rhodes, William Smith, Jacob Bergen, and William Everit,

¹ *John Bayles* was among the freeholders in the early settlement of Jamaica, in 1660. March 8th, 1683, he sold 20 acres of his land to Theodorus Polhemas (see lib. A, p. 67, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

² *Mary Marsten* is probably a descendant of John Maston or Marsten, one of the patentees of Flushing, on Gov. Kieft's patent of 1645, and Nicolls's patent of 1666. There was a John Maston, of England, who m. Oct. 27th, 1650, Dievertje Jans, of North Holland, as per New York Reformed Dutch Church record, who had a son Jan baptized June 4th, 1653.

164 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

executors of John Everit, of Jamaica (see lib. G G, p. 313, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

From the estate of *Jacob* being charged, Feb. 25th, 1816, for the tolling of the bell of Grace Church, Jamaica, at his funeral, it may be inferred that he was an Episcopalian.

Will dated Jan. 6th, 1816, proved June 22d, 1816, recorded lib. D, p. 8, in office of surrogate of Queen's county.

Issue:—

88. i. Tunis, b. June 1st, 1772.

89. ii. Thomas, b. Oct. 11th, 1773.

90. iii. Ann, b. March 15th, 1776; d. July 3d, 1795, single.

91. iv. Jacob, b. Feb. 2d, 1782.

92. v. David, b. Nov. 6th, 1784.

Descendants of DERRIK BERGEN (49) and *Femmetje*, of Queen's county, New York.

62. MARY, MAREYA or MARIA BERGEN, baptized June 9th, 1751; d. Sept. 1st, 1828; m. June 10th, 1798, *John Bergen*, son of Jacobus and Marrytie. No issue. Her will is dated Jan. 27th, 1827, proved Sept. 2d, 1828, recorded in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in lib. F, p. 115, to which she signed her name "Mary Bargaen," and in which she devised £100 to her niece Maria, wife of Albert Doxy, and appointed Oldfield Bergen and Albert Doxy executors.

63. YAN or JAN BERGEN, born Sept. 9th, 1754; died Sept. 9th, 1828; m. Nov. 12th, 1780, *Miriam* or *Mariam*, daughter of Joseph Oldfield,¹ born Feb. 18th, 1763; died

¹ *Joseph Oldfield* was a descendant of John Oldfield, a tanner, who was among the early settlers of Southampton, in 1640, who came principally from Lynn, in Massachusetts, as per vol. 1, p. 327, of Thompson's Long Island. In 1651, as per Southampton records, he was allotted a fifty pound lot, and his name appears on said records as late as 1657. From Southampton he appears to have

June 9th, 1851. Will dated Oct. 27th, 1825, proved Sept. 30th, 1828, recorded lib. F, p. 133, in office of surrogate of Queen's county. His wife's will is dated August 17th, 1849, and proved July 28th, 1851, recorded lib. 2, p. 15, office surrogate of Queen's county.

Jan or John Bergen owned a farm of 70 acres on the turnpike road from Jamaica to the Great Plains, and within the boundaries of Hempsted, on which he resided, distant about four miles from the village of Jamaica; also a farm of ninety acres on the turnpike from Jamaica to Hempsted, about four miles from the latter place. These farms were advertised for sale at auction, on the 17th of Feb., 1829, by his son Nicholas Bergen and Michael Skidmore, his executors. The one on which he resided, including a plot of woodland at Rocky Hill, in the town of Flushing, of 5 acres 1 rood and 38 perches, and a lot of salt meadows, was sold to Daniel Bayles for \$2811.30; the other, including a wood lot of 5 acres, to Jane Everit for \$1775 (see lib. Y,

removed to Jamaica, where in 1660 he was allotted a home lot of 20 acres, and of which town he was a patentee in Dongan's patent of 1686. *Oldfield* was assessed in 1683 for four oxen, eight cows and calves, and 36 acres of land. In 1700 a Richard Oldfield, whose mother's name was Sarah, was ensign of the Jamaica militia company. A *Joseph Oldfield*, supposed to be a son of John, the early settler, settled in Goshen, Orange county, N. Y., made his will May 14th, 1741, proved Nov. 4th, 1752, recorded in lib. 14, p. 360, New York surrogate's office, in which he names children: *Joseph*, to whom he devises his Jamaica property, Elias his Goshen lands on which he resided, Augustus, Mary Smith, Martha Drake, and Esther Halstead. *Joseph* of Jamaica, son of Joseph of Goshen, made a will, dated April 30th, 1760, proved Sept. 11th, 1765, recorded in lib. 25, p. 167, New York surrogate's office, in which he names children: John, *Joseph*, Anthony, deceased, Margaret, wife of John Rhodes, and Mary. This *Joseph*, son of Joseph of Jamaica, was born Feb. 20th, 1737, died Feb. 26th, 1812, m. Mariam Burtis, born Feb. 1st, 1737, died May 8th, 1825, and had children: Joseph, who died young, *Mariam*, who m. Yan Jan or John Bergen; Catherine, m. James Hendrickson; Jane, m. Michael Skidmore; and Phebe, m. Jeremiah Skidmore. The will of Mariam Burtis, wife of *Joseph Oldfield*, is dated June 4th, 1820, proved June 22d, 1825, recorded lib. E, p. 309, office clerk Queen's county.

pp. 23 and 180, of con., Queen's county clerk's office.) His widow Miriam bought, May 17th, 1831, of Ann Maria Lambertson, for \$1,400, a house and lot about 50 by 210 feet, on the south side of the turnpike, in the village of Jamaica, nearly opposite to the house of Eliphalet Weeks. June 1st, 1835, she sold these premises to Sarah Gunn for \$1,800 (see lib. B B, p. 3, and lib. G G, p. 486, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

Issue : —

- 93. i. Phebe, b. Nov. 15th, 1781.
- 94. ii. Miriam, b. Oct. 11th, 1783.
- 95. iii. Oldfield, b. Jan. 27th, 1786.
- 96. iv. Aletta, b. April 25th, 1788.
- 97. v. Jane, b. Jan. 4th, 1791, d. young.
- 98. vi. John, b. Oct. 8th, 1793.
- 99. vii. James, b. May 28th, 1796.
- 100. viii. Jane, b. Sept. 18th, 1798.
- 101. ix. Nicholas, b. April 10th, 1801.

64. RICHARD BERGEN, born —; died —. His name appears among those who, Jan. 19th, 1776, signed a declaration in Queen's county, promising to aid in the defense of American liberty. There is a tradition of his having been drowned during the revolutionary war, but no farther trace.

65. PETER BERGEN, born —; died —; m. —. His name also appears among those who, Jan. 19th, 1776, in Queen's county, signed a declaration, promising to aid in the defense of American liberty. There is a tradition that Peter died shortly after the revolution.

Issue : —

- 102. i. Gilbert, bapt. July 27th, 1783, in the Presbyterian Church, in Jamaica. No farther trace.

66. GARRET BERGEN, born — ; died — ; m. *Polly Box*, a daughter of Nathaniel Box.¹ This Nathaniel Box, it appears, erected a house on the lands of *Garret Bergen*, at Jamaica, which, May 1st, 1807, he assigned to said *Garret*. It is said that *Polly Box* at one period kept a school near Brushville.

In a deed of Jan. 20th, 1810, from Lawrence Roe, of Flushing, to Casper Bergen, of Jamaica, of land in the last named town, the tract conveyed is bounded “Northerly
“and Westerly by the woodland of Daniel Everit, till it
“comes to the top of the hill to a stake at the South West
“corner of the woodlot of *Garrit Bergen*.”

Issue : —

103. i. Richard.

104. ii. Jeny.

105. iii. John, who had a son William M.

106. iv. William.

107. v. Maria.

No farther trace of *Garrit Bergen*, or of his descendants.

¹ There was a *John Box*, aged 23 years, who emigrated to Virginia in 1622, in the ship *Truelove*. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 214.)

SIXTH GENERATION.

Descendants of JOHANNES BERGEN (53) and *Magdalena Boerum*, of Jamaica, Queen's county, N. Y.

67. JOHANNES or JOHN BERGEN, born April 6th, 1775; died Sept. 16th, 1858; m. Sept. 2d, 1798, *Johanna*, dau. of Peter Wyckoff, of Gowanus; born Sept. 2d, 1778; died Sept. 20th, 1829. A farmer in Illinois, to which state he emigrated in 1817, his wife remaining on Long Island, where she died, a separation having taken place between them. He wrote his name "*Johannes Bergen*."

Issue:—

108. i. Lemma, b. June 10th, 1800; m. (1st), Dec. 22d, 1818, John Williamson, son of William, of Flatbush; m. (2d), Dec. 23d, 1841, Simon Rapalye, of New Lots, by whom no children.

Issue:—

i. William J. Williamson, of Brooklyn, b. Dec. 18th, 1819; d. March 6th, 1870.

ii. Johanna Williamson, b. May 29th, 1822; d. Nov. 6th, 1831.

iii. Peter Wyckoff Williamson, of Brooklyn, b. August 23d, 1825.

109. ii. John, b. Dec. 28th, 1801; d. April 12, 1875; m. March 16, 1822, Matilda C., dau. of Palmer¹ Buckbee, of Brooklyn, who d. Nov. 26th, 1826; m. (2d), July 15th, 1829, Phebe Wood, who d. April 29th, 1858. In his earlier days kept a shoe store in the city of Brooklyn, afterwards kept a public house in the village of Flatlands; in 1865, a farmer at Hempstead, and in 1875 a farmer in New Jersey.

Issue by first wife:—

i. John W., b. May 18th, 1823; d. June 21st, 1861; m. Sept. 17th, 1844, Deborah W. Wood, b. Sept. 15th, 1829.

ii. Henry, b. March 15th, 1826; d. or last heard from in 1850.

¹ There was an *Edward Bugbye*, aged 40, and Rebecca, his wife, aged 32, who emigrated from England to New England in the ship Francis, of Ipswich, in April, 1634. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 279.)

Issue by second wife : —

iii. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 8th, 1831; m. Feb. 5th, 1851, Willington Simonson, of East New York.

iv. Leonard M., b. Dec. 30, 1832; m. April 24, 1861, Hannah C. Willets, of Brooklyn. In 1863, elected major of the 89th regiment of national guards of the state of New York, located at Jamaica.

110. iii. Peter J., b. Dec. 28th, 1803; m. in Ohio, Nov. 25th, 1827, Solace Pickering, who d. May 11th, 1833. A shoemaker by trade, and emigrated to Cincinnati, Ohio. After the death of his wife, removed to Vicksburgh, on the Mississippi river, and engaged in the mercantile business. From Vicksburgh returned to Brooklyn, and for several years was in the employ of the Atlantic Bank, from which he has retired, and now, 1875, resides in East New York.

Issue : —

i. Emma, b. Sept. 27th, 1828; d. Feb. 25th, 1829.

ii. Leontum, b. Dec. 20th, 1830, d. Dec. 30, 1831.

iii. Roland, b. Feb. 14th, 1833; d. June 11th, 1833.

iv. Philander (twin), b. Feb. 14th, 1833; d. March 16th, 1833.

111. iv. Charles, b. Jan. 21st, 1806; m. Helen Maples; removed with his father to Illinois, where he owns and cultivates a farm near Lilley station, Tasewell county.

Issue : —

i. Solace P., b. Aug. 18th, 1835; d. Oct. 8th, 1835.

ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. August 24, 1836; d. August 30, 1836.

iii. Lodusky Ann, b. Nov. 19th, 1837.

iv. Angeline, b. April 28th, 1840; d. Nov. 29th, 1849.

v. George Henry, b. Feb. 27th, 1843; d. Dec. 6th, 1849.

vi. Cornelia, b. Feb. 14th, 1846.

vii. Lavina, b. Nov. 1st, 1848.

viii. Peter J., b. April 5th, 1852; d. Oct. 20th, 1861.

112. v. Henry, b. July 10th, 1808; m. May 24th, 1827, Cornelia Boerum,¹ his cousin, b. April 9th, 1801. At first, owned

¹ *Cornelia Boerum* is a descendant of William Jacobse Van Boerum, referred to in the foot note under Johannes Bergen and Magdalena Boerum, the grand

170 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

and occupied a farm in Newtown, mainly on the north side of the road leading to Fresh Ponds, adjoining land of Theodorus Colyer, deceased, and others, formerly of John Boerum, deceased, conveyed to him, Feb. 26th, 1830, by Jacob Boerum (see lib. A A, pp. 91 and 92, of con., Queen's county clerk's office). After selling his Newtown property, he bought a farm near Montgomery, Orange county, New York, to which he removed.

Issue : —

- i. Elizabeth Helen, b. March 12th, 1829; d. Nov. 17th, 1831.
- ii. Lemma Ann, b. May 14th, 1832; m. May 12th, 1852, Henry Suydam, of King's county.

iii. George B., b. April 27th, 1836.

113. vi. Magdalen, b. Jan. 20th, 1811; m. Daniel Lawrence, in Illinois; removed with her father to Illinois, where she died.

Issue : —

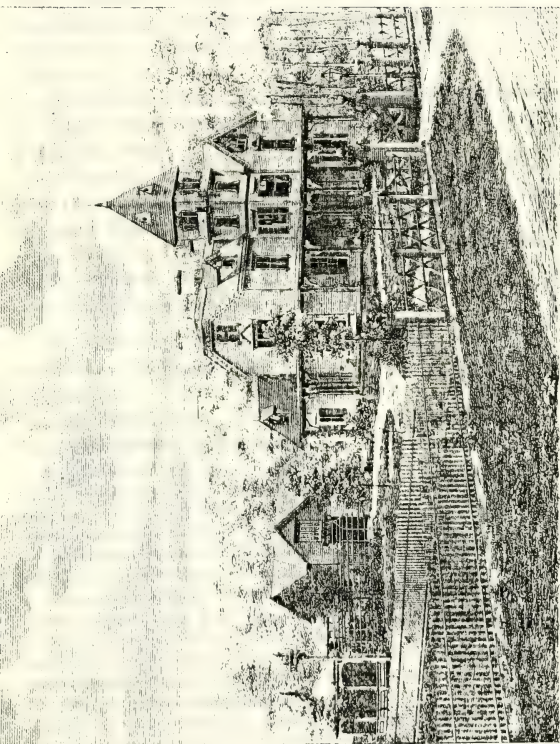
- i. Lemma Lawrence, b. Nov. 16, 1830; d. April 30, 1846.
 - ii. Johanna Bergen Lawrence, b. June 30, 1832; d. June 28, 1844.
 - iii. George W. Lawrence, b. April 7th, 1834.
 - iv. Peter J. Lawrence, b. Sept. 19th, 1836.
 - v. Susanna Lawrence, b. Feb. 24th, 1839.
 - vi. Sarah Ann Lawrence, b. Jan. 12th, 1841.
 - vii. William Lawrence, b. Feb. 20th, 1843.
 - viii. Charles Lawrence, b. Nov. 7th, 1845.
 - ix. Louisa Lawrence, b. March 15th, 1849.
 - x. James Henry Lawrence, b. April 24th, 1853.
 - xi. Magdalen Solas Lawrence, b. Mch. 9, 1856; d. Aug. 11, 1856.
114. vii. Elizabeth, b. March 20th, 1813; d. young.
115. viii. George W., b. July 20th, 1814; m. July 19th, 1838, Susan,¹ dau. of Thomas Carman, of Hempstead, b. June 29th, 1818.

parents of Henry Bergen, the husband of said Cornelia. *John Boerum*, son of Karel or Charles Boerum and Maria Lott, of Newtown, referred to in said foot note, m. Elizabeth Duryea, and had issue: Hellen, who m. David Miller; Mariah, who m. Fulkert Vandervoort; Phebe, who m. Abraham Van Wyck; Ann, who m. Benjamin Burroughs; Charles, single; Elizabeth, who m. William Storms; *Cornelia*, who m. Henry Bergen; John Duryea, single; and Jacob, who m. Alletta Duryea.

¹ Susan is said to be a descendant of *Thomas Carman*, a mute, and an English



Geo. W. Bergen



THE GEORGE W. BERGEN HOUSE.

In early life for a short period engaged in mercantile business, in Vicksburgh, on the Mississippi river; for many years past a member of the firm of Valentine & Bergen, engaged in the wholesale grocery business, in Brooklyn. In April, 1869, removed to Freeport, Long Island, where he at present (1875) resides, and in 1872 elected county treasurer of Queen's county, by about 700 majority.

Issue: —

i. Elizabeth C., b. Nov. 23d, 1839; m. Nov. 3d, 1857, Horace D. Badger. Issue: Annie Valentine Badger, b. Jan. 15th, 1871; d. April 1st, 1873.

ii. Charles M., b. Dec. 9th, 1842; d. Jan. 11th, 1870; m. Nov. 21st, 1867, Susie C., dau. of — Fletcher, b. Feb. 9th, 1851, and left issue: Eliza Valentine Bergen, b. September, 1868.

iii. George P., b. Sept. 18th, 1849; m. Oct. 24th, 1871, Clarissa E., dau. of Hiram T. Sammons.

iv. Anna Valentine, b. Aug. 9th, 1856.

68. MARIAL or MARIA BERGEN, born Jan. 9th, 1777; m. *Reuben Decker*, of New Lots.

Issue: —

i. Magdalena Decker, bapt. July 26th, 1795; d. —; m. George Williamson, of New Lots.

ii. John Decker, b. —; resided on Staten Island.

emigrant, who m. Susan Wood, settled in Queen's county, and had issue: *Thomas*, Samuel, Joseph, and Abigail.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Susan, m. Ann Durland, and had issue: *Thomas* and Joseph, twins, born June 17th, 1792, and Ann, who m. Richard Carman.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Ann, at one period a grocer in Brooklyn, at present, 1872, of Freeport, m. Elizabeth Smith, born Sept. 15th, 1795, died Oct. 11th, 1858, and has issue: Ann Eliza, born Dec. 29th, 1813, died Jan. 28th, 1871, m. Brewster Valentine, of the firm of Valentine & Bergen, grocers, Brooklyn; *Susan*, born June 29th, 1818, m. *George W. Bergen*; and Samuel S., born Sept. 25th, 1821, m. Eliza Rayner.

There was a Caleb Carman, of Jamaica, who, with Joseph Carpenter, of Musketoe Cove, contracted, in 1675, to build a corn and saw mill at Jamaica, where the old mill then stood. On a list of the inhabitants of Hempstead, in 1673, in vol. 1, p. 658, of the Documentary History of New York, is a Jan Carman, Kalep Carman, and Josia Carman. A "John Carman" was among the first settlers of Hempstead, in 1641 (Thompson's Long Island, vol. II, p. 4).

172 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

iii. Reuben Decker, b. —, 1800; d. April 9th, 1874; m. Dec. 28th, 1823, Catharine, daughter of Smith Smith; resided in Brooklyn.

iv. Stephen Lott Decker, b. Sept. 27th, 1801; m. (1st), Sept. 7th, 1825, Hannah Van Arsdalen, b. May 27th, 1808, d. March 3d, 1849; m. (2d), Feb. 12th, 1851, Letty Stoothoff, and has issue: Sally Maria, b. Dec. 25th, 1825.

v. Richard Decker, b. Aug. 24th, 1805.

vi. Williamson Decker.

vii. Jacob Decker.

Descendants of ABRAHAM BERGEN (56) and *Antie Springsteen*, of Jamaica, Queen's county, New York.

69. SUSAN or SUSANNA, born March 16th, 1783; living 1863; m. *Nathaniel Mills*.

Issue: —

i. Nathaniel Mills, b. June 4th, 1802; d. July 27th, 1862; m. April 20th, 1825, Aletta or Aulche Hendrickson. Kept a leather store in Brooklyn, and left several children, among whom were Hannah Ann Mills, b. May 17th, 1826; Susanna Mills, b. March 28th, 1828, who m. Thomas Adams, and d. about 1870; Frances E. Mills, b. April 11th, 1830, m. Nov. 30th, 1853, Nicholas Schenck, of Canarise.

ii. Abraham Mills, b. March 16th, 1804; d. May 20th, 1847, in Brooklyn; m. (1st), Sept. 1st, 1837, Maria Rapalye, who d. May, 1838; m. (2d), Dec. 17th, 1839, Ellen Lott.

iii. Jacob Mills, b. April 6th, 1806; d. April 1st, 1838, leaving Mary Long, his widow, surviving.

iv. Isaac Mills, b. June 25th, 1808; m. (1st), Frances Rogers or Rudgerd; m. (2d), Mary Rogers or Rudgerd, sister of Frances.

v. John Higby Mills, b. May 15th, 1811; m. Susan Pepper.

vi. Casper Schenck Mills, b. Nov. 2d, 1813; d. Feb. 14th, 1832, single.

vii. Phebe Ann Mills, b. June 7th, 1817; d. July 12th, 1837; m. Nathan Blydenburgh.

VIII. Sarah Mariah Mills, b. Aug. 15th, 1822; m. Jacob Duryea, of Brooklyn.

70. CASPER or CASPART BERGEN, born July 4th, 1784; died April 16th, 1828, single. In 1812 and 13 he was a commissioner of highways of Jamaica.

April 12th, 1808, Abraham Hendricksen, of Jamaica, and Elizabeth, his wife, for £875, conveyed to Isaac Hendricksen and *Casper Bergen*, a house and lot on the main street in the village of Jamaica, bounded easterly by the barn and garden of Creed and Mills, northerly by land of heirs of James Herriman, deceased, and westerly by the house and garden of the Rev. George Faitout. On the same date Sarah Latting, widow of John Rapalye, executed a deed to the same parties of the said premises, to perfect the title, and May 20th, 1810, Isaac Hendrickson, of Flushing, and Phebe, his wife, for \$4,000 conveyed said premises to *Casper Bergen* (see lib. L, pp. 127 and 135, and lib. M, p. 274, of con. in clerk's office Queen's county).

Jan. 20th 1810, Lawrence Roe, of Flushing, and Sarah, his wife, for \$3,625, conveyed to *Casper Bergen* a house and farm in Jamaica, of 70 acres, with a salt meadow lot; said farm being bounded by the public road, and by land of Daniel Everit, Garret Bergen, Ludley's lot, and Tunis and Luke Bergen (see lib. L, p. 130, of con., office clerk Queen's county).

April 14th, 1829, his brother Luke took out letters of administration on his estate.

71. JOHANNES or JOHN BERGEN, born Jan. 15th, 1786; died Aug. 13th, 1828; m. July 30th, 1806, *Matie, Maria* or *Mary*, daughter of *Isaac Hendricksen*,¹ born Oct. 11th,

¹The first *Hendricksen*, or son of Hendrick, in Queen's county, of which the writer has seen any account, is *Harmon Hendricksen*, who, Aug. 5th, 1678, was granted a three acre house lot by the town meeting of Hempsted. On

1787, died Dec 14th, 1850. Owned and occupied a farm of about 160 acres, in the town of Flushing (which he bought April 1st, 1815, for \$6,125, of William Simonson, of Flushing), on the road from Black Stump to Jamaica, adjoining land of Albert Snedeker and that of Samuel Skidmore; also, ten acres of woodland (see lib. 69, p. 464, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

July 20th, 1802, for \$2,000, he bought of William Martin, of New York, and Frances, his wife, a farm bounded westerly by land of Casper Springsteen, northerly by land of Jacob Field, and Debora and Mary Burroughs, easterly in part by a public road leading from Newtown to Jamaica, and partly by the new lane, and southerly by the highway or public road; also the one-half of nine acres of salt meadows (see lib. H, p. 204, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

Oct. 1st, 1825, for \$500, he bought of Johannes Foster, of Queen's county, and Sarah, his wife, a wood lot at "Rockahill," Flushing, being part of a farm formerly of Lawrence Roe, containing 5 acres 1 rood 38 perches (see lib. U, p. 208, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

the same date the town granted a similar lot to *Hendrick Hendricksen* (see Hempsted town records). The will of this *Harmon*, in which he hails from Foster's Meadows, in said town of Hempsted, is dated Dec. 9th, 1700, proved Dec. 20th, 1701, recorded lib. A, p. 156, in office of surrogate of Queen's county, in which he refers to his wife and two sons. *Harman's* wife was Margaret Sodder, and he had a son *Hendrick* baptized June 22d, 1679, in New Utrecht, and daughter *Cornelia*, baptized July 8th, 1681, in Flatbush.

The first of the name on the records of deeds in Queen's county, is on a deed dated Feb. 24th, 1684, of Samuel Roscoe to *Peter Hendricksen*, of Flatlands (see lib. B, of con. Queen's county clerk's office, p. 27), of premises on the north side of the road to Brooklyn ferry, adjoining land of Richard Betts. Betts at this period owned the late John R. Snedeker farm on the boundary between King's and Queen's counties and the Lapiet farm. This *Peter Hendricksen* was assessed in Flatlands in 1676, m. Catharine Jones, and had children: Jan, baptized Sept. 30th, 1680, *Hendrick*, baptized July 23d, 1682, and Adam, April 20th, 1684.

Feb. 24th, 1829, *Maria Bergen*, widow of *John*, took out letters of administration on his estate. April 21st, 1847, *Mary Bergen*, widow of *John*, for \$1,181.81, conveyed her interest in the farm he bought of William Simonson to Cornelius M. and Gilbert S. Bergen, Jr. (see lib. 71, p. 7, con. Queen's county clerk's office). On the same date, Abraham Bergen, Robert Siney, and Gilbert Wright, committee in case of Isaac Hendrickson Bergen, plaintiff, and William R. Siney and Ida A. W. Bergen, his wife, defendants, conveyed for \$600 the defendants' interest in the above referred to farm to Con. M. Bergen and G. S. Bergen, Jr. (see lib. 71, p. 78, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

Nov. 14th, 1851, William R. Siney, administered on the estate of Maria or Mary, widow of John Bergen, deceased.

Issue: —

116. i. Abraham, b. May 17th, 1807; d. April 13th, 1842; m. March 14th, 1832, Sally,¹ daughter of Willet Bowne, cultivated a farm in the town of Flushing, and had children:

i. William B., b. April 16th, 1833; m. May 17th, 1854, Maria Louisa, dau. of Frederick Crommelin and Maria Bergen (dau. of Tunis T. Bergen, of Flatbush), whose children are:

i. Sarah Maria, b. Dec. 22d, 1855.

ii. John William, b. Oct. 1st, 1858.

iii. Hannah B., b. March 28th, 1862.

¹ *Sally* or *Sarah Bowne* is probably a descendant of John and Hannah Bowne, a distinguished Quaker, who in 1661 erected a house in Flushing, and who, in consequence of his refusing to obey the requirements of Gov. Stuyvesant on the subject of religion, was transported to Holland in 1662. The Dutch authorities disapproving of Stuyvesant's course, on the ground "that the conscience of men ought to be free and unhackled, so long as they continue moderate and peaceable and not hostile to the government," sent Bowne back to his friends.

John Bowne and Hannah, his first wife, had issue: John, b. Jan. 13th, 1656; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 8th, 1658; Mary, b. Nov. 6th, 1660; Abbigall, b.

176 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

117. II. Sarah, b. Feb. 9th, 1809; d. Jan. 3d, 1851, single. Nov. 14th, 1851, William R. Siney administered on her estate.

118. III. Ida Ann Winfred, b. July 23d, 1812; m. Dec. 12th, 1839, William R. Siney, s. of Robert, of Flushing, now (1866) of the city of New York, and the proprietor of a line of stages.

Issue: —

Mary Elizabeth Siney, and Jerusha Ann Siney, living; John Siney, and Frances Emma Siney, deceased.

119. IV. Phebe Maria, b. May 20th, 1814; d. Jan. 6th 1836, single.

120. V. Isaac Hendrickson, b. July 12th, 1816; d. Feb. 10th, 1851; m. Maria Mills; m. (2d), Eliza ———. Was engaged in the hay and feed business in the city of New York, in Spring, Mott, and other streets, from 1843 to his death. After his death, it appears by the New York city directory that his widow, Eliza, in 1855, kept a confectionery store in 7th avenue. Left no issue.

121. VI. Gilbert Schenck, b. Oct. 2d, 1818; d. July 9th, 1860; m. Oct. 3d, 1845, Mary I., dau. of Tunis Suydam, of Bedford, b. Dec. 31st, 1825, d. Nov. 2d, 1854. Was engaged in the flour and feed business, in partnership with Ditmas Jewell, in East New York. Owned 85 acres of the homestead farm on the Black Stump road, adjoining land of Rhodes and Skidmore (see lib. 96, p. 251, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

Issue: —

I. John W., b. Feb. 28th, 1849; d. Aug. 16th, 1854.

II. Anna Maria, b. July 3d, 1852.

122. VII. Cornelius Monfort, b. Dec. 6th, 1820; d. Feb. 20th, 1870; m. May 12th, 1852, Sarah Ann, dau. of Gilbert Wright,*

Dec. 5th, 1662; Hannah, b. Feb. 10th, 1665; Samuell, b. July 21st, 1667; Dorothy, b. Jan. 29th, 1669; Martha Johannah, b. June 17th, 1673. John Bowne and Hannah his second wife had issue: Sarah, b. Oct. 14th, 1680; Sarah, b. Dec. 17th, 1681; John, b. July 10th, 1683; Thomas, b. Sept. 26th, 1684; John, b. July 9th, 1686; Abigail, b. May 5th, 1688. John Bowne and Mary his third wife had issue: Amy, b. Feb. 1st, 1694; and Ruth, b. Nov. 30th, 1695-6 (see New York Genealogical Record, October, 1872, p. 185.

*There was a *Jonathan Wright* residing in Flushing as early as 1667, and

b. Aug. 15th, 1830. Owned and cultivated a farm of 85 acres, part of the homestead of his father on the Black Stump road, in the town of Flushing (see lib. 96, p. 153, of con. Queen's county clerk's office). In 1864 his name appears among those who signed a call for a meeting to ratify the nomination of Lincoln and Johnson. His will is dated Dec. 13th, 1869; proved May 3d, 1870; recorded lib. 16, p. 228, office surrogate Queen's county.

Issue: —

i. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 23d, 1853.

123. viii. Phebe Maria, b. Feb. 6th, 1824; single.

72. PHEBE BERGEN, died some years ago; m. *Abraham Hendrickson*, of Jamaica.

Issue: —

i. Isaac Hendrickson, b. March 15th, 1808; (supposed) m. Sept. 28th, 1836, Charity E. Duryea, of Flushing; issue: Phebe Maria Ann Hendrickson, b. Aug. 24th, 1840; Isaac Cornelius Hendrickson, b. Oct. 18th, 1842.

ii. Emily Ann Hendrickson, bapt. Oct. 14th, 1810; m. Dec. 13th, 1828, Scott Hicks Bowne, of Flushing.

iii. Abraham Cornelius Hendrickson, bapt. June 6th, 1813.

73. GILBERT or GYSBERT SCHENCK BERGEN, baptized June 6th, 1790; died March 7th, 1869; single. He and his brother Luke owned and cultivated a farm, consisting of a portion of the original tract owned and occupied by their ancestors, located in the hollow at Brushville, in the town of Jamaica.

also a George Wright, who may have been a brother of Jonathan. Jonathan was among the patentees in Dongan's patent, of 1685. There were families of Wrights in Oysterbay, who were Quakers, and came from Massachusetts with the Rev. William Leverich, in 1653.

In addition, there was a *Robert Wright*, aged 45, who came from England to Virginia in the *Swan* in 1608; *Horton Wright*, aged 20, in the *Susan*, in 1624; *John Wright*, aged 20, a resident of Virginia in 1625; *John Wright*, aged 21, in the *Alice*, in 1635; Joseph Write, aged 15, in the *Safety*, in 1635; and William Write, in the *Assurance*, in 1635 (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 109, 112, 122, 229, 256, and 261).

178 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

74. LUKE BERGEN, bapt. May 6th, 1792; died March 7th, 1869; single. Resided with his brother, Gilbert Schenck, together occupying a farm at Brushville. March 18th, 1869, Ann Bergen, sister of Gilbert and Luke, and William R. Siney, took out letters of administration on their estates.

Hannah Townsend, colored, and formerly a slave in the family, and who resided with *Gilbert Schenck* and *Luke Bergen*, also died March 7th, 1869, aged, it was said, 112 years, having, if the age is correct, been born in 1757.

75. ROELOF SCHENCK BERGEN, bapt. April 6th, 1794; died Oct. 21st, 1795.

76. ANTIE BERGEN or ANN BERGEN, bapt. May 22d, 1796; single. Resided with her brothers Gilbert Schenck and Luke, at Brushville, but since their deaths in the village of Jamaica.

77. ABRAHAM BERGEN, bapt. May 20th, 1798; died young.

78. ABRAHAM BERGEN, b. May 20th, 1800; died Dec. 5th, 1858; m. May 10th, 1820, *Winefred*, dau. of Isaac Hendricksen, born Dec. 20th, 1792; died Dec. 21st, 1846, while riding home with her husband from a visit to relatives, without any apparent suffering, and scarcely momentary notice. Owned and occupied a farm near the Beaver Pond, Jamaica. In 1819 he was a lieutenant in the 93d regiment of state infantry. In 1832, 1834, 1837, and '38, he was elected a commissioner of highways. In 1844, Isaac Ludlam sued him for trespass, on a question of boundary between their premises, the jury bringing in a verdict for *Bergen*, the defendant. In 1851, on the sale of the common lands of the town, known as the Beaver Pond, he bought lots Nos. 10 and 11, the former of nine-tenths of an acre, and the latter of one acre, for \$130 each.

May 5th, 1832, Amos Denton, for \$1695, conveyed to Nicholas Williamson and *Abraham Bergen* 25 acres on the east side of the road leading from the Beaver Pond to Rockaway, adjoining land of Mrs. Berkley. Feb. 3d, 1833, *Abraham Bergen* conveyed his interest in these premises to Nicholas Williamson (see lib. D D, pp. 219 and 221, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

Nov. 15th, 1834, *Abraham Bergen*, for \$1,320.33, sold 13 acres and 31 square rods of land to Clark Greenwood, and the same day the same quantity of land for the same amount to John W. Greenwood, located on road leading from James Ditmars's to Jamaica South, the two conveyances covering the tract which said *Abraham Bergen* purchased March 19th, 1821, of Benjamin I. Smith (see lib. G G, p. 331, con. Queen's county clerk's office).

His will is dated Nov. 20th, 1858, in the city of New York, proved Jan. 6th, 1859, and recorded in lib. 129, p. 71, of wills, in the office of the surrogate of New York, from which it is evident he resided in said city at the time of his death. In it he devises one-quarter of his real estate to his son Abraham Schenck, and the balance to his dau. Sarah Maria and sons William K. and Rufus S.

Issue : —

124. 1. Abraham Schenck, b. Oct. 31st, 1822; m. Sept. 25th, 1845, Maria, dau. of Hendrick Suydam, b. Nov. 11th, 1827. Owns and cultivates a farm at Fresh Ponds, near Mount Olivet, in the town of Newtown.

Abraham S. Bergen (supposed to be this Abraham), as per New York Directory, was engaged in the hay and feed business from 1843 to 1854, in Spring, Norfolk, Anthony, and other streets.

Issue : —

1. Catharine Winfred, b. Nov. 7th, 1847; m. Oct. 25th, 1870, Joseph L., son of Joseph Oldfield Bergen.

11. Sarah Maria, b. June 6th, 1849; m. Oct. 23d, 1870, George D. Mott.

180 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- iii. Ida Ann, b. Sept. 29th, 1851.
- iv. Magdalin, b. Sept. 9th, 1853.
- v. Rufus Schenck, b. Oct. 1st, 1855; d. Jan. 22d, 1856.
- vi. Rufus Schenck, b. Nov. 16th, 1856; d. Jan. 31st, 1858.
- vii. Gilbert Schenck, b. April 28th, 1860.
- viii. Ann, b. Jan. 15th, 1862.
- ix. Luke, b. Feb. 6th, 1864; d. July 26th, 1864.
- x. Margaret Hendricksen, b. June 24th, 1865.
- xi. Abramella, b. Dec. 1st, 1867.
- xii. William Siney, b. May 30th, 1870.
- 125. ii. Isaac C., b. Jan. 2d, 1825; d. March 4th, 1838.
- 126. iii. John Luke, b. Nov. 1st, 1827; d. Nov. 1st, 1828.
- 127. iv. John Luke, b. Nov. 1st, 1828; d. young.
- 128. v. Rufus Schenck, b. Sept. 13th, 1829; m. Oct. 9th, 1861, Angelique or Angeline Raymond. Employed as a clerk in the city of New York, and in 1851 and 1853, in the hay business in Jackson street. Has issue :

- i. Rufus Cameron, b. August 29th, 1862.
- ii. Maria Raymond, b. Jan. 28th, 1868; d. Jan. 28th, 1869.
- 129. vi. Sarah Maria, b. March 14th, 1831; m. Henry Benjamin, of the city of New York.

Issue : —

- i. Abraham Benjamin, b. April 20, 1851; d. April 6, 1852.
- ii. Mary Winfred Benjamin, b. Sept. 23d, 1853; d. April 17th, 1856.
- iii. Charles Manwaring Benjamin, b. Feb. 16th, 1856; d. May 20th, 1857.
- iv. Harriet Mary Oatman Benjamin, b. July 14th, 1858.
- 130. vii. William Kissam, b. April 10th, 1835; m. Sarah Triquet.

79. ROELEF SCHENCK BERGEN, bapt. June 2d, 1802; d. at Zakatecas, in South America, without issue. By the New York City Directory, of 1822, there was a Rufus S. Bergen, merchant, of 186 Chatham street, who possibly may have been this R. S. Bergen.

Descendants of JOHN BERGEN (57) and *Mary Mills*, of Jamaica, Queen's county, New York :

80. JACOB BERGEN, born July 20th (or 23d), 1770 ; died Nov. 13th, 1842 ; m. Dec. 23d, 1790, *Mary Wiggins*,¹ who died March 23d, 1834, aged 60. Owned and cultivated a farm at Brushville. Was appointed ensign of militia, March 12th, 1810, and was a member of the Presbyterian Church. May 1st, 1822, *Jacob Bergen* and *Mary*, his wife, and *William Everit* and *Catherine*, his wife, of Hempstead, conveyed to *Thomas Everit*, of Hempstead, for \$2,750, 40 acres lying on the north side of the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, with a wood lot of five acres, and another of two acres (see lib. Y, p. 182, of con. clerk's office Queen's county).

May 20th, 1826, *Jacob Bergen* bought of *Philip Wiggins*, of N. Hempstead, a farm of 130 acres of upland, and 3 plots of salt meadow, for \$5,050, the upland lying on the north side of the turnpike road from the village of Jamaica to the plains, adjoining land of *Luke* and *Schenck Bergen*, *Elizabeth Rowland*, and *Jacob Carpenter* (see lib. W W, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

May 10th, 1830, *Jacob Bergen* and *Mary*, his wife, and *Thomas Smith* and *Catherine* his wife (a sister of *Jacob*), for \$1,750, sold to *Stephen Mills*, of Jamaica, a farm of 90 acres at Springfield, in said town of Jamaica, adjoining land of *Rem Nostrand*, and on the easterly side of the Springfield road (see lib. Z, p. 399, of con. Queen's county clerk's office.)

May 1st, 1834, *Jacob Bergen*, of Jamaica, for \$3,000,

¹ In 1656 *Thomas Wiggins* was granted a house lot at the Little Plains, in Jamaica (*Thompson's Long Island*, vol. 2, p. 97).

A *Thomas Wiggin*, aged 21, came to Virginia from London, in the *Primrose*, in 1635, and a *Thomas Wiggins*, aged 20, to Virginia from London in the *George*, in 1635 (*Hotten's Emigrants*, pp. 114 and 125).

182 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

conveyed to Gilbert Reed, a farm in Jamaica on the south side of the Jericho turnpike road, adjoining land of Benjamin Carpenter, and bounded on its westerly side by highway leading from Rocky Hill to Springfield, containing 36 acres (see lib. O O, p. 435, office of clerk Queen's county).

May 6th, 1838, *Jacob Bergen*, of Jamaica, conveyed to Benjamin Bergen, his son, a farm in Jamaica, on the north side of the turnpike road from the village of Jamaica to the plains, adjoining land of George Carpenter, Daniel Everit, deceased, James Bogert, Tunis Bergen, John Bergen, deceased, Samuel Mott, and others, containing 125 acres (see lib. W W, p. 101, con. Queen's county clerk's office).

Jacob Bergen's will is dated May 4th, 1838, proved Dec. 14th, 1842, recorded lib. 3, p. 93, office surrogate Queen's county.

Issue: —

131. i. John Bergen, b. Nov. 11th, 1791; d. young.

132. ii. Benjamin Bergen, b. May 18th, 1794; m. May 6th, 1824, Phebe, dau. of John Skidmore,¹ who d. Jan. 11th, 1834, aged 33; m. (2d), Dec. 13th, 1836, Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Jones. Formerly a farmer, at present residing in the village of Jamaica. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, a member of the Presbyterian Church in 1826, and a manager of the Jamaica temperance society in 1830, and for several years thereafter. In 1853, a barn on his farm (occupied by Mr. Suydam), at East Jamaica, was struck by lightning, in a part stored with salt hay, which does not easily ignite. Damage slight.

Issue: —

i. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 5th, 1825; m. Dec. 15th, 1846, Benjamin T. Bergen, son of Jacob, of Jamaica South.

¹ *Phebe Skidmore* was probably a descendant of John and Susanna Skidmore, who resided in Jamaica as early as 1662, when John was granted a home lot in said town. From a deed of the overseers of the estate of John Skidmore, deceased, of March 6th, 1681, in lib. A, p. 58, of Queen's county con., to Nicholas Stillwell, of Gravesend, it is evident he died previous to this date.

ii. Jacob, b. April 2d, 1828; m. Oct. 11th, 1854, Aletta Maria, dau. of Snedeker Hendrickson.

iii. Benjamin Alexander, b. April 22d, 1838; d. Dec. 8th, 1840.

iv. Charles Henry, b. Oct. 16th, 1839; m. Feb. 5th, 1862, Kate A. Way. At one period taught a school in the village of Jamaica. At present (1873) a storekeeper in said village.

133. iii. Jacob Bergen, bapt. Sept. 2d, 1798; d. young.

134. iv. Jacob Bergen, b. July 21st, 1799; m. Jan. 16th, 1821, Catharine Lewis.¹ Cultivates a farm at Brushville, which he bought, May 15th, 1835, of Nathaniel Rhoades, William Smith, Jacob Bergen (son of John), and William Everit, Executors of John Everit, of Jamaica, for \$4,225, being the farm in Jamaica on which said John Everit lived, bounded westerly by land of Increase Carpenter, northerly by woodland of Joseph Sealy and land of heirs of Abraham Bergen, deceased, and easterly and southerly by land of heirs of said Abraham Bergen, containing 80 acres (see lib. G G, p. 230, Queen's county clerk's office).

Issue:—

Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 5th, 1821; m. Nov. 16th, 1841, John Lott Bergen, son of Tunis and Ann, of Brushville.

135. v. Aury Bergen, b. Aug. 3d, 1800; d. Sept. 29th, 1806.

136. vi. Mary Bergen, b. July 30th, 1806; d. April 19th, 1864; m. ——— Hendrickson, and had children:

i. John C. Hendrickson, b. ———.

ii. Jacob Hendrickson, b. ———.

iii. Catharine Hendrickson, b. ———, all of Jamaica.

iv. Ruth Hendrickson, b. ———; m. Hicks Skidmore, of Brooklyn, and

v. Charles Hendrickson, b. ———, of Philadelphia.

Will dated Feb. 22d, 1848; proved June 11th, 1864; recorded in lib. 3, p. 12, office surrogate Queen's county.

¹ *Edward Lewis*, aged 33, Mary, his wife, aged 32, with children: John, aged 3, and Thomas, aged 9 months, emigrated from England, in the *Elizabeth*, of Ipswich, in 1634 (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 280). A *Jacob Lewis*, of Oysterbay, in 1735, and a Thomas Lewis, of William street, in the city of New York, in 1674.

184 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

81. ISAAC, born Oct. 1, 1772 ; died young.

82. MARY or POLLY BERGEN, b. August 11th, 1774 ; m. Aury Snediker, of Jamaica, born 1766, died July, 1846, aged 80. Living 1863, and no issue.

83. JANE BERGEN, born July 20th, 1777 ; died a young woman and single.

84. JOHN BERGEN, born May 4th, 1779 ; died Feb. 30th, 1865 ; single, and lived, 1863, near the village of Jamaica, and was a member of the Presbyterian Church. Owned and formerly cultivated one-half of his father's farm at Brushville, which he sold in 1853, his brother Jacob owning the remaining half. Dec. 15th, 1821, he manumitted his negro slave Margaret. On the morning of July 30th, 1832, the barn of John and Jacob Bergen, at Brushville, about three miles from Jamaica, was struck by lightning and consumed by fire, together with its contents, consisting of hay, grain, etc. Loss estimated at \$800. His will is dated August 30th, 1854 ; proved May 16th, 1865 ; recorded lib. 5, p. 127, office surrogate Queen's county. Codicil dated Feb. 5th, 1861.

85. CATHARINE BERGEN, born Nov. 18th, 1782 ; m. Jan. 5th, 1808, Thomas Smith, of Jamaica.

Issue : —

i. Nicholas Smith, b. May 27th, 1809 ; m. Mary, dau. of Israel Smith ; d. prior to 1854.

ii. Mary Smith, b. Jan. 19th, 1811 ; d. young.

iii. Judith Smith, b. Nov. 8th, 1812 ; m. Daniel Ludlam.

iv. John Bergen Smith, b. Oct. 15th, 1814 ; m. Phebe — ; d. March 8th, 1868.

v. Thomas Smith, Jr., b. — ; (supposed) m. Feb. 23d, 1831, Mary Amberman.

vi. Rachel Smith, m. John J. Rider.

vii. Abigail Jane Smith, b. Aug. 23d, 1824 ; d. prior to 1854.

viii. Catharine Smith, m. Thomas B. Rider.

86. ABAGAIL BERGEN, born Jan. 8th, 1788; died about 1851; m. August 31st, 1808, *Johannes Lott, Jr.*

Issue:—

i. Mary Lott, b. March 1st, 1810; d. about 1854; m. Benjamin Simonson, of Brooklyn, and had children: Lott Simonson, of New York; Sarah J. Simonson; Jacob A. S. Simonson; Abigail A. Simonson; George L. Simonson; Catharine Simonson; Isaac Simonson; Prudence A. Simonson; Benjamin Simonson; Mary E. Simonson (who d. prior to August, 1854), wife of — Higbie; and John B. Simonson (who also d. prior to 1854).

ii. Margaret Lott, b. March 9th, 1812; d. about 1854; m. Nov. 6th, 1827, Peter Nostrand; issue: Amelia Nostrand, b. Sept. 22d, 1828, m. George Higbie; John Lott Nostrand, of Brooklyn, b. Nov. 1st, 1830; Abigail Ann Nostrand, b. Aug. 11th, 1832, m. Andrew Debevoise; Rem Nostrand, b. Aug. 31st, 1840; James Nostrand, b. Jan. 11th, 1842; and George Nostrand, of Jamaica.

iii. John Bergen Lott, of Flushing, b. Dec. 16th, 1813; (supposed) m. Dec. 11th, 1839, Mary Denton, of Flushing; issue: Phebe Ann Lott, b. March 24th, 1841; Mary Lott, b. July 1st, 1843; and John Denton Lott, b. Nov. 7th, 1845.

iv. James Lott, of Flushing, b. Sept. 17th, 1815; (supposed) m. Nov. 11th, 1840, Hester Osterman, of Flushing; issue: Jane Eliza Lott, b. Oct. 8th, 1841; and Catherine Emma Lott, b. Nov. 30th, 1843.

v. Abigail Jane Lott, b. April 21st, 1818; m. Dec. 27th, 1843, Joseph Powell, who d. prior to 1854; issue: Sarah Lucretia Powell, b. Nov. 22d, 1846.

vi. Hendrick Lott, b. April 6th, 1822; (supposed) m. Dec. 16th, 1845, Catharine Eldert.

87. ISAAC BERGEN, born April 10th, 1791; died February 16th, 1829; m. September 18th, 1815, *Sarah*, daughter of Waters Lamberson.¹ March 4th, 1829,

¹ *Sarah Lamberson* is probably a descendant of Thomas Lamberson, whose name appears on Dongan's patent, of Jamaica, in 1686, and who may be the Thomas Lambertse of Bedford, hereinbefore referred to.

186 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Sarah, his widow, and John B. Golder, administered on his estate.

Issue : —

137. i. John S. b. 1816 ; m. (1st), Sept. 3d, 1834, Phebe R. Snedeker, of Jamaica, b. — ; d. Jan., 1836 ; m. (2d), Sarah E. —. Became a member of the Presbyterian Church, in Jamaica, in 1831, when 15 years old. Emigrated west. Had issue by 2d wife : Catharine Remsen, baptized Feb. 3d, 1839. No further account.

138. ii. David, b. — ; d. May 3d, 1868 ; single and insane.

139. iii. Margaret Ann, b. — ; m. July 9th, 1845, Jeremiah Cheshire, of Jamaica. Joined the Presbyterian Church in Jamaica, in 1838.

140. iv. Sarah Elizabeth, b. — ; m. Jan. 30th, 1839, Jose or Joseph De Monte, a Spaniard. Living in 1863, in the village of Jamaica, and no issue. De Monte was born in 1806, and was killed in November, 1844, by the bursting of a gun, his will being dated Nov. 4th, and proved Nov. 28th, 1844 ; recorded lib. 1, p. 339, office surrogate Queen's county.

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (62), and *Mary Marston*, of Jamaica South, Queen's county, New York :

88. TUNIS BERGEN, born June 1st, 1772 ; died July 4th, 1847 ; m. *Ann Lott*, daughter of John Lott, of Jamaica South, born March 30th, 1782 ; died March 26th, 1844. Cultivated a farm at Jamaica South, and also at Brushville. He joined the Presbyterian Church in 1821. Will dated May 28th, 1844, proved August 30th, 1847 ; recorded lib. 4, p. 233, in office of surrogate of Queen's county. Paid \$50, in 1814, towards the erection of a new Presbyterian Church in the village of Jamaica, which cost \$9,510.74, and was dedicated Jan. 18th, 1814.

May 6th, 1815, *Tunis Bergen* bought of Simon Voris,

of Jamaica, and Esther, his wife, for \$1,300.50, a plot of about 21½ acres in said town, adjoining land late of Luke Bergen, deceased, and that of Tunis Bergen, and on the highway leading from Jamaica to Hempstead. This Simon Voris afterwards for many years kept a tavern in the village of Flatbush (see lib. G G, p. 131, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

October 7th, 1824, he bought of Joseph Tuthill, of Jamaica, a burial plot 25 by 18 feet, in the Jamaica cemetery.

May 14th, 1838, *Tunis Bergen*, Thomas Bergen, and Ann, widow of David Bergen, conveyed to Jacob Bergen, their brother, all their interest in 250 acres of land at Jamaica South, lying adjoining land of William R. Gracie, Augustus Sackett, the highway between said Sackett's land and land now of William Bennet, land of Daniel Smith, land late of John Duryee, Jr., the Stoothoffs, meadow of J. Snedeker, etc., being the premises conveyed Oct. 20th, 1816, by Augustus Sackett to Tunis, Thomas, Jacob, and David Bergen, as recorded in lib. V, p. 509, of con. Queen's county clerk's office (see lib. W W, p. 61, of do.).

May 2d, 1840, *Tunis, Thomas and Jacob Bergen*, heirs at law of their brother *David Bergen*, deceased, for \$4,000, sold to Luke Eldert a farm at Jamaica South of 150 acres, lying on the easterly side of the road leading to the mill, and adjoining land of J. C. Stevens, Thomas Bergen, Jacob Bergen, etc.; also, a plot of salt meadows of 6 acres, another of eight acres, another of 21 acres, and a piece of land called the Little Island, of 6 acres. May 6th, 1840, *Ann*, widow of *David Bergen*, for \$1,000, conveyed her interest in the above premises to said Luke Eldert (see lib. 52, pp. 259, 264, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

In August, 1840, on a Wednesday evening, about 9

o'clock, the barn of *Tunis Bergen*, at Brushville, was struck by lightning and burnt, with a large quantity of hay, grain, etc.

June 14th, 1842, *Tunis Bergen*, for \$4,500, sold to David Bergen, his brother, a farm near Brushville, on the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, adjoining land of James Bogert, and land of Benjamin, John, and Tunis Bergen, containing over 33 acres; also a plot of upland of 10 acres lying east of the aforesaid road, adjoining land of Tunis, Gilbert, and Luke Bergen, and 10 acres of salt meadows (see lib. 58, p. 6, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

May 1st, 1848, John Gracey, Jacob L. Bergen, and David Bergen, executors of *Tunis Bergen*, deceased, for \$4,266, conveyed to John L. Bergen, of Jamaica, a farm of 56 acres in said town, on the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, adjoining land of Gilbert S., Luke, and David Bergen (see lib. 74, p. 417, of con. Queen's county clerk's office).

January 3d, 1845, John Gracey, Samuel Powell, and John Powell, of Jamaica, administered on the estate of Ann Lott (Bergen), their grandmother.

Issue:—

141. i. Mary or Maria, b. March 3d, 1800; m. 1834, Stimer-son Powell, and have children: Stephen B., Samuel, Phebe Ann, John, and Jacob Powell.

142. ii. Ann, b. Oct. 6th 1802; m. Dec. 28th, 1824, John B. Gracy, Sen., and have children: John, Daniel, and Tunis Bergen Gracy, who d. May, 1837.

143. iii. John, b. Jan. 31st, 1807; d. April 3d, 1807.

144. iv. Tunis, Jr., b. Dec. 7th, 1808; living 1863, and insane.

145. v. Jacob L., b. Nov. 9th, 1811; d. June 3d, 1849, single. In 1841, elected a trustee of common lands. Jan. 9th, 1849, John L. and David Bergen, and John Gracy, Jr., administered on his estate.

146. vi. John Lott, b. May 23d, 1813; d. Sept. 3d, 1854; m. Nov. 16th, 1841, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob Bergen and Catharine Lewis, b. Nov. 5th, 1821. At first a merchant in the village of Jamaica, and afterwards purchased his father's farm at Brushville, to which he removed and where he died.

Issue: —

- i. John Wessel, b. Oct. 29th, 1843.
- ii. Jacob Clark, b. June 14th, 1845.
- iii. Catherine Ann, b. April 8th, 1847.
- iv. George Lott, b. Jan. 11th, 1850.
- v. Mary Lethelia, b. Jan. 19th, 1852.
- vi. Sarah Adelia, b. Oct. 18th, 1854.

147. vii. David, b. Sept. 26th, 1815; d. 1863; m. March 4th, 1840, Mary Elizabeth Valentine.¹ In the spring of 1851, he sold his farm for \$7,500, and engaged in the grocery business in the village of Jamaica. Held the office of captain in the militia; in 1846, '47, '48, and '49, was elected trustee of common lands. In 1850, was elected justice of the peace for the town, which office he held by re-election from time to time until his death, holding, in addition, after the organization of a village government, at times the position of police justice. All, or nearly all, the minor criminal business and litigation of the town, appears to have been disposed of by justices D. Bergen and J. S. Snedeker.

Issue: —

- i. James V., b. Dec. 4th, 1842. In 1862, treasurer of the Neptune Engine company No. 2, Jamaica. In 1873, in Clinton, Clinton county, Missouri, engaged in surveying.

89. THOMAS BERGEN, born Oct. 11th, 1773; died March 30th, 1842; m. Feb. 15th, 1797, *Margaret Couvert*,²

¹ *Mary Elizabeth Valentine* is probably a descendant either of Obidiah Valentine, of Hempstead, who, in 1685, to raise money to pay for Dongan's patent of that town, was assessed for 44 acres, or of Willam Valentine, who was assessed for 40 acres for the same purpose.

² *Margaret Couvert*, daughter of Derick and Catharine Covert, of Bushwick, was a descendant of Teunis Janse Coevert, who emigrated from Heemstede,

who died January, 1848, aged 70. Owned and cultivated a farm at Jamaica South. Paid \$90, in 1814, towards the erection of a new Presbyterian Church in the village of Jamaica. In 1816, '17, '18, and '19, he was elected one of the assessors, and in 1828 and '29, a commissioner of common schools of the town. In Oct. 1823, he was one of the republican (democratic) delegates from Jamaica to the convention to nominate members of assembly. April 7th, 1824, he bought of Joseph Tuthill and Milicant or Amelia, his wife, of Jamaica, a burial plot, 18 by 25 feet, in the village cemetery. March 30th, 1845, his daughter, Catharine, administered on his estate.

May 14th, 1838, *Jacob Bergen* conveyed to Tunis and Thomas Bergen, his brothers, his interest in 150 acres at Jamaica South, adjoining land of said Thomas Bergen, William R. Gracie, John Sprowler, the road leading to the mill, land of Ludlum Frederick, and land of J. C. Stevens; also a wood lot of 6 acres, another of 8 acres, and another of 21 acres (see lib. W W, p. 58, office clerk Queen's county).

Issue:—

148. 1. Jacob T., b. Dec. 6th, 1798; d. March 19th, 1872; m. Dec. 16th, 1826, Alice Ann Peck, b. August 5th, 1805. In 1823 and 1824, was elected an inspector of common schools in Jamaica. Was at one period a teacher of Union Hall Academy, of Jamaica, afterwards principal of a select English school in Brooklyn, and from 1827 until his death, a teacher and professor in the city of New York, and celebrated as a linguist.

In 1848, *Jacob T. Bergen* and Katharine Bergen, of Jamaica, for \$4,600, sold to James H. Lott a farm of 25½ acres, on the road from Beaver Pond to Hawtree Neck, adjoining land of Derrick

in the Netherlands, in 1651, and settled at Bedford, in King's county, and m. Barbara Lucas. Catharine, the mother of Margaret, was a daughter of Nicholas Wyckoff, and a sister of the late sheriff John Wyckoff, of New Lots.

Coevert, Archibald McNicker, etc. (see lib. 75, p. 459, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

Issue : —

- i. Mary, b. Dec. 16th, 1827 ; d. Jan. 16th, 1832.
- ii. Thomas, b. April 29th, 1830 ; d. Dec. 25th, 1831.
- iii. Margarite C., b. Nov. 1st, 1836 ; m. May 5th, 1860, Rev. Robert H. Kelly.
- iv. David William, b. Sept. 24th, 1839 ; d. Oct. 23d, 1843.
- v. Phebe Catharine, b. March 13th, 1842.
- vi. Thomas, b. Oct. 28th, 1844.
- vii. David William, b. Sept. 6th, 1847 ; d. May 18th, 1853.
149. ii. Catharine, bapt. May 9th, 1802 ; m. May, 1849, Isaac Hendrickson.

90. ANN BERGEN, born March 15th, 1776 ; died July 3d, 1795 ; single.

91. JACOB BERGEN, born Feb. 2d, 1782 ; died June 23d, 1869 ; m. April 9th, 1817, *Ann*, dau. of *James Smith*, who died August 8th, 1857, aged 63. Resided on and owned a farm of about 150 acres, on the bay at Jamaica South, which he and his brother purchased about 1820. In 1806, was elected one of the overseers of the poor ; in 1808, '9, '10, and '11, a commissioner of highways ; and in 1813, an inspector of common schools, of Jamaica. Was a soldier in the war of 1812 ; paid \$50 in 1814 towards the erection of a new Presbyterian Church in the village of Jamaica.

October 20th, 1816, Augustus Sacket, for \$2,712, conveyed to Thomas, *Jacob*, and David Bergen, a farm in Jamaica South, adjoining the property late of their deceased father, and the meadows, including an island known as the Little Island, containing 250 acres (see lib. V, p. 509, clerk's office Queen's county).

In 1850, he was attacked by a bull, while driving the

192 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

animal from pasture to the yard, and had his clothes torn from his body, and was bruised in such a shocking manner as to endanger his life. Will dated April 16th, 1869; proved August 30th, 1869; recorded lib. 15, p. 486, office surrogate county of Queens.

Issue: —

150. I. Phebe Ann, b. Jan. 22d, 1818; single.

151. II. Benjamin Thurston, b. Dec. 17th, 1819; m. Dec. 15th, 1846, Mary Ann, daughter of Benjamin Bergen, of the village of Jamaica, and has children:

I. Anna, b. Oct. 11th, 1854.

II. Cornelius James, b. Nov. 21st, 1860.

152. III. Cornelius, b. Feb. 25th, 1823; d. Jan. 31st, 1854, by accidentally falling from a load of hay, on the Jamaica road, near John I. Snedeker's hotel; single.

153. IV. David, b. March 27th, 1825; d. April 7th, 1826.

154. V. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 28th, 1827.

155. VI. Jacob James, b. March 13th, 1832; m. Feb. 25th, 1862, Margaret M., daughter of James and Ida Van Sicklen,¹ of Jamaica, and has issue:

I. James Milton, b. Jan. 20th, 1864.

92. DAVID BERGEN, born Nov. 6th, 1784; died April 23d, 1838; m. March 3d, 1830, Ann Marston, born July 2d, 1795, died Dec. 23d, 1842. No issue. Cultivated a farm at Jamaica South. Was one of the managers of the Jamaica temperance society in 1830, and for several years thereafter; and also one of the officers of the Jamaica Bible society.

April 24th, 1827, he purchased of John Titus, for \$252, 8½ acres of salt meadows. May 8th, 1838, Thomas and Jacob Bergen, his brothers, administered on his estate.

¹ *James Van Sicklen* is a son of James Van Sicklen and Ida Kouwenhoven. Ida was born May 1st, 1792, and is a daughter of William Kouwenhoven and Johanna Wyckoff, of Flatlands.

Descendants of YAN or JAN BERGEN (63), and
Mariam Oldfield, of Hempstead, Queen's county,
 New York.

93. PHEBE BERGEN, born Nov. 15th, 1781 ; died Nov., 1866 ; m. Jan. 29th, 1823, *John Johnson*, a native of Hull, in England, and a wealthy brewer, of Brooklyn, who died Feb. 9th, 1874, aged 83. In Johnson's obituary it is stated that Phebe was eccentric in her ways, and that she would not part with any real property she had either inherited or acquired. No issue.

94. MIRIAM BERGEN, born Oct. 11th, 1783 ; m. Jan. 17th, 1810, *Anthony Demott*, born Oct. 27th, 1787 ; died Oct. 26th, 1857 ; a farmer, who resided in Hempstead.

Issue : —

i. David Demott, b. Jan. 28th, 1812 ; d. Nov., 1874 ; was a farmer near Hempstead, and single.

ii. Bergen Demott, b. Oct. 3d, 1817 ; m. May 18th, 1845, Catharine, dau. of Benjamin Smith. Is a farmer, and resided near Hempstead, now at Christian Hook.

95. OLDFIELD BERGEN, born Jan. 27th, 1786 ; died Nov. 17th, 1835 ; m. (1st), Oct. 15th, 1808, *Elsy*,¹ dau. of John Demott, of Hempstead, born Feb. 6th, 1792 ; died Sept. 20th, 1829 ; m. (2d), July 2d, 1831, Abigail E. Cornell,² of South Hempstead, born July 9th, 1800 ;

¹The earliest entry of a *De Mott* on the King's county records is that of Antoni De Mot, of Esopus, who m. Aug. 9th, 1707, Elsie Blauw, of Gowanus, their daughter, Antie, being baptized April 24th, 1709. In 1693, Anica Hendricks, wife of "Michill de Mott," made a deposition in relation to a purchase by her husband of a tract of land from the Indians, in Ulster county.

²*Abigail E. Cornell* is probably a descendant of John Cornell, of Hempstead, who, in 1676, had his habitation burnt by the Indians, and also in the same year (having built on a tract of 100 acres, granted by the governor, at Cow Neck), by rioters, who were indicted and punished. Oct. 18th, 1686, John Cornell had 100 acres laid out for him at Cow Neck. There was a Richard

died April 10th, 1850. Owned and cultivated a farm, and also followed the occupation of a butcher, in Hempstead.

June 1st, 1835, *Oldfield Bergen*, for \$4,000, bought the interest of Elmira H. Wiggins, of Jamaica, a minor, through Jane D. Wiggins, special guardian of said Elmira, H. and also the interest of said Jane D. as widow of John Wiggins, deceased, in a farm of 35 acres on the north side of the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, adjoining land of Mrs. Eigenbroder, Uriah Hendrickson, and others, and also 10 acres of woodland. June 8th, 1835, for the same consideration, *Oldfield* conveyed the same premises to his son, John D. Bergen.¹

May 4th, 1841, *John D. Bergen*, of Jamaica, sold to Lefferts Bergen, for \$3,500, the above premises (see lib. K K, pp. 80, 83, and lib. 54, p. 161, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

March 1st, 1846, *Lefferts Bergen*, of North Hempstead, for \$4,000, sold the above farm to *Joseph Oldfield Bergen*, with 5 acres of woodland (see lib. 69, p. 38, Queen's county clerk's office).

April 1st, 1844, *Abigail E. Bergen*, widow of *Oldfield*, for \$6,000, bought of Isaac and William Williams,

Cornwell, of Flushing, whose name appears on Nicholls's patent of that town, in 1666. Richard Cornwell, Sen., had 180 acres laid out for him March 31st, 1675, on the south side of the Fresh Kills, on Staten Island; 966 acres Nov. 25th, 1684, for him and company, adjoining the rear of Cow Neck, L. I.; 280 acres, Aug. 26th, 1685, partly in Hempstead and Flushing, and lying to the south-east of the little Neck or Cornbery; and 200 acres, Oct. 18th, 1686, at Cow Neck. Both John and Richard may be (although uncertain), children of Thomas Cornwell, of Herfordshire, England, a soldier in the employment of the colony in 1644, 24 or 25, years of age, who was tried for desertion, and sentenced "to be conveyed to the place where justice is usually executed, and to be tied to a post and a bullet to be fired over his head as an example to others."

¹ See lib. K K, pp. 80 and 83, of con., Queen's county clerk's office.

executors of Eldred Cornwell, late of North Hempstead, a farm at said locality of $71\frac{3}{4}$ acres, on the south side of the road from Success to Herricks, adjoining land of Joseph Dodge, deceased, Ebenezer Smith, and others.

Will of Abigail E. Bergen is dated April 2d, 1850, proved April 17th, 1850, and recorded in lib. 5, p. 127, of office of surrogate of Queen's county. Nov. 28th, 1835, John D. Bergen, of Jamaica, Lefferts Bergen, and Benjamin Wiggins, of North Hempstead, took out letters of Administration on *Oldfield's* estate.

Issue : —

156. i. John Demott, b. July 19th, 1809; m. June 11th, 1834, Hannah, dau. of sheriff John Simonson, b. March 19th, 1814; resides in the village of Jamaica. No issue.

In 1857, '59, '62, '63, and '66, he was elected an assessor of the village of Jamaica, in 1860, '64, and '66, was a vestryman of Grace Church, and in 1864, a member or trustee of the board of education of the village.

January 22d, 1845, John Simonson, of Jamaica, and Phebe, his wife, for \$4,500 conveyed to *John D. Bergen* the one-half of a plot on the Main street, in the village of Jamaica, adjoining land of Jacob Smith, Henry Motley, and Henry Onderdonk, Jr. (see lib. 64, p. 320, Queen's county clerk's office).

157. ii. Lefferts, b. Jan. 3d, 1813; d. April 13th, 1871; m. Jan. 4th, 1832, Mary Ann, dau. of Philip Wiggins, b. Jan. 5th, 1814; d. Oct. 31st, 1868. Cultivated a farm near Hempstead Plains.

May 1st, 1833, for \$3,550, *Lefferts Bergen* bought of Rhoda Peters, widow of John Peters, of North Hempstead, the premises of which said John Peters died seized, lying on both sides of the Jericho turnpike, containing upwards of 75 acres; also a wood lot of 16 acres, and 10 acres of salt meadows, at a place called Hungry Harbor (see lib. E E, p. 1, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

May 13th, 1839, *Lefferts Bergen* sold to Arthur Van Dine, for \$6,000, a farm in North Hempstead, including the above described and additional premises, on the road that leads from Success to

196 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Hempstead, adjoining land of Catherine Denton, Willet Valentine, and others, and on the road that leads by the dwelling house late of John Peters, now the Jericho turnpike, containing 65 acres and 35 perches. Also 59 acres on the south side of said Jericho turnpike, opposite the dwelling house on the first mentioned tract, and 16 acres of woodland (see lib. 52, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

October 17th, 1845, *Lefferts Bergen*, of Jamaica, for \$10,000, bought of Robert Barney a farm of $223\frac{1}{2}$ acres, in North Hempstead, lying on the east side of the highway from Hempstead to Success, adjoining land of Philip Wiggins, Smith Van Wyck, Charles Denton, and others (see lib. 67, p. 59, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

April 25th, 1851, *Lefferts Bergen* and Benjamin Wiggins, for \$3,950, bought of Robert S. Seabury, sheriff, a farm of 74 acres, in North Hempstead, on the Jericho turnpike, adjoining land of John Armstrong, the road leading from the plains to Herrick, land of Hiram Weeks, and others. October 24th, 1851, for \$1,975, *Lefferts Bergen*, of North Hempstead, sold his interest in the above farm to Benjamin Wiggins (see lib. 88, p. 458, and lib. 93, p. 298, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

On the evening of Friday, the 29th of January, 1870, *Lefferts Bergen*, about a quarter of a mile from Hyde Park, at a railroad station near his residence, where he had left the train on his way home from Jamaica, to which place he had been to exchange \$2,000 with Judge Fosdyck for a check, which he failed to effect, in consequence of the judge being very busy, was waylaid by robbers and assassins, who were concealed behind a large manure heap. The first intimation of their presence as he was leaving the track, which he had followed for a short distance, and going down an embankment, was a flash, a report, and a bullet grazing his head, the assassins being so near that the flash from the pistol burned his lips. On recovering from the shock and excitement of the sudden attack, he knocked the assailant down with his fist, and was about hitting him again, when another of the gang made his appearance and shot him in the leg, and a third hit him in the back with some hard

instrument, disabling and doubling him up, on which he lay for dead, thinking it the safest way, when they robbed him of his money.

After they left, *Mr. Bergen*, with much exertion, and with the aid of the fence, managed to reach a small cottage near by. For some time past he had figured conspicuously as the financial agent of the farmers in his vicinity, of whom *Mr. A. T. Stewart* had been purchasing land to correct and straighten the lines of Hempstead Plains, of which he had become the proprietor, consequently he carried with him at times large sums of money, of which the robbers were probably aware. It took *Mr. Bergen* a long time to recover from his wounds, the effects of which were such that he was never afterwards thoroughly sane, and finally in his deranged state he committed suicide by hanging himself in the barn of *Daniel Burtis*, one of his neighbors. For upwards of twenty years he had been a deacon in the Presbyterian Church, and was highly respected.

Lefferts's will is dated Dec. 8th, 1869, proved May 22d, 1871, recorded lib. 17, p. 388; and that of *Mary Ann*, his wife, October 20th, 1868, proved Nov. 30th, 1868, recorded lib. 15, p. 229, office surrogate Queen's county.

Issue: —

i. *Amelia Ann*, b. Dec. 31st, 1835; d. Oct. 9th, 1836.

158. iii. *Amelia Ann*, b. July 25th, 1815; d. Feb. 18th, 1836; m. Jan. 5th, 1831, *Benjamin Wiggins*, of Flushing, b. Feb. 11th, 1806.

Issue: —

i. *Benjamin Wiggins, Jr.*, b. April 29th, 1834; m. April 27th, 1858, *Ellen R. Pratt*, b. April 1st, 1838.

ii. *Philip Wiggins*, b. Dec. 3d, 1835; m. April 7th, 1867, *Mary E. Allen*, b. Sept. 10th, 1841.

159. iv. *Joseph Oldfield*, b. March 20th, 1824; m. Nov. 5th, 1845, *Sarah R.*,¹ dau. of *Cornelius H. Rhodes*, of Flushing, b. Jan.

¹ There was a *Robert Rhodes* and a *John Roodes* among the first English settlers of Jamaica, in 1656, and a *Richard Rhodes* on Dongan's patent of that town in 1686; also a *George Roads* in Virginia in 1623, as per *Hotten's Lists of Emigrants*, p. 183.

198 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

1st, 1826; d. May 27th, 1873. Is a farmer at Foster's Meadows, near Hyde Park, Queen's county.

May 10th, 1851, Oldfield Bergen and Sarah, his wife, of Jamaica, for \$4,500 sold to James Thompson a farm of over 29½ acres, on the west side of the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, adjoining land of William Collison, late Uriah Hendrickson, Benjamin Carpenter, Edward Collison, late Stephen Bedell, etc. (see lib. 89, p. 51, of con., Queen's county clerk's office).

In 1859, a stack of rye on his farm was struck by lightning and consumed. Taking the newspaper accounts as a guide, it appears that the electric fluid descends more frequently, and more damage is done thereby, in Queen's county, than in any other part of the surrounding country.

In 1864 he was drafted to serve against the rebels, in the southern states of the union.

Issue: —

i. Joseph Lefferts, b. March 30th, 1847; m. Oct. 25th, 1870, Catharine Winifred, dau. of Abraham S. Bergen, b. Nov. 7th, 1847, and has a child, Ella Maria, b. August 2d, 1871.

ii. Cornelius R., b. Nov. 5th, 1849.

iii. Benjamin R., b. Feb. 11th, 1852.

160. v. Elsy, b. Sept. 18th, 1829; m. Nov. 12th, 1845, Daniel H. Burtis, farmer, of Foster's Meadow, near Hyde Park, Hempstead.

Issue: —

i. Mary Amelia Burtis, b. May 18th, 1847; d. May 21st, 1857.

ii. Oldfield Bergen Burtis, b. March 26th, 1849.

iii. Foster Burtis, b. Sept. 4th, 1854.

iv. William Henry Burtis, b. July 3d, 1859.

v. Leffert Bergen Burtis, b. Oct. 3d, 1861.

vi. Demott Bergen Burtis, b. Sept. 19th, 1869.

161. vi. Catharine C. (by 2d wife), b. April 7th, 1832; m. June 1st, 1853, Benjamin P. Allen, farmer and coal dealer, at Tanner's Pond, North Hempstead.

Issue: —

i. Henry Platt Allen, b. June 27th, 1855.

ii. Philip Allen, b. Oct. 1st, 1857.

- iii. Jane Matilda Allen, b. Nov. 14th, 1859.
- iv. Charles Benjamin Allen, b. Jan. 24th, 1862.
- v. William Oldfield Allen, b. August 27th, 1864.
- vi. John Woolly Allen, b. June 2d, 1868; d. July 18th, 1868.
- vii. George Allen, b. Dec. 11th, 1869; d. Jan. 4th, 1870.
- 162. vii. Jane Matilda, bapt. Oct. 11th, 1835; d. August 10th, 1851.

96. ALETTA BERGEN, born April 25th, 1788; died about 1847; m. *Christopher Loweree*, of Flushing; living 1873, aged about 86.

Issue: —

- i. Amelia Loweree, b. about 1813; m. — Van Ranst.

97. JANE BERGEN, b. Jan. 4th, 1791; d. Nov. 4th, 1795.

98. JOHN BERGEN, b. Oct. 8th, 1793; d. May 19th, 1848; single. Resided in the town of Hempstead.

May 5th, 1824, he bought of Jane Everit and Nicholas Bergen, administrators of Tunis Everit, deceased, of Hempstead, for \$2,350, three plots; the first containing 40 acres, lying on the northerly side of the turnpike from Hempstead to Jamaica, adjoining land of John Ludlam; the second 5 acres, adjoining land of Gilbert Clements and that of John Eldert; and the third a small plot (see lib. Y, p. 177, con. clerk's office Queen's county).

99. JAMES BERGEN, b. May 28th, 1796; d. suddenly, Feb. 9th, 1861; m. (1st), 1823, *Naomi Denice*, b. 1804, and d. June, 1828; m. (2d), Feb. 9th, 1852, *Catharine*, widow of Joseph Fish, by whom no children. Was a farmer near Brushville, now Queens. In 1853 he broke one of his legs by a fall from a load of hay. By the New York City Directory, there was a James Bergen, notary, who had an office in Wall and William streets from 1834

to 1843. From the same source there appears also to have been a James Bergen, lawyer, at 192 Broadway, in 1847, and a James Bergen, insurance broker, in William street, in 1846, 1852, and 1853, which parties the author has failed to connect with the Bergen family. Feb. 8th, 1861, his widow, Catharine, took out letters of administration on his estate.

Issue by first wife: —

163. i. Tunis Everit, b. Sept. 12th, 1824; d. July 29th, 1868; m. Dec. 17th, 1851, Phebe Jane, dau. of Jacob and Mary Shaw,¹ b. August 31st, 1833, who, after the death of her husband, m. (2d), David Huston. In 1864, was drafted to serve as a soldier to suppress the rebellion in the southern states of the union. Will dated March 28th, 1865, proved Sept. 28th, 1868, recorded lib. 15, p. 133, office surrogate Queen's county. Owned and cultivated a farm at Christian Hook, south of Hempstead, and had

Issue: —

- i. Naoma Emma, b. Oct. 27th, 1853; d. April 19th, 1858.
- ii. George Everet, b. Oct. 21st, 1855.
- iii. Mary Almy, b. April 5th, 1858.
- iv. Naoma Ann, b. Feb. 4th, 1860
- v. Ida Emma, b. June 11th, 1863.
- vi. Pauline, b. August 1st, 1865.
- vii. Peternelia, b. August 11th, 1867; d. Dec. 23d, 1868.

164. ii. George Johnson, b. Oct. 21st, 1825; m. Sept. 10th, 1864, Elizabeth Lowery, of Brooklyn, b. 1844; formerly engaged with his uncle, John Johnson, in his brewery; at present (1874), an engineer in Brooklyn.

Issue: —

- i. Phebe A., b. Aug. 9th, 1865.
- ii. John, b. Dec. 20th, 1867.

¹There was a *Joseph Sharve*, who came to Virginia from England in May, 1635, in the *Plaine Joan*, a *John Sharve*, in June, 1635, in the *Philip*, and a *William Sharve*, in July, 1635, in the *Primrose* (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 80, 94, and 115).

- iii. George, b. Oct. 25th, 1869.
- iv. Caty, b. July 2d, 1870.
- v. William, b. August 18th, 1872; d. August 2d, 1873.
- vi. Charles, b. May 25th, 1874.

100. JANE BERGEN, born Sept. 18th, 1798; m. (1st), May 16th, 1820, *Tunis Everit*, of Hempstead, who died prior to July 4th, 1823, on which date letters of administration were granted to Jane, his widow, and Nicholas Bergen. May 5th, 1824, for \$2,350, they sold his farm of 40 acres on the north side of the turnpike road from Jamaica to Hempstead, with two other plots of land, to John Bergen, of Hempstead. *Jane Bergen* m. (2d), Amos J. Saxton, of Brooklyn.

Issue: —

i. Jane Maria Everit, b. —; m. (1st), Alonzo Wheeler; m. (2d), Culver Wynants, of California.

ii. Phebe Ann Everit, b. —; m. (1st), Samuel Aymar, of Jamaica.

By second husband:

iii. James Saxton, b. —; m. — Kennedy, of 178 Carrol place, Brooklyn.

101. NICHOLAS BERGEN, born May 10th, 1801; died July 17th, 1846; m. Dec. 22d, 1826, *Eliza*, daughter of William Flowers,¹ born 1806; d. Feb. 14th, 1875. Was a farmer, and resided about three miles east of Brushville, in the town of Hempstead, where he owned 60 acres, which he bought April 16th, 1829, of the widow Jane Everet, of Hempstead, for \$1775.²

¹ There was a *Thomas Flower*, aged 50, in 1635, emigrated from London to New England in the *Freelove*; a *Thomas Flower*, aged 32, in 1635, emigrated from London to Virginia; and a *Thomas Flower*, a servant, aged 22, in 1623, emigrated to Virginia in the *George* (Hotten's List of Emigrants, pp. 132, 138, and 179.)

² See lib. Y, p. 184, of con., Queen's county clerk's office.

202 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue:—

165. i. Phebe Jane, b. Oct. 20th, 1832; d. Feb. 8th, 1866; m. June 15th, 1857, Charles C. Colyer, a painter in New York, and has children: Charles A. Colyer, b. April 6th, 1858; George W. Colyer, b. April 27th, 1863.

166. ii. David A., b. Oct. 15th, 1836. Resides in Williamsburgh (Brooklyn, eastern district), and is engaged in the feed business. In 1864, was drafted to serve as a soldier in the suppression of the rebellion in the southern states of the union.

167. iii. Margaret Ann, b. Sept. 23d, 1840; d. Sept. 26th, 1867; m. Dec. 10th, 1862, Benjamin F. Taylor, a printer in Williamsburgh, and had one child, Delia Taylor, b. Sept. 16th, 1863.

168. iv. Nicholas F., b. August 28th, 1843. Resides in Williamsburgh, or east district, Brooklyn, and is engaged in the feed business.

169. v. Oliver M., b. Feb. 28th, 1846, and d. March 13th, 1855.

MICHAEL HANSEN BERGEN.

Descendants in the line of MICHAEL HANSEN BERGEN (5), (and *Femmetje Theunise Denyse*), of Brooklyn, the second son of *Hans Hansen Bergen*, the first settler : —

THIRD GENERATION.

16. SARA BERGEN, bapt. June 2d, 1678 ; died July 15th, 1760 ; m. Feb. 17th, 1722, *Jan Strycker*,¹ of Flatbush.

¹ *Jan Strycker*, born 1615, died prior to March, 1697, the ancestor of Jan, who married Sara, emigrated to this country from Ruinen, a village of 1,916 inhabitants in 1841, in the province of Drenthe, in the Netherlands, in 1652, and was among the first settlers in Flatbush, of which town he was a magistrate most of the time from 1654 to 1673.

In 1653, he probably resided in New Amsterdam, and was a brother, or near relative of Jacob Gerritse Strycker, a schepen of said city from 1655 to 1663. He m. (1st), Lambertje Seubering in the fatherland, where probably most of his children were born ; m. (2d), April 30th, 1679, Swantje Jans, widow of Cornelis De Potter, of Brooklyn ; m. (3d), April 22d, 1687, Teuntje Tunis, widow of Jacob Hellakers, or Teuntje Idens. No children by his last two wives. Issue by Lambertje : Altie, who m. May, 20th, 1660, Abram Jorisz Brinckerhoff ; Jannetje, m. Cornelis Janse Berrian ; Garret Janse, of Flatbush, m. Styntie Gerrets Dorland ; Angenietje or Agnietje, m. (1st), April 5th, 1656, Claes Tyson, who died prior to 1659 ; m. (2d), Jan Cornelisse Boomgaert or Bougert, a resident of Flatlands in 1676, afterwards of Flatbush, as per Hackinsack church records, to which latter place he appears to have removed, with his brothers and sisters, and where they have numerous descendants, who now generally use the patronymic of Bogert ; Hendrick, of Flatbush, died (probably) 1689, m. Feb. 11th, 1687, Catharine Hys, left no issue ; Eytie, m. Stoffel Probasco, of New Lots ; Peter, of Flatbush ; and Sarah, who m. Sept. 1st, 1678, Joris Hansz Bergen.

Peter, son of Jan and Lambertje, born Nov. 1st, 1653, died June 11th, 1741, m. May 30th, 1681, Annetje Barends or Joosten, who died June 17th, 1717. He resided in Flatbush, and was one of the patentees of the town named on Dongan's patent. His children were : Lammetje, born March

204 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Her descendants have in their possession a large folio family Bible (Dutch), presented to her by her father, and deemed of sufficient importance to be referred to in some of their wills.

20th, 1682, died April 9th, 1682; Lammetje, born Feb. 16th, 1683, died July 26th, 1690, of small pox; *Jan*, of Flatbush; Barent, born Sept. 3d, 1686, died July 3d, 1690, of small pox; Jacob, born August 24th, 1688, m. (supposed) Dec. 17th, 1710, Annetie Vander Beek; Barent, born Sept. 14th, 1690, died Oct. 27th, 1746, m. Feb. 16th, 1717, Libertje Hegeman, who died June, 1758, suppose he removed to Three Mile Run, New Jersey; Hendrick, born Dec. 3d, 1692, died May 17th, 1694; Sytje, born Dec. 17th, 1694, m. March 14th, 1717, Aaron or Aert Vanderbilt; Pieter, of Flatbush, born Feb. 12th, 1697, died Dec. 24th, 1776, m. May 18th, 1720, Jannetie Martense, daughter of Martin Adrianse, born July 31st, 1702, died Jan. 1st, 1794; Hendrick, a baker in Brooklyn, born Feb. 18th, 1699, died August 19th, 1739, m. (supposed) Marretje or Mary ———; and Lammetje, born Dec. 21st, 1700, died Sept. 14th, 1763, m. (1st), Nov. 4th, 1721, Johannes Lott, who died in 1732, m. (2d), Christianus Lupardus, son of Dominie Lupardus.

Jan, son of Peter and Annetje, of Flatbush, born August 6th, 1684, died August 18th, 1770; m. (1st), 1705, Maragrita, daughter of Johannes Schenck, of Bushwick, who died August, 1721; m. (2d), Feb. 17th, 1722, Sara, dau. of Michiel Hansen Bergen; children by Maragrita: Pieter, born Sept. 14th, 1705, emigrated to the Raritan river, New Jersey; Johannes, born Feb. 12th, 1707, also settled on the Raritan; Annetje, born Dec. 20th, 1708, m. Roelof Cowenhoven, of New Jersey; Magdalena, born Dec. 19th, 1710, m. Aert Middagh, of Brooklyn; Maragrita, born March 24th, 1713, died young; Abraham, born August 4th, 1715, settled on the Raritan, N. J.; Lammetje, born Feb. 11th, 1716, m. (1st), 1739, Garret Stoothoff (the father of Annetje or Johanna, who m. Tunis Bergen, the grandfather of Teunis G. Bergen), m. (2d), John Amerman; Jacobus, born Sept. 29th, 1718, m. (supposed) Geertje Duryea, settled in Somerset county, N. J.; and Maragrita, born Dec. 17th, 1719, m. Jacobus Cornell; children by second wife: *Migbiel*, Femmetje, Barent, and Sara.

Migbiel, son of Jan and Sara, of Flatbush, born March 4th, 1723, died Sept. 26th, 1807, m. May 31st, 1751, Hannah, daughter of Cornelis Stryker, born Feb. 13th, 1733, and died Oct. 1st, 1807. Had children: Jan, of Flatbush, born March 1st, 1752, died Sept. 26th, 1817, m. July 12th, 1777, Jannetie Lott, and left no issue; Lezebet, born Sept. 21st, 1753, died March 27th, 1787, m. Dec., 1771, Roelof Lott; Sara, born July 11th, 1756, died May 23d, 1825, m. May, 1778, Peter Nevius or Nefus, of Flatbush; Rebecca, born Nov. 6th, 1758, m. John Coevert, of Newtown; *Cornelius*, of Flatbush;

April 26th, 1737, "Jan Stryker" and Sara, his wife, receipted to Rachel Bergen, widow of Hans Bergen, deceased, and "Maghiel Bergin," son of Hans Bergen, deceased, for the sum of £65, current money of New York, "in full of the Estate of my father in law Machiel Hansen, deceased for my wife Sara her Portion." If this sum is the whole amount which Sara received from her father's estate, it shows that the bill of costs charged by her brother Hans in settling the suit against her father by the freeholders of Brooklyn, in the matter of the purchase of the Wantenaer (since Powers) farm, swallowed up, as hereinbefore hinted, the main portion of the patrimony of the daughters of the said Machiel Hansen Bergen.

Issue: —

i. Mighiel Strycker, b. March 4th, 1723; m. May 31st, 1751, Hanna Strycker; d. Sept. 26th, 1807.

ii. Femmetje Strycker, b. June 19th, 1725; m. May 25th, 1745, Jacobus Vanderveer.

iii. Barent Strycker, b. Nov. 13th, 1728; d. prior to 1768.

iv. Sara Strycker; b. June 15th, 1731; d. prior to 1768.

17. TEUNIS BERGEN, baptized May 16th, 1680. He probably died young, no record having been found in which he is named, excepting that of his birth.

Johannes, born May 1st, 1763; Femmetje, born Feb. 14th, 1765, m. David Springsteen, of Newtown; and Michiel, born Nov. 15th, 1771, died Oct. 13th, 1777.

Cornelius, of Flatbush, son of Mighiel and Hanna, born April 26th, 1760, died March 12th, 1841, m. Jan. 16th, 1789, Adrianna Schenck, born Aug. 22d, 1768, died Sept. 1st, 1830. Had children: Wilhelmina, born Jan. 31st, 1791, died Feb. 16th, 1847, insane and single; Hannah, born Nov. 13th, 1793, died July 26th, 1794; Hannah, born May 10th, 1795, died August 12th, 1803; Ann, born August 23d, 1798, died August 5th, 1834, m. John Schenck; *Michael*, of Flatbush, born Feb. 8th, 1803, died Oct. 23d, 1847, m. Dec. 27th, 1827, Gitty Jane, daughter of Garret Kouwenhoven and Maria Bergen, of Flatlands, said Maria being a daughter of Cornelius Bergen, of Flatbush; and Nicholas, born June 20th, 1805, died August 28th, 1809.

18. HANS MACHIELSE or HANSE BERGEN, bapt. March 11th, 1689; died in 1731; m. *Rachel*, daughter of Derick Bensing or Benson.¹ Rachel was born April 13th, 1689,

¹ *Derick Benson* was a son of Dirk or Derick Bensingh, Bensick, or Benson, as spelled by different writers, a Netherlander, and carpenter, who was in the colony as early as 1649, on the 2d of August of which year he bought of Hendrick Egbertsen half a lot located on the north-east point of Fort Amsterdam, on Manhattan Island, resided in Beverwyck (Albany), as early as 1654, where he owned a house and lot and other property, and where he bought a yacht of William Frederickse Bout, for 1971 *gl.* in 1657. His wife was Catelyn Berg or Berex. He died Feb. 12th, 1659, and Catelyn m. (2d), May, 1663, Harmen Thomassen Hun, of Amersfoort, in Holland. *Derick* and Catlyn had issue: *Derick*, born 1650; Sampson, born 1652, m. Tryntje, daughter of Robert Van Deusen, of Claverick, and removed to the city of New York about 1696, the late Judge Egbert Benson, of revolutionary fame, and the late Egbert Benson, of New York and New Utrecht, being among his descendants; Johannes, born 1655, m. Lysbeth, dau. of Theunis Matthews, resided at first in Albany, and in 1691, bought a farm at Harlem, known as the Benson farm; Catryna, born 1657, m. (1st), Reineer Schaats, and m. (2d), April 23d, 1696, Jonathan Braadhout; and Maria, born 1659, m. Folkert Van Hosen.

Derick, son of Derick and Catelyn, m. Thysie or Tytje Claessen, who died about 1732, he dying about June 26th, 1717. He was a member of the Reformed Dutch Church of Albany, in 1683; In 1684 he was master of the open boat "Eendragt," which sailed from Albany to New York. In 1684 or '5, he removed from Albany to Claverick; from thence he removed to New York, where he died, residing at one period in Brooklyn. "*Dirck Benson*" petitioned, Nov. 7th, 1689, the governor and council for a patent for a tract of 188 acres of land on Staten Island, with some meadows, lying between Long Neck and Daniel's Neck.

November 26th, 1696, "*Derrick Benson*," of the city of New York, for £300, bought of Margaret, widow of Samuel Winder, and executrix of his estate, and George Willocks, her husband, upwards of 1,000 acres of upland and meadows on the Raritan river, New Jersey, which premises he sold May 19th, 1697, to Berne Putirn Cowilman, sawyer, of Albany. On the deed of sale he is stiled boatman (see lib. F, pages 129 and 323, of deeds, in office of secretary of state of New Jersey). "*Derrick Bensing*," in 1701, leased the ferry from New York to Brooklyn for seven years, at £130 per annum, on which lease it was said he lost money; in the same year he farmed the excise of the county of Kings.

February 8th, 1702, Johannes Messcar, of Richmond county, New York, conveyed to "*Derrick Benson*," of the city of New York, 180 acres in the

and died in 1752. In 1707-8, the names of "*Johannes Burger*" appears on a petition of Cornelis Sebering, for a ferry from his lands in Brookland to New York.

It appears from the records of the court of sessions of Kings county, of May 11th, 1708, that "Hans Jorise Bergen, *Hans Machielse Bergen*, Hendrick Korse and several others," were tried on the 30th of April, 1708, by Justices Nicholas Stillwell, Henry Filkin, and Joseph Hegeman, at a special sessions, held in Bedford, for a riot said to have been committed at the house of Sarah Knight,¹ a tavern-

township of Piscataway, N. J." (see lib. 151, p. 62, of deeds, in office of secretary of state, New Jersey).

August 10th, 1703, Frederick Garretsen conveyed to "*Derrick Benson*," for £180, about 41 acres of upland, and one acre of salt meadows, at Maspeth Kills, in the town of Newtown (see lib. B, p. 63, Queen's county clerk's office).

March 23d, 1707, "*Derick Benson*," of "Brookland," gentleman, loaned on mortgage to Cornelis Vanderhove, of Bedford, £121. In 1710, on an assignment of a mortgage, he is styled a merchant of the city of New York. March 24th, 1710, "*Derick Benson*" petitioned the governor and council for a grant of 1,000 acres out of the land formerly granted to Capt. John Evans, in Ulster county. August 26th, 1714, "*Derick Bensing*" petitioned the governor and council for a grant of 2,000 acres of land lying between the south limits of the land granted to Dr. Samuel Staats and the south side of the Dunder Bergh, on the Hudson river, on which application a warrant for the survey of the same was granted. *Derick* had children: Tryntje, who m. (1st), John Vander Meulen, m. (2d), John Kelly; Eva, bapt. July 3d, 1686, died young; *Rachel*, born April 13th, 1689, m. Hans Machielse Bergen; Eva, bapt. March 19th, 1693, m. May 4th, 1717, Anthony Duane; *Derick*, bapt. July 5th, 1696, died 1729, single; and Thysie or Tytje, bapt. Sept. 13th, 1699, m. James Henderson.

The following is a copy of the signature of the ancestor of the Benson family:

his
Dirck  *Bensick*. 1651.
 mark

¹ *Sarah Knight* was the widow of Thomas Knight, an Englishman, who, on the census roll of Brooklyn of 1698, is entered 1 man, 1 woman, and 1

keeper in "Brookland;" and that Sarah Knight and Martha Brower were indicted by the grand jury for false swearing at said trial. Sarah and Martha were discharged at the sessions held on 10th of November following, no one appearing against them. June 4th, 1710, "*Hans Bergen*" bought of his father for £400, the 10 acres at "Brookland" ferry, which he had purchased April 27th, 1709, of Garret Middagh (see lib. 3, p. 10, of con., King's county register's office).

February 24th, 1712-3, Hans Bergen, and Rachel, his wife, on confession of faith, became communicants of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

By a deed of March 23d, 1715-6, *Hans Bergen* appears to have bought of the freeholders and inhabitants of Brooklyn, for £150 10s., a plot or spot at the ferry, "bounded "Northeast by the highway leading from Brookland afore-
"said to the ferry aforesaid; Southeast by the highway
"lying between the said lot of land and the ground of
"Mr. Thomas Parmenter; Southwest by the highway,
"lying between the ground of the said Hans Bergen and
"the said lot of land, leading to the River; and on the
"Northwest by the River; which said lot of land is part
"of the land belonging to the freeholders and inhabitants
"of the said town of Brookland." (See lib. 4, p. 303, of

child. The tavern kept by her was located on the south side of the main road passing through the village, a little north of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church, and in the vicinity of the junction of the present Hoyt with Fulton street. The lot on which said tavern stood was conveyed May 7th, 1695, by Jurian Hendrickse Briez and Angeltie, his wife, to Thomas Knight for £32, bounded "at the south side of the King's highway, at the East side of the land
"of Joris hansen (Bergen), on the south side of the land of Joris hansen
"(Bergen), and on the west side of the land formerly belonging to John Evertse
"bout deceased." (See lib. 2, p. 57, of con., King's county register's office.) Martha Brower may have been Marretje, daughter of Mathys, and grand daughter of Adam Brouwer, the emigrant, she being born in 1686; or it may have been Martie, the third wife of Willem, who was also a son of Adam Brouwer.

con., King's county register's office.) By a deed of March 26th, 1715-6, for £150 10s., the freeholders and inhabitants of Brooklyn appear to have conveyed the same premises, by almost the same description, to *Hans Bergen* and Johannes Sebering or Sebring, of which the following is a copy : " bounded Northeast by the highway leading from Brook-
" land to the River ; Southeast by the highway lying
" between the house and grounds of Master Parmeter and
" said spott of land ; Southwest by the highway lying
" between the ground of *Hans Bergen* aforesaid and said
" spott of ground ; and Northwest by the River." (See lib. 4, p. 118, of con., King's county register's office.) On the same date Sebering executed a mortgage to Hans for £75, on the above premises, in which they are described as " bounded Northwesterly to the River ; Southwesterly
" and Southeasterly to certain roads legally settled and laid
" out as per records thereof appears ; and Northeasterly
" to the King's highway leading from the Ferry to Brook-
" land." (See lib. 4, p. 119, of con., King's county register's office.) This plot covered all the land lying between the present Fulton street, Elizabeth street, and Doughty street, extended to the East river.

May 29th, 1715, Hans Bergen and Eva Bensing were witnesses in New York at baptism of Margrietje, daughter of Yede Meyer and Anna Ravestyn ; and June 13th, of the same year the same persons were witnesses in New York at baptism of Margrietje, daughter of Jan Kelly and Catelyntje Bensing.

In 1715, "*Hans Bergen's*" name appears on the militia list of the town as a private in Capt. Remsen's company. April 16th, 1717, "*Hans Bergen*," baker, bought of Johannes Sebering, baker, for £99, his interest or the one undivided half of the plot they purchased of the freeholders and inhabitants of Brookland, described as " lying to ye

210 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

"S. W. of ye ferry house, Butted and Bounded W'ly by
 "ye highway, S'ly by ye highway, E'ly by ye highway,
 "and N'ly by ye river."¹ April 17th, 1717, *Hans Bergen* and Rachael, his wife, for £10, conveyed to Johannes Sebering, a portion of the plot "bounded E'ly
 "by ye highway, N'ly by ye river, W'ly by the grounds of
 "said *Hans Bergen*, and S'ly also to said *Hans Bergen*,
 "being in breadth on both ends 7 ft., to be measured from
 "ye northermost fence and soe upwards along ye highway
 "and from said fence to ye river, on both ends, and in
 "length on both sides 20ft. all English measure."² This plot was evidently at the corner of the present Fulton street and the then shores of the East river.

May 2d, 1717, "*Hans Bergen* of the ferry, baker," bought of Thomas Parmeter³ and Margret, his wife, of Flushing, for £455, "all those several dwelling houses, "tenements and all that piece or parcel of land, &c., lately "belonging to John and Sarah Coa,⁴ as ye same now lyes

¹ See lib. 4, p. 153, of con., King's county register's office.

² See lib. 4, p. 151, of con., King's county register's office.

³ *Parmeter* bought these premises May 17th 1715, of William Nicholls, of Suffolk county, Gerrard Beekman, of Flatbush, John Coa, of Flushing, and Sarah Coa, of Flushing, spinster, for £475, as per lib. 4, p. 108, of con., King's county register's office, the conveyance setting forth as "lately belonging "to and in the possession of Anna Everenden deceased." (Anna's maiden name was Anna Smith, who, Nov. 15th, 1699, prayed the court at Flatbush to protect her against her husband, Robert Everenden, an Englishman, who had wasted her estate, and was about to abandon her; his name appears as a resident of Brooklyn, on the census of 1698.)

Parmeter was a gunner in 1698, in Fort William Henry, in New York, and wounded in the service, which he about this period left. March 11th, 1734, the widow of "*Thomas Parmyter*" offered for sale her farm of 20 acres at Whitestone, opposite Frog's Point, as per New York Gazette of that date.

⁴ *John Coa* or *Coe*, of Flushing, was a son of Capt. John Coe, of Newtown, who was born in 1626, and a leader amongst those who, in 1663 and 1664, rebelled against the Dutch government, and endeavored to bring the English towns on the west end of the island under the government of Connecticut.

Fullon Ferry
Step, 1865

*Ferry House
built in 1788
J. Reppelie 1788*

Front St.

Fig. 1. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 8

That of 2 acres formerly of Louis and
of Robert Kromholz, sons of John
of Rostov, from (to); the two have
used in 1945 to 1946 in the
in 1947 by the farmer in the

Periphy

[illegible]

Pt of 40 acres bought by Mr. Taylor & sold
of George A. M. Heston. In return
his son John Heston gave a portion of the prairie
to "most probably" a portion of the prairie
from "Heston".



Great James of Rome Great James upon sea 1703, of Scotch men
 Travel of Great of Vol. 1703
 John Herk 1703

"in fence: Bounded E'ly, W'ly and N'ly to ye roads or highways, and S'ly to ye land in possession of ye wid. Middagh, containing within said fence about two acres." This plot appears to have included the lands fronting on Fulton and Doughty streets, from Elizabeth street to the Middagh lands, north-west of Hicks street.¹

The premises purchased by Hans Bergen in the vicinity of Fulton ferry, are delineated on the accompanying diagram.

In addition to these Brooklyn purchases, it is evident from an account in his receipt book with J. Henderson of May 4th, 1730, in which, among other items, he is credited with £37 10s. for his fourth part of "Greenwich land," that he was interested in land in that locality on Manhattan Island.

From a receipt dated 1717-8, of Jan Vanderbilt, sheriff of King's county, for £8 19s. 9d., it appears that Hans Bergen at that date was collector of Brooklyn.

October 7th, 1720, *Hans Bergen*, baker, and Rachel, his wife, conveyed to William Baker,² of the city of New York, for £110, a portion of the land bought of Parmeter, "as in fence, containing in breadth 72 feet, 4 in. fronting the road, and the same in the rear, and in the length from front to rear, 152 feet, all English measure, bounded S. E. by the land of the wid. Middagh, and N. W. by the land of the said *Hans Bergen*."³

April 7th, 1721, he sued Jacob Vandewater for a silver tankard.⁴ March 15th, 1721, "*Johannes Bergen*" and

¹ See lib. 4, p. 154, of con., King's county register's office.

² May 9th, 1724, *William Baker* and *Hanna*, his wife, of Brooklyn, conveyed to Daniel Bontecou, of New York, for £200, the above premises, as per lib. 5, p. 39, of con., King's county register's office.

³ See lib. 4, pp. 319 and 321, of con., King's county register's office.

⁴ *Jacob Vandewater* was a son of *Jacobus Vandewater*, who was appointed

Rachel, his wife, heirs and executors of the estate of "Derick Bensing," released a mortgage to Cornelis Vander Hoven. April 17th, 1721, *Hans Bergen*, of the ferry, and Jan Rapalje, complained to the grand jury of the general sessions of the peace of encroachments on the public highway, on which indictments were found.¹ August 21st, 1723, *Hans Bergen* bought of his father his farm of one hundred and eighty acres, late of Albert Cornelysen, hereinbefore referred to.

December 27th, 1723, John Verkerk surveyed this farm for him, of which survey the following is a copy from said Verkerk's books: "Begins at the S. W. corner of Kerrel "Debefois, Runs from thence

"S. 53° E. 1½ ch.	N. 60° E. 6 ch.
"N. 85° E. 6 "	S. 54° E. 7 "
"S. 9° W. 4¾ "	S. 56° E. 3 "

town major of New Orange (New York) in 1674, on the reconquest of the colony by the Dutch from the English, and who in 1689 was appointed clerk of King's county. Garret G. Bergen, of Gowanus, one of the descendants of Hans Bergen, has in his possession an old family silver tankard, marked H. R. B., the initials of Hans and Rachel Bergen, probably the one here referred to.

¹ The following is a copy of the entry on the court records: "Flatbush, "April 19th, 1721. John Rapalje and *Hans Bergen* of the ferry, desires of "ye grand jury that ye Commissioners now being should be presented for not "doing their duty in laying out ye Kings Highway according to ye law, being "ye Kings highway is two narrow from ye ferry to one Nicalus Cowenhoven, "living at Brookland, and if all our neighbors will make ye road according "to law, then ye said John Rapalje and Hans Bergen is willing to do ye "same as aforesaid, being they are not willing to suffer more than their "neighbors."

On this complaint the grand jury at the then April term of the general sessions for the county, found indictments for encroachments on the "common "highway of the King leadi. .he ferry to the church at Brookland," against John Rapalje, , James Harding, and others, by which indictments it appears t ad have been four rods wide. These indictments do not app n tried, the colonial legislature in 1724 having passed a l. ing the road and establishing its width as it then was.

"S. 60° E. 45 ch. S. 18° E. 6 ch. 60 l.
 "S. 4° W. 14 " 35 l. S. 78° E. 23½ "
 "to the N. W. corner of the land that did formerly belong
 "to Jeromus Remsen, then N. 48° W. 13 ch., N. 24½°
 "W. to the land of Necase Kouwenhoven, then
 "N. 66° W. 10 ch. N. 84° W. 13 ch.
 "N. 35° W. 27 " S. 49° W. 8 " 80 l.
 "N. 49° W. 2½ " then to the place where
 "began, containing 180 acres."

For this survey the charge was 14 shillings; compare this with the present charges. John Verkerk resided in the old stone house on the farm on the main road from Flatbush to New Utrecht, formerly of John C. Van Duyn, and lately of the heirs of Cornelius Bennet, deceased, which house was demolished a few years ago. He was appointed surveyor by the surveyor general of the state, to whom, from entries in his books, he paid a percentage on the fees received. His books show memorandums of surveys in all the Long Island counties, Staten Island, and on the Hudson river in the vicinity of Kingston, etc.

In 1724, "*Hans Bergen* was supervisor of Brookland."

At the April term of the court of sessions of this year, he had a suit pending against Johannes Van Sickles, administrator of the goods and chattels of Lambert Sickles, late of Brooklyn, deceased, in which he claimed £20 to be due him.

January 11th, 1728, "*Hans Bergen*" and Rachel, his wife, for £250 conveyed to Israel Horsfield¹ a house and

¹ *Israel and Timothy Horsfield*, brothers, lived near the present Fulton ferry in Brooklyn, were butchers, having their house near their residence, doing business in the city of New York. In 1712, three of their slaves were accused of a crime committed therein, and tried, two of whom were found guilty and sentenced to transportation. In 1735, *Israel* and *Timothy* hired stalls Nos. 1 and 2 in the ship market in New

land at the ferry, "bounded S. W. on the land now in the possession of the said *Hans Bergen*, to the E. S. E. on the land now in the possession of *Gabriel Cox*, to the N. E. on a street or highway, and to the N. W. partly on a street or highway, and partly on the land of said *Israel Horsfield* and *Cornelia Middagh*; beginning at a street or highway at the E. corner, now in the possession of *Gabriel Cox*, and from thence running by the said street or highway towards the East River, N. 60 deg. W. 226 feet to another street or highway leading by the East River side; thence running by the said street, which leads by the said river, S. 60 deg. W. 120 feet to the lot of said *Israel Horsfield*; thence running by his lot S. 30 deg. E. as the said lot runs 40 feet to the rear thereof; thence running by the rear of the said *Horsfield's* lot S. 60 deg.

York, paying £22 rent. In 1737, failing to agree with a committee of the common council about rent, on their report the common council directed their clerk to commence a suit against them in the supreme court for rent due for their stalls in the old slip market house. Sept. 4th, 1749, *Timothy Horsfield* gave notice in the *New York Gazette* to all persons having demands against him to present the same, and those indebted to pay, "he designing in a few weeks to leave the Province." In February, 1769, *Isreal Horsfield, Jr.*, advertised in the *New York Gazette* and *Weekly Mercury*, for sale, a lot of ground, house, slaughter house and barn, situate at *Brooklyn ferry*, on *Long Island*.

In addition to the occupation of butcher, it appears that *Isreal Horsfield* carried on a brewery, for Nov. 2d, 1767, he advertised for sale in the *New York Mercury*, his brew house, malt house, drying kiln, dwelling house, and store house at *Brooklyn ferry*. No sale at the time was probably effected, for on the 11th of January, 1773, was advertised in the same paper, to be sold on the 27th inst., at public vendue, all the real estate of *Isreal Horsfield*, deceased, at *Brooklyn ferry*, consisting of several lots on the hill, on which were a convenient dwelling house, brew house, malt house, etc., and two lots below the hill, on which there was a dwelling house. Of *Isreal Horsfield's* property, a map was made by *Englebert Lott*, May 13th, 1763, dividing the same into lots, and filed in the office of the clerk, now register, of *King's county*. This map appears to cover the property purchased of *Hans Machielse Bergen* with some additional property.

“W. as it runs 200 feet; thence 30 deg. W. by the said
“lot 15 feet to said rear of the lot of Cornelia Middagh;
“thence S. W. as the rear of that lot runs 25 feet to the
“S. W. bounds thereof; thence by the said *Hans Bergen’s*
“land S. 54 deg. E. 429 feet to the land now in possession
“of Gabriel Cox, at the W. corner thereof; thence run-
“ning by the said Cox’s land to the N. N. E. as the said
“land runs 397 feet to the place it first begun.”¹

May 2d, 1730, “*Hans Machielse Bergen*” and others, freeholders of Brookland, conveyed to Jan Bennet, of Gowanus, about three acres of woodland in the rear of Bennet’s farm.

On the census of Brooklyn of 1738,² “*Hans Bergen’s* family is entered as consisting of four white males above ten years, one white male under ten, six white females above ten, one black male under ten, and one black male above ten. This entry is supposed to be intended for the family of *Hans Machielse Bergen*, although he was dead at the time, the number and sex of the members of the family agreeing more nearly with his, than that of any other *Hans Bergen*.

Hans Bergen carried on the bakery business in Brooklyn from 1717 to about 1730, in conjunction with a store and stabling for the horses of the residents of the island, when crossing to New York, in a stone building located, as near as can be ascertained, on the westerly corner of Fulton and Elizabeth streets, a portion of the walls of which are supposed to form the easterly end of the building at present located there. There was also an ancient large stone building on the easterly corner of said Fulton and Elizabeth streets, demolished on the widening of Fulton street, about

¹ Lib. 5, p. 155, of con., King’s county register’s office.

² Vol. iv, p. 197, Documentary History New York.

1835, and it is possible this may have been Hanse's location, instead of the one before referred to.

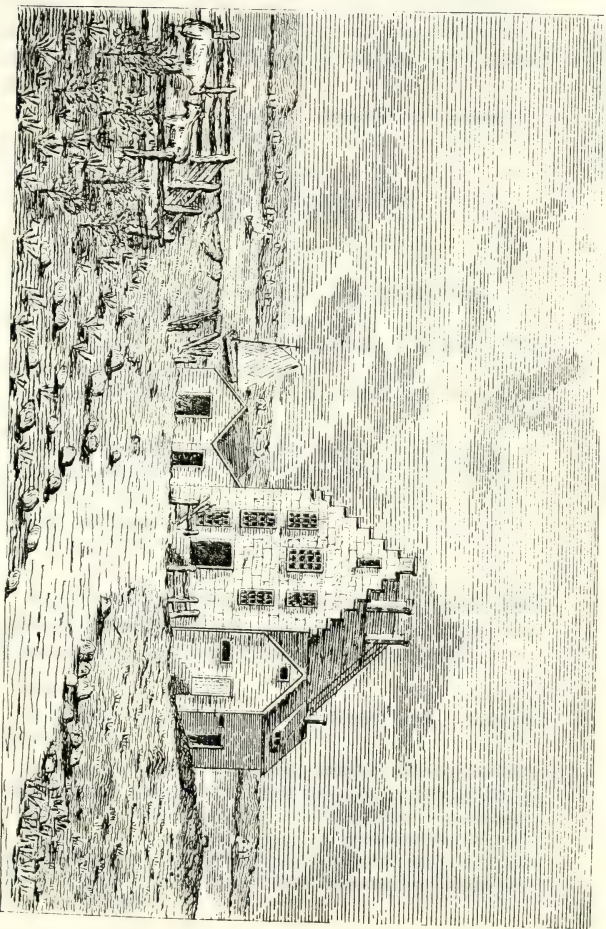
The following of his purchases, taken from his receipt book, throw light on the value of goods at that period.

March 10th, 1717, paid £16 19s. 6d. to Tho. Lurting, for 1 hogshead rum and 2 doz. quart bottles. May 14th, 1718, £9 15s. to James Dany, for 1 tierce rum. Feb. 13th, 1718-9, £18 11s. 3d. to Cors. Santford for 1 tierce rum. Feb. 13th, 1718-9, £5 5s. to Henry Cuyler for a cask of sugar. March 18th, 1718-9, £21 1s. 9d. to Abm. Lysen, for 1 hhd. of rum. June 25th, 1719, £8 3s. 3d. to Jos. Robinson, for two casks of sugar. Aug. 21st, 1719, £18 11s. 3d. to A. D. Philipsen, for a hhd. of rum. Sept. 15th, 1719, £9 2s. to A. D. Philipsen for 42 bu. salt. Oct. 23d, 1719, £6 to Jno. Rose for 4 firkins butter. Feb. 8th, 1719-20, £4 10s. to Anthony Byvanck for one barr. sugar. May 28th, 1720, £10 13s. to Cors. Santford, for one hhd. rum. Oct. 20th, 1720, £8 to Lancaster Lyons, for 1 barr. powder. June 9th, 1721, £4 11s. to Robt. Lurting, for 1 cask sugar. Jan. 26th, 1721-2, £4 15s. 4d. to Thos. Lurting, for 1 cask of sugar. Jan. 26th, 1721-2, £5 8s. to Abm. Keteltas, for 54 lb. powder. Oct. 27th, 1722, £1 5s. to Elias Grasillier, for 1 Doz. woolen capes.

In his will, dated Jan. 18th 1731, proved June 20th, 1732, he devises to Michael, his oldest son, the farm (of 180 acres, since Powers's), on which he then resided, valued at £600, subject to the payment of a legacy of £200 to his daughter Femmetje, and also of £200 to be paid to his son Teunis, when 21 years of age; to his son Derick, the dwelling house at the ferry, wherein John Rjm^a

^a Recorded lib. 11, p. 311, New York surrogate's office.

² On the census of Brooklyn, in 1738, the name of "*John Rhyrn*" appears, his family consisting of four adults and two minors, who evidently is the person here called "*John Rjm*."



FULTON FERRY IN 1740

From an engraving published by Thomas Blakewell, London, 1740

now lives, with the bolting house and the ground whereon Thomas Browne¹ now lives, all valued at £250, subject to a legacy of £50, to be paid to his son Hans when 21; and to his son Hans in addition, a lot at the ferry valued at £150.

The following is a fac simile of *Hans Bergen's* signature :

Hans Bergen

Issue : —

170. i. Annetje, bapt. March 12th, 1710, in New York. No farther trace, and probably d. young.

171. ii. Tiesje, b. June 9th, 1711, and bapt. in Brooklyn. No farther trace, and probably d. young.

172. iii. Meighiel, b. Dec. 20th, 1712, and bapt. in New York, Jan. 1st, 1713.

173. iv. Femmetje, b. July 29th, 1715.

174. v. Derick, b. Feb. 28th, 1718, and bapt. in New York, March 5th, 1718.

175. vi. Hans, b. July 12th, 1721.

176. vii. Tunis, b. Oct. 15th, 1730.

19. FEMMETJE BERGEN, m. January 6th, 1695, *John Cornelissen Vanderveer*, who was born in Flatbush, and was a son of Cornelius Janse Vanderveer, the emigrant.

Issue : —

i. Katryna Vanderveer, baptized March 29th, 1696, in Brooklyn.

ii. Femmetje Vanderveer, m. Jacob Sebering, who was born in 1697, and had children : Cornelius J. Sebering, a merchant in New

¹ On the census of Brooklyn, in 1738, the family of *Thomas Browne* is entered as consisting of two adults and four minors, and he may be the *Thomas Browne* of London, who sailed as captain from the port of New York for many years, about this period.

218 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

York, who died in 1774; Femmetje Sebering, bapt. March 20th, 1737, m. Reinier Suydam; Jan Sebering, bapt. Oct. 15th, 1738; Jacob Sebering; Margaret Sebering; Isaac Sebering; Catharine Sebering; and Altie Sebering.

III. Jan Vanderveer, of Keuter's Hook, Flatbush, b. July 7th, 1706; d. Oct. 13th, 1779; m. April 29th, 1732, Cornelia, dau. of Abraham Lott, of Flatbush, b. April 30th, 1714; d. Oct. 31st, 1789. His will is dated Oct. 22d, 1776, proved April 8th, 1784, recorded lib. 34, p. 485, New York surrogate's office, and he had issue: Catrina Vanderveer, b. Dec. 3d, 1733, d. young; Femmetie Vanderveer, b. April 4th, 1737, m. (1st), Wilhelmus Wyckoff, m. (2d), Guiljam Cornell; Catrina Vanderveer, b. Jan. 22d, 1740, d. April 3d, 1829, m. John Stryker; and John Vanderveer, of Keuter's Hook (grandfather of the late John Vanderveer, of Keuter's Hook, father of the late John J. and of Stephen L., who d. March 4th, 1861), b. Oct. 25th 1745, d. Dec. 7th, 1779, m. May 25th, 1765, Grietje Eldert, b. August 13th, 1747, d. March, 1825.

20. MARY BERGEN, was unmarried August 25th, 1723. No farther trace.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Children of HANS MACHIELSE BERGEN (18),
and *Rachel Bensing*, of Brooklyn, New York:

172. MEIGHIEL or MICHAELE BERGEN, born Dec. 20th, 1712, and baptized in New York, Jan. 1st, 1713, Dirck Bensen and Jannetje Kopeman or Koxman, his wife, witnesses; died prior to August, 1783, during the war of the revolution; m. *Catelyna*, daughter of Hanse Jacobse Bergen, his cousin, and resided on the plantation in Brooklyn which his grandfather bought of Albert Cornelyssen. *Catelyna* died 1801 or 1802, residing about the time of her death with her brother-in-law, Tunis Bergen, at Gowanus.

October 17th, 1733, Rachel Bergen, widow of Hans Bergen, and "*Meigheil Bergen*," his son, executors, for £180 12s. conveyed to Israel Horsfield land at the ferry, "bounded N. E. by the highway leading from Brookland "to the River; S. E. by the highway lying between the "house and grounds of Master Parmerter (now or late in "the possession of the executors of the said Hans Bergen), "and said spot of ground; S. W. by the highway lying "between the ground of the aforesaid Hans Bergen, "deceased (now in the possession and occupancy of Timothy Horsfield), and said spot of ground; N. W. by the "River (except and always reserving out of this present "bargain and sale, 7 feet in breadth on the River, and on the "road leading from Brookland to the river 20 feet in length, "heretofore sold by Hans Bergen, deceased, to Johannes Sebering;" said land being the plot conveyed to Hans Bergen and Johannes Sebering by the trustees of Brookland, and by said Sebering to said Bergen.¹

¹ See lib. 5, p. 157, of con., King's county register's office.

220 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

As per the New York Gazette of April 4th, 1748, on the Monday previous, "the Ferry House opposite this City "with the Barn and Stable belonging to the same, was "entirely consumed by fire."

April 12th, 1748, Rachel, widow of Hans Bergen, released to her son, *Meighiel Bergen*, her right of dower in the farm (formerly of Albert Cornelysen), in "Brookland," which was devised to him by his father, said farm being bounded in the release "S'ly by land of Jacobus Debevoise; "N'ly by land of Carl Debevoise and Israel Horsfield; "E'ly by the Kings highway leading from Flatbush to New "York ferry; and W'ly by the meadows, containing 120 "acres;"¹ also her right of dower in the meadows and woodland.

April 30th, 1750, *Meighiel Bergen* bought a negro man of the estate of his father-in-law, Hanse Jacobse Bergen. In 1751-2-3, he was a member of the consistory of the Reformed Dutch Church, of Brooklyn. March 25th, 1754, Sylvester Marius Groen and Femmetje, his wife (daughter of Hans Bergen), executed a release to *Meighiel Bergen* for the legacy of £200, devised to Femmetje by the will of her father. In 1755, he is entered on the list of slaves in Brookland as having one negro man named Tight, and one negro woman named Dine.

April 3d, 1767, the executors of Thomas Cornell, of Queen's county, sold to *Meighiel Bergen* for £1,600, a house, grist mill, and farm on the south side of the town of Jamaica, in Queen's county, near the salt meadows, containing 220 acres, including uplands and bog meadows, and also two plots of salt meadows,² of 40 acres, on the

¹ This farm originally contained 180 acres, if the contents here given are correct, 60 acres must have been sold off prior to this period, of which sale no deed has been seen.

² See lib. E, p. 32, of con., Queen's county clerk's office.

hither East Neck, the mill having been lately known as Nostrand's mill. In November, 1776, his name appears among those who took British protection.

April 15th, 1783, on Sunday night, Capt. Hyler, of New Brunswick, went over to Long Island (*Michiel Bergen's*, Gowanus), and brought off a Hessian major, ensign, etc. During the war of the revolution his house was robbed, and in a printed placard a reward was offered for the detection of the robbers. During those perilous times robberies were frequent.

While on his death bed, *Meighiel Bergen*, by will devised the use of his real estate during life to his wife *Cataleyna*, and after her death in fee to his grandson, Michael Bergen Grant, who had been an inmate of his family from childhood, subject to a legacy of £500 to be paid to his daughter Tesie, wife of Stephen Terhune. This will, during the troublesome times of the war of the revolution, appears to have been lost, and never proved. The descendants of his daughter Tesie charge that young Grant took advantage of his grandfather's infirmities, and unfairly induced him to devise his property in this manner, thus cutting them off from what they deemed to be a just share of the inheritance. There may be some ground for this accusation, but the case is far from being clear. *Meighiel* in his lifetime had given his daughter Tesie a deed for about 30 acres of his farm, on the westerly side thereof, which deed in the time of war, she placed in the hands of her father for safe keeping. On his death, this deed, with his other papers, fell into the hands of young Grant, who, in consequence of Tesie and her descendants having no papers in their possession to the contrary, took and held possession of *Meighiel's* farm, the 30 acres included. It appears from lib. 2, p. 42, of mort., in office of the register of King's county, that on the 22d of June, 1772, Stephen Terhune,

painter, and Tesie, his wife, of the city of New York, mortgaged the 30 acres for £500, to Jacobus Rosevelt, which mortgage was assigned June 10th, 1784, by Isaac Rosevelt and Augustus Van Cortlandt, the executors of Jacobus, for £555 8s. 4d. (no interest having been paid on the same), to Michael B. Grant,¹ and assigned by Grant July 12th, 1802, to George Powers.² Young Grant built a more modern dwelling house on the farm in 1785, in which he resided with his grandmother. May 11th, 1787, he sold the farm, described as containing 90 acres, and in addition 12 acres of woodland, to George Powers, butcher, for £1,500, his grandmother *Cataleyna* joining in the conveyance.³ On the same date, Powers executed a mortgage on the farm to *Cataleyna*, *Meghiel's* widow, and M. B. Grant, of King's county, securing the payment of £50 a year, during life, to *Cataleyna*, £500 in one year after the death of said *Cataleyna* to Tesie, widow of Stephen Terhune, and £500, to wit: £200 thereof to said Grant, in one year after the death of said *Catleyna*, and £300 within one year after said *Catleyna's* death, on Grant's procuring from the heirs of Stephen Terhune a confirmatory deed to said Powers for 4 acres of said farm, which said Terhune was reputed to be interested in at the time of his death, which death occurred about the same period as that of his father-in-law. Tesie receipted for her £500 in December, 1802, and Grant also receipted for the whole of his £500, Tesie thereby virtually recognizing the will. Probably for the purpose of strengthening the title, it appears that August 1st, 1783, John Grant and Sarah, his wife, of Nova Scotia, for £150, conveyed their interest in the farm

¹ See lib. 2, p. 228, of mort., office register King's county.

² See lib. 51, p. 359, of mort., office register King's county.

³ See lib. 9, p. 314, of con., office register King's county.

to M. B. Grant, their son, which deed was passed to George Powers, and not recorded.

For perfecting the title, on the advice of Samuel Jones, Powers's attorney (Sarah, *Meighiel's* daughter, not being named in the will being one of the defects), a fine was levied on the premises, in the proceedings for which they are described as consisting of "one messuage, one barn, "one garden, one orchard, 90 A. land, 20 A. meadows, "50 A. pasture, 12 A. woodland, 20 A. marsh, and 2 A. "covered with water." John Grant and Sarah, his wife, of Nova Scotia, and Michael B. Grant, were made defendants in the case. The first proclamation of the fine was made in the supreme court, October 18th, 1787, and the last and fourth, August 1st, 1788. Albert Terhune, the oldest son and heir-at-law of Stephen Terhune, came from Nova Scotia about this period, for the purpose of opposing the will of *Meighiel*, his grandfather, with which he was dissatisfied, resided for a while in Brooklyn, was summoned before the court in the matter of the fine, and on being paid about \$440, abandoned his opposition, as per an affidavit of Ralph Patchin, who for some period resided on the farm with *Cataleyna*, after *Meighiel's* death.

M. B. Grant, after his sale to Powers, emigrated to Nova Scotia, leaving his papers with Garret Bergen, of Gowanus, the deed for the 30 acres included. In 1836, the heirs of Tesie obtained this deed of T. G. Bergen, in whose hands the papers had fallen, and commenced proceedings to recover the land, employing James W. Gerard, a celebrated lawyer of the city of New York, as their attorney, but it appeared their case was hopeless, and consequently it was abandoned.

Issue: —

177. i. Sarah, b. Dec. 18th, 1743; July 13th, 1743, by another account.

178. ii. Tesie or Letitia.

224 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

The following is a fac simile of *Meighiel Bergen's* signature :

meighiel Bergen

173. FEMMETJIE BERGEN, born July 29th, 1715 ; died Oct. 31st, 1793, aged 78 years and 3 months ; m. April 18th, 1745, *Sylvester Marius Groen*, a widower, whose descendants now write their surnames "Morris," instead of Marius, having altogether dropped the Groen, one of whom, Jacob Morris, m. Leah, daughter of Simon Bergen, deceased. Sylvester Marius Groen was a grocer, residing in the city of New York, and a descendant of Pieter Jacobsen Marius Groen, who emigrated from Hoogwoudt, in the province of North Holland, and who m. Nov. 12th, 1655, Marritje Pieters, of Amsterdam. Pieter Jacobsen Marius Groen was a merchant and an alderman of New York, from 1677 to 1682 ; his name appears among the small burgers of New Amsterdam in 1657 ; he resided in Pearl street in 1665. One of his ancestors, while in command of one of the fleets of Holland, captured three Turkish vessels, for which he was authorized to add three crescents to his coat of arms.

February 17th, 1746, *Femmetje* was received on certificate from Midwout (Flatbush), as a member or communicant of the New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Issue, all baptized in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York : —

i. Maria or Polly Marius, bapt. Jan. 29th, 1746, in New York ; witnesses : Jacob Marius Groen and Maria Salisbury, his wife ; d. single, aged 86.

ii. Rachel Marius, bapt. Jan. 3d, 1747, in New York ; witnesses : Samuel Lawrence and Maria Marius, his wife ; d. an infant.

iii. Rachel Marius, bapt. Sept. 28th, 1748, in New York; witnesses: Samuel Lawrence and Maria Marius, his wife; d. aged 80, and single.

iv. 'Tisje or Letitia Marius, bapt. May 9th, 1750, in New York; witnesses: Johannes Bergen and Tryntje De Hart, his wife; d. single, Sept. 19th, 1835.

v. Elizabeth Marius, bapt. May 27th, 1753, in New York; wit.: Teunis Bergen and Elizabet Maris; m. Daniel Kemper, a widr., who was born in New Brunswick, N. J., in 1749, where he died in 1847. Kemper was a colonel in the revolutionary army, freely sacrificing his means in the struggle for national independence; one of the original members of the order of the Cincinnati, and after the war through Gen. Washington's influence, held, for some time, an office in the New York custom house, to which place he removed. Daniel Kemper was a son of Jacob Kemper, b. at Caub, on the Rhine, the son of an officer in the Prince Palatine's army, who emigrated to America in 1741, settling, two years after coming to this country, on a farm at Beekman, in Dutchess county, New York. Among other family reminiscences, in a memoir, printed but not published, is the story that while living there, his daughter Maria Sophia, about six years of age, was in the habit of eating her bowl of rice and milk, after dinner, seated on the door sill, and used to tell of "die schoone slang" (the beautiful snake), that came and ate her rice. Her mother watched to see what the child's strange words could mean, and to her horror, saw a large rattle snake, with its head in the bowl, eating with the child, who, when her visitor took more than its share, slapped it on the head with her spoon. When the meal was finished the snake went quietly away. The intimacy was too dangerous to be allowed to continue, and Mr. Kemper killed the snake. The rattle, with eleven or twelve rings, was long preserved in the family. The children of Daniel Kemper and *Elizabeth Marius* were Daniel, who was an officer in Miranda's unfortunate expedition to South America, in 1806, in which he was taken prisoner and forfeited his life; Sylvester Marius; Jackson, who was a bishop of the Episcopal Church; Jane; and Eliza, both single, who, since the death of their father, resided with the bishop.

Jackson Kemper was born Dec. 24th, 1789, died May 24th, 1870, entered Columbia College, New York, and graduated in 1809, studied theology under Bishop Moore, was ordained deacon by Bishop White in 1811, called to the assistantship under Bishop White of the united parishes of Christ's Church, Saint Peters and Saint James in Philadelphia, which he held for twenty years, having been ordained priest in 1814. In 1816 he m. Jerusha Lyman, of Philadelphia, who lived but two years after the marriage. In Oct., 1821, he m. Ann Relf, of Philadelphia, by whom a daughter and two sons. In June, 1831, he accepted the rectorship of Saint Paul's Church in Norwalk, Conn., where his wife died in 1832. At the general convention of 1835, he was elected missionary bishop of the American Church. For eleven years he was literally a homeless man, a stranger and a pilgrim on the earth; traveling on horseback and on foot, scaling mountains and fording rivers; preaching in wayside cabins, in taverns, school houses, and upper rooms. His saddle bags contained his worldly goods, his robes, his communion service, his Bible and his prayer book. His jurisdiction comprised the north-west, over which he traveled, founding parishes and establishing church institutions, out of which has been formed the dioceses of Missouri, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, and Nebraska. In 1837, at the request of Bishop Otey, who was disabled by sickness, he also took charge of the south-west, visiting the southern states from Louisiana to Florida. Until 1844, he held his head quarters at St. Louis, shortly after which he removed to Wisconsin, and in 1846, purchased land adjoining the newly founded institution at Nashotah, on which he erected a cottage, where, with his children about him, for the first time since the breaking up of his family at Norwalk, he might be said to have a home. About 1838, he was elected bishop of Maryland, in 1847 bishop of Wisconsin, both of which he declined, believing his duty to be a missionary bishop to the end. In 1854, he was again unanimously elected bishop of Wisconsin, which he accepted, on its being arranged by the general convention that his acceptance would allow him to remain missionary bishop still. In 1859, in consequence of his age, he resigned his office of missionary bishop, continuing his services as bishop of Wisconsin

until his death, being loved by all, and a father to the whole flock over which God set him.¹

Lewis Kemper, a son of the bishop, studied theology, was ordained a deacon, took the degree of doctor of divinity, and served as a professor in the theological seminary of Nashotah, in Wisconsin.

vi. Jacob Marius, b. May 10th, bapt. May 19th, 1755, in New York; witnesses: Michael Bergen and Maria Salisbury, wife of Jacob Marius Groen; d. Sept. 19th, 1799; m. August 28th, 1785, Mary Van Riper, b. Nov. 2d, 1768, d. Nov. 5th, 1840, having m. after the death of Jacob, in 1803, William Gillespie, a second husband. Carried on the cooperage business in New York. Left issue: Sylvester Morris, b. Jan. 22d, 1787, single, sailed from New York Nov. 20th, 1814, in the privateer Arrow, and never afterwards heard from; John Morris,² b. March 29th, 1788, d. March 9th, 1866, m. Dec. 13th, 1810, Catharine Cole, b. April 13th, 1787; Phebe Bergen Morris, b. Oct. 1st, 1790, d. June 17th, 1794; Jacob Morris, b. Sept. 6th, 1792, d. Oct. 5th, 1872, in the city of New York, m. Dec. 22d, 1825, Leah, daughter of Simon Bergen, of Gowanus, in the war of 1812 entered the United States navy as a midshipman, was sailing master when he left the service, after his marriage, in mercantile business in New York and Brooklyn, cultivated the farm in Gowanus his wife inherited from her father, and afterwards a farm he purchased in Orange county, New York, from thence he removed to the city of New York, where he died; Peter Morris, b. Sept. 25th, 1794, m. Sarah Kingsland, resides (1872) in Paterson, New Jersey; Maria Morris, b. Nov. 18th, 1796, m. Daniel Niven, of Newberg; and Phebe, b. Feb. 15th, 1799, single.

¹ Much of the above is copied from an obituary of Bishop Kemper in a Wisconsin Episcopal paper, including the snake story, which has the appearance of being mythical.

² Children of John and Catharine Morris: Elizabeth Cole Morris, b. Sept. 3d, 1811, m. Erastus Genin; Mary Gillespie Morris, b. June 27th, 1813, m. Louis J. Belloni; Harriet Furman Morris, b. Jan. 30th, 1816, m. Abraham Blauvelt; Letitia Clarissa Morris, b. Feb. 21st, 1818, d. June 17th, 1819; Catharine Letitia Morris, b. July 8th, 1820, d. August 13th, 1824; Sarah Kingsland Morris, b. Jan. 1st, 1824, m. Charles H. Hyne; and John Peter Morris, b. Nov. 5th, 1825, d. Dec. 25th, 1857, single.

vii. Sylvester Marius, bapt. Dec. 25th, 1757, in New York; witnesses: Louwerens Louwerens and Catharine Teller, his wife; m. Hannah Bear, and had children: Catharine, David, Effe, Sylvester, Henry, and Jacob Marius, who all died without issue. Sylvester, like his brother Jacob, was a cooper in New York.

174. DERICK BERGEN, born Feb. 28th, 1718, and bapt. in New York, March 5th, 1718; witnesses: "Samson Bensen and Catalyntje Killie;" died Nov. 19th, 1759; m. 1749, *Deborah*, daughter of Jacques Cortelyou, born Nov. 29th, 1720, and died Jan. 15th, 1808.¹

¹ *Jacques Corteljou*, as written by himself, the surveyor, a Huguenot, private tutor of the children and agent of Mr. Cornelis Van Werckhoven (said Cornelis was a member of the privileged West India Company, one of the patrons of New Netherland, and the original patentee of the Nyack tract in New Utrecht, which tract fell in the hands of said Jacques), emigrated to this country in 1652, was among the first settlers of New Utrecht in 1657, and the common ancestor of the Cortelyou family in this country. He died about 1693; his wife, Neeltje Van Duyn, a sister of Garret Cornelisse Van Duyn, dying prior to December, 1695. His children were: Jaques, born about 1662, died about 1732, m. (1st), Oct. 4th, 1685, Marretie Hendricks Smock, who (supposed) died April 7th, 1705, m. (2d), January, 1706, Aaltje I. Boerman; *Peter*, born about 1664, died April 10th, 1757, m. *Deborah* or *Diewertje De Witt*, about 1694; *Cornelis*, died about 1690, m. Neeltje Volckers, who, after his death, m. (2d), Sept. 15th, 1692, Johannes Vander Grif, of New Utrecht; *Helena*, died after 1726, m. (1st), August 19th, 1683, Nicholas Rutgersz Van Brunt, m. (2d), April 12th, 1685, Denys Tuenessen, and m. (3d), Hendrick Hendricksen; *Maria*, m. William Barkeloo, as commonly written, or Van Borckeloo, as written by William Jansen, the common ancestor of the family; and William, who probably died before his father, unmarried.

Peter, of New Utrecht, the son of Jaques, had children: Neeltje, baptized Nov. 15th, 1694, died young; *Jaques*, born about 1698, died Oct. 10th, 1757, m. April 25th, 1718, *Jacomintie Van Pelt*, who died Sept. 28th, 1769, aged 72; *Peter*, born Sept. 25th, 1699, died 1764, m. Feb. 24th, 1720, Neeltje Van Pelt; *Cornelis*, born August 17th, 1701, emigrated to Staten Island, and is the ancestor of the Cortelyou family in Richmond county; *Helena*, born Sept. 21st, 1703; *William*, born Sept. 27th, 1705; *Maria*, born August 10th, 1707; *Dorothea* or *Deborah*, born Nov. 20th, 1709; and Neeltje, born March 20th, 1712.

Jaques, of New Utrecht, the son of Peter and Deborah, had children: *Deborah*, born Nov. 29th, 1720, died Jan. 15th, 1808, m. 1749, Derick

Derick resided with his brother Hans in the old stone house, standing near the bay or river, in the vicinity of 55th street, Brooklyn, and late the property of the heirs of Theodorus Bergen, deceased, in which house he died, his family after his decease removing to the farm he bought, July 21st, 1756, of his brother Hans in the vicinity of 15th street, in said city.

April 22d, 1740, Rachel Bergen, widow of Hans Bergen, and *Derick Bergen*, her son, conveyed for £340, to Samuel Hopson,¹ a plot in "Brookland," "Bounded partly E'ly

Bergen, of Gowanus; Peter, born Oct. 3d, 1722, died March 21st, 1777, m. Jan. 8th, 1743, Agnes or Angenietie De Hart; and Nelthe, born March 6th, 1726, (supposed) m. Sept. 29th, 1745, Barent Johnsen, of Gravesend.

The following is a fac simile of the signature of Jacques Corteljaou:

Ja: Corteljaou 1757

¹ *Samuel Hopson* was a butcher by occupation, and in 1735 leased stall No. 4 in the old Slip market in New York. In 1755, while captain of the west company of militia of "Brookland," in King's county, he took the census of slaves, on which he is entered as holding "one negro called Dick, one do. called Prince, and one wench called Dina." In the New York Post Boy, of April 15th, 1762, he gives the following notice: "Whereas my son *Samuel Hopson*, has of late behaved himself very indecently and uncharitably, and now refuses to return me certain Papers relating to my Water Lot, which Papers he obtained from me on certain conditions, which he has never performed: This is therefore to warn and caution all Persons whatsoever not to buy the same, or receive the same in Pledge on any Account whatsoever, as they shall answer the same at their Peril, he having no Right thereto."

"P. S. At the same Time I signed the above Papers I was in custody of two Justices and one Constable, and have cut him off in my will to one Shilling." August 1st, 1763, is advertised in the New York Gazette to be sold at public vendue on the 6th inst., at the ferry on Nassau Island, the house and lot late of Richard Burcloe, formerly of Samuel Hopkins (probably *Hopson*), which may be the plot conveyed to Hopson by *Derick Bergen*.

There was a *Thomas Hopson*, aged 12, who emigrated from England to Virginia in the *Bona Nova*, in 1618 (Hotten's Emigrants, p. 233).

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY
CHICAGO, ILL., MAY 1, 1919. Vol. 26, No. 19
CONTENTS
ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

230 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

“upon the high road or street leading to the ferry ; partly
 “N’yly on the high road or street leading to Israel Hors-
 “fields ; partly W’yly by a back highway leading towards
 “John Middagh’s ; and partly S’yly upon land now in
 “possession of William Phillips, containing about one
 “acre.”¹

In 1755, “*Derick Bergen*” is entered on the lists of slaves in Brookland, as possessing two negro men, named Will and Ceaser.

His will is dated Oct. 7th, 1759, proved May 17th, 1760, and recorded in the office of the secretary of state, in Albany.²

Issue : —

179. i. Rachel, b. 1753.

180. ii. Jacamyntie, b. May 4th, 1755.

181. iii. Tiesie, b. Jan. 19th, 1758.

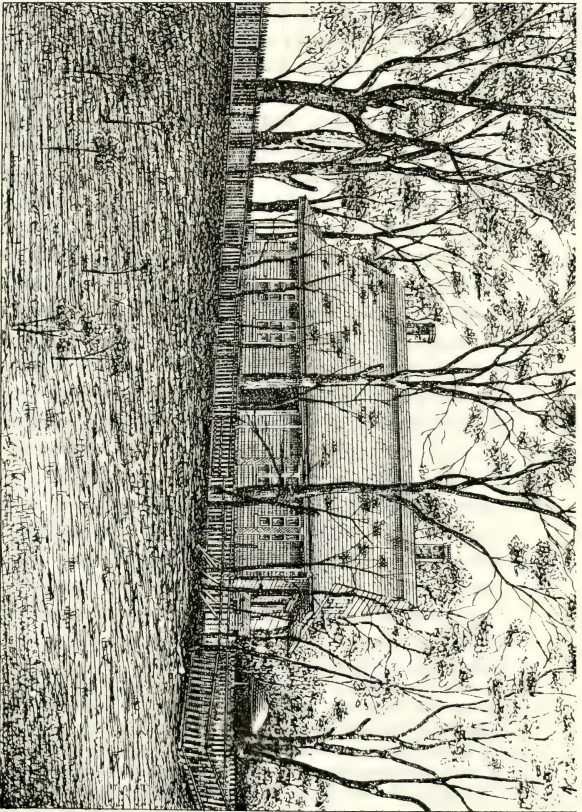
182. iv. Naltie, b. March 25th, 1759 ; d. Oct. 18th, 1761.

175. HANS (JOHN or JOHANNES) BERGEN, born July 12th, 1721, and baptized in Brooklyn ; died April 28th, 1786 ; m. *Catryntie* or *Trenthe*, daughter of Simon, and granddaughter of Simon Aesen De Hart, of Gowanus, born July 25th, 1726 ; died Oct. 6th, 1795, at the De Hart house, Gowanus, occupied at the time by Simon Bergen, grandson of her brother Simon De Hart, deceased.

August 8th, 1744, Theodorus A. Van Wyck, of the city of New York, and Helen, his wife, sole daughter and

¹ This is the north-westerly one-half of the plot *Derick's* father, Hans, purchased May 2d, 1717, of Thomas Parmeter (see lib. 5, p. 129, of con., King's county register's office), the street leading to Israel Horsfield's being Elizabeth street. June 26th, 1756, Samuel Hopson and Elizabeth, his wife, for £253, mortgaged this plot, and another in its vicinity of 30 feet front on the river, and same in rear, to Martha Fred, widow of John Fred (see lib. 1, p. 5, of mort., in office of register of King's county).

² Recorded lib. 20, p. 50, New York surrogate's office.



THE JOHANNES BERGEN HOUSE.

heiress of Cornelius Sandford, late of Brooklyn, merchant, conveyed to "*John Bergen*" for £610, the house and land at Yellow Hook, Brooklyn, containing 200 acres as in fence, and in the occupancy of Jacob Bloom and Gertrude Sanford, widow of said Cornelius; bounded south-west by land of Hendrick Van Dyck, north-east by land of Wouter Van Pelt, north-west by the river, and south-east by land of said Van Dyck; also, all their right in the undivided woodlands, of Brooklyn.¹ Sandford's widow, Gertrude, was a daughter of Simon de Hart, of Gowanus, having m. July 11th, 1745, for a second husband, Jores Remsen; *John Bergen*, in addition to the £610, paid £100 for Gertrude's dower right.² On this farm, *Hans Bergen*, after its purchase, resided the remainder of his life, occupying the old mansion, partly of stone, located near 55th street, between First avenue and the bay, which his grandson, Theodorus Bergen, lately occupied, and in which he died. The above premises are a part of the 930 acres purchased in 1636 by Jacques Bentin and Willem Arianse Bennett, of the Indians, of which, Dec. 26th, 1639 (vol. 1, p. 179, Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary of state, Albany), Bentin sold his interest to Bennet. Sept. 5th, 1666, Mary Thomas (widow of said Bennet), and Paulus Vanderbeek, her then husband, conveyed these premises, with the adjoining land described as "a certain piece of wood-land situate and lying on the Gauwanes over the second

¹ See lib. 5, p. 170, of con., King's county register's office. *Cornelius Santford*, baptized Jan. 15th, 1693, was a son of Abraham Santford and Vrouwtje Van Hoorn, of New York, and m. (1st), August 23d, 1719, Helena, dau. of David Provoost, Jr., m. (2d), Gertrude or Gertie, dau. of Simon De Hart, of Gowanus. Abraham, the father of *Cornelius*, was captain of a vessel, and in New York as early as 1673. *Cornelius* was at one period a merchant in New York, but afterwards of Brooklyn. His will is dated Dec. 21st, 1732, proved Feb. 3d, 1741.

² See lib. 5, pp. 170 and 175, of con., King's county register's office.

"meadow (in the vicinity of the present 46th and 47th streets) marked as No. 4," to Thomas Fransen, for which premises Gov. Nicolls had granted a confirmatory patent on the 25th of May, 1668. May 2d, 1674, Neltie Urbanus, widow of Thomas Fransen, conveyed said premises to "Seimen Aersen," of Gowanus, who, March 7th, 1677, conveyed the same to "Dierck Hattum," also a resident of "Gauwanas." Hattum or Haddam died about 1678, leaving a widow, Annatie Tileman Vander Meyer, who m. (2d), Hendrick Tyssen Lanen Van Pelt, and a daughter Gertrude, born about 1676 (see lib. 4, p. 122, of the original, of con., King's county register's office). From an entry immediately following the above page in lib. 4, it appears that Gertrude Haddum took possession of her father's property about August, 1695. From the map of the Bentin and Bennett purchase, made by Augustus Graham, in May, 1696, it appears that Agias Van Dyk at that date was in possession of all said purchase southwest of the second meadow. Whether he held as a tenant or by purchase has not been ascertained, but in 1725, Claes or Nicholas Van Dyck, his brother's son, appears to have held the fee of the part purchased by Johannes Bergen, in 1744. In what manner Claes obtained the fee, whether by purchase of Gertrude Haddam or otherwise, has also not been ascertained.

April 6th, 1724, for £824, Claes Van Dyck conveyed said 200 acres to Joseph Hegeman,¹ and May 10th, 1734, for £500, said Hegeman conveyed the same to Cornelius

¹See lib. 5, p. 6, of con., King's county register's office. This Claes or Nicholas Van Dyck, on selling his farm, emigrated to George's hundred, Delaware, and settled on a tract called Dutch Neck, which he purchased. His grandson, Nicholas Van Dyck, a lawyer by profession, was governor of Delaware after the revolution, prior to the adoption of the Federal constitution; a delegate to the Continental congress from 1777 to 1782; and a signer of the articles of confederation.

Sanford.¹ This farm, located in the vicinity of 52d and 56th streets, is the first purchase made by the Bergen family of the numerous farms they subsequently owned on the bay at Gowanus, Yellow Hook, and Bay Ridge.

The Hendrick Van Dyck who sold 90 acres adjoining the south-westerly side of Sanford's farm to Johannes Bergen, in 1760, was probably Hendrick, son of Lambert and grandson of Agias Van Dyck, from which it may be inferred that Agias held the fee in 1696, the date of Graham's map.

As early as in 1749, "*Hans Bergen*" was a member of the consistory of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn.

March 7th, 1751, Christopher Scharse² and Peter Van Pelt, conveyed to "*Johannes Bergen*," for £225, a farm at Gowanus, Brooklyn, "bounded S. W'ly and N. E'ly by land of Cornelius Van Duyn; N. W'ly as the river runs; and S. E'ly by land of Garret Cowenhoven, containing 35 acres."³ July 21st, 1756, "*Hans Bergen*" conveyed the above farm for £227, to his brother Derick Bergen. These premises are in the vicinity of 15th and 16th streets, and designated on Butts's map as land of John Dimon and heirs of Rachel Berry, and as near as can be ascertained were originally in the occupation of Claes Cornelissen Smit, afterwards of Jacob Jacobsen Bergen (who m. Margaret Croesen), who conveyed the same, August 11th, 1746, to Christopher Schass (Scharse) and Peter Van Pelt. This Claes Cornelissen was a wheelwright, and sued his neighbor,

¹ See lib. 5, p. 79, of con., King's county register's office.

² Christopher Scharse or Schaers, was a son of Johannes Christoffel Schaers and Maria Willemse Bennet, who was a resident of Brooklyn in 1675, in which year his name appears on the assessment roll. Maria Scharse, a sister of Christopher, m. March 22d, 1686, Wouter Tunis Lanen Van Pelt. This farm was bought by Scharse and Van Pelt, Oct. 11th, 1746, of Jacob Bergen and Margaret, his wife.

³ See lib. 6, p. 4, of con., in King's county register's office.

Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, in 1638, for the delivery of a horse.

On the 24th of August, 1751, in consideration of £117, Isaac Sebring, of "Brookland," and Catharine, his wife, conveyed to Nicholas Vechte, Jurry Brouwer, Abraham Brouwer, Peter Staets, Cornelius Van Duyn, Jr., Wynant Bennet, Jacob Bennet, Wilhelmus Bennet, and *Hans Bergen*, the fee of "all that certain strip or piece of meadows "and marshes, situate, lying and being in the township of "Brookland abovesaid, in the county aforesaid, butted and "bounded as follows, viz : beginning at the east side of a "little island where John Van Dyck's long milldam is "bounded upon, running from thence northerly into the "river all over or through the meadows of said Isaac Sebring, "being in breadth twelve feet and a half."¹ As a part of the consideration Sebring was to make a ditch over the whole of this strip at least six feet deep, for the use of the grantees, and to allow them the use of a "foot path two "foot and a half wide to dragg or hall up their canoes or "boats," reserving to himself, among other things, the privilege of navigating the ditch. At this period Vechte owned the farms late of Adrian and Jaques Cortelyou ; the Brouwers the farm late of Theodorus Polhemus (separated from the Cortelyou's by the old Port road), and the premises late of Nehemiah Denton and those of John C. Freeke ; Staets the farm late of Adriance Van Brunt ; Van Duyn the farms late of Richard Berry and that late of Peter Wyckoff, and since of his sons Peter and John. Wynant Bennet the farm late of Joseph Dean and that late of Cornelius W. Bennet ; Jacob Bennet the farm late of Abraham Schemerhorn ; Wilhelmus Bennet the farm late

¹ This deed is not recorded, but the original, with other papers, of the heirs of Nicholas Vechte, was in the hands of Judge J. A. Lott, in 1862.

of Garret Bergen; and Hans Bergen the farm late of Theodorus and that late of Leffert Bergen.

March 16th, 1744, the colonial assembly of the state passed an act which was approved of by Gov. Tryon, on the 19th, entitled "An Act to empower certain persons therein named to complete a ditch that is partly dug from Gowanus bay to the East river in King's county, under certain restrictions."¹ The preamble to this act sets forth that the same is enacted in consequence of the difficult and dangerous navigation around Red Hook, and refers to the deed of 1751. The parties named in the act are, "Nicklaas Veghte, Peter Staets, Deborah Bergen (widow of Derick), Anthony Holst, John Rapalje, Winaent Bennet, Jacob Bennet, Teunis Bergen, Tuenes Tiebout, and Simon Bergen." Of these, Veghte, Staets, and Jacob and Winaent Bennet, were among the original purchasers of the strip of meadows; Deborah Bergen and her children owned and occupied the small farm between that of Peter Wyckoff and Walter Berry; Anthony Holst the farm late of Henry Story and that of Winant Bennet; John Rapalje that late of Jacob Bergen and Jordan Coles, in South Brooklyn, on the north side of the mill creek; Tunis Bergen that formerly of Wilhelmus Bennet and late of Garret Bergen; Tuenes Tiebout that late of Theodorus Polhemus, lying south of the farm of Adrian Cortelyou; and Simon Bergen the farms late of Leah, wife of Jacob Morris, that late of John S. Delaplaine, and that late of John S. Bergen.

They were required to keep the bridge over the ditch or canal on the road leading to Van Dyck's mill in order, to keep up the dams along so much of the neighboring mill

¹ This act is entered in full on the engrossed copy of the colonial laws on file in the office of the secretary of state, Albany.

ponds as adjoined upon the canal, and were authorized to close the same when they thought proper, without detriment to their fee. A provision was also inserted, making such inhabitants of Gowanus as might use the ditch, liable to contribute towards keeping the same in repair. This canal or ditch is delineated on Ratzer's map of Brooklyn and New York, and was partially closed some 25 years ago, by the improvements at the Atlantic dock, persons being yet living, among whom is the writer, who frequently passed through it with their boats, in going or returning from New York.

The avoidance of the difficult and dangerous navigation around Red Hook by row boats engaged the attention of the neighboring residents at a much earlier period, for we find that on the 29th day of May, 1664, the inhabitants of Gouwanus, and others, petitioned the director general and council of New Netherland for permission to clean out the kill at the end of Frederick Lubbertsen's land, and near Red Hook, so as to render it navigable to Gouwanus and the mill, and relieve them of the necessity of going around the Red Hook, which petition was granted.¹

In 1755, "*John Bargay*" is entered on the list of slaves in Brookland, as possessing five negro men, named Roger, Harry, Peter, Josey, and Esquire, and two negro women, named Mary and Pegg. This Mary, known as Mary Peterson, brought up in the Bergen family, resided many years with his descendants, and died November, 1824, in Brooklyn, aged 103 years, having been born in 1721.

July 17th, 1756, "*Hans Bergen*" loaned Zechariah Seckels £150, for which a mortgage was given on 8 acres of land in Brooklyn, conveyed by Hendrick and Peter Remsen to said Seckels May 4th, 1756 (see lib. 1, p. 1, of mort., office of register of King's county).

¹ Vol. x, p. 225, Dutch Manuscripts, secretary of state's office.

June 9th, 1760, "*Johannes Bergen*" bought of Hendrick Van Dyck, for £950, a tract at Yellow Hook, Brooklyn, containing 90½ acres, adjoining and on the south-westerly side of the lands he purchased of the heirs of Cornelius Sandford, and also a tract of woodland in the rear of the same, partly in Brooklyn and New Utrecht, containing 12 acres and 4 perches. These parcels are located in the vicinity of 56th and 59th streets.¹

From 1762 to 1777, "*Johannes Bergen*" held the office of justice of the sessions and common pleas of the county of Kings, and assistant judge. April 21st, 1762, "*Johannes Bergen*," Wynant Bennet, and Peter Cortelyou, were presented by the grand jury for "that their nets or seines "were used on Sunday, the 20th of April inst., and they "are fined by this court each six shillings," which fines appear to have been paid in court.

From 1764 to 1777, inclusive, and probably to 1784, "*Johannes Bergen*" held the office of supervisor of Brooklyn. There are no minutes of the year 1776, and of some of the years prior to 1784, and the probability is, that if any one acted during this period he was the person, and that he held the office during the war of the revolution and until 1784. In March, April, and May, 1775, his name appears among the committeemen chosen by the towns of the county, to protect them from British aggression.

April 15th, 1775, he was one of the representatives from Brooklyn at the meeting of the several committees from

¹ See lib. 6, p. 125, of con. King's county register's office. The premises bought by *Hans Bergen*, in 1744, of T. A. Van Wyck (previously of Claes Van Dyck), and the premises bought of Hendrick Van Dyck, in 1760, are a part of the tract of 930 acres purchased by Bentin and Bennet of the Indians in 1636. How the title passed to the Van Dycks, or of whom they purchased, have seen no account.

the towns in the county to choose deputies to meet with the deputies from the other counties at New York to choose delegates to attend the continental congress at Philadelphia on the 10th of May. In November, of the next year, after the conquest of the island, his name appears among those who took British protection and the oath of allegiance. The town and county committees dissolved themselves in December, 1776. The names of his brothers Derick, Tunis, and Meighiel, and that of his son Simon, also appear among those who took British protection and the oath of allegiance. In those days of trial, our forefathers who had rebelled against the tyranny of England, residing in the portion of the country conquered and held by the British army, were compelled either to take the oath of allegiance and make their submission, or else abandon their homes and property, and remove beyond the British lines, with a small prospect of being able to maintain their families. The sacrifice was too great for the mass of the whigs and patriots of Long Island. They concluded to smother their detestation of English rule until a more fitting season, preferring their old homes to banishment. During the great southern rebellion of our day no doubt thousands similarly situated have acted in the same manner.

Understanding from Capt. Waugh, the British barrack master general, that the garrison at New York were in want of fuel, and desired to purchase the trees on woodlands for the purpose of cutting the same, in November, 1779, for £25 New York currency per acre, to be paid on the first day of January, 1780, Isaac Cortelyou, of New Utrecht, offered to sell 60 acres, and Justice *John Bergen* and Justice Nichols Couwenhoven 40 acres. Have seen no account of the acceptance of the proposals on the part of *John Bergen*.

July 17th, 1780, *Hans Bergen's* name appears among the

signers of an address to the British Gov. Robertson, the successor of Gov. Tryon, on his accession to office. On the establishment of peace his name appears among the signers of a congratulatory address to Gen. Washington. He claimed after the revolution £216 2s. of the government for the loss of 25 cattle, 2 horses, 104 bushels wheat, and 136 bushels rye, caused by the American army.

From the following entries on the records of the commissioners of the land office at Albany, it appears he was concerned in the purchase from the Indians of large tracts of land in the northern part of this state. "Thomas Palmer, Derick Lefferts, John Leake, one of the heirs of Robert Leake, deceased, Simon Remsen, Abraham Brinckerhoff, Rem P. Remsen, deceased, and 'Johannes Berger,' having exhibited their claim by virtue of an Indian purchase prior to the 14th of Oct., 1775, for a tract of land lying and being on the W. side of the W. branch of Hudson's river, beginning at a certain marked tree about half a mile above the big island, and runs from thence W. 46 chains to the N. W. corner of the patent granted to Cornelius Schuyler in 1742; thence N. 30 deg. W. 1040 ch.; thence N. 60 deg. E. 1400 ch.; thence S. 30 deg. E. 1400 ch.; to the said branch of Hudson's river; thence up along the same as it runs to a tract of 9000 acres conveyed to John Glen and others; thence along the E'ly, N'ly and W'ly bounds thereof to the river again; thence up along the same as it runs until it meets a tract granted to Philip Livingston; thence along the W'ly and N'ly bounds thereof until it meets a tract known by the name of Northampton; thence along the W'ly and N'ly bounds thereof to beginning, computed to contain 157,000 acres, excepting out of the bounds and limits aforesaid 24,000 acres granted to *John Bergen*: also for another certain tract of land lying and being on

“Sacondaga or the W. branch of Hudson’s river, beginning
 “at a certain marked tree on the W. side of the W. branch
 “of Hudson’s river about half a mile above the big island,
 “and running thence W. 46 ch. to the N. W. corner of
 “the patent granted to Cornelius Schuyler, in 1742; thence
 “N. 30 deg. W. 1040 chains; thence N. 60 deg. E. 205
 “ch.; thence S. 30 deg. E. to Northampton patent; thence
 “along the different courses of said patent to the beginning,
 “containing by estimation 24,000 acres.”

The petition for the last mentioned tract of about 24,000 acres was presented as early as the 23d day of December, 1769, in which it was set forth that the “petitioners had
 “lately discovered a certain tract of land in the county of
 “Albany, as yet unpurchased of the native Indian proprie-
 “tors thereof.”¹ On the 31st day of July, 1772,² Hendrick, alias Tayahansara, Lourance alias Aggneragies, Hans alias Canedagaure, Hans Krine alias Anagoadhoje, native Indians, with the consent of the Gov. John, Earl of Dunmore, for £100, conveyed said tract of 24,000 acres to *John Bergen* and his associates,³ who, it appears, were:—

“NICHOLAS C. LOWE, ⁴	HUGH GAINES, ⁶
“PHILIP LIVINGSTON, ⁵	TIMOTHY WOOD, ⁷

¹ Vol. xxvi, p. 62, Land Papers, office secretary of state, Albany.

² Vol. xxxii, p. 42, Land Papers, office secretary of state, Albany.

³ Vol. xxxii, p. 130, Land Papers, office secretary of state, Albany.

⁴ *N. C. Lowe*, in 1756, was one of the commissioners who made a return of the provisions at the different forts and storehouses between Albany and Fort William Henry, appointed a lieutenant in the army July 19th, 1756, and wounded in the battle at Ticonderoga, in July, 1758.

⁵ *Philip Livingston*, the second proprietor of the manor of Livingston, in Dutchess county, was born Jan. 5th, 1716, in Albany, at one period a merchant in New York, member of congress from 1774 to his death, one of the signers of the declaration of independence, and died June 12th, 1778.

⁶ *Hugh Gaines* was public printer in 1774, and the publisher of *Gaines’s Gazette*, in New York.

⁷ *T. Wood* was an elder in the Presbyterian Church in Goshen, Orange co.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the interests of the medical profession and the public. It is organized into a national association and a number of state associations. The national association is organized into a number of departments, each of which is responsible for a particular function. The departments are: the Department of Education, the Department of Legislation, the Department of Public Relations, the Department of Research, the Department of Statistics, the Department of Training, and the Department of Welfare. Each department is headed by a director who is responsible to the board of directors. The board of directors is composed of representatives of the various departments and is responsible for the general management of the association.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the interests of the medical profession and the public. It is organized into a national association and a number of state associations. The national association is organized into a number of departments, each of which is responsible for a particular function. The departments are: the Department of Education, the Department of Legislation, the Department of Public Relations, the Department of Research, the Department of Statistics, the Department of Training, and the Department of Welfare. Each department is headed by a director who is responsible to the board of directors. The board of directors is composed of representatives of the various departments and is responsible for the general management of the association.

General Interest	Special Interest
Medical Research	Medical Education

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the interests of the medical profession and the public. It is organized into a national association and a number of state associations. The national association is organized into a number of departments, each of which is responsible for a particular function. The departments are: the Department of Education, the Department of Legislation, the Department of Public Relations, the Department of Research, the Department of Statistics, the Department of Training, and the Department of Welfare. Each department is headed by a director who is responsible to the board of directors. The board of directors is composed of representatives of the various departments and is responsible for the general management of the association.

"EDWARD SMITH,	PETER VAN SCHAACK, ³
"CHARLES MORSE,	GERARD BANCHER,
"SAMUEL BOWYER,	DIRCK LEFFERTS, ⁴
"JOHN GRUMLY,	GERARD G. BEEKMAN, ⁵
"JOHN BOWLES, ¹	BENJ. J. JOHNSON,
"JOHN BERGEN,	MALCOM W. ISAACS,
"SIMON REMSEN, ²	EDMUND FANNING, ⁶
"REM P. REMSEN,	WILLIAM BUTLER,
"HENRY REMSEN,	ROBERT HARDING,
"SIMON BERGEN,	ISAAC LOW." ⁷

¹ *J. Bowles*, Dec. 24th, 1774, as agent of John Cockran, late surgeon's mate, advertised in *H. Gaines's Gazette*, in New York, relating to an application for 2,000 acres on the south side of the Mohawk river.

² *Simon* and *Rem P. Remsen* were sons of Peter Remsen, and farmers in Newtown, Simon being born Dec. 22d, 1748, and m. Aletta, dau. of Daniel Rapalje. Rem was a bachelor. *Henry* or *Hendrick Remsen* was a son of Hendrick, and was born April 5th, 1736, died March 13th, 1792; he and his father were both merchants in New York.

³ *P. Van Schaack* was born at Kinderhook in 1747, was an eminent lawyer, practicing before the revolution in the city of New York. Being opposed to a separation from the mother country, he left the province, returned after the war, and resumed his practice at the bar at Kinderhook, where he died Sept. 27th, 1832.

⁴ *Dirck Lefferts* was a son of Abraham, and a grandson of Leffert Pieterse, the common ancestor of the Lefferts family, of King's county. He and his father were both merchants in the city of New York.

⁵ *G. G. Beekman*, in 1760, was a merchant and ship owner in New York. His father, who died in 1724, was one of Gov. Hunter's and Gov. Burnet's council.

⁶ *Edmund Fanning* was originally an attorney in North Carolina, and m. a dau. of Gov. Tryon, of New York. In 1776, after the battle of Long Island, he enlisted a corps of loyalists, afterwards called the Associated Refugees, or King's American Regiment of foot, the funds for the purpose being subscribed in Staten Island, King's county, in the town of Jamaica, and in the city of New York. The regiment was disbanded in 1783, in which year he was appointed lieutenant governor of Nova Scotia. In 1793 he became a major general, in 1799 lieutenant general, and in 1808, general in the British army. He died Feb. 28th, 1818, in his house in upper Seymour street, London.

⁷ *Isaac Low* was a merchant in the city of New York, and in 1774 and 1775, as a patriot elected to congress. In 1776 he was suspected of holding

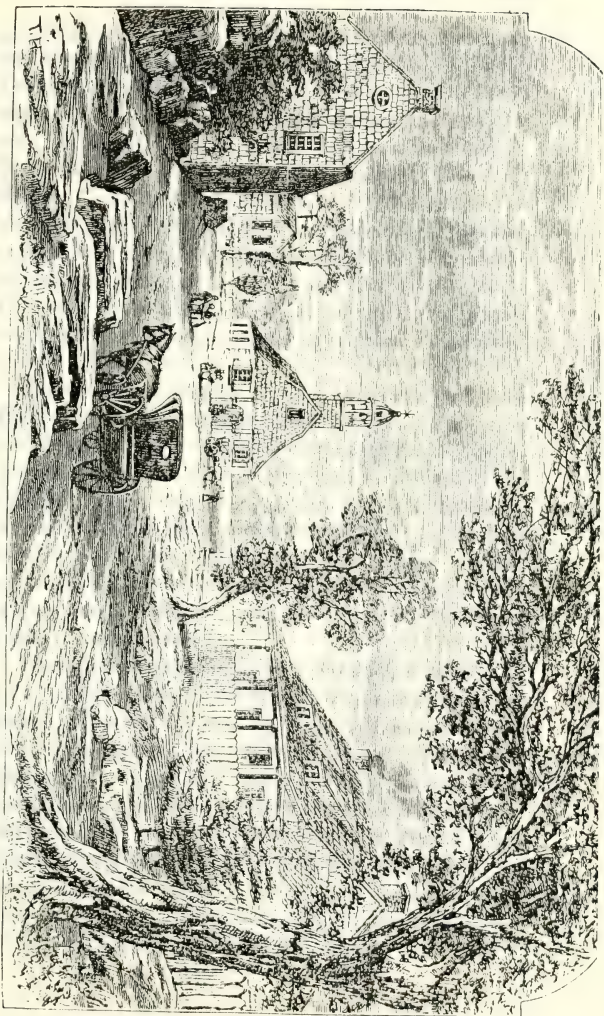
Caveats were filed, claims and counter claims presented in relation to these lands, the principal portion of which appears to have been awarded to the heirs of Philip Livingston, deceased, and others, leaving for *John Bergen* and his associates the tract of 24,000 acres. On the final survey by S. DeWitt, the surveyor general, and division of this tract, there is nothing on the records showing that any portion thereof was allotted to either John or Simon Bergen, they, probably, with many of their associates, having sold out their interests, but of this no evidence has been seen. These lands continue to be known and described as the "Bergen purchase," on the tax lists of the counties in which they are located.

September 23d, 1785, "*Johannes Bergen*" purchased of John Van Pelt and Jane, his wife, for £600, the southerly one-half of the farm late of Tunis Van Pelt, deceased, located in Brooklyn, and bounded north-westerly by the river; north-easterly by land of Wynant Van Pelt; south-easterly by the Wedge lot; and south-westerly by land of said *Johannes Bergen*, containing fifty acres; also one acre of salt meadow, located near said farm, $2\frac{1}{2}$ acres woodland in Brooklyn on the rear of said farm, 5 acres of woodland in one plot in New Utrecht, and 11 acres in another plot.¹

Johannes Bergen and his brothers and their descendants, used for a burial plot (until the establishment of Greenwood Cemetery, to which most of the remains have been removed), a plot on the farm, late of Simon Bergen, between 3d and

communications with the enemy, and on the taking of the city by them remained within the British lines, where, in 1782, he held the position of president of the New York chamber of commerce. On the evacuation of the city he went to England, and in 1779, after the peace, his property was confiscated.

¹ See lib. 28, p. 175, of con., King's county register's office.



THE BROOKLYN CHURCH, BUILT IN 1766. FULTON AVENUE BETWEEN BRIDGE AND LAWRENCE STREETS.



4th avenues, and between 39th and 40th streets, Brooklyn, which plot was probably used for the same purpose by the DeHart family, the owners of the farm previous to Simon Bergen. Oct. 26th, 1827, Simon Bergen and Jane, his wife, conveyed this plot to John S. Bergen, Garret Bergen, Jacob Bergen, Peter Bergen, Leffert Bergen, Theodorus Bergen, Cornelius Bergen, and John T. Bergen, and to their descendants forever, for burying purposes, reserving the perpetual right of burial for himself and his descendants. At the time a written agreement was also entered into by all of the above parties to keep the burial plot in good repair, and the plot was enclosed by the parties with a substantial stone wall.¹

Hans Hansen, Migguel Hansen, Jores Hansen, Jacob Hansen, Hans Machielse, and Meighiel Bergen, his son, were probably buried in the burial ground until 1872, on Fulton st. or avenue between Smith and Hoyt streets, attached to and opposite to the site of the old Dutch church in Brooklyn, without a stone or mark, as was customary among the early settlers, to designate their graves, and enable their descendants to remove their remains to a permanent resting place in Greenwood Cemetery, and prevent them from being scattered and desecrated.

These grounds have lately been sold by said church for \$——, and are now covered with fine brown stone front stores. This sale has been made by the members of the present congregation, who are mainly new comers, and not descendants of the early settlers of the locality, which settlers were nearly all interred in these grounds, and who never dreamed that their successors in the church would make merchandise of their remains. The march of improvement and tide of population, with consequent taxes

¹ See lib. 26, p. 3, of con., King's county register's office.

and assessments, may be said to have made the sale unavoidable, especially since the dense population of the locality forbid additional interments in the grounds. St. Ann's church, whose burial ground was located nearer the river, on Fulton street, and whose interments were more modern, at an earlier date felt compelled, probably for the same reasons, to pursue a similar course. Perhaps the high price realized from the sales may have had some effect with both congregations to hasten the same. Be this as it may, precautions were taken by the friends of the dead and by the church, in the first place, to remove to other cemeteries the remains of those who had stones to mark their graves, and afterwards to dig over the whole ground to the depth of six feet in search of the bones of those whose graves were without a mark to point them out.

The early settlers of Brooklyn had numerous private burial grounds, scattered about in favorite localities on their farms, which have nearly all been obliterated by the opening of streets, changes of ownership, and other causes, and the few that are yet to be seen are in a dilapidated condition, resembling deserted tenements, and ere long not a vestige of them will remain. In grounds where interments cease, after a few generations the dead are forgotten, they have no near relatives to guard their remains, and it becomes an easy matter to overturn their resting places. Some even suppose that the time will come when Greenwood, with all its beauties and expensive monuments will be swept away, and its site covered with a dense population.

Hans Bergen's will is dated Jan. 12th, 1786, proved April 21st, 1789, and recorded in lib. 6, p. 11, in office of surrogate of King's county. He devises one-half the farm he then occupied, adjoining the part devised to his son Derick, to his son Michael; the north-easterly one-half part of said farm to his son Derick; to his son Tunis 100 acres of his

farm adjoining land of James Bennet ; to his son Peter the farm he lately bought of John Van Pelt, containing 69 acres and lying adjoining the north-easterly portion of his farm devised to Derick, and south-westerly of the lands of Wynant Van Pelt ; all subject to legacies payable to his other children.

Issue : —

- 183. i. Rachel, d. young.
- 184. ii. Simon, b. Oct. 13th, 1746.
- 185. iii. Michael, b. Jan. 11th, 1751.
- 186. iv. Hans, d. young.
- 187. v. Derick.
- 188. vi. Tunis J., b. Sept., 1759.
- 189. vii. Cornelius, b. Dec. 10th, 1761.
- 190. viii. Agnes.
- 191. ix. Peter, b. Feb. 25th, 1765.
- 192. x. Jacob, b. April 16th, 1767.
- 193. xi. Rachel, d. when 12 years old.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Hans or Johannes Bergen :

Johannes Bergen

176. TUNIS BERGEN, b. Oct. 15th, 1730, at 4 o'clock, A. M., new style, and bapt. on the 28th, at Brooklyn ; d. May 2d, 1807 ; m. April, 1760, *Annetie* or *Johanna*,¹ dau.

¹ Capt. *Elbert Elbertsen Stootbuff*, "van de Vrede," or justice of the peace, as he was commonly styled, and who generally signed his name "*Elbert Elbertse*," the common ancestor of the Stoothoff family in this country, emigrated from Nieukerken (a hamlet with two houses and 20 inhabitants, in the province of North Brabant, in the Netherlands, attached to the congregation of Goirle), in 1637, as per lists of oaths of allegiance taken in 1687 ; in 1633 as per Van Tienhoven's reply to the states general. From a certificate of Claes Van Eslant, overseer of Wouter Van Twiller's plantation, of May 2d, 1644, found among *Elbert's* papers, it appears that *Elbert* was bound to serve Kilian Van

of Gerret Stoothoff, of Flatlands, b. Feb. 21st, 1743, old style, and d. July 23d, 1819.

Rensselaer six years in his colony, that with Van Rensselaer's consent he had served Wouter Van Twiller at that date four of these years, on Bouwery No. 1, in New Amsterdam, owing yet two years service to Van Rensselaer, which he probably served in his colony, near Albany. From affidavits of *Elbert*, of July 5th, 1644, and that of others, he sets forth that he is 24 years of age, that Govert Lookmans (Loockermans) sailed in their company, from Fort Orange, in the yacht Good Hope, passing by Beerin island, where Nicholas Coorn resides; in the name of the patroon Rensselaer, Coorn ordered Lookmans to strike his flag, who refused, when Coorn fired several times with a cannon at the yacht, etc. He finally settled in Flatlands, and was one of the nine men appointed by the principal classes of the community in 1648, 1649, and 1650, who represented "Manhattans, Breuckelen, Amersfoort, and Pavonia," whose duties were to promote the honor of God, the welfare of the country, the preservation of the reformed religion, and to give their opinion on matters submitted to them by the director and council. In 1648 they remonstrated to the states general of the Netherlands against the acts of the director general and the West India Company. Van Tienhoven, in his reply in behalf of the company to the remonstrance, in describing the nine men (to whom he did not intend to be very complimentary), says "that *Elbert Elbertse* went to the country "as a farmer's boy, at about 10 or 11 years of age, in the service of Wouter "Van Twiller." (This would bring him over in 1633, when he was 13 years of age.) In 1653 he represented Amersfoort in the convention held at New Amsterdam, to represent the state of the country to the authorities in Holland. April 8th, 1654, he was sergeant of, and commandant of the militia of Amersfoort. About this period he owned property in New Amsterdam, for in 1655 he was assessed 10 fl. for additional fortifications to the city; and also about the same period he owned property in Brooklyn, for on the list of persons and inhabitants of "*Breuckelen, and unto the ferry*," assessed Feb. 7th, 1657, by the director and council to pay the salary of Dominie Polhemius, appears the name of "*Elbert Elbertsen, in the Bay*" (Flatlands was generally known as the Bay), assessed 10 fl., the highest being Johannes Nevius, of the ferry, 15 fl., from which it may be inferred that Elbertsen was the owner of considerable property in Brooklyn. In 1654, '56, '57, '60, '61, '62, '63, '64, and 1673, he was one of the magistrates of Amersfoort (Flatlands). In 1646, after his marriage with the widow of Gerret Wolfertse Van Couwenhoven, by an agreement with the guardian of Gerret Wolfertse's children, *Elbert* took the whole of Gerret's estate, on condition of paying the debts, and bringing up and educating Gerret's children to read and write. When of age or married, *Elbert* to pay said children as follows: Willem Gerretsen 200 carolus guilders; Jan Gerretse 300 (he being allowed 100 more than his brother, because not enjoy-

February 19th, 1763, he bought of Wilhelmus Bennet, for £1,025, a farm of 70 acres at Gowanus, located on

ing good health, and weak in his limbs); to Neeltje Gerretse 200, and Marretje Gerretse 200 *gl*.

From an entry in *Elbert's* books, it appears that on the 14th of June, 1683, after the death of his second wife, Altie Cornelis, he agreed to pay on the following 21st of December, to said Jan Gerretse, the sum of 2,000 guilders, in full for his share of the said Altie, his mother's estate.

February 27th, 1664, *Elbert* was one of the representatives from Amersfoort in the convention held at Midwout, for the purpose of sending delegates to Holland to lay before the states general and West India Company the distressed state of the country. April 10th, 1664, he was one of the delegates from the same town to the general assembly, held at the city hall, in New Amsterdam. On the 16th of June, 1661, he obtained a patent for eighteen morgens in Amersfoort. The estate which *Elbert* obtained of Gerret Wolfertse's children consisted of 123 morgens on the southerly end of the westernmost of the three flats, known by the Indian name of "Kaskutew."

On the 25th of November, 1665, for 125 guilders, wampum, he purchased of "Mactel Spieser" (probably the heir of Thomas Spicer), as endorsed on the back of the Indian deed hereinafter referred to, "Meutelaer" (as per patent) Island, now known as Bergen's Island, in Flatlands. This island was patented May 14th, 1646, by Gov. Kieft, to Capt. John Underhill, a mercenary soldier from New England, employed by Gov. Kieft to fight the Indians, who finally settled in Queen's county, where he has numerous descendants. Underhill sold his patent to Thomas Spicer (of Gravesend), who, July 20th, 1652, extinguished the Indian title, the deed of which is in the English language, and sets forth that the island is called by the Dutch "Metler's" Island, and by the Indians "Wimbacoe," and that it is given "for and in consideration of full and plenarie satisfaction allready paid and deliuered unto us," and is signed by "Specke Jon alias Aremacus, Oranke, Quahsse, and Ohachama," in presence of "Ambrose Londdon" (London), interpreter, and John Lake (both of Gravesend), as witnesses. (Query: Is this the Major Ambrose London living in 1680, at Annemessick, Somerset county, Maryland, as per an affidavit of his brother, John London, of Windsor, near Hartford, Conn., in relation to the arrest of Col. William Goffe, the regicide, as sworn in New York, April 20th, 1680 (for which see Val. Man of 1858, p. 643). The Indian deed to Spicer is in the possession of T. G. Bergen. *Elbertse* also purchased, April 27th, 1662, of the executors of Wolfert Gerretsen van Couwenhoven and his heirs, for 5,000 guilders in good strong "wompom," payable in four years, one-fourth each year, the lands and farms, with the improvements and cattle thereon, "known by the name of Achtervalt," which said Wolfert possessed; said lands being the premises which Andries Hudden and Wolfert purchased of the Indians, and which are described as the "westernmost of the three flats named

32d and 33d streets in the 8th ward of Brooklyn, (lib. 6, p. 531, King's county register's office), on which he resided

"Kaskuteuw, lying on the island named by the Indians Suanhacky, between "the Bay of the North River and the East River; in breadth from a certain "meadow or valley, and stretching about westerly to and into the woods;" which lands were patented to them by Gov. Wouter Van Twiller, June 16th, 1636, and by a confirmatory patent of August 24th, 1658, granted by Gov. Stuyvesant to said Wolfert. *Elbert Elbertsen* obtained, Nov. 1st, 1667, from Gov. Nicolls, a confirmatory patent for the above premises, and as per recorded deeds was in possession, at the time of his death, of at least 600 acres of upland in Flatlands, being the largest landholder in the place. There is no patent for land on Long Island of an earlier date, than that to Hudden and Van Couwenhoven, and from papers in the possession of the descendants of *Elbert*, it is evident that farm buildings were erected on the premises covered by this patent prior to its date, showing an earlier occupation than 1636.

From the following entry in the minutes of the court of sessions, held in Gravesend on the 13th of December, 1679, "Capt. *Elbert Elberts* complains "of Albert Albertse (Terhune), Peter Claesen (Wyckoff), and Peter Cornelis " (Luyster), of a Trespass, That the said persons have contrary to his order "put their Horses upon his Island called Bearn Island to his damage," it may be inferred that at this date he was the sole owner of said island, now called Barren Island, which is located in what is known as Jamaica Bay, on the west side of Rockaway inlet. For a number of years *Elbert Elbertse* was one of the justices of the above court.

From the account books of *Elbert Elbertse*, in the hands of the author, it appears that *Elbert*, in addition to farming, was a trader, keeping a country store, and dealing in dry goods, groceries, hardware, liquors, grain, skins, oil, whalebone, etc., which business appears after his death to have been continued for a time by his son Gerret.

Elbert Elbertsen Stootboff was born in 1620; died about 1688, in November of which year there is an entry on Flatlands church books of 26 *gl.* for a grave for Capt. *Elbert*; m. (1st), August 27th, 1645, Altie Cornelis, daughter of Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, of Gowanus, and widow of Garret Wolfertse van Couwenhoven; and m. (2d), July 21st, 1683, Sara Roeloffse, widow of Cornelis Van Bossum or Borssum, of Brooklyn ferry, and daughter of Anneke Janse, of Trinity Church memory, by her first husband, Roeloff Jansen Van Masterlandt. Sara Roeloffse, who emigrated with her parents from Amsterdam in 1630, was born about 1626, m. (1st), June 29th, 1642, Hans Kierstede, surgeon, and after his death m. (2d), Sept. 1st, 1669, Cornelis Van Bossum. She survived her last husband, *Elbert Elbertsen*, and died about October, 1693, in New York, having been received into the membership of the Reformed Dutch Church of that place Sept. 2d, 1692, on certificate from Midwout. Children by first wife: *Elbert*, bapt. Jan. 26th, 1648, in New Amsterdam, probably d.

and died, remodelling and rebuilding the old dwelling house in 1795. There is a probability that the first dwelling

young; *Gerret Elbertse*; Helen or Heiltie Elbertse, who m. Thomas Willet, Sen., of Flushing; and Aechye or Aegie Elbertse, who m. John Teunisse Van Dyckhuysen, who emigrated to this country in 1653, and obtained a patent for 17 morgens in Midwout, March 17th, 1662, and resided in Flatlands, as per assessment rolls in 1675 and 1698; Aechye, died in 1703. No children by second wife.

Garret Elbertse, s. of Elbert Elbertsen and Altie Cornelis, m. (1st), Willemtie Pieters, probably a dau. of Pieter Montfoort; m. (2d), August 10th, 1684, Johanna Nevius, dau. of Johannes Nevius (who d. about 1734), and Ariaentje Bleyck, of Brooklyn ferry, baptized March 11th, 1668; Garret, d. about 1734. Ariaentje Bleyck was a daughter of Cornelis de Potter and Swantje Jans, of Brooklyn, and after the death of Johannes Nevius, m. (2d), Jan Aersen Middagh. Swantje Jans, after the death of Cornelis de Potter, m. (2d), Jan Stryker, of Flatbush. Johannes Nevius at one period resided in New York, and *Gerret Elbertse* resided in Flatlands, where he died March 30th, 1730. The following is a copy of a bill for the funeral expenses of Johanna Nevius, the wife of Gerret Elbertse, as paid in 1735 by her son, Wilhelmus:

" For one Barrel old Beer,	£1	4s.
" 12 gallons wine at 5s.	3	0
" 10 pair Gloves at 1s. 6d.	0	15
" 1 lb. allspice	0	2
" $\frac{1}{4}$ lb. cinnamon	0	5
" 1 gross Pipes	0	3 6d.
" 3 Gause handkerchiefs at 5s.	0	15
" 5 pair Gloves at 2s. 6d.	0	12 6
" 6 Glasses	0	3
" 28 lb. sugar	0	10
" 3 gall. Rum	0	9
" Ferriage	0	10 3
" Coffin	0	15
" Burying	0	12
	9	16 3 "

June 20th, 1699, John Bowne, of Monmouth county, N. J., conveyed to *Gerret Stootboff*, Gerret Wyckoff, John Wyckoff, Dirck Van Sutphen, Peter Covenhoven, and Jacob Tyson, of King's county, N. Y., for £550, 1,000 acres in Monmouth county, N. J., bounded south-westerly by "Burlington roade" and by Spotswoods, Middlebrook, etc. (see lib. G, p. 117, of deeds, office secretary state, New Jersey). Some of these lands may have been occupied by his sons, Johannis, Petrus, Cornelius or Garret, all of whom removed to New Jersey.

250 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

house erected on this portion of the Bennet and Bentin tract was in 1662, for in that year Mary Thomas, the

Issue: *Elbert Stoothoff*; Johanna Stoothoff, who died about 1735; Altie Stoothoff; Johannis Stoothoff, m. March 28th, 1714, Neeltje Schenck, removed to the Raritan, New Jersey, in 1720, and died probably before his father; Sarah Stoothoff, m. March 29th, 1711, Lawrence Williamsen; Petrus Stoothoff; Arinthe or Adriana Stoothoff, born August 6th, 1686, died prior to 1735; Helena Stoothoff, m. April 26th, 1714, Rulof Lucasse Voorhies, and died prior to 1729; Cornelius Stoothoff, bapt. 1698, died March, 1781, having emigrated to Somerset county, N. J.; Garret Stoothoff, m. Catharine ———, emigrated to Somerset county, New Jersey, and died after 1763; and Wilhelmus Stoothoff, born May 30th, 1705, died Feb. 14th, 1783, m. Sarah ———.

Elbert Stoothoff, son of Gerret Elbertse, m. March 28th, 1714, Johanna (or Anna) Lupardus, born in Dortrecht or Dort, Holland, daughter of the Rev. Gulielmus (or William) Lupardus, minister of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Churches in King's county, and Cornelia Van Wessell (or Wessellen), resided in Somerset county, N. J., as early as 1720, where he was a deacon of the Reformed Dutch Church of Six Mile Run, and where he resided as late as 1729; afterwards he resided in Flatlands, and died September 19th, 1756.

Issue: *Gerret*, born August 13th, 1715; and Wilhelmus, who died Feb. 14th, 1783, and m. Nov. 9th, 1738, Alice Coerten Voorhies, born May 3d, 1709, died June 4th, 1788. Cornelia, the wife of Dominie Lupardus, had four children by a former husband, viz: Maria, Rokus, Symon, and Cornelia, and three, viz: Johanna or Anna, Christian, and Adrienne, by Lupardus. "Lupardus, by his will, dated Feb. 9th, 1701-2 (see lib. 2, of con., King's county register's office, and lib. 7, p. 219, New York surrogate's office), left to his wife Cornelia all his property, as well in Holland as in America, to be divided equally, upon her death, among the seven children above named. In case of her marrying again, however, the sum of £100, New York money, was to be paid, upon her marriage, to each of the children. Cornelia was sole executrix of the will, and Col. Gerardus Beekman and Capt. Peter Stryker were appointed overseers or guardians of the children.

"In 1740, their mother having again married, the children of Lupardus commenced a suit in chancery against their step-father, Martin Schenck, to obtain their share of the property left by their father, consisting, as they represented, of a tract of land near the city of Dort, in Holland, of the value of £1,000, New York money; some lands and real estate in the province of New York; and a very large personal estate, of the value of £3,000. Their complaint, filed the 2d of July, 1740, is signed by James Alexander and William Smith, of counsel for the complainants, etc." (see vol. 3, No. 2, pp. 102, and 103, of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record).

Gerret, son of Elbert and Johanna, born August 13th, 1715, O. S.; m. 1739, Lammetie Stryker, dau. of Jan, of Flatbush, born Feb. 11th, 1716,

widow of William Arianse Bennet (at the time the wife of Poulus Vanderbek), contracted with Symen Harmens to

resided in Flatlands, and Aug. 1st, 1746, O. S., was accidentally drowned in Flatlands bay, in the presence of Michael Stryker, his brother-in-law. His widow m. Jan. 13th, 1748, John Amerman, of Flatlands, who removed to Staten Island, and owned and occupied a farm on the kills west of New Brighton; some of his descendants residing on said island. *Gerret* had issue: Eitie or Margrietie, born Jan. 28th, 1740; m. Nov. 24th, 1765, William Nallison or Nelson, and died without issue prior to 1789; *Annatie* or *Jobanna*, born Feb. 21st, 1743, m. April, 1760, Tunis Bergen, of Gowanus, died July 23d, 1819; and Saartie or Sarah, born Sept. 6th, 1745, O. S., died Dec. 5th, 1825, at Derck Hogeland's, her son-in-law, in Buck's county, with whom she resided after the death of her husband, m. June 9th, 1763, by the Rev. Jonathan Dubois, John Stevens, of Byberry, in the county of Philadelphia, Penn., and had children: Johanna, born July 1st, 1764, died Oct. 31st, 1822, m. Dirck Hogeland, farmer; Abraham, born Jan. 3d, 1767, died Oct. 13th, 1817, m. Maria Hogeland; Garret, born Sept. 2d, 1768, died Jan. 5th, 1811; Blandenah, born April 2d, 1772, died Oct. 2d, 1781, young; Benjamin, born Sept. 2d, 1774, died Nov. 5th, 1822, m. Sara Van Horn; Michael, born August 12th, 1779, died Feb. 10th, 1838, m. Anna Rhoads; John, born March 31st, 1782, died March 27th, 1830, single; Sarah, born Jan. 28th, 1784, died Feb. 12th, 1804, m. Luke Voorhies, of New Jersey; Mary, born May 12th, 1787, died Sept. 12th, of the same year; and William C., born March 9th, 1789, died Jan. 5th, 1819, m. Anne Irvine. Luke Voorhies and Sara Stevens had a dau. Sarah, who m. Dec. 9th, 1834, Nicholas Stillwell, for many years town clerk of Gravesend, and a justice of the sessions of King's county, N. Y. The other descendants of John Stevens and Sarah Stoothoff, who are very numerous, reside mainly in Philadelphia and Buck's county, Pennsylvania.

The name of Cornelis Lambertse Cool, the father-in-law of *Elbert Elbertsen Stoothoff*, first appears on the colonial records on the 24th of June, 1638, in a suit against Jan van Vorst for debt, in which he recovered 3 *gl*. August 26th, 1638, Claes Cornelissen Switz sued Cool for the delivery of a horse, in which judgment was given in favor of the plaintiff, provided he gave security for the payment of the purchase money. Nov. 25th, 1638, Cool sued Jan Seals for damages sustained by defendant's hogs, in which the court ordered them to arrange the matter, and take care each of his own hogs. Seals's plantation being located on Manhattan Island, above the present Canal street, Cool must at this period have resided in that vicinity. May 17th, 1639, Thomas Beecke, Beets or Bescher, conveyed to Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, a plantation on Long Island, for which premises Cool obtained a patent, April 5th, 1642. It is probable that Cool agreed to purchase this plantation before this date, and that he was compelled to complete his purchase, for April 22d, 1638, a suit was

252 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

build a frame house at Gowanus, 40 feet by 20 feet. If correct, the present building, 47 feet by 35 feet, exclusive of the wing, is the second one built.

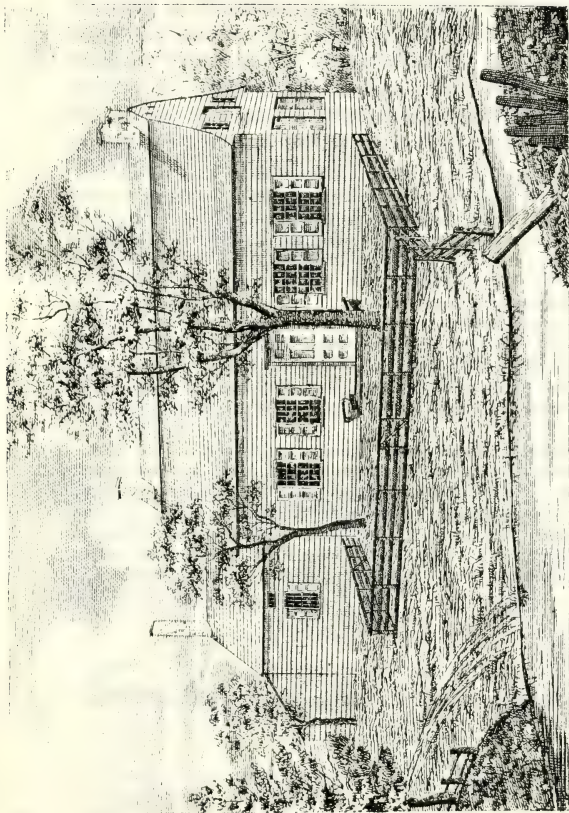
tried between "Thomas Bescher, an Englishman," and Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, about the purchase of a certain plantation, in which Cool, the defendant, was condemned to pay the purchase money (see vol. 4, p. 3, of O'Callaghan's manuscript translation Dutch records).

This purchase and patent, as near as can be ascertained, covered the farms designated on Butts's map of Brooklyn, as of Peter Wyckoff, John Wyckoff, Henry Story, and Winant Bennet.

August 22d, 1639, permission was given Cool by the government to remove his cattle and commence farming with his brother-in-law, on which he probably removed to his Gowanus purchase. November 1st, 1640, the fiscal obtained a judgment against Abraham Plane, Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, and George Rapalje, for violating the ordinance regulating the maize trade. Cool died about November or December, 1643, and June 14th, 1645, William Bredembent, from Coulen, who at one period owned a farm and resided in Gravesend, married Aeltje Brackhoengie, Cool's widow. Bredembent, in 1657, resided in Gowanus, and paid 12 *fl.* towards the salary of Dominie Polhemius.

Cool had a son Lambert Cornelissen, living in 1642, and left surviving two daughters, the one Pietersje Cornelis, m. Claes Jansen van Enden, who came from Purmerent, a town about 12 miles from Amsterdam, and was sometimes called Claes Jansen van Purmerent, and also known as Jan Pottagie, *anglice* "soup Johnny" (see p. 42 of Winfield's Hudson County Land Titles). Long before his death, he abandoned the name of "van Purmerent," and was known as "Kuyper," probably from his being a cooper, of which *kuyper* is the Dutch. He resided at Paulus Hook; his wife died previous to 1656 (in November of which year he m. again), by whom he had three children. The other dau. of Cool, Altie Cornelis, m. Gerret Wolfertse van Couwenhoven, and from her are descended the Brooklyn and New Utrecht Cowenhovens.

Lambert Cornelissen, son of Cornelis Lambertse, may have settled in New Jersey, and may be the father of Peter Kool (Cool), of Hackinsack, who m. Jannetje Dingemans, and had a dau. Marretie bapt. in the Hackinsack Reformed Dutch Church, in 1695. After Gerret's death, Altie Cornelis m. (2d) prior to 1647, *Elbert Elbertsen Stootboof*, whereby she became the ancestress of the Stoothoffs of this vicinity. Aeltje Brackhoengie and William Bredembent made a joint will Jan. 22d, 1670, in which they devise their property to Maria or Mary Tomas Baddie, a dau. of Aeltje by a former husband. This Mary or Maria Baddie m. (1st), Jacob Vardon, by whom a son, Thomas Jacobse Vardon; m. (2d), Willem Arianse Bennet, whereby she became the ancestress of the Gowanus and New Utrecht Bennets; and m. (3d), Oct. 9th, 1644, Paulus Vanderbek, by whom four children.



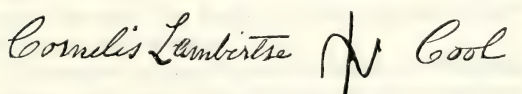
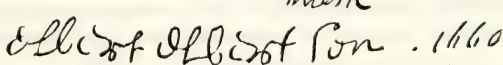
THE TUNIS BERGEN HOUSE.

April 13th, 1781, *Tunis Bergen* bought of John Vanderbilt, for £660, by one account, £700 by another, a mortgage on the adjoining premises of Wilhelmus Bennet, containing 74 acres and 16 perches, as per the record in the register's office, and 67 acres, as per the court report.¹ Under a foreclosure of this mortgage, he purchased, Sept. 11th, 1784, the premises, indirectly through Michael Bergen, his nephew, and held the same during the remainder

January 5th, 1644, an agreement was entered into between Aeltje Brackhoengie, widow, Gerret Wolfertsen (van Couwenhoven), and Claes Jansen (Van Enden), her sons-in-law, respecting the division of the estate of Cool and his plantation, at Gowanus. October 12th, 1645, in a suit by Claes Jansen (Van Enden) and *Elbert Elbertsen (Stoothoff)*, against William Bredenbent, husband of the widow of Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, the court decided that a will produced by defendant is invalid, that a certain contract made by Aeltje Brackhoengie, Gerret Wolfertsen (van Couwenhoven), and Claes Jansen (Van Enden), on Jan. 5th, 1644, is in force; wherefore defendant is to pay the claim held against said Aeltje by Wolfertsen and Jansen, aforesaid, as heirs of Cornelis Lambertsen Cool. For the references to Cool see vol. 1, p. 156, vol. III, p. 93, vol. IV, pp. 79 and 237, of Dutch MSS., in office of secretary of state, New York.

From the above it appears that from Altje Brackhoengie, is descended the Brooklyn and New Utrecht Cowenhovens, the Stoothoff family of this country, the Bennets of Gowanus and New Utrecht, and the branch of the Bergen family who trace back to Tunis Bergen and Johanna Stoothoff; also the Verdone, some of whom reside in the city of New York, and the Vanderbeks, some of whom reside in Hudson county, New Jersey.

The following are facsimiles of the signatures of Cornelis Lambertse Cool, and of Elbert Elbertsen Stoothoff:

his

 merk


¹ The mortgage was dated April 12th, 1776, and given to secure the payment of a bond of £600, with 5 per cent interest, payable one year after date.

of his life. On the 8th of November, 1776, Wilhelmus Bennet died intestate, leaving his eldest son, Wilhelmus, then a minor 15 years of age, his heir at law, who, on the close of the war of the revolution, in 1783, and after the treaty of peace on the 3d of September, of that year, left the state, with other tories, and went to Nova Scotia. In 1788 he returned, and on the 3d of February filed his bill in the court of chancery, and claimed the right to redeem the mortgaged premises, on the ground of illegality in the foreclosure proceedings, and "that the mortgagee was a trustee for the mortgagor, and as such could not be a purchaser of the property, which he himself sold in that capacity." The chancellor decided that the complainant ought to be permitted to redeem, from which decision Bergen appealed, and the court of final resort decided that "none of the objections raised are sufficient to justify the setting aside the sale of 1784, and consequently that the decree of the court of chancery ought to be reversed."¹

The sum due on the mortgage at the time of the sale appears to have been £924, and a Mr. Cowenhoven, a creditor of the mortgagor, who was present at the sale, refused to take the property for £700. In the court of errors, A. Hamilton and D. D. Tompkins were the attorneys for Bennet, and Bogert, Troup, and E. Benson, for Bergen. Bennet, the plaintiff, in consequence of failing to pay the costs, was, under the then existing laws, for a time imprisoned, but finally, out of compassion, released by Bergen, the defendant.

On the 30th of July, 1834, the descendants of Wilhelmus Bennet, who were generally ignorant and uneducated, having the possession of the old title deeds, and a tradition that they had a good claim upon the property, and that

¹ Caine's Cases in Error, vol. 1, p. 1.

their ancestors had been defrauded out of the same, under the advice of a hungry lawyer named Thompson, took forcible possession of a portion of the premises, erecting at night a shanty thereon, from which, however, they were soon ejected under an action for forcible entry and detainer, tried on the 13th of August, 1834, and mulcted for costs and damages, which one of them, luckily, happened to be in possession of sufficient property to pay.

The premises procured of the Bennets were a part of a tract of 930 acres purchased in 1636 by William Arianse Bennet (ancestor of Wilhelmus), and Jacques Bentin, Englishmen, of the Indians, and as near as can be ascertained were occupied by Poulus Vanderbek, who m. Mary Baddie or Badye, sometimes written Mary Thomas, the widow of said William Arianse.

About 1764, a suit was commenced by *Tunis Bergen* and Anatie, his wife, John Stevens and Saartie, his wife, and William Nallison and Eitie, his wife, against John Stiles (a fictitious name), and Wilhelmus Stoothoff, for the recovery of the island located in the meadows and on the shores of the bay in Flatlands, patented by Gov. Kieft to Capt. John Underhill, known as "Winpaggue," Meutelaers, or Omety's Island¹ (now Bergen's island), containing

¹ The spelling of the Indian name varies on different documents; on some it is "Wynpaggue," on others "Wimbacoe." "Meutelaers or Metler's," "Meutelaer's" or "Metler," as sometimes written, is derived from "Claes Mitalers," who resided on this island in 1671, as per an entry on the vendue book of Adrian Hegeman, of Flatbush. From a fragment in the New York Colonial MSS., iv, 158, of a deposition of "Geertjen Nanninex, wife of Claes Mentelaer," on the 27th of January, 1643, *told at her house in the bay*, in relation to some corn hills in Brooklyn, it may be inferred that the island was at that early date, and prior to the patent of Kieft to Underhill, of May 14th, 1646, occupied by Mentelaer, and that Mentelaer occupied it for many years as a tenant. The word *metselaer*, in Dutch, means mason or bricklayer, of which Mentelaer or Mitlaer may be a corruption, and it may have been the trade of Claes, who occupied the island. "Omety's" island means Uncle's island,

about 90 acres of upland, on the ground that their wives, the daughters and heirs of Garret² Stoothoff, were entitled to the same by the will of Elbert¹ Elbertse Stoothoff, their ancestor, dated Dec. 18th, 1686, in which he bequeathed said island to his eldest son Gerret,¹ and after his death to his child or children in succession, and on failure of succession to Gerret's¹ two sisters, Heyltie and Aegje, and in case of their death, upon their child or children, and in case of failure of them, then upon his nearest relations in blood, stating that it was his express will and desire, that the same should not go out of his family or generation, but should remain forever hereditary therein. After the decease of Elbert¹ Elbertse, Gerret¹ went into possession, and by his (Gerret's) will devised the island (supposing he had a legal right), to Wilhelmus,¹ one of his younger sons. However, Elbert,² Gerret's¹ eldest son, entered on the island on his father's death, and put his eldest son, Gerret,² in possession, who died (being accidentally drowned in the bay), during his father's lifetime, leaving issue three daus., viz: Eitie or Margrietie, Annatie, and Saartie, plaintiffs together with their husbands in this suit. After the death of Gerret,² Elbert² his father put his second son Wilhelmus² in possession, and on Elbert's death, Wilhelmus² the second son delivered up possession to his uncle Wilhelmus,¹ a defendant in this suit, who died in 1783, during its progress. On the death of the uncle, Wilhelmus,¹ his son Peter went into possession.

This suit was finally decided on the 3d of Sept., 1791 (about 27 years after its commencement), in favor of the plaintiffs, thus declaring the entailment by Elbert¹ Elbertse

probably from its being occupied by an elderly person, who it was common to call uncle. East island, in Long Island sound, and in the town of Oysterbay, is sometimes known as "Mutelaer" island, as per p. 496, vol. II, of Thompson's Long Island, showing a similarity of names.

to be lawful, but before its termination, Eitie or Margretie died without issue, leaving her two sisters her heirs at law.

On the 5th of September, *Tunis Bergen* went to the island, and dispossessed Peter Stoothoff, who was in possession, leaving his son John Bergen in charge. On his claim for rent while unlawfully deprived of the use of the premises, the arbitrators who were selected by the parties awarded him, on the 25th of June, 1792, £445, which was paid in instalments, by William and Johannes, sons of Wilhelmus Stoothoff. After the termination of the suit, on the 10th of May, 1792, *Tunis Bergen*, for £800, bought of John Stevens and Saartie, his wife, of Bybury, Penn., their undivided half of the island.¹

June 2d, 1772, "*Tunis Bergen*" was commissioned a second lieutenant of Capt. John Carpenter's company of foot in the regiment of militia of King's county, by Gov. William Tryon. November, 1776, his name appears among those who took British protection and the oath of allegiance. After the revolution he claimed £78 for the loss of eight cattle, one horse, forty bushels wheat and forty bushels rye, destroyed by the American army, prior to the battle of Long Island. These claims were founded on an order issued, it is said, by Gen. Washington to the farmers on the west end of the island on the arrival of the British fleet and army in the lower bay, to stack their grain outside their barns, so that in case of necessity it might be burnt without endangering the buildings (which burning took place); and their cattle, to effect the same object, were driven to the eastern part of the island, and never recovered.

Some light may be gained on this subject from extracts from a farce entitled, "The Battle of Brooklyn, a farce in

¹ See lib. 6, p. 526, con., King's county register's office.

two acts," printed by Rivington in 1776, ridiculing the American army and its officers, in which Col. Clark, one of the "*Dramatis Personae*," who is styled a retailer of rum in Connecticut, and is represented as employed in gathering the cattle along Gowanus, to prevent them from falling in the hands of the British, 20 of which he secreted for his own purposes, "in the orchard of one *Bergen*." When the attack commenced at Gowanus on the sentries of the American army, Clark is represented as fleeing to Gen. Sterling, to whose numerous enquiries Clark said, "but I will tell you all I know. They sent a captain to relieve me : I would not be relieved by a captain, so I went to sleep at one *Bergen's*, from whence the out sentries were relieved. This *Bergen* awaked me awhile ago, and said 'there was shooting in his field,' * * * * *

"I have lost the cattle that were in *Bergen's* orchard. "*(Aside.)*"

In 1784 he was supervisor of Brooklyn, and from 1784 to 1787 inclusive, he was one of the three trustees having charge of the patent, common lands, town rights, etc., of Brooklyn.

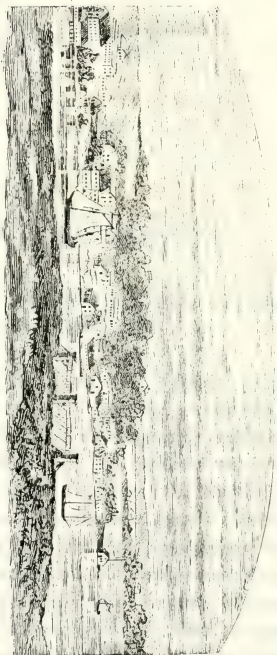
His will is dated September 23d, 1806, proved October 28th, 1807,² in which he devised his Brooklyn lands (except some woodland to his son Tunis) to his son Garret, and the island in Flatlands to his son John, all subject to the use of his widow during life, and subject to legacies to his other children.

Issue : —

194. I. Rachel, b. August 15th, 1761.
195. II. Lammetje, b. Oct. 13th, 1762.
196. III. Johannes or Hans, b. Sept. 23d, 1764.
197. IV. Johanna or Antje, b. Oct., 1766, d. March 4th, 1771.

² Will recorded in lib. 2, p. 68, office surrogate of King's county.

VIEW OF BROOKLYN IN 1793—(AS SEEN FROM THE NORTH.)





- 198. v. Femmetje, b. August 4th, 1769.
- 199. vi. Garret, b. Jan. 11th, 1772.
- 200. vii. Teunis, b. May 16th, 1774.
- 201. viii. Johanna or Annetie, b. Oct. 2d, 1776.
- 202. ix. Sarah, b. March 10th, 1782.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Tunis Bergen :

Tunis Bergen

FIFTH GENERATION.

Children of MICHAEL BERGEN (172) and *Catelyntie Bergen*, of Brooklyn, New York.

177. SARAH BERGEN, born Dec. 18th or July 18th, 1743; died Nov. 21st, 1807; m. Aug. 30th, 1759, Capt. *John Grant*, of his Majesty's 42d Highland regiment, who was born in 1729. According to tradition she was celebrated for her beauty, which captivated the captain. April 19th, 1762, the colonial government issued a warrant in favor of Capt. John Grant, for £957, bounty and enlisting money for 87 volunteers, of the counties of Kings and Queens (see vol. xc, pp. 126, 142, English Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany.) At this date he appears to have commanded a company in the 2d New York regiment, and in 1764, he marched his company from the city of New York to Fort Herkimer, on the Mohawk. After their marriage they resided on the farm with the grist mill attached,

which her father purchased of the executors of Thomas Cornell, on the south side of the village of Jamaica, in Queen's county. Being a loyalist, during the revolution, Capt. Grant, with his family (excepting Micheal Bergen Grant, his eldest son), emigrated to Kempt, Hants county, about nine miles below Windsor, on the north side of the Avon river, near the Bay of Fundy, in Nova Scotia, where for his services or losses in the war, he had a grant from the British government for 3,000 acres of good land in the then wilderness. One thousand acres of this tract, known as Loyal Hill, is at present (1872) owned by John N. Grant, one of his descendants, having on it a valuable plaster quarry, and the mansion erected by Michael Bergen Grant, the oldest son of the captain, which is occupied by two of J. N. Grant's brothers.

In Nova Scotia, on the western shores of the Bay of Fundy, and in New Brunswick, reside the descendants of Long Island and New Jersey families, whose ancestors were tories in the revolution, and fled when this country achieved her independence. Those to whom the British government assigned lands in these localities were fortunate, the soil being generally good and productive. Others had lands assigned them on the Atlantic coast, some in the neighborhood of Cape Sable, Shelburne, and Cape Roseway, an iron bound shore, on which the lands are rocky and sterile, where, bringing with them wealth, many of them had built fine mansions, in part of materials which they carried with them from the states, which a missionary who was stationed there some 50 years ago informed the author, when at Windsor, were then deserted, dilapidated, and disappearing; that he was informed that when their means were exhausted they sat on the barren rocks weeping over their hard fate, starvation staring them in the face, from which many of them fled, and some

returned in poverty, seeking the protection of the government whose establishment, from mistaken views, they had opposed.

The town or city of Shelburne was founded by them, and they filled it with about 9,000 inhabitants, exclusive of the *Black town*, containing about 1,200 free negroes, who had served during the war, many of whose (the negroes') descendants, together with those who since fled from American slavery, are to be found in the British provinces. A brig bound to Shelburne in June, 1783, with 30 families on board, foundered at sea, and all on board perished. Many of the loyalists who first arrived at Shelburne, wrote back in August to their friends, by no means to come to that place. There was a settlement of loyalists at Fort Frontenac, at the mouth of Lake Ontario, one at the mouth of the St. Lawrence river, in Canada, and also another on the island of St. Johns. Some northern, with many southern loyalists, settled on the island of Albico, one of the Bahamas. From some accounts it appears that from 27,000 to 30,000 refugees, men, women, and children, embarked from New York to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick.¹

Most of the descendants of Capt. John Grant continue to reside in Nova Scotia, and occupy a respectable position in society.

Issue: —

1. Michael Bergen Grant,² b. 1760; d. Nov., 1807; m. 1798,

¹ De Voe's Market Book, vol. 1, pp. 178, 179, and New York Corporation Manual of 1870.

² Issue of *Michael Bergen Grant* and Sophia Nutting: *John Nutting Grant*, who had children by his first wife: Sophia Elizabeth m. Monson H. Goudge, Mary Matilda m. John Bennet, Michael Bergen, Sarah Caroline, and John Nutting; by his second wife, Henry Hugh, Mary Ann, Frederick Malcom,

Sophia Nutting, of the state of Maine, b. 1777, who was alive in 1857. He held the office of ensign in the Brooklyn company of militia, which he resigned March 23d, 1790. He inherited from his grandfather, as hereinbefore stated, the Brooklyn homestead farm on which he erected a new and more commodious house. It is said that at the time he built this house he was a suitor for the hand of Miss Diana, daughter of John Cowenhoven, of Bedford, that a marriage engagement existed between them, that the house was built to please her taste and promote her comfort on the consummation of their union. This, however, never took place; his fair one proved fickle; the cup of bliss was dashed from his lips, and in a fit of disappointment, on the 11th of May, 1787,¹ for £1,500, he sold his farm of 90 acres, with his new mansion, and 12 acres of woodland, to George Powers, a butcher, his grandmother, Catelyna Bergen, joining in the deed, and then followed his parents to Kempt, in Nova Scotia, where he married, and continued to reside until his death.

The house he built was of the same pattern and style of architecture as that of the Tunis Bergen house (an uncle of Grant), a view or picture whereof is hereinafter given. In the beginning of this century the houses built by the most wealthy farmers were of this style of architecture, many of which are yet standing in King's county.

ii. John Grant, b. Dec. 21st, 1762; probably d. young.

iii. Rachel Grant, b. 1766; lived to an old age; d. single.

iv. Catalina or Catharine Grant, bapt. Dec. 4th, 1767, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. young, in Nova Scotia.

v. Letitia Grant, b. 1771; m. William Parker, and left issue, 5 sons and 5 daughters.

Peter McCullum, and Susan : *Caroline Bergen Grant*, who m. John Burgess : *Mary Ann Grant*, who m. George Allison, a farmer : *Sophia Mary Grant*, who m. Joseph Allison, sheriff in 1857, of the county : *Letitia Lefferts Grant*, single : *Jannette McNeal Grant*, who m. William Allison, a farmer : and *Susan Nutting Grant*, who m. Theodore S. Harding, a merchant.

¹ See lib. 9, p. 314, of con., King's county register's office.

vi. Sarah Grant, b. April 28th, 1774; bapt. August, 1774, in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. young, in Nova Scotia.

vii. Stephen Grant, b. Jan. 21st, 1776; bapt. in R. D. Ch., of Jamaica; d. young, in Nova Scotia.

viii. Nancy Grant, bapt. August 4th, 1777; d. young, on Long Island.

ix. Ann or Nancy Grant, b. August 20th, 1778, at Brooklyn; d. August 23d, 1821, at Windsor, N. S.; m. Oct. 28th, 1801, John Smith,¹ of the township of Kempt, county of Hants, N. S., who d. May 23d, 1832, at Windsor, aged 56.

x. Sarah Terhune Grant, b. Jan. 15th, 1787; m. John Parker, and left issue, 4 sons and 1 daughter.

xi. Stephen Grant, b. Feb. 24th, 1789; d. poor in the city of New York, between 1843 and 1850; m. and left issue.

xii. Catharine Grant, b. Nov. 12th, 1791; m. her cousin, Albert Terhune, son of Stephen, and had 3 sons and 6 daughters, the 3 last born in Nova Scotia, the others on Long Island.

178. TESIE or LETITIA BERGEN, born ———; died about 1812; m. July 7th, 1759, *Stephen Terhune*, of Hack-

¹ Issue of John Smith and Ann Grant: *John Smith*, born at Newport, Hants county, N. S., Sept. 15th, 1802; died June 28th, 1872; m. Nov. 20th, 1833, Ann Goudge, leaving issue, Thomas, Watson, John Wesley, Edmund, Goudge, and Julia: *William Smith*, born at Newport, May 1st, 1804; m. Jan. 22d, 1834, Maria Godfrey, having issue, Ann, Richmond, Albert, Helen, Phebe, Leander, Arthur, Fred, Alice, and Florence: *Sophia E. Smith*, born in Windsor, Oct. 6th, 1806, single: *Bennett Smith*, born in Windsor, Nov. 29th, 1808, where he now resides, a ship builder and ship owner, the firm of which he is the principal partner having (1875) some seventeen ships and brigs at sea; m. Dec. 27th, 1832, Rachel Harris, and has issue, Sarah, Thomas, Emma, Mary, Ann, Charles Dettolf, John, and Elizabeth: *Sarah Smith*, born Dec. 10th, 1810, in Windsor; died May 1st, 1826: *Levi Smith*, born Dec. 15th, 1812, in Windsor; m. July 29th, 1856, Isabella Best, no issue: *Mary Ann Smith*, born April 5th, 1815, in Windsor; died April 20th, 1826: *Jane Amelia Smith*, born May 5th, 1817, in Windsor; died Oct. 21st, 1817: *Charles Grant Smith*, born August 4th, 1818, in Windsor; died May 2d, 1826: and *Elizabeth Smith*, born August 5th, 1821, in Windsor; died Nov. 21st, 1821.

ensack, N. J., born Sept. 18th, 1730; died about 1787; a great-grandson of Albert Albertse Terhune¹ and Hendrickje Stephense Van Voorhees, at first of Flatlands, and afterwards of Hackensack, and a great-great-grandson of Albert Albertse Terhune, ribbon weaver, the first emigrant of the name, who resided on the Nyack tract in New Utrecht in 1657, at the time of the settlement of said town, and in 1660 and 1665, purchased land of the Van Couwenhovens, and in 1675 of the Stoothoffs, in Flatlands, to which place he removed. August 26th, 1771, "*Stephanus Terhune and Tysje Bergen*," his wife, on certificate from Brooklyn, joined the Reformed Dutch Church, of New York. In 1792, *Tesie* (then a widow), on certificate, joined the first Reformed Dutch Church, of Hackensack. She died prior

¹ *Albert Albertse Terhune*, baptized (supposed) August 13th, 1651, in New Amsterdam; died about 1708; m. (1st), Hendrikje Stephense Van Voorhees; m. (2d), Wytje ———, member of Flatlands Reformed Dutch Church, in 1677, of Hackensack Reformed Dutch Church, in 1689. A deputy of the E. New Jersey assembly in 1695-6. Will dated Feb. 16th, 1707-8, proved September 7th, 1709, recorded lib. 9, p. 273, surrogate's office, city of New York.

Albert Albertse Terhune, the emigrant, and Jaques Cortelyou, in behalf of themselves and associates, obtained from Gov. Carteret a patent for 5,000 acres of land on the Passaic river, which was made void by act of the general assembly, with a salvo of their right. In 1685 they petitioned the governor and council of East New Jersey for a patent of these lands, against which a caveat was entered by Major John Berry, who claimed the premises as part of the land granted him. Upon examination it appeared that Berry's patent was of a neck of land, and did not cover the lands claimed and applied for by Albertse and Cortelyou, for whom a patent was ordered on their paying their arrears of quit rent (Record of the Governor and Council of East Jersey, 1682, 1703, p. 118). It is probable that Albert Albertse Terhune, the second settled on lands obtained under this patent.

The following is a facsimile of Albert Albertse's signature :

his
Albert  *Albertse Terhune.*
 mark

to 1812, at the residence of her son-in-law John N. Romaine, at Saddle River, New Jersey, and was buried in the grounds of the Reformed Dutch Church, in Brooklyn.

The father of *Stephen Terhune* was Albert Terhune, of Hackensack, who m. Marietje Martesse, and who, with his wife, became members of the Hackensack Reformed Dutch Church, June 17th, 1729. *Stephen* was a painter by trade, and as per an article in the Paterson Daily Press, of August 17th, 1872, "was a skillful workman, and "handled the brush with such dexterity and taste that he "was tempted into higher walks of art in the use of colors "than mere house and ornamental sign painting, and is "reported to have been rated as something of an artist. "He was carrying on quite an extensive and lucrative "business in Liberty street, N. Y., when the Revolution "began, and when the city was occupied by the British he "was obliged to flee, leaving his shop, materials, and im- "plements all behind. He then bought a tract of land at "Polifly (now Corona, just north-east of Carlstadt and "Rutherford Park), Bergen co., N. J., where he spent "the remainder of his life in agricultural pursuits." After the revolution his heirs vainly sought to get some compensation for his property destroyed in New York city. Even the real estate in Liberty street had passed beyond their reach, though they instituted legal proceedings to recover it. He died at Polifly, about 1784, and was buried at Hackensack, his will being dated April 16th, 1779, at New Barbadoes, N. J.

Issue : —

1. Albert Terhune, m. his cousin Catharine, dau. of Capt. John Grant, fell in love with the red coats in the revolution, whom he joined, and on the evacuation of the country by the British, he removed to the vicinity of the locality of his father-in-law, near Windsor, on the Avon river, Nova Scotia, where he left surviving a

number of children, one of whom, in 1857, was a judge of the county where he resided. He was in Brooklyn in 1788, as herein before stated, and after an absence of 28 years from the date of his emigration from the paternal homestead, Albert revisited Polifly for a short time, and then returned to his new made home in Nova Scotia, where he died.

ii. Catharine Terhune, b. 1764; d. Nov., 1840; m. John N. Romaine, of Saddle River, N. J., afterwards of the city of New York, and had children, Cornelius, who was a carman in the city of New York; Elizabeth, who m. Walter Legget, a dry goods merchant in said city; and Michiel Romaine, who died single.

iii. Michiel B. Terhune, b. Feb. 20th, 1765; d. Feb. 10th, 1840; m. Maria or Mary Terhune, a widow. Resided on and owned for many years a tract of land and grist mill, which he purchased in 1805, of Andrew Van Horn, at Bergen, formerly Constable Point, at the mouth of the kills between Staten Island and New Jersey, on the bay of New York, which farm he finally sold, and removed to the city of New York, where he died. His children were Stephen, b. March 21st, 1793, now (1863) of Greenville, near Jersey City, who m. (1st), June 1st, 1815, Eliza Vreeland, dau. of Cornelius, and m. (2d), Mary Van Horn; Ursula, b. June 1st, 1791, m. Barent Van Horn; Margaret, b. June 17th, 1795, m. Andrew Brombush; and Ralph, b. May 19th, 1799, of Hackensack, who m. Ann Brinckerhoff.

Among the subscribers for rebuilding the Reformed Dutch Church of Hackensack, in 1790, appears "*Michael B. Terbune, £2,*" from which it may be inferred he was then a resident of that locality.

iv. Elizabeth Terhune, m. John W. Berry, of Polifly, New Jersey, and had children, Stephen; John, b. 1805, d. 1871; William; Elizabeth; Letitia, who m. John Ackerman, of Hackensack; Sarah, who m. Nicholas Johnson; and Polly Berry.

v. John Terhune, of Saddle River, Bergen county, New Jersey; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Terhune, of Paramus, and had children, Stephen; Henry; Letitia; Maria; Gertie; Christine; Catharine; Lea; and Sarah Terhune.

The American Medical Association is a national organization of physicians and surgeons, organized for the purpose of promoting the interests of the medical profession and the public health. It is the largest and most influential of the medical organizations in this country.

The Association is organized into a national body, and into state and local branches. The national body is composed of representatives of the state and local branches, and of the members of the Association who are not members of any state or local branch.

The Association is organized into a national body, and into state and local branches. The national body is composed of representatives of the state and local branches, and of the members of the Association who are not members of any state or local branch. The state and local branches are organized into a similar manner, and are composed of representatives of the members of the Association who are members of the state or local branch.

The Association is organized into a national body, and into state and local branches. The national body is composed of representatives of the state and local branches, and of the members of the Association who are not members of any state or local branch. The state and local branches are organized into a similar manner, and are composed of representatives of the members of the Association who are members of the state or local branch.

The Association is organized into a national body, and into state and local branches. The national body is composed of representatives of the state and local branches, and of the members of the Association who are not members of any state or local branch. The state and local branches are organized into a similar manner, and are composed of representatives of the members of the Association who are members of the state or local branch.

vi. Stephen Terhune, of Hackensack, m. Leah Burden, of Slaakup, Bergen county, New Jersey, and had issue, Guilliame or William Terhune, who m. Ann Lydecker.

vii. Jacob Terhune, of Polifly, m. Rachel Chappel, and had children, Stephen; John; and Jacob Terhune.

viii. Sarah Terhune, m. Peter Terhune, of Polifly; d. quite young, and had a son Stephen Terhune, who lived on the old homestead, at Polifly, and d. about 1842, single.

ix. Letitia Terhune, m. Dec 15th, 1782, James Houseman, of Polifly, a son of James, and grandson of Charles, and had children, Maria, b. August 26th, 1783, d. 1793; Letitia, born August 5th, 1785, d. 1831, m. James Goetschius, of near Passaicville, and had two children; Agnes, b. Sept. 2d, 1787, m. William Lec, and had six children; Catharine, b. Dec. 12th, 1789, m. January, 1817, Thomas Vreeland, and had no issue; Elizabeth, b. Feb. 17th, 1792, single; James, b. April 28th, 1795, m. 1826, Jane W., dau. of Ezekiel Wade, of Bellville, d. March 30th, 1850, childless; Stephen, b. Dec. 28th, 1797, m. 1820, Ann, dau. of Nicholas Outwater, of Moonachie, and had five children; Abraham, b. March 15th, 1801, single; and Maria Houseman, b. Nov. 1st, 1803, m. April 8th, 1828, Thomas Loyd, who d. July 3d, 1842, and had four children.

Children of DERICK BERGEN (174) and *Deborah Cortelyou*, of Brooklyn, New York :

179. RACHEL BERGEN, born about 1753; died March 10th, 1824; m. Dec. 29th, 1771, *Walter Berry*, born in the city of New York,¹ in 1755, who owned and occupied

¹ The *Berrys* of this country are probably the descendants of *John Berry*, who obtained from Gov. Philip Carteret, July 20th, 1669, a patent for sundry parcels of land in Bergen county, N. J., in the vicinity of the Hackinsack river, etc., on which he settled, and in 1682 he was a member of the council from East New Jeesey. In 1671, he appears to have been a member of a company interested in the settlement of Chiepiessing, on the Delaware river (see Winfield's Hudson County Land Titles, p. 112, and vol. xx, p. 27, of English Manuscripts, office secretary of state, Albany).

There was a *John Berry*, who, in 1626, obtained a patent for 100 acres in

268 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

a farm in Gowanus, in the vicinity of 12th and 14th streets, which he purchased of the heirs of Cornelius Van Duyn, and who was gored to death by a bull, Sept. 21st, 1813, aged 63. After the death of her husband she resided on her share of her father's farm. Nov. 8th, 1813, she and her son Richard took out letters of administration on her husband's estate.

Issue : —

- i. Samuel Berry, b. Nov. 5th, 1772; d. August 3d, 1774.
- ii. Jemima Berry, b. August 27th, 1774; d. March 9th, 1810; m. about 1790, William Barre, of New Utrecht, b. Feb. 4th, 1768, d. Oct. 25th, 1827, and had children: Catharine Barre, b. Oct. 30th, 1791, single; Samuel Barre, b. May 4th, 1797, d. Nov. 12th, 1852; William W. Barre, b. Sept. 26th, 1799, d. March 29th, 1854, single; and Walter Barre, b. June 22d, 1804, d. June 18th, 1871, m. Nov. 25th, 1825, Mary Hewlette Dawson, b. Oct. 26th, 1806, d. Sept. 23d, 1872; was a carriage maker by trade, and for several years carried on that business in Brooklyn, under the firm of Walters and Barre; afterwards, for years, until his death, engaged in the coal trade in said city. Walter Barre had issue: William Barre, b. Nov. 19th, 1826, now (1875) register of King's county; (m. (1st), March 4th, 1847, Emily Fielder, who d. June 4th, 1857, by whom children, Mary, b. October 3d, 1848, m. June 3d, 1874, Charles Stelle; William, b. about 1850; George, b. January 1st, 1853; m. (2d), October 20th, 1859, Marie Antonette Kline, by whom children, Jennie, b. Sept. 4th, 1860; Maria Louise, b. April 22d, 1862; and Lena, b. Dec. 25th, 1863); Mary Elizabeth Barre, b. about Jan. 13th, 1828, m. Sept. 28th, 1849, Smith T. Baker; Walter Barre, b. Oct. 24th, 1831, d. Jan. 9th, 1872, single; George Hewlette Barre, b. Sept. 3d, 1836 (m. Sept. 25th, 1862, Mary E. Miller, b. 1841, by whom children,

the vicinity of the James river, in Virginia, from James city, who may be the above *John Berry*, of New Jersey (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 272).

The father of Walter Berry was a Samuel Berry, born on 1697, who m. Jemima or Jackamytje, dau. of Wouter Tunis Van Pelt, and dled Jan. 17th, 1769.

Jennie E., b. Jan. 9th, 1864; Mattie M., a twin with Jennie E., b. Jan. 9th, 1864; George H., b. May 2d, 1865; and Charles F., b. July 7th, 1868); Kate Barre, b. April 15th, 1841, single; and Thomas Baylis Barre, b. Dec. 19th, 1845.

iii. Richard Berry, b. Feb. 7th, 1777; d. June 27th, 1848; m. June 14th, 1800, Jane, dau. of John Voorhees, b. June 25th, 1783, d. Feb. 16th, 1856, and had children Rachel Berry, b. August 18th, —, d. July 4th, 1820, single; John Berry, b. Sept. 20th, 1806, m. January, 1832, Maria, dau. of Cornelius W. Bennet, d. Nov. 6th 1866; Walter, a twin with John, who d. young; and Cornelia Berry, b. Jan. 26th, 1811, m. April 12th, 1837, John L. Spader, of the 8th ward, Brooklyn. Owned and cultivated the homestead farm of his father, at Gowanus.

iv. Deborah Berry, b. Sept. 25th, 1780; d. March 7th, 1865; m. Adrian I. Martense, farmer, of Flatbush, b. Oct. 3d, 1776, d. Sept. 13th, 1826, and had children: Maria, b. —, m. (1st), March, 1825, Stephen Schenck, who d. Dec. 25th, 1825, m. (2), Jan. 25th, 1831, William W. Story, who d. March 10th, 1875 a. 77; Rachel, b. Feb. 2d, 1801, single; Jane, b. —, 1803, d. Oct. 30th, 1828, single; and Elizabeth, b. —, 1806, d. July 26th, 1871, m. May 12th, 1846, Henry L. Crabb, of Flatbush.

v. Mary or Polly Berry, b. April 3d, 1784; d. Dec. 5th, 1853; m. April 19th, 1804, James Powers, who d. July 6th, 1828, resided at Waterford, N. Y., and had children: Jane Ann Powers, b. July 28th, 1805; m. Dec. 13th, 1821, John Lamb, and d. May 13th, 1830: George William Powers, b. Dec. 20th, 1810; m. June 20th, 1832, Ann Maria Fonda; d. June 7th, 1864: and Walter Berry Powers, b. August 28th, 1814.

vi. Rachel Berry, b. May 27th, 1786; d. March 18th, 1867, single.

vii. Elizabeth or Betsy Berry, b. Dec. 21st, 1792; d. Nov. 21st, 1854; m. October, 1816, John E. Rutledge, a lawyer, of New York, whom she survived many years; no issue.

180. JACAMYNTE or JEMIMA BERGEN, born May 4th, 1755; died September, 1824; m. September, 1769, *Joseph*

270 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Smith, a native of New Jersey, who was born Oct. 17th, 1739, and died March, 1829. Owned and occupied a part of the farm on 15th street, Gowanus, which her father bought of his brother, Hans Bergen.

Issue : —

i. Derick Bergen Smith, b. Dec. 11th, 1770; d. September 8th, 1777.

ii. Samuel Smith, b. July 13th, 1772; d. an old man, and single.

iii. Elizabeth Smith, b. August 11th, 1774; d. about 1854 or 5; m. James Seaman, and had children : Maria, Jemima, Eliza, Thomas, and Sarah Seaman.

iv. Derick Bergen Smith, b. August 20th, 1778; d. Sept. 10th, 1779.

v. Johannes or John Smith, b. Sept. 11th, 1780; m. (supposed) Maria, dau. of John Devaucne; living in 1863, and has issue.

vi. Derick Smith, b. Jan. 16th, 1783; was mate of a vessel, and poisoned, November, 1828, at sea, on board of the brig Eliza Ann, bound from New York to San Domingo, by the negro cook.

vii. Jaques Smith, b. March 17th, 1785; d. an old man in Queen's county; m. —, and had a son Joseph, who d. April, 1828, at sea, aged 19, on the ship Bayard.

viii. James Smith, b. March 12th, 1787; probably d. young.

ix. Rachel Smith, b. Dec. 19th, 1789; living in 1863; m. (1st), Capt. Nicholls; (2d), — Ford; and (3d), Calvin Camfield, of New Jersey, by whom issue.

x. Deborah Smith, b. March 26th, 1792; d. March 6th, 1836; m. Nov. 11th, 1813, Thomas Adams, of New York, by whom children : Thomas, William, Adeline, and Elizabeth Adams; m. (2d), John Wyckoff, of Gowanus, by whom a son, John Wyckoff, b. Feb. 10th, 1835, who m. Catharine Maria, daughter of Lefferts Bergen, of Gowanus, and d. June 14th, 1865.

xi. Joseph Smith, b. April 7th, 1795; d. Nov. 25th, 1850; m. March, 1829, Sarah, dau. of John Bennet, of Yellow Hook, New Utrecht, and widow of John Statser; had children : Anna Maria, Elizabeth, Mary Ann, and Eliza Smith.

181. TIESIE BERGEN, born Jan. 19th, 1758; died April 18th, 1826; m. May, 1780, *Ebenezer Carson*, an officer in the war of the Revolution. Owned and resided on a part of her father's farm, in Gowanus.

Issue:—

i. Deborah Carson, b. March 4th, 1781; d. Feb. 7th, 1863; single, and resided solitary and alone, after the death of her mother, in a house on part of her grandfather's farm, on 16th street and the old Gowanus road.

ii. John Carson, d. about 1829, in Trinidad, in the West Indies; m. Elizabeth Easterly, and was a cooper by trade. Had children: John, Richard, and Edward Carson.

iii. Richard Carson, was a captain in the merchant service, and d. single prior to 1826, in the East Indies.

iv. Benjamin Carson, resided with an uncle, in Philadelphia, and was accidentally drowned June 6th 1803, when a school boy, while bathing in the Schuylkill.

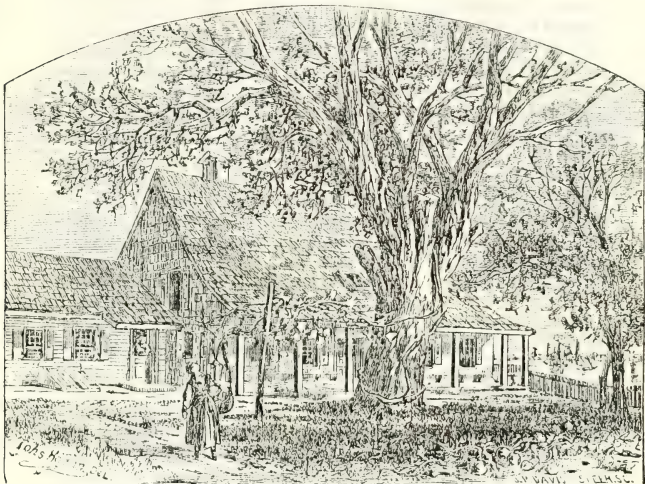
Children of HANS, JOHANNES or JOHN BERGEN (175) and *Catryntie De Hart*:

184. SIMON BERGEN, born Oct. 13th, 1746; d. Feb. 22d, 1777; m. May 18th, 1767, in Monmouth county, New Jersey, *Geshe* or *Geesye*, dau. of Simon De Hart,¹ of

¹ *Simon Aesen Ter Haert* or *De Hart*, emigrated to this country in 1664, and owned and occupied, prior to 1673, the farm at Gowanus, since of Simon and John S. Bergen, his descendants. These premises were a part of the tract of 930 acres purchased by William Arianse Bennet and Jaques Bentin, of the Indians, in 1636.

From a deed of *Simon Aesen* to Dierck Hattum, of March 7th, 1677 (recorded lib. 4, p. 122, of con., King's co. register's office), it appears that said *Simon* bought his farm, or plantation, of Thomas Fransen, the deed being dated March 2d, 1674 (although it is evident he was in possession at an earlier date), and that Fransen bought the same Sept. 5th, 1666, of Paulus Vanderbeck and Maria Baddie or Thomas, his wife, widow of Willem Arianse Bennet. May 25th, 1668, after his purchase, Fransen obtained of Gov. Nicolls a confirmatory patent for the same, in which it is described as "lying between the first

Gowanus, b. Feb. 4th, 1744, and d. March 18th, 1781. Dec. 15th, 1790, Simon Bergen, son of "Geesye," took out letters of administration on her estate.



THE DE HART HOUSE.

"and second meadow ground and valley," and near unto or by Gowanus, "as conveyed by Ariaen Willemsen (Bennet) to Poulus Vanderbek." From the Flatbush town records it appears that "Tomas Fransen" leased for three years to Pieter Jacobsz noortbrook, Feb. 7th, 1667, his plantation at Gowanus, on the south side of Poulus Vanderbek. Poulus at this period occupied the farm late of Garret Bergen. Thomas Fransen m. May 20th, 1656, Elsie Jans, widow, and had from April 9th, 1659, to Nov. 18th, 1696, thirteen children baptized, as per Reformed Dutch Church records, of New York.

November 2d, 1696, *Simon Aesen* (De Hart) obtained of Gov. Fletcher a confirmatory patent for his purchase, in which it is described as "a certain parcell of land lying at the Gowanos within the bounds and limits of a certain parcell of land, formerly purchased of the Indians by William Arranse Bennet in the year of our Lord 1636 and now in the seising and possession of our said loving subject *Simon Aesen* and whereon he hath made considerable improvements, beginning at a certain chesnut tree, standing

Resided in the old De Hart house, on the farm containing about 300 acres, at Gowanus, in the vicinity of 37th

"on the south side of a small meadow called the first meadow, & thence runs south-east 67 chains to the South East Bounds of the said Bennet's purchase to a walnut sapling marked with 3 notches, & thence it runs west 20 degrees Southerly to a black oake marked with 3 notches, & from thence it runs north-west by marked trees to the second meadow, & thence by the said meadow including one-half thereof to the Bay, & thence by the said Bay to the first meadow and to the place where begun, containing 303 acres, the greater part of the above said land within the limits & bounds aforesaid being within fence & improved & commonly accounted & esteemed to be the limits & bounds agreed on between Paulus Vanderbek and the aforesaid Simeon Arrisen," etc. In 1697, Adrian Bennet being in possession of the farm since of Garret Bergen and of the Schemerhorn woodland north of the pond known as the "binnewater," deeds were passed between him and *Simon Aesen* for the purpose of settling their boundaries, as per lib. 1, p. 120, and lib. 2, p. 119, of con., King's county register's office.

In 1677, Dierck Hattum's farm, since of the Van Pelt's, and others, adjoined that of *Simon Aesen De Hart* on its south-west side. *Simon Aesen* m. (1st), Geertie Cornelissen, and m. (2d), June 19th, 1691, Annetie Andrieas Willjard, widow of William Huycken* or "Wyellem Heocken," as written by himself, tailor and farmer, of Gowanus, who was living as late as 1704. Had children by his first wife: Seymon; Elyas, bapt. March 21st, 1677, m. Katie (supposed) Laen or Laan, and removed to New Jersey; Annetie, bapt. July 6, 1687, m. (supposed) John Hyer, of Monmouth county, New Jersey; (supposed) Catharine, who m. Cornelis Joosten, and had children: Simon, Cornelis, Johannes, Elias, Catharine, and Kristina Joosten, bapt. in New York; (supposed) Cornelis, who was a witness at bapt. of Simon Joosten, son of his sister Catharine; and (supposed) Dorothea, who was a witness at baptisms of Elias and Johannes, children of her sister Catharine Joosten.

From 1680 to 1683 inclusive, *Simon Aesen* was elected one of the trustees and overseers of Brooklyn.

* The following is from the account books of Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff:

" 1677	October 20,	Willem Huiken Dr. to	32 lbs Beef,	f. 12 16
"	November 24,	"	" " 1 lb Powder,	5
" 1678	May 8,	"	" " 1 gall. Rum,	10
" 1677	"	"	Cr. 1 day's sewing,	2 10
"	Jan. 6,	"	" 300 lbs tobacco,	150
"	"	"	" 1 days sewing and girl 2 days	10
" 1678	Oct. 24,	"	" 4 days sewing & girl 4 days	24 "

From this it is evident that Huiken was in the habit of plying his trade from house to house, with the assistance of a woman, as was customary among country tailors during the boyhood of the author. The gulden or florin is about 40 cents of our money, but it is probable that the above charges were in seawant, a depreciated currency.

and 42d streets, Brooklyn, which his wife inherited from her brother, Simon De Hart. By a conveyance from *Simon*

His son, *Seymon De Hart* inherited his plantation, and m. Angenietje, dau. of Jan Jansz Van Dyck, and had children : *Seymen* ; Angenietje or Annanietie, b. Jan. 4th, 1722, m. Jan. 8th, 1743, Peter Cortelyou, of New Utrecht ; Tryntje, bapt. August 14th, 1726, died October 6th, 1795, m. Johannes Bergen, of Gowanus ; Mayke, bapt. May 18th, 1729, d. young ; Teuntje, d. 1757, m. Jacobus Lott, the ancestor of Charles Lott, of New Utrecht ; Geertie, m. (1st), Cornelius Santford, merchant, of New York, and a widower (whose dau. and sole heir, Helen Santford, by his first wife, m. Theodorus A. Van Wyck, and sold, August 20th, 1744, her father's farm, at Gowanus, to Hans or Johannes Bergen, the husband of her step-mother's sister, Tryntje De Hart), and m. (2d), July 11th, 1745, Jores Remsen ; and Jannetje, m. Peter Remsen. By his will, dated July 13th, 1744, proved Nov. 27th, 1745, recorded in office of surrogate of New York, lib. 15, p. 478, he devised his farm to his son *Seyman*.

Seyman, son of Seyman and Angenietje De Hart, owned and occupied the homestead, d. March, 1746-7, m. Catharine or Tryntje, dau. of Roelof Schenck and Geesie Hendricksen, of Middletown, N. J., bapt. May 19th, 1717, and had children : Simon, d. 1769, m. Mary — ; and *Gasbe*, b. Feb. 4, 1744, d. March 18th, 1781, m. May 18th, 1767, Simon Bergen, of Gowanus, son of Johannes Bergen and Tryntje De Hart, and her cousin. Tryntje Schenck, after the death of *Seymon De Hart*, her husband, m. (2d), Peter Conover, of Middletown, N. J., the father of Jacob Conover, who m. Rachel, dau. of Tunis and Johanna Bergen, of Gowanus, the said Tunis being the grandfather of Teunis G. Bergen. *Seymen*, by his will, dated March 5th, proved March 21st, 1746-7, recorded lib. 16, p. 99, in the surrogate's office, New York, devised his farm to his son Simon, subject to a legacy of £300 to his sister "Gesye ;" appointed his wife "Caty," father-in-law Rulof Schenck, and brothers-in-law Peter Cortelyou and Johannes Bergen, executors.

Simon, son of Seymen De Hart and Tryntje Schenck, and husband of Mary —, died in 1769, without issue, devising by his will, dated September 26th, 1769, proved Oct. 15th, 1769, recorded lib. 27, p. 103, office surrogate of New York, all his real estate, including his plantation at Gowanus, the homestead of the family, to his sister *Gasbe*, wife of Simon Bergen.

Elyas De Hart, son of *Simon Aesen*, resided in Gowanus in the beginning of the 18th century, m. Katie Laan, and had issue : Simon, bapt. Jan. 29th, 1703 ; Jannetie, bapt. May 2d, 1705 ; and Elyas, bapt. September 18th, 1709. He removed to Monmouth county, New Jersey, where he had a dau. Katalyntie, bapt. Sept. 8th, 1716, a child bapt. Feb. 9th, 1718, and another August 28th, 1721. Annetie, sister of Elyas De Hart, also removed to Monmouth county, and probably m. John Heyer, of that locality. From a deed of Peter Corteleou, Stoffel Probascio and others, of June 1st, 1703, to Denyse Tunissee, all of King's county, for, among other plots, 100 acres in Middlesex county, N. J.,

and *Gashe* to his uncle Tunis Bergen, of June 4th, 1770, and a conveyance of said Tunis to *Simon*, the title of this farm was vested in *Simon* (see lib. 6, pp. 162 to 166, of con., King's county register's office). In March, 1776,

adjoining land of "Elyas Dehartt," it is evident he also owned lands in that locality (see lib. 4, p. 339, of con., King's county register's office).

There was a Balthazer, Daniel, Matthew, Jacobus, and Willemyntie De Hart, brothers and sister, residents of New York, on its early settlement. Balthazer was a merchant, and made his will, Jan. 4th, 1672, as per vol. 1 of wills in surrogate's office, New York, from which it appears that he was single, devising his property to his natural sons, Matthyas and Daniel, and to their mother, Margaret Stuyvesant. These De Harts may have been relatives of Simon, but have seen no evidence thereof. The surname of *De Hart* may have been derived from the village of *Haart*, containing 400 inhabitants in 1841, located in the province of Gelderland, in the Netherlands.

"*Wjelleem Heocken*" or *Huycken*, on whose estate "Simon and Annetie Aertse" or Aesen, Jan. 25th, 1694, petitioned for letters of administration, had six children, as per his will, dated March 27th, 1687, on file in the New York surrogate's office, viz: "Machtelt, Maria, Annetie, Geertruy, Catharine, and Elizabeth Huycken." Of these Matilda or Machtelt m. Jan. 4th, 1691, Cornelis Gerretse Van Duyn; Maria or Marretje m. Feb. 4, 1691, Denys Gerretse Van Duyn; Annetie or Jannetje was bapt. Jan. 28th, 1683. He also appears to have had a dau. Margaret bapt. July 9th, 1688, after the date of his will. He purchased, August 6th, 1679, of Poulus Vanderbeck, the one-half of the farm in Gowanus, formerly of Willem Bredenbent, deceased, for which, in consequence of Poulus dying before the delivery of the deed, conveyances were executed by his heirs (see deed of Mary Baddie, widow of Poulus Vanderbek, deceased, to Anne Huycken, widow of William Huycken, of Feb. 28th, 1693-4, lib. 2, p. 80, King's county register's office, in which it is set forth that the whole of Bradenbent's farm was patented to Cornelis Lambertsen Cool, April 5th, 1642). This Maria Baddie or Thomas was a daughter of Aeltie Brackhoengie, the wife of the above Willem Bredenbent, by a former husband, and their heir. Her wealth was such that she gave to the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn a silver communion service.

Huyken's farm was sold, after his death, to Cornelis Gerretse Van Duyn (see deed of Simon Aesen and Anne, his wife, late widow of Willem Huyken, to said Cornelis Gerretse Van Duyn, of April 30th, 1694, lib. 2, p. 12, of King's county register's office), and of Conradus Vanderbek and Elsie, his wife, to said Cornelis Gerretse Van Duyn, of Dec. 30th, 1699 (lib. 2, p. 210, of do.). This farm passed from Cornelis Gerretse to his son Cornelius, whose heirs sold the same to Peter Wyckoff, shortly after the war of the revolution, who, by his will, devised the same to his sons Peter and John. On Butts's

he held the office of lieutenant in Capt. Suydam's militia company, of Brooklyn, organized by the provincial congress for revolutionary purposes.

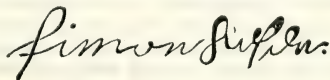
Gaines's New York Gazette and Mercury of March 3d, 1777, says: "A few Days since, Mr. S. Bergen, of "Long Island, being about to purchase a Musquet from a "Sailor who had got it from the Rebels, neither of them "suspecting it to be loaded, by some accident it went off "and shattered the Legs of the intended Purchaser in so "dreadful a Manner that he died through Loss of Blood, "before any Assistance could be procured him."

The accident is said to have happened close to and in front of the old stone house near 38th street and the bay, in which he resided. This house is among, if not one of the oldest, in the city of Brooklyn, it being laid down on a map of 930 acres purchased by William Arianse Bennet and Jacques Bentin or Bentyn, Englishmen, of the Indians, in 1636, made Jan. 9th, 1695-6, by Augustus Graham, surveyor general. This purchase covered nearly all the land south of 27th street, in the city of Brooklyn, and the house being erected prior to 1696, a view of which is herein given, and also in the Hon. H. C. Murphy's translation of Danker's and Sluyter's voyage to New York in 1679-80, and on page 52 of vol. 1, of Stiles's Brooklyn, is older than

map of Brooklyn said farm is designated as the lands of Peter Wyckoff and John Wyckoff.

The other, or southerly one-half of Bredenbent's farm, or Cool's patent, was sold Dec. 2d, 1678, to Poulus Vanderbek, Jr., as per deed of Mary Baddie to Anne Huycken, of Feb. 28th, 1693-4. From Vanderbek it passed to Thomas Verden, was afterwards owned by Anthony Hulsart, whose heirs sold to Story and Bennet.

The following is a facsimile of Simon Aeflus De Hart's signature:



the Cortelyou, formerly Vechte mansion, near 4th street and 5th avenue, the latter having been built in 1699.

Issue: —

203. I. Simon, b. April 15th, 1768.

204. II. John S., b. May 1st, 1777.

185. MICHAEL BERGEN, born Jan. 11th, 1751; died March 3d, 1825; m. (1st), *Antbe Van Wyck*,¹ daughter of Theodorus Van Wyck and Sarah Martense, born July 6th, 1752, died Nov. 24th, 1786; m. (2d), 1784, *Rebecca*, dau. of Leffert Lefferts,² of Flatbush, born June 17th, 1754,

¹ *Antbe Van Wyck* was a descendant of Cornelis Barend Van Wyck, who emigrated from the Netherlands to this country in 1660, and m. (1st), Anna, dau. of the Rev. Theodorus Johannis Polhemius, and m. (2d), in 1684, Jannetje. He had a son Theodorus, who took the oath of allegiance in 1687, and who was probably the grandfather of *Antbe*.

Wyck is a village in the province of North Breband, of about 800 inhabitants in 1841.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Cornelis Barend Van Wyck:



² *Rebecca Lefferts* was a descendant of *Leffert Pietersen van* or from Haughwout, Hoogwoud, or Hauwert, a village in the province of North Holland, near Hoorn, with about 700 inhabitants in 1841, the common ancestor of the Lefferts family of King's county, who emigrated in 1660, settled in Flatbush, and m. Abigail, dau. of Auke Janse Van Nuyse, born about 1654; he died Dec. 8th, 1704, and his wife died July 19th, 1748, at a very old age. His children were: Aeltie, born June 2d, 1676, died July 15th, 1735; Auke, born April 4th, 1678, m. (1st), May 29th, 1703, Marytie ten Eyck, m. (2d), July 30th, 1735, Catharine, dau. of Benjamin Hegeman, and widow of — Vonk, and settled in Monmouth county, New Jersey; Pieter, born May 18th, 1680, died March 13th, 1774, m. Eyte or Ida Suydam, who died Sept. 25th, 1777; Rachel, born Jan. 17th, 1682, died prior to 1698; Jan, born Jan. 14th, 1684, m. Margrietje —; Jacob or Jacobus, of Bedford, born June 9th, 1686, died Sept. 3d, 1768, m. Oct. 7th, 1716, Jannetje, dau. of Nicholas or Claes Barentse Blom, b. Jan. 18th, 1694, who, after the death of Jacobus, m. Peter Luyster; *Isaac*, born June 15th, 1688, died Oct. 18th, 1746, m.

died Oct. 20th, 1828. His will is dated May 28th, 1814, proved May 2d, 1825, recorded in lib. 3, p. 64, in office of surrogate King's county, in which he devised his farm to his sons Theodorus and Leffert.

July 29th, 1835, letters of administration were granted to Leffert Bergen on his mother, Rebecca's estate.

He inherited the southerly one-half of the farm at Gowanus, which his father bought of Van Wyck, to which he added by purchase the adjoining one-half (less 6 acres), of his brother Derick's portion, and resided at first in the old stone house occupied by his father, and afterwards in the house built by his brother Derick, on the land he bought from him.

Issue by first marriage : —

- 205. i. Theodorus, b. March 17th, 1775.
- 206. ii. Johannes, b. June 10th, 1776; d. July 4th, 1783.
- 207. iii. Sarah, b. Sept. 13th, 1781; d. Dec. 30th, 1829; single.

— Harmpie; Abraham, of New York, born Sept. 1st, 1692, died about 1768, m. Sarah —; Madalina, born August 20th, 1694, m. Garret Martense, of Flatbush; Ann or Antien, born March 1st, 1696, died March 19th, 1782; Abigail, born August 14th, 1698, died Nov. 14th, 1704; Leffert, born May 22d, 1701, died Sept. 27th, 1754, m. Nov. 15th, 1724, Catryntje Dorlandt; and Benjamin, born May 2d, 1704, died Nov. 17th, 1707.

Isaac, son of Leffert Pieterse and Abigail, resided in Flatbush, and had children: *Leffert*, born Feb. 20th, 1723, died Sept. 24th, 1800, m. April 18th, 1747, Eltie or Elsie Boerum, bapt. Dec. 25th, 1721; Hendrick, born July 5th, 1725, died August 26th, 1812; Isaac, bapt. August 16th, 1730, m. April 19th, 1754 (supposed), Agnietje, dau. of Peter Lott; and Harmpje, who m. October, 1766, Hendrick Suydam, of Hallet's Cove.

Leffert, son of Isaac and Harmpie, resided in Flatbush, and had children: Rebecca, born June 17th, 1754, died Oct. 20th, 1828, m. 1784, Michael Bergen; and Elsie, b. March 11th, 1761, died July 23d 1841, m. —, Samuel Garretsen, of Flatbush, and resided on the homestead of her father.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Leffert Pietersen :

Leffert Pietersen.

208. iv. Johannes, bapt. Jan. 18th, 1784; d. May 31st, 1784.

By second marriage:—

209. v. Leffert, b. July 10th, 1789.

210. vi. Catharine, b. Oct. 29th, 1791.

The following is a facsimile of his signature:

Michael Bergen

187. DERICK or RICHARD BERGEN, born ———; died about 1808; m. (1st), May, 1778, *Maria*, dau. of Garret Boerum¹; m. (2d), *Elizabeth Kingsland*.² Inherited from his father the northerly side of his farm at Gowanus, where he resided for some years, and then sold the same to his brothers Michael and Peter, on which he removed to New Jersey, where, Feb. 1st, 1802, he bought of William Holmes, for \$2750, seven acres at Bellville, Essex county, adjoining land of Josiah Hornblower, and land of Edward Leslie,³ where he kept a tavern. These premises he sold

¹ This *Garret Boerum* resided in Flatbush, m. Marretje, widow of Johannes Rapalje, died about 1791, was a son of Charles or Karel (who died about 1763), and Rebecca Boerum, of Flatbush, a grandson of Jacob Willemse Van Boerum and Geertruyd Beauvois, of New Lotts, and a great-grandson of Willem Jacobse Van Boerum, who emigrated from Amsterdam to this country in 1649.

² *Nataniel Kingsland*, sergeant major of the island of Barbadoes, in the West Indies, became interested in the grant of July 2d, 1668, to Capt. William Sandford, of a large tract in the vicinity of the Hackensack and Passaic rivers, and hence the name of New Barbadoes. He never visited this country, and left one-third of his New Jersey lands to his nephew, Isaac Kingsland. Isaac resided in New Barbadoes Neck, was high sheriff of Essex county in 1683, commissioned a member of the council of East New Jersey in 1684, which post he held until his death, m. Elizabeth —, and d. in January or February, 1698, leaving children: Edmond, John, Mary, Hester, Elizabeth, Frances, and Isaac, from one of whom, *Elizabeth*, the wife of Derick Bergen, was probably descended (see Whitehead's East New Jersey).

³ Book F, p. 106, of con., Essex county register's office.

Oct. 19th, 1804, for \$2525, to Sarah Macomb.¹ October 2d, 1804, he bought at a sale under an execution, by Sheriff Isaac Ward, against Joseph Case, for \$575, a house and lot on Broad street, Newark, containing 45-100 acres, to which he removed. On the 3d of the following November, for \$125, he obtained a release from Isaac Case and wife for their interest in said house and lot.² Oct. 23d, 1804, he sold for \$2500, the above house and lot to his brother Michael Bergen, and on the 11th of December, 1807, for \$3200, Michael sold said premises to Ralph Clay, *Derick* or *Richard* at the time occupying the same.³ This is the last record trace seen of *Derick Bergen*, who is said to have become poor, and died shortly after the sale of his property.

Issue : —

- 211. I. Catharine.
- 212. II. Maria.
- 213. III. Rebecca.
- 214. IV. John.
- 215. V. Michael.
- 216. VI. Garret.

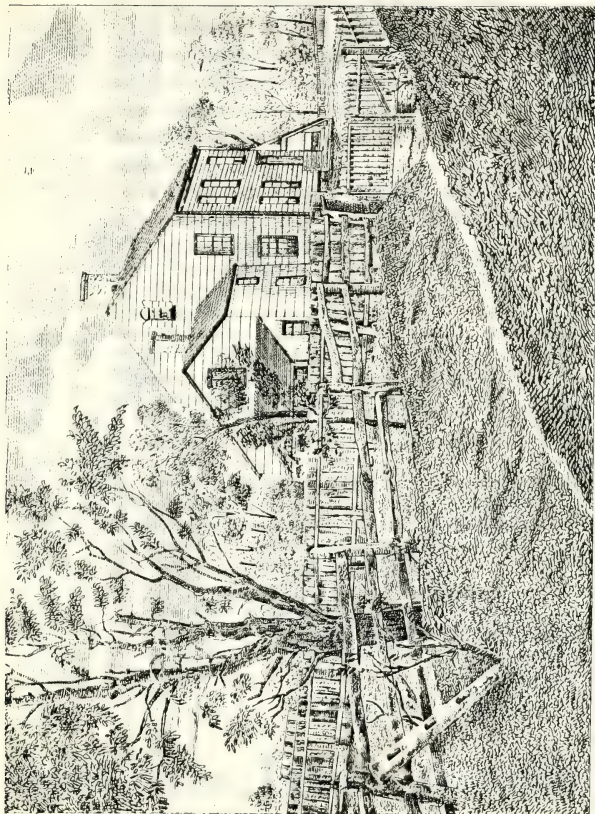
188. TUNIS J. BERGEN, born September, 1759; died November 26th, 1826, intestate; m. *Annie*, daughter of Cornelius Vanderveer,⁴ of Flatbush, born 1768, died June

¹ Book I, p. 678, of con., Essex county register's office.

² See book I, p. 667 and p. 714, Essex county register's office.

³ See book I, p. 929, and O, p. 476, Essex county register's office.

⁴ *Cornelius Vanderveer* was a descendant of Cornelis Jansse Vander Veer, or from the ferry, farmer, the common ancestor of the Vanderveers in this vicinity, who emigrated to this country from Alikmaer or Alckmaar, a fortified city of 9,835 inhabitants, in the province of North Holland, in the Netherlands, in the ship *Otter*, in February, 1659, and settled in Flatbush, where, on the 24th of February, 1677-8, he purchased of Jan Jansz a farm. He m. Tryntje Gillis De Mandeville, and had children: *Cornelis*, who m. Jannetje —; Neeltje Cornelissen, m. August 13th, 1685, Daniel Polhemius; Dominicus,



THE TUNIS J. BERGEN HOUSE.



16th, 1846. Her will is dated Sept. 1st, 1845, recorded lib. 9, p. 442, office surrogate King's county.

He inherited the land in Gowanus near the New Utrecht boundary, which his father bought of Hendrick Van Dyck, and resided in a dwelling house erected by or for him, and was commonly known as *Major Bergen*. Was appointed lieutenant of militia, appointed captain in 1786, and 2d major, March 19th, 1796. He bought, May 1st, 1807, for £5,050,¹ of the heirs of Casper Crapser or Cropsy, the common ancestor of the Cropsys of King's county, a farm of 109 acres on the bay at Yellow Hook, now Bay Ridge,

bapt. Nov. 16th, 1679, m. (1st), Jannetje —, and (supposed) m. (2d), Feb. 7th, 1702-3, Maria Margreta Noortlyck; Jan Cornelissen, m. Jan. 6th, 1695, Femmetje Bergen; (supposed) Jacobus Cornelissen; Michiel Cornelissen, m. Beletje —; Maria Cornelissen, baptized July 30th, 1682; Hendrickje Cornelissen, bapt. August 17th, 1684, m. (supposed) Johannes Wyck; and Jakoba Cornelissen, bapt. April 29th, 1686.

Cornelis Cornelissen, son of Cornelis Janse and Tryntje, resided in Flatbush, m. Jannetje —, and had children: *Cornelius, Jr.*, born Dec. 5th, 1731, died Feb. 13th, 1804, m. 1761, Leah, daughter of Jan Ver Kerk, born Jan. 27th, 1741, died May 23d, 1813; and Petrus, bapt. Jan. 5th, 1735.

Cornelius, Jr., son of Cornelis and Jannetje, resided in Flatbush, and had children: John C., born March 22d, 1762, died April 7th, 1845, m. 1787, Elizabeth, dau. of Adrian Van Brunt; Garret, born August 12th, 1765, died Dec. 12th, 1847, m. Catharine Lott; *Annie*, born 1768, died June 16th, 1846, m. Tunis J. Bergen, of Gowanus; and Jane, born Nov. 15th, 1775, died Sept. 26th, 1831, m. Simon Bergen, of Gowanus.

Tryntje Gillis was a daughter of Gillis de Mandeville, who emigrated to this country and had children: Hendrick, Aeltje, Jan, and *Tryntje*.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Cornelis Jansse Vander Veer: —

¹ See lib. 23, p. 165, of con., King's county register's office.

New Utrecht, of which he conveyed, May 2d, 1807, for £2,275 10s. and 6d., about 47 acres to Jacobus Cropsy,¹ one of the heirs, on which part was located the old dwelling house, which accidentally burned down some years ago, and which is now owned by William C. Langley.

Issue: —

217. I. John T., b. 1786.

218. II. Cornelius, b. Feb. 23d, 1790.

The following is a facsimile of his signature:

Cornelius Bergen

189. CORNELIUS BERGEN, born Dec. 10th, 1761; died Oct. 9th, 1824; m. April 2d, 1785, *Gertrude*, daughter of Hendrick Suydam,² of Flatbush, born Jan. 28th, 1761, and died Nov. 22d, 1840. His will is dated May 15th, 1824, proved Dec. 18th, 1824, recorded lib. 3, p. 37, of wills, office surrogate of King's county, in which he devised all his property to his wife *Gertrude*, who, by will dated

¹ See lib. 21, p. 57, of con., King's county register's office.

² *Hendrick Suydam* was a descendant of Heyndryck Reycke, the common ancestor of the Suydam family of this vicinity, who emigrated in 1663, from "Suyt-dam" or "Zuyt-dam," (as appears in an indenture of Jonathan Mills as an apprentice to learn the blacksmith trade with Jacob, a son of said Hendrick), in Holland, meaning south of the dam, from which the family derive the name of Suydam, having dropped the surname of Rycken. He m. Ida Jacobs, and finally settled in Flatbush, dying in 1701. His children were: *Jacob*; Hendrick; Ryck; Ida; Gertrude; and Jane.

Jacob, son of Hendrick Rycken and Ida, born 1666, died 1738, m. Seytie Jacobs, resided in Flatbush, at one period in New Utrecht, and had children: *Jacob*; *Hendrick*, of Flatbush; *Johannes*, of Flushing; *Jan*; *Ryck*, of New Jersey; *Cornelius*, of Oysterbay; *Dow*, of Newtown; *Ida*; *Adriana*; *Gertrude*; *Isabella* or *Belitie*; *Jannetje*; and *Seytie*.

Hendrick, son of *Jacob* and *Seytie*, bapt. March 29th, 1696, died 1744; m. March 18th, 1719, *Geertie*, dau. of *Evert Van Wickelen*, of New Lotts, had



THE CORNELIUS BERGEN HOUSE.

April 25th, 1838, recorded lib. 7, p. 356, of wills, office surrogate King's county, devised the real estate to her son, John C. Bergen.

He resided on the farm in the village of Flatbush, which his wife inherited from her father ; was appointed sheriff of the county Feb. 3d, 1794, serving to 1798, and again appointed to the same office in 1800, serving to 1805 ; appointed captain of militia March 14th, 1797, and appointed one of the presidential electors in 1804, and in 1812.

Issue : —

219. i. John C., b. March 7th, 1786.

220. ii. Maria, b. Dec. 29th, 1787.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

Cornelius Bergen

190. AGNES BERGEN, born — ; died Feb. 10th, 1803 ; m. April, 1770, *Daniel Rapalje*, farmer, of New Lots, who was born in 1748, and died Oct. 19th, 1795, intestate, his wife taking out letters of administration on his estate May 10th, 1796.

children : Evert, of New Utrecht ; Jacob, of Flatlands ; *Hendrick*, of Flatbush ; John ; Seytie ; Metje ; Pieterella ; and Geertje.

Hendrick, son of Hendrick and Geertie, bapt. Feb. 13th, 1732, died May 16th, 1791, a farmer in Flatbush ; m. Maria Amerman, born May 29th, 1735, died Nov. 14th, 1795, and had children : Jane, who m. Abraham Ditmers, of Flatbush ; and *Geertie*, who m. Cornelius Bergen.

The following is a facsimile of Hayndryck Reycke Suydam's signature :

Hayndryck Reycke Suydam

284 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue : —

i. John Rapalje, b. Dec. 24th, 1770; m. August 21st, 1804, Charity, dau. of Abraham Van Sicklen, of New Lots; d. April 19th, 1810, and had children : Cornelia, b. Jan. 15th, 1806, d. March 31st, 1851, m. Dec. 18th, 1823, Stephen J. Lott; Daniel I., b. April 18th, 1808, d. Feb. 5th, 1840, m. Hanna Van Duyne; Johannes, b. Sept. 20th, 1810, d. Sept. 29th, 1810.

ii. Daniel D. Rapalje, b. August 26th, 1772; d. Dec. 25th, 1859; m. Feb. 17th, 1799, Rensie, dau. of Joost Wickoff, b. April 27th, 1777, d. Dec. 25th, 1859, and had children : Agnes, b. Nov. 22d, 1800, d. Dec. 5th, 1805; Daniel Luyster, b. Feb. 2d, 1803, m. Oct. 26th, 1843, Anna Maria, dau. of George Rapalje and Lydia Burroughs; Sarah Luyster, b. August 29th, 1805, d. Feb. 18th, 1869, m. Dec. 14th, 1826, Benjamin F. Willets; Agnes, b. April 13th, 1808, single; Joanna, b. August 6th, 1810, d. Sept. 18th, 1810; Catharine, b. Sept. 21st, 1811; m. March 12th, 1839, Rev. Garret I. Gerretsen; John D., b. July 25th, 1814, d. Feb. 19th, 1855, m. June 19th, 1844, Ryme, dau. of Garret W. Kouwenhoven; George Wyckoff, b. July 19th, 1817, d. August 12th, 1819.

Daniel Rapalje resided at Newtown, where he owned a farm and grist mill on Flushing creek, at the mouth of the Horse brook, formerly of David Titus, and previously, for more than a century, in the Coe family, having been owned by Capt. John Coe prior to 1657, and being the first grist mill erected in the town. This Capt. John Coe was a native of Garscon, in the county of Essex, England, as per a deed in the office of the register of King's county.

iii. Simon Rapalje, b. Jan. 29th, 1775; d. Jan. 10th, 1849; m. (1st), Jan. 10th, 1802, Hieltie, dau. of Nicholas Williamson, by whom children : Williamson, b. June 4th, 1803, m. April 9th, 1822, Ann, dau. of John Vanderveer, of Keuter's Hook; Daniel, b. Feb. 16th, 1806, d. July 24th, 1835, single; and Eliza, b. Nov. 8th, 1808, m. Nov. 22d, 1826, Walter Bowne, of Flushing. Simon Rapalje, m. (2d), Dec. 23d, 1841, Lemma Bergen, dau. of John or Johannes, and widow of John Williamson, by whom no issue. Owned and occupied a farm at New Lotts.

191. PETER BERGEN, born Feb. 25th, 1765; died Feb. 29th, 1844; m. March 3d, 1796, *Mary* or *Polly*, dau. of the Rev. Martinus Schoonmaker,¹ of Flatbush, and pastor of the Reformed Dutch Churches in King's county; she was born July 7th, 1777, and died Jan. 29th, 1854.

Owned, resided on, and cultivated the land in Gowanus, his father bought of John Van Pelt, on which he erected a large two story house, and also the northerly one-half

¹ *Martinus Schoonmaker* was a descendant of Joachim Schoonmaker and Lydia, who resided in the town of Rochester, in Ulster county New York. Joachim and Lydia had children: Daniel, John, Jacobus, *Martinus*, and Helena.

Martinus, born March 1st, 1737, m. Jan. 27th, 1761, Mary Bassett, and died May 20th, 1824, in Flatbush; Mary was born Feb. 23d, 1739, and died April 27th, 1819. He studied theology, was licensed to preach, settled first over the churches of Haerlem and Gravesend, and afterwards over the Collegiate Reformed Dutch Churches of King's county, and was the last of the pastors of said churches who habitually preached in the language of Holland, the fatherland. Martinus and Mary had children: Sarah, born April 18th, 1762, died Dec. 18th, 1846, m. John Emans, of Gravesend; Stephen, born Jan. 25th, 1765, died March 28th, 1842, m. Charity Vanderveer, born Nov. 18th, 1768, died Dec. 29th, 1836; Martenus, born August 3d, 1767, m. Catharine Bennem; John, born Feb. 2d, 1770, died Feb. 27th, 1824, m. Catharine Van Beuren, born August 28th, 1780, died Feb. 27th, 1803; Michael, born June 21st, 1772, died Nov. 14th, 1845, m. (1st), Susan Ludlow, born Sept. 26th, 1791, died August 27th, 1852, m. (2d), — — —; Jacobus, born Sept. 3d, 1774, died Jan. 14th, 1847, at Newtown, m. Gitty Vandervoort; *Mary* or *Polly*, bapt. July 7th, 1777, m. Peter Bergen; Anne, born Sept. 11th, 1779, died May 28th, 1780; Nicholas, born April 9th, 1781, died August 31st, 1817, m. Margaret Masterton, was a physician; Anna, born Feb. 27th, 1784, died Sept. 28th, 1785; and Ellenor, born March 11th, 1787, died Feb. 12th, 1849, m. Stephen Freeland, of New Jersey.

Joachim, the father of the Rev. *Martenus Schoonmaker*, was probably one of the sons of Jochim Shoonmaker and Aantje Hussey, of Kingston, New York whose will is dated Dec. 9th, 1727, proved Nov. 7th, 1730 (New York wills lib. 11, p. 52), by which she appears to have had 15 children; Cornelis, Hendrick, Frederick, Jacobus, Benjamin, John, *Joachim*, Daniel Tryntje, who m. Jacobus Bruyn; Eltie, who m. Joseph Haasbrook; Jacomyntie, who m. Johannes Miller; Grietje, who m. Moses Dupuis, Jr.; Elizabeth, who m. Benjamin Dupuis; Antje, who m. Cornelis Wynkoop; and Sarah, who m. Jacobus Dupuis.

(six acres in addition), of the land devised by his father Johannes, to his brother Derick, Derick having disposed of his lands to his brothers Michael and Peter; Michael selling his interest in said lands to Peter (Lib. 78, p. 219, con., King's county register's office). His farm lay about between 49th and 52d streets, extending from the bay to near the patent line adjoining New Utrecht. May 17th, 1843, his barn and out buildings were burnt, the supposed work of an incendiary. His will is dated Jan. 30th, 1840, recorded lib 9, p. 32, of wills, in surrogate's office King's county.

Issue:—

221. i. Catharine, b. June 3d, 1797; d. August 12th, 1808.

222. ii. Peter, b. July 25th, 1801.

223. iii. Martinus, b. Feb. 21st, 1811.

The following is a facsimile of his signature:

Peter Bergen

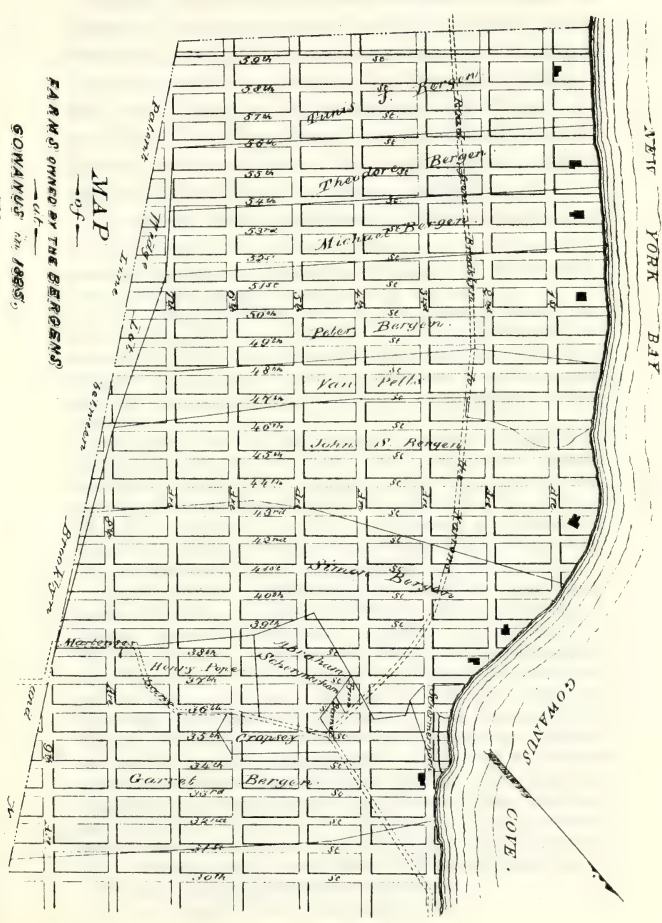
192. JACOB BERGEN, born April 16th, 1767; died July 5th, 1845; m. July 9th, 1800, *Catherine*, dau. of Isaac Eldert and Maria Wyckoff, of New Lots, born Feb. 22d, 1781, and died Jan. 21st, 1836.¹ Will dated April 19th, 1841, recorded lib. 9, p. 273, of wills, surrogate's office King's county.

¹ *Catharine Eldert* is a descendant of Hendrick Eldertse, of Jamaica, a son of Eldert Lucasse, grandson of Lucas Stevense, and great-grandson of Steven Coerte, referred to in the foot note under Hans or Johannes Bergen and Antie Lucassen, of Jamaica.

Hendrick Eldertse, bapt. March 4th, 1691, m. (1st), Grietje, m. (2d), Tryntje, will dated Feb. 6th, 1759, proved Dec. 12th, 1768, resided in Jamaica, and had children: Grietje, bapt. May 11th, 1722, m. John Stephens; *Johannes*, of New Lots, m. Femmetje, will proved June 8th, 1781; Eldert, died single;

NEW YORK BAY

GOMANUS COVE.



MAP

FARMES OWNED BY THE BERGENS

in GOMANUS in 1885.

Resided on and owned a farm of about 131 acres of upland and salt meadows on Court, Hoyt, Smith, Carrol, President, Union, and other streets in the city of Brooklyn. The main portion (110 acres), of this farm he purchased Dec. 21st, 1799, of Robert Stoddard,¹ for \$8,750; 16 acres Sept. 1st, 1817, from John and Philip Reid, for \$8,000;² and the balance, 5 acres of salt meadows, August 23d, 1816, from Tunis T. Johnson, for \$150.³

He also purchased a large farm in Dutchess county, and

Styntje, m. John Munny; Margaret, m. Nov. 29th, 1761, Godfrey Heyn; Ann, m. Hendrick Emans; and Mary, m. Rem Van Cleef.

Johannes Eldert, son of Hendrick Eldertse, had children: Hendrick, born July 16th, 1749, died Sept. 27th, 1793, m. Cornelia, resided in Flatbush, will dated Sept. 17th, 1793, proved Nov. 28th, 1793; *Isaac*, born March 31st, 1752, died Oct. 31st, 1795, m. April 29th, 1775, Maria Wyckoff, born April 4th, 1758, died July 31st, 1856, in her 98th year; and Margaret, m. John Vanderveer, Jr.

Isaac Eldert, of New Lots, son of Johannes, had children: Phebe, b. Sept. 30th, 1776, died Sept. 30th, 1811, m. Dec. 2d, 1793, Stephen Lott; Johannes, born Sept. 4th, 1778, died Dec. 8th, 1857, m. May 11th, 1805, Sarah Vanderveer, born Feb. 16th, 1782, died May 5th, 1860, no issue; *Catbarine*, born Feb. 22d, 1781, died Jan. 21st, 1836, m. Jacob Bergen; and Cornelius, born August 30th, 1783, m. (1st), Margaret, dau. of Daniel Ryder, born Dec. 28th, 1783, died June 30th, 1817, m. (2d), Jane Wiggins.

¹ The land purchased of Stoddard (see lib. 34, p. 425, con., King's county register's office), was a portion of the premises patented by Gov. Kieft to Frederick Lubbertsen May 22d, 1641. Lubbertsen by his will, dated Nov. 22d, 1679, bequeathed to his dau. Elsje, wife of Jacob Hansen (Bergen), a part of his patent. Jacob Hansen Bergen and Elsje, his wife, April 13th, 1732 (see lib. 5, p. 160, King's county register's office), convey to their son, Hans Bergen, 200 acres of the above premises. Hans Bergen, by his will, dated Sept. 11th, 1743, bequeathed one-fifth of his estate to each of his children. Jacob Bergen, his only son, who probably had purchased the interest of his sisters in the farm, and Antie, his wife, April 18th, 1750 (see lib. 5, p. 164, King's county register's office), for £700, convey to John Rapalje 139 acres of the above named premises. John Rapalje, in 1794, by a deed not recorded, conveys the main body of the above premises to Robert Stoddard, having previously conveyed a portion thereof to the father of Jorden Coles.

² Lib. 34, p. 421, con., King's county register's office.

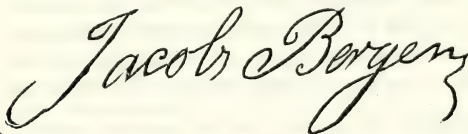
³ Lib. 34, p. 423, con., King's county register's office.

a fine house in Fulton street, Brooklyn, known as the Willoughby Mansion. Jan. 1st, 1835, for \$30,000, he purchased of John T. Bergen¹ the farm which Tunis J. Bergen, John T. Bergen's father, bought of the Cropseys; and May 31st, 1835, for \$28,000, he purchased of Nicholas R. Van Brunt,² his farm of about 70 acres, at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht. He was enabled to make these purchases in consequence of selling portions of his Brooklyn farm at high speculative prices, as for instance, selling in March, 1835, eight acres for \$10,000 an acre.

By his will, dated April 19th, 1841,³ he devised the farm he bought of John T. Bergen, to his son Michael; the one he bought of N. R. Van Brunt, to his son Isaac E.; and his Dutchess county farm, to his sons Eldert and John Tunis.

Jacob Bergen was appointed captain of militia, March 31st, 1802, and he held the office of associate judge of the county courts in 1811.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :



Issue : —

- 224. i. Maria, b. May 23d, 1801.
- 225. ii. Catharine, b. Feb. 16th, 1803.
- 226. iii. Phebe, b. Feb. 20th, 1805.
- 227. iv. Agnes, b. Oct. 25th, 1806.
- 228. v. Michael, b. July 28th, 1809.

¹ Lib. 45, p. 160, con., King's county register's office.

² Lib. 51, p. 414, con., King's county register's office.

³ Lib. 9, p. 273, King's county surrogate's office.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
1215 EAST 58TH STREET
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60637
U.S.A.
TEL: (773) 707-5000
FAX: (773) 707-0828
WWW.CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU
E-MAIL: CHICAGO.PRESS@CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60637
U.S.A.
TEL: (773) 707-5000
FAX: (773) 707-0828
WWW.CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU
E-MAIL: CHICAGO.PRESS@CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU

Chicago Press

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60637
U.S.A.
TEL: (773) 707-5000
FAX: (773) 707-0828
WWW.CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU
E-MAIL: CHICAGO.PRESS@CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60637
U.S.A.
TEL: (773) 707-5000
FAX: (773) 707-0828
WWW.CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU
E-MAIL: CHICAGO.PRESS@CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU

229. VI. Isaac E., b. July 7th, 1811.
 230. VII. Sarah E., b. April 3d, 1813, d. May 4th, 1813.
 231. VIII. John Tunis, b. April 16th, 1815.
 232. IX. Eldert, b. May 18th, 1818.
 233. X. Sarah, b. August 22d, 1820.
 234. XI. Margaret, b. August 25th, 1822.

Children of TUNIS BERGEN (176) and *Johanna Stoothoff*, of Brooklyn, New York :

194. RACHEL BERGEN, born August 15th, 1761 ; died June 16th, 1817 ; m. May 10th, 1780, *Jacob Conover*,¹ born August 13th, 1750, died April 23d, 1826, of Middletown, N. J. (a captain of infantry in the Revolutionary war), while a prisoner on parole on Long Island. Prior to the occupation of New York by the British army, Capt. Conover was sent to Sandy Hook and smashed the lamps of the lighthouse,² to prevent the expected British fleet from having the benefit of the same ; was afterwards taken prisoner near Middletown Point, brought on board one of the enemy's vessels and threatened to be hung on the yard arm as a rebel, the noose even being prepared for his neck, and subsequently confined among the prisoners in the sugar

¹ Marriage license dated April 21st, 1780, as per New York Marriages, page 27. *Jacob*, bapt. August 26th, 1750, was a son of Peter Conover, born May, 1720, and Catharine Schenck, dau. of Roelof Schenck and Geesje Hendricksen, and widow of Simon De Hart, of Gowanus. Peter Conover, the father of Jacob, was a son of Jacob Willemse, of Middletown, N. J., born June 29th, 1679, and Sarah Schenck. Jacob Willemse, the grandfather of Jacob, was a son of Willem Gerritse and Aeltje Dirksen. Willem Gerritse, the great-grandfather of Jacob, was a son of Gerret Wolfersen Van Couwenhoven, the emigrant.

² The New York Post Boy, of June 21st, 1764, states that on Monday evening last, the 18th inst., the New York light house, erected at Sandy Hook, was lighted for the first time. That the building was of octagon form, 103 feet in height, and built of wood.

house in New York. After the war he resided until after 1796 on his farm in New Jersey, and then on a small farm of some 16 acres, which he purchased August 13th, 1804, of Tunis Bergen, his father-in-law, for £1200,¹ located in the vicinity of Hamilton avenue and Court street, Brooklyn. This property Tunis Bergen bought August 22d, 1801, of the executors of Jeremiah Vanderbilt, of Hempstead, for \$3,000.²

Issue : —

i. Sarah Conover, b. —, 1780, on Long Island ; d. Sept. 11th, 1867 ; m. Dec. 5th, 1806, Pearson Dey,³ of New Jersey, b. Mar. 8, 1780, d. Dec. 26th, 1863 ; they removed to Seneca county, New York, and had issue : Jacob C., b. Sept. 20th, 1807, d. Dec. 13th, 1865, m. March 4th, 1841, Emmeline Patterson, of New Jersey, who d. Dec. 31st, 1872, without issue ; Anthony P., b. August 18th, 1809 ; Richard, b. Oct. 2d, 1810, d. April 23d, 1827 ; Peter B., b. June 30th, 1812 ; Elizabeth or Betsey, b. Jan. 16th, 1815 ; William, b. Feb. 15th, 1817 ; Catharine, b. May 8th, 1820, d. Sept. 7th, 1839 ; and Henry K. Dey, b. Feb. 19th, 1824.

ii. Peter Conover, b. April 16th, 1783, in Middletown, N. J. ; d. Jan. 4th, 1842 ; m. July 14th, 1819, Catharine, dau. of Joost and Ann Stillwell, of Gravesend, and widow of Nicholas Van Dyck, of Red Hook, b. Jan. 9th, 1789, d. Sept. 14th, 1846. Resided at one time with his cousin Garret Bergen, of Gowanus, was an adjutant, and appointed captain Feb. 29th, 1812, of militia, and served during the war of that period against Great Britain. In

¹ Lib. 10, p. 141, con., King's county register's office.

² Lib. 34, p. 50, con., King's county register's office.

³ *Pearson Dey* was a descendant of Derrick Dey, who emigrated to this country in 1640, from Holland, and is said to have established a mill and ferry at the foot of Dey street, in New York. The family of Deys appear to have been scattered through New Jersey, but mainly in the vicinity of Hackensack, *Pearson* being born at Preakness. *Pearson* had several brothers, who also settled in Seneca county, New York, and a brother Anthony, a celebrated and successful lawyer, in the city of New York. *Pearson's* father was Gen. Richard Dey, and his grandfather, Col. Tunis Dey, both officers of the Revolutionary army.

November, 1825, was the democratic republican candidate for sheriff, but was defeated by John Wyckoff, of New Lotts, by a small majority. On the completion of the canvass, supposing that he was elected, his friends calling upon him at Red Hook, where he then resided, to congratulate him, and partake of an oyster supper in honor of the victory, which to his and their great disgust turned out to be a defeat. Was afterwards engaged in mercantile business, in Brooklyn, where he d., and at one period was one of the supervisors of that city. Had issue: Rachael, b. April 30th, 1820, d. Jan. 11th, 1822; George S., b. Nov. 7th, 1824, m. (1st), Nov. 9th, 1843, Augusta, dau. of John Joralemon, who d. June 5th, 1852, and by whom issue: Peter, b. Nov. 24th, 1844, m. May 6th, 1871, Ginevra Papineau; George Henry, b. Jan. 3d, 1846; Samuel Smith, b. March 7th, 1847, m. May 24th, 1871, Mary Emeline Dey; Edward Clark, b. August 16th, 1848, d. August 12th, 1849; and Augusta Joralemon, b. March 11th, 1850, m. Feb. 9th, 1870, Clarence E. Spence; George S. Conover, m. (2d), May 4th, 1854, Catharine Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Lavina Gambee, of Seneca county, N. Y., by whom issue: Lavina Fatzinger, b. Dec. 24th, 1855, d. Nov. 21st, 1856; James Hyatt, b. Sept. 27th, 1858; and Evelyn Talmage, b. July 14th, 1861. George S. Conover was at first engaged in mercantile business, in the city of New York, afterwards in farming in Seneca county, N. Y., to which place he removed, and at present (1872) engaged in the nursery business at Geneva, N. Y. Jacob, b. May 15th, 1827, d. May 8th, 1847; and Ann Conover, b. Nov. 13th, 1829, m. May 7th, 1849, Pierson W. Dey, of Seneca county, N. Y., and removed to Michigan.

iii. Johanna Conover, b. June 2d, 1785, in New Jersey, resided when she died with Garret G. Bergen, of Gowanus, and single; d. Sept. 28th, 1864.

iv. Catherine Conover, b. April 14th, 1787, in New Jersey; d. Sept. 13th, 1833; m. William Jackson, of Orange county, N. Y., and left issue, a son Richard Jackson, who m. ———, and is employed in the United States postal service.

v. Phebe Conover, b. March 7th, 1789, in New Jersey; died March 7th, 1833; m. Feb. 1st, 1816, Francis Dey, of Seneca

292 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

county, N. Y., b. June 2d, 1786, d. March 21st, 1831, and had issue: Philip Dey, b. Sept. 16th, 1816, single, and a carriage trimmer by occupation; Jacob Dey, b. March 20th, 1818, and d. in infancy; Johanna Conover Dey, b. March 15th, 1827, d. April 3d, 1852, m. Dec. 14th, 1848, Charles B. Platt, of Norwich, Conn., and had issue: Allen Ely Platt, b. May 21st 1850, d. Oct. 26th, 1874, and Joanna Platt, b. March, 1852, d. November, 1852; and Peter Conover Dey, b. March 2d 1830, d. Sept. 21st, 1830.

vi. Teunis Conover, b. Oct. 25th, 1796, and d. when about three months old.

195. LAMMETIE BERGEN, born Oct. 13th, 1762; died Oct. 17th, 1830; m. June 20th, 1782, *Rutger Van Brunt*,¹ of New Utrecht, who owned and resided on a farm of 70

¹ *Rutger Joesten Van Brunt*, or from Brunt, the common ancestor of the Van Brunt family of this vicinity, emigrated from Holland, in 1653 (probably from a villa known by the name of Brunt), and in 1657 was among the first settlers in New Utrecht, where he held large tracts of land, and of which town he was one of the representatives in July, 1663, in the convention held at New Amsterdam, to engage the several Dutch towns to keep up an armed force for public protection. He was also, both under the Dutch and English governments, for several years a magistrate and justice of the peace of the town. He m. (1st), Tryntie Claes, born about 1618, widow of Stoffel Harmensen, who was living as late as 1688; m. (2d), Gretian —, and he died about 1718. His children were: Nicolaes Rutgersz, who m. Helena, dau. of Jacques Corteljou, the surveyor, and first emigrant of the name, August 19th, 1683, and who died in 1684; *Cornelis Rutgersz*, died about 1748, m. Dec. 18th, 1685, Tryntje Adriaense Bennet, died about 1740; and Joost Rutgersz, m. (1st), —, who died 1686, m. (2d), Aeltie Coerten Van Voorhies, April 16th, 1687, died about 1746, and his wife died Nov. 12th, 1746.

Cornelis Rutgersz had issue: *Rutger*, m. Elizabeth Van Voorhies, died April 7th, 1760; Nicholas, m. Geesie, dau. of Hendrick Hendrickson, of the Narrows, New Utrecht, by a first wife, his second being Helena Cortelyou; Geesie survived her husband, who emigrated to New Jersey, where he has numerous descendants; William, who probably died in 1732; Adriaen, who m. Jannetje Hendricks, who also may have been a dau. of Hendrick Hendrickson; Angenitien, bapt. June 30th, 1689, who probably died in 1732; Maria or Marrytie, bapt. Dec. 10th, 1694; Tryntie, m. (1st), Jacob Van Dyck, of Staten Island, m. (2d), Louis Dubois, of Staten Island; Gretien or

acres (now of Isaac E. Bergen), at Yellow Hook, now Bay Ridge.

Issue: —

i. Jane Van Brunt, b. July 2d, 1783; d. July 13th, 1814, single.

ii. Johanna Van Brunt, b. Jan. 14th, 1785; m. Morris Patterson, a grocer, of New York, and d. March, 1857. Issue: Eliza

Margaret, died 1765, m. Thomas Pollock, of New Utrecht; and Neeltie, m. July 16th, 1730, Derrick Peterson or Pieters.

Rutger, son of Cornelis Rutgersz, had issue: Cornelis, born March 6th, 1716, about 1750 he removed to Monmouth co., N. J., m. May 1st, 1735, Hellitje or Magdalena Finton or Fenton; Sartie, b. May 4th, 1718, died Nov. 12th, 1814, m. Aris or Jeremiah Vanderbilt, of Flatbush; *Albert*, b. Nov. 16th, 1720, died Oct. 16th, 1781, m. Oct. 26th, 1745, his cousin, Jannetie, dau. of Adriaen Van Brunt; Wilhelmus or William, born July 26th, 1725, died Jan. 25th, 1790, m. August 25th, 1750, Jannetje, dau. of Coert Van Voorhies, born Sept. 7th, 1728, died Dec. 18th, 1781; Catryntje, born Feb. 14th, 1726, died 1740; Rutger, born Sept. 13th, 1728, died probably in 1732; Joost or George, born March 4th, 1731, died Feb. 8th, 1814, m. (1st), June 11th, 1757, Lydia, dau. of John Griggs, of Gravesend, m. (2d), Elizabeth Duryea, who died June 3d, 1780, aged 39; Rutger, born Jan. 16th, 1733, died May 18th, 1812, m. June 21st, 1757, Altie, dau. of Jaques and Mary Cortelyou, and resided in Gravesend; Adrian, born Nov. 17th, 1735, died Sept. 18th, 1785, m. Jan. 12th, 1760, Engletie Rapalje; Catryntje, born Jan. 29th, 1738, m. 1756, Daniel Hendricksen, a surveyor; and Elizabeth, born Nov. 28th, 1740, m. Hendrick Jansen.

Albert, son of Rutger and Elizabeth, had issue: Elizabeth, born Sept. 9th, 1747, died April, 1827, m. July, 1769, Nicholas Van Dyck, of Red Hook; Nicholas, born August 27th, 1749, died Sept. 5th, 1802, m. (1st), Feb. 1st, 1780, Magdalena, dau. of Wilhelmus Van Nuyse, of New Utrecht, born June, 1759, d. April 12th, 1780, m. (2d), March 8th, 1783, Mary Wyckoff, wid. of Johannes Emmans, of New Utrecht, born April 2d, 1752; Rutger, born Dec. 22d, 1753, died Sept. 26th, 1754; *Rutger*, born Nov. 18th, 1757, died Sept. 5th, 1830, m. *Lammetie*, dau. of Tunis Bergen; Cornelius, born August 21st, 1760, died Sept. 26th, 1827, m. Dec. 5th, 1782, Jannetie, dau. of Rem Adrianse; and Albert, born July 28th, 1765, died August 14th, 1776.

The following is a facsimile of Rutger Joosten's signature:

Rutger Joosten

294 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Patterson, John Patterson, Jane Patterson, Mary Patterson, and Hamilton Patterson.

iii. Albert Van Brunt, b. March 3d, 1787; d. April 28th, 1817, single.

iv. Tunis B. Van Brunt, b. July 29th, 1791; d. Feb. 29th, 1856; m. Dec. 21st, 1815, Mary Matthews, who d. in 1861. At first a merchant in New York; then settled on a farm in Seneca county, N. Y.; afterwards in the steam boat business in Michigan, where he died. Issue: Emma Ann, b. Nov. 2d, 1816, d. July 16th, 1858, single; William Matthew, b. July 14th, 1818, d. December 7th, 1866; Mary, b. February 18th, 1820, single; Rutger, b. November 14th, 1821, d. April 27th, 1863, m. September 17th, 1850, Mary Elizabeth Tucker, was a clergyman; Sarah, b. June 2d, 1823, d. June 22d, 1823; Winslow, b. May 11th, 1824, d. August 29th, 1826; Nicholas, b. September 22d, 1825, m. September 17th, 1851, Ann Elizabeth Wright, is a farmer, near Adrian, in Michigan; Albert, b. September 24th, 1827, resides at Adrian, Michigan; Sarah, b. June 8th, 1829, m. Dec. 14th, 1854, Scabury Kissam, of Brooklyn, a lawyer, now dead; Tunis Van Brunt, b. May 25th, 1831, d. Nov. 4th, 1831.

v. Elizabeth Van Brunt, b. Oct. 1st, 1793; d. August 13th, 1794.

vi. Phebe Van Brunt, b. August 18th, 1795; d. July 31st, 1874, m. Oct. 12th, 1816, John P. Dey, a farmer, of Seneca county, N. Y., b. June 23d, 1788, d. Jan. 15th, 1864. Issue: Rutger Van Brunt Dey, b. August 8th, 1819, d. Feb. 25th, 1820; Jane Dey, b. Dec. 18th, 1823, d. April 12th, 1841, single; Albert Van Brunt Dey, b. Sept. 8th, 1825, m. Oct. 30th, 1851, Katharine Opdyke, b. Oct. 17th, 1825. After the death of his father, A. Van Brunt Dey and family, with his mother, removed to Waukesha, Wisconsin, where he bought a farm.

vii. Nicholas R. Van Brunt, b. August 25th, 1797; d. March 15th, 1867; m. Dec. 7th, 1820, Ellen, dau. of Elias Hubbard, of Flatlands, b. Jan. 28th, 1803. At first a farmer at Bay Ridge, then a coal dealer in Brooklyn, where he died. From 1832 to 1836, he was supervisor of New Utrecht, and afterwards a supervisor in

Brooklyn. Issue : Lemma Ann, b. Nov. 30th, 1821, d. May 1st, 1851, m. June 11th, 1844, John D. Poe; Huldah H., b. July 21st, 1823, m. (1st), May 28th, 1840, John J. Dean; m. (2d), Sept. 17th, 1850, Hawley D. Clapp; Ellen Elizabeth, b. May 5th, 1825, d. Jan. 6th, 1850, m. Dec. 8th, 1846, Edward Kissam; Rutger N., b. March 8th, 1827, m. March 1st, 1861, Emma Elliot, b. April 3d, 1829, is a merchant in San Francisco; Mary Jane, b. April 3d, 1829, single; Sarah Holmes, b. Oct. 29th, 1831, d. June 4th, 1862, m. Feb. 23d, 1854, Daniel Cashman; Elias H., b. Dec. 10th, 1835; Henry Clay, b. Oct. 2d, 1837, d. August 26th, 1838; Emmeline P., b. Dec. 11th, 1839, d. Jan. 3d, 1849; Nicholas R. Van Brunt, b. April 28th, 1847, d. August 23d, 1847.

viii. John Van Brunt, b. Feb. 17th, 1800; d. Sept. 18th, 1819, single.

ix. Elizabeth Van Brunt, b. July 10th, 1802; d. Oct., 1802.

x. Garret Van Brunt, a twin with Elizabeth, b. July 10th, 1802; d. Oct., 1802.

196. JOHANNES or JOHN BERGEN, born Sept. 23d, 1764; died August 12th, 1824, of typhus fever; m. April 23d, 1793, *Rebecca*, dau. of Samuel Stryker,¹ of Gravesend,

¹*Samuel Stryker* was a descendant of *Jacob Gerritse Strycker*, a tailor by trade, who emigrated to this country in 1651, and as near as can be ascertained was a brother of Jan Strycker, who emigrated from Rhuynen, in Drenthe, Holland, in 1652, and settled in Flatbush. *Jacob Gerretse* settled at first in New Amsterdam of which place he was schepen in 1655, 1656, 1658, 1660, and 1663. In 1660, he and his wife, Ytie (Ida) Huybrechts, are entered on Dominie Selyn's list of old church members as removed to New Amersfoort (Flatlands). From his being schepen in 1663, it may be inferred that he returned to New Amsterdam for a time. In 1667, his name and that of his wife appear as of Flatlands on Dominie Van Zuuren's lists of church members. In 1687 he took the oath of allegiance in Flatlands, and in 1688, as per Dominie Van Zuuren's church books, he died. His children were *Gerret*, of Flatlands, who died in 1695, m. December, 1683, Wyntie Cornelise Boomgaert (afterwards written Bougaert and the ancestor of the N. S. Bogerts), who died in Gravesend in 1700. A Gerret Strycker, supposed to be this Gerret, appointed sheriff of King's county by Gov. Dongan, in 1688. Have seen no account of other children, unless Altje Strycker, wife of Abraham Voorhies, of Flatlands, whose name appears on a deed of 1687, was one.

296 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

born Jan. 8th, 1774, died Jan. 28th, 1850. Will dated April 27th, 1821, proved Oct. 27th, 1825, recorded lib. 3, p. 78, of wills, surrogate's office, King's county. *Rebecca's* will is dated April 28th, 1843, recorded lib. 12, p. 31, of wills, surrogate's office, King's county.

Resided on the farm which he inherited from his father,

Gerrit, son of Jacob Gerritse, had issue: *Gezina*, bapt. Dec. 9th, 1677; *Jannetje*, bapt. Dec. 26th, 1679, m. Thomas Lake; *Jacob*, bapt. August 27th, 1682, m. Martha —, and settled on the Raritan, New Jersey; *Gerret*, bapt. Nov. 23d, 1684, settled on Stryker's bay, on the west side of Manhattan Island; *Geesje*, bapt. Jan. 11th, 1685; *Maria*; *Catharine*; *Cornelis*, of Gravesend, born —, 1691, died Oct. 23d, 1769, m. Rebecca Hubbard, (supposed) dau. of James, of Gravesend, born 1700, died Sept. 8th, 1787; and *Gerretje*, bapt. Nov. 14th, 1694, (supposed) m. Oct. 11th, 1709, Jan Wyckoff.

Cornelis, son of Gerrit and Wintie, had issue: *Garret*, born March 2d, 1729, died Sept. 27th, 1779, m. June 26th, 1756, *Ida Van Deventer*, born Nov. 28th, 1734, died Feb. 7th, 1810, and (supposed) resided in Gravesend and Flatlands; *Hanna*, born Feb. 13th, 1733, died Oct. 1st, 1807, m. May 31st, 1751, *Mighiel Stryker*, of Flatbush; *Samuel*, of Gravesend, born Oct. 20th, 1737, died Feb. 7th, 1828, m. Nov. 27th, 1768, *Maritje Schenck*, dau. of Stephen Janse, born March 17th or May 29th, 1739, died May 13th, 1813; *Cornelius*, of Gravesend, born May 2d, 1739, died Feb. 6th, 1829, m. *Maria Lake*, born July 2d, 1748, died July 3d, 1837; and *Elizabeth*, born Sept. 28th, 1741.

Samuel, of Gravesend, son of *Cornelis* and *Rebecca*, had issue: *Cornelius*, born August 21st, 1769, died Dec. 2d, 1794; *Anny*, born Sept. 24th, 1771; *Altie* (twin), bp. Oct. 11th, 1771; *Rebecca*, born Jan. 8th, 1774, died Jan. 28th, 1850, m. April 23d, 1793, *John Bergen*, of Flatlands; *Stephen*, born Dec. 9th, 1776, died June 1st, 1851, m. March 15th, 1796, *Annatie* or *Johanna*, dau. of *Tunis Bergen*, of Gowanus; *Garret*, born Aug. 15th, 1781, died Feb. 6th, 1861, m. September, 1801, *Catherine Ryder*, born April 1st, 1783, died July 4th, 1850; and *Maria*, born —, died May 13th, 1813, single.

The following is facsimile of Jacob Strycker, the emigrant's signature :

Jacob Strycker. 1686.

on what was formerly known as Meutelaer's Island, called by the Indians Wypaggue, containing about 90 acres of upland, located in the salt marsh on the easterly side of the town of Flatlands, and at present known as Bergen's Island.

He removed to the island, Sept. 5th, 1791, the day when his father dispossessed Peter Stoothoff, and continued to reside there until his death. He and his negro slave Tone kept bachelor's hall, until about Sept. 4th, 1792, when Folkert Sprung and wife returning from the bay of Chaleurs, in Canada (to which they had retired after the revolution, in consequence of having been active tories, and from which, in consequence of the rigors of the climate and sterility of the soil they were glad to remove), moved in, his wife performing the duties of housekeeper until May 1st, 1793, when they left, John Bergen having married about a week previous to this date.

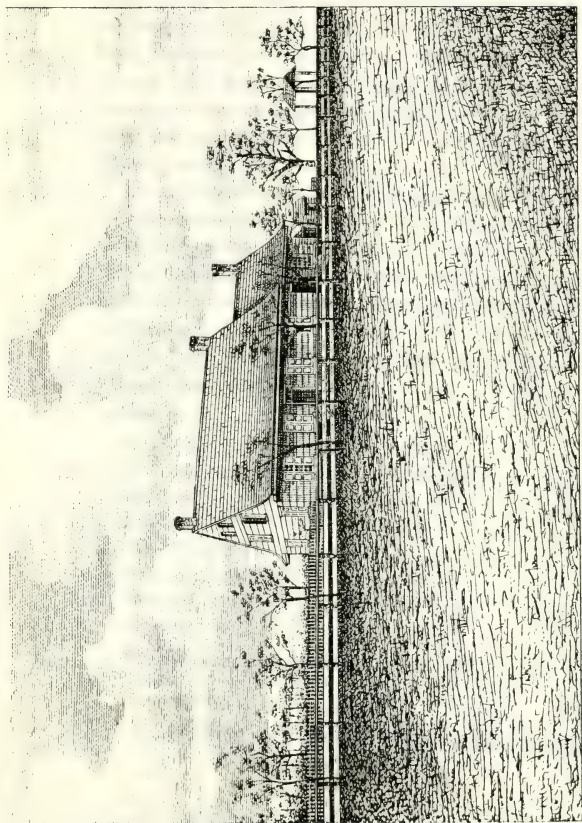
The bay in which this island is located at this date abounded with clams, terrapins, fish of various kinds, and wild fowl, furnishing an abundance of food easily attainable for the support of the residents. When the locality was first settled, it is said the bottom of the bay was, in many places, paved with hard clams, and that large quantities were caught, piled on the shores until the fleshy parts decayed, when the shells were broken up for the manufacture of wampum. As evidence of the productiveness of the bay at the period when John Bergen commenced to reside on the island, a diary kept by John Baxter, a native of Ireland, and schoolmaster in Flatlands, sets forth that January 3d, 1795, said Baxter, John W. Stoothoff, Isaac Selover, and Hendrick Oakie, caught 995 turtles or terrapins, mostly large ones, which they sold in the city of New York for \$30. On the 5th of the month they tried again, but caught only 300, the sport being mainly over. Now

turtles are seldom seen in the bay. At this season of the year turtles were taken from the mud in the localities where they bedded for the winter, their position being indicated by marks known to the turtle hunter. Sept. 24th, 1796, William Kouwenhoven, John Remsen, Peter Vandervoort, and R. Voorhies caught 26 baskets or 13 bushels of eels, the largest mess ever heard of. Sept. 26th (two days after), John Baxter, John B. Lott, Jerry Elsworth, and Garret G. Wyckoff, caught 6 bushels of eels.

April 3d, 1788, "Johannes Bergen" pleaded guilty to being concerned in a riot in opposition to military duty at a training or muster on the plains, and was fined by the court of oyer and terminer. At this period Shays's rebellion took place in Massachusetts, to suppress which each regiment of militia in the country was called upon to furnish its quota. To obtain the required number, the officers proposed and undertook, instead of drafting, to pick out and select the men. To this Johannes or John objected, on account of its liability of abuse, and stepping out from the ranks he called upon all who agreed with him to step out also, and was followed by about three-fourths of the rank and file, which ended the picking out, and resulted in a draft. For this some called him Capt. Shay.

The house on the island occupied by the Stoothoffs, which forms part of the present dwelling, from appearances may have been the first erected there. In 1801, John Bergen added to it, for a kitchen, the wing on its easterly side, and afterwards, in 1819, enlarged the main building on its westerly side. A westerly wing, not shown on the accompanying view, was built by his son Cornelius, after the death of his father.

While referring to an old house, it may not be amiss to notice another in its vicinity, the ancient house of the Schencks, on a small island in the salt marsh, to which



THE JOHN BERGEN HOUSE.



was attached a farm, on the adjoining main land, and grist mill (the latter swept out of existence), now the property of the Hon. P. S. Crooke and family. This building, with frame of massive oak, each beam framed in a post, having large braces in the interior of each room, without mortar ceilings, each beam exposing its full size, with steep roof and peculiar-shaped rafters, is worthy of the examination of antiquarians.

In 1819 a difficulty occurred between him and the trustees of the school district in which he resided, in relation to a school tax, which he refused to pay. Believing that he was in the right, he suffered his feather bed to be levied on and sold on the 12th of March, testing the legality of the sale before a jury, in a justice's court on the 18th of the same month, when the matter was decided against him, and the trustees were sustained.

Issue : —

- 235. i. Tunis, b. Feb. 19th, 1794.
- 236. ii. Maria, b. Jan. 3d, 1796; d. Sept. 14th, 1797.
- 237. iii. Cornelius, b. Feb. 26th, 1798.
- 238. iv. Maria, b. Dec. 30th, 1799.
- 239. v. John, b. Dec. 19th, 1802.
- 240. vi. Johanna, b. Oct. 14th, 1805.
- 241. vii. Ann, b. Nov. 17th, 1810.
- 242. viii. Garret, b. Feb. 22d, 1813.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

John Bergen. 1809.

198. FEMMETJE or PHEBE BERGEN, born August 4th, 1769; died Oct. 17th, 1831; m. May 23d, 1790, *Andrew Emmans*, of New Utrecht, where he resided and owned a

farm of about 100 acres. Andrew was born January 21st, 1771, and died Dec. 1st, 1840.

Issue:—

i. Mary or Maria Emmans, b. May 21st, 1799; m. March 10th, 1825, Jaques W. Cropsey, a farmer, of New Utrecht, b. Nov. 15th, 1782, d. Jan. 19th, 1833, intestate, and has children: William J. Cropsey, b. Feb. 28th, 1826, m. Dec. 16th, 1869, Mary V., dau. of James C. Church; Andrew J. Cropsey, b. Jan. 28th, 1828, m. November 5th, 1856, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Tunis B. Dubois; Phebe Cropsey, b. Feb. 23d, 1829, d. June 30th, 1833; Jane Ann Cropsey, b. August 31st, 1830, d. young; Phebe Cropsey, b. June 30th, 1832, d. Nov. 7th, 1836.

ii. Johanna Emmans, b. August 28th, 1801, d. August 27th, 1868; m. Michael Hegeman, of New Utrecht, who d. Oct. 18th, 1863, and had children: Phebe Hegeman, b. Oct. 4th, 1823, d. Feb. 4th, 1824; Belinda Hegeman, b. Jan. 14th, 1825, m. Aug. 22d, 1872, Timothy Nostrand, who m. (1st), Catharine, dau. of John E. Lott, of New Utrecht; Andrew Hegeman, b. Aug. 31st, 1827, m. Oct. 18th, 1860, Elizabeth, dau. of Stedman Wright, of New Utrecht; Thomas Hegeman, b. August 12th, 1830, m. Jane Wright, sister of Elizabeth; Phebe M. Hegeman, b. Dec. 7th, 1833, d. March 5th, 1856; Peter A. Hegeman, b. Jan. 22d, 1837, m. Nov. 19th, 1867, Anna Kate, dau. of Daniel Van Brunt, b. July 31st, 1849; and John C. Hegeman, b. Nov. 14th, 1842, d. August 4th, 1843.

iii. John A. Emmans, b. Sept. 12th, 1804; m. August 18th, 1830, Betsey Williams, and has issue: Phebe, b. August 20th, 1831, m. (1st), Andy Van Blarcum, and (2d), Nov. 7th, 1860, Dr. Frederick C. DeMund. John A. is a farmer, owns and resides on the homestead of his father, in the village of New Utrecht, purchased of Samuel Groenendyck by Aandres Emans, great-grandfather of John A., Jan. 25th, 1742-3.

199. GARRET BERGEN, born Jan. 11th, 1772; died Feb. 26th, 1845; m. Jan. 6th, 1806, *Jane*, dau. of Peter

Wyckoff,¹ of Gowanus, born April 3d, 1787, died Feb. 20th, 1872. He inherited, owned and resided on the farm of 144 acres his father bought of the Bennets, of Gowanus ;

¹*Peter Claesen Wyckoff*, the common ancestor of the Wyckoff family in this country, emigrated from the Netherlands in 1636, settled in Flatlands, where he purchased land, and where, in 1655, he superintended the bouwery and cattle of Director Stuyvesant. The entry on the colonial records, dated July 10th, 1655, is: "Peter Claesen (Wyckoff) agreed to fodder and winter, "according to custom, all the cattle which Petrus Stuyvesant has at present on "his bouwery at Amesfoort ; also sow all the land that is fit for sowing, provided "that he shall deduct from the rent the grain he hath sowed thereon ; for said "service the sum of 325 *gl.* ; to leave the manure of his own and the General's "cattle on the bouwery." Of this town he was a magistrate in 1655, 1658, 1662, and 1663, and in February, 1664, one of the representatives at the convention held at Midwout, for the purpose of sending a delegation to Holland, to lay before the states general and West India Company the distressed state of the country, and also one of the patentees in the town charters of 1667 and 1686. He m. Gretie, dau. of Hendrick Van Ness, died after 1695, and had issue : Annetje Pieterse, bapt. (supposed) Nov. 27th, 1650 ; *Mayken* or *Maria Pieterse*, bapt. (supposed) Oct. 19th, 1653, m. Willem Willemse, of Gravesend, who emigrated to this country in 1657 ; Geertie Pieterse, alive in 1711, m. March 17th, 1678, Christoffel Janse Romeyn, of Flatlands, who emigrated in 1653 ; Claes Pieterse, of Flatlands, m. Sara, dau. of Pieter Monfoort, who (probably) died in 1704 ; Cornelis Pieterse, of New Lotts, in Flatbush, died in 1746, m. Oct. 13th, 1678, Gertrude Simons, dau. of Simon Van Arsdalen, bought two tracts of land of 600 acres in New Jersey, one at Middlebush, and the other at Six Mile run ; Hendrick Pieterse, of Flatlands, m. Helena —, died Dec. 6th, 1744, without issue, leaving by his will, dated July 25th, 1741, his farm in Flatlands to Johannes Willemse, a grandson by his sister Mayken or Maria, on condition he assumed the surname of Wyckoff ; Garret Pieterse, of Flatlands, m. Katharine —, will dated Oct. 9th, 1704, proved Jan. 12th, 1707 ; Martin Pieterse, of Gravesend, m. May 17th or 27th, 1683, Hannah Willemse, of Flatlands, m. (2d), (supposed) Moycah —, who, after his death, m. Thomas Van Dyke ; he left female but no male issue ; Pieter Pieterse, m. Willemtie — ; and Jan Pieterse, of Flatlands, born Feb. 16th, 1665, m. Neltie, daughter of Willem Kouwenhoven, born Feb. 3d, 1669, and sold his farm in Flatlands May 14th, 1702, to Cornelis Coerte Van Voorhees.

Willem Willemse, of Gravesend, and *Mayken* or *Maria*, had issue : *Peter Willemse*, of Gravesend, bapt. April 16th, 1682 ; Marretje Willemse, bapt. April 12th, 1685 ; and Annetje Willemse, bapt. May 29th, 1695.

Peter Willemse, of Gravesend, son of Willem and Mayken or Maria, had

held the office of justice and associate judge of the county sessions from 1802 to 1815, inclusive, and also a justice of the peace from 1819 to 1823; was a member of, and at

issue: *Johannes Willemse* (who assumed the surname of Wyckoff, in pursuance of his great uncle Hendrick Pieterse Wyckoff's will), born Jan. 1st, 1721, died Jan. 12th, 1761, m. in 1742, Johanna or Annetie, dau. of Joost Debevoise, born Oct. 20th, 1720, died August 30th, 1778.

(*Joost Debevoise* was a descendant of Carel De Beauvois, of Leyden, who emigrated with his wife, Sophia Van Loedsteyn, and children, in the ship Otter, in 1659. His children were: *Jacobus*, who m. June 22d, 1678, Maria, dau. of Joost Carelsz; Gertrude; Catharine; and Cornelia. *Jacobus* had children: Carel, bapt. 1679, and died young; Carel, bapt. August 1st, 1680, m. Margaret Meserole; *Joost*, of the Wallabout, bapt. March 27th, 1683, d. 1773, m. July 19th, 1707, Mary, dau. of Joris Remsen; Jacobus, of Bedford, bapt. March 14th, 1686, m. July 23d, 1714, Sarah, dau. of Joris Remsen; Johannes; Johanna; and Catharine. *Joost* and Mary had children: Jacobus, m. 1736, Mary or Maria Gerretsen; Phebe, m. John Johnsen; Mary; *Annetie*, who m. Johannes Willemse Wyckoff; Elizabeth, m. Peter Cowenhoven; and Sophia, m. Albert Nostrand.)

Johannes Willemse Wyckoff, of Flatlands, son of Peter Willemse, had issue: Henry or Hendrick, of Gravesend, born Jan. 22d, 1742-3, died (supposed) Sept. 2d, 1819, m. Oct. 27th, 1764, Sarah Emmans, born 1752, died July 22d, 1820; Joost or George, of Flatlands, born Nov. 20th, 1745, died Jan. 21st, 1787, m. Dec. 15th, 1768, Sarah, dau. of Daniel Luyster, of Newtown, born Oct. 30th, 1748; *Peter*, of Gowanus, born May 19th, 1748, died Sept. 1st, 1825, m. Oct. 19th, 1771, Lammetie, dau. of Peter Lott,* of Flatbush, born

* *Peter Lott* (written "Lot" by himself "Lodt" by his son Peter, and "Lott" by his sons Engelbart and Abraham, and "Loth" and "Loot" by some contemporary writers), the common ancestor of the Lott family of Long Island, erroneously supposed by some to have been an Englishman by birth, emigrated in 1652, probably in company with Bartel Engelbartzen Lot, who is entered, December 16th, 1662, on the marriage records of the Reformed Dutch Church, of New York, as "Bartel Engelbartzen Loth, from Reynerwout" or Ruinerwold, a village in the province of Drenthe, in the Netherlands. They were probably brothers, for Bartel, in writing his name, omitted the Engelbartsen, and wrote simply "Bartel Lot," the same as Peter wrote "Peter Lot," and Peter, in naming his eldest son, Engelhardt, has perpetuated the name of Bartel's, if not his own father, in the family. They both settled in Flatbush, where, July 28th, 1653, "Bartel Lott and Pieter Loot" purchased of Edward Griffin 25 morgens of land on the west side of the road, next to the minister's (Dominie Polhemius's) land No. 9, as conveyed to said Griffin by Garret Stryker.

Peter Lot was a magistrate of Flatbush in 1656 and 1673, and one of the patentees on Dongan's patent, of 1685. He m. Gertrude —, who died in 1704, and had children: *Engelhardt*, of Flatbush, born December, 1654, died April 30th, 1730, m. Oct. 27th, 1678, Cornelia, dau. of Abraham De La Noy, of the city of New York, removed to and resided for a time at New Castle, on the Delaware river, but in 1682, removed back to Flatbush,

times an elder and deacon of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church, of Brooklyn, and of the South Church, Gowanus, of the same denomination. In 1833, he was a

April 1st, 1750, died Oct. 10th, 1824; Maria or Mary, born April 2d, 1752, died Sept. 13th, 1802, m. (1st), May 22d, 1768, John Emmans, of New Utrecht, m. (2d), March 8th, 1783, Nicholas Van Brunt of New Utrecht; John or Johannes, of Jamaica, born March 6th, 1760, died Oct. 22d, 1831,

and was high sheriff of the county in 1698; Catrina, m. Sept. 22d, 1687, Douwe Janse Van Ditmarsen, of Flatbush; Peter, m. Sarah —; Abraham, m. Gertrye —; Hendrick, m. Catryna; and Johannes.

Engelhardt, son of Peter and Gertrude, had issue: Pieter, bapt. Nov. 16th, 1682, prob. died young; Abraham, born Sept. 7th, 1684, died July 29th, 1754, m. Nov. 15th, 1709, Catharina, dau. of Elbert Hegeman, born Nov. 11th, 1691, died Nov. 19th, 1741; Johannes, died Jan. 29th, 1701, young; Gertruy, bapt. Feb. 5th, 1696, died Sept. 23d, 1701; Cornelia, bapt. July 31st, 1698, died Sept. 11th, 1699; *Johannes*, born July 22d, 1701, died 1732, m. Nov. 4th, 1721, Lammetie, dau. of Peter Stryker, who, after the death of Johannes, m. Christianus Lupardus; Gertruy, born Dec. 4th, 1703; and Elizabeth, bapt. March 12th, 1715, on Staten Island.

Johannes, son of Engelhardt and Cornelia, of Flatbush, had issue: Engelhardt, born Sept. 23d, 1722; Annetie, born Sept. 9th, 1724, m. Cornelis Van Duyn, of Newtown; *Peter*, of Flatbush, born August 14th, 1726, died August 12th, 1775, m. (1st), July 9th, 1749, Neeltie, dau. of Dominicus Vanderveer, who died August 28th, 1767, m. (2d), April 9th, 1769, Jane Eldert, a widow, by whom no issue, and who died April 19th, 1801; Cornelia, born Sept. 29th, 1728; and Johannes, of Flatland Neck, born Sept. 2d, 1730, died Nov. 23d, 1776, m. Sept. 22d, 1753, Hendrikje, dau. of Isaac Remsen, who is said to have weighed 300 pounds.

(*Neeltje Vanderveer* was a descendant of *Cornelis Janis Vanderveer* referred to in the foot note on Anne Vanderveer, wife of Tunis J. Bergen. *Cornelis Janis's* children, as herein stated, were Cornelis Cornelissen, Neeltje Cornelissen, *Dominicus* Cornelissen, Jan Cornelissen, Jacobus Cornelissen, Michiel Cornelissen, Maria Cornelissen, Hendrikje Cornelissen, Jakoba Cornelissen, and Pieter Cornelissen, bapt. April 29th, 1686.

Dominicus Vanderveer had children, Jannetje, bapt. June 1st, 1719; Jacobus, of the Raritan, bapt. Dec. 10th, 1721, m. May 25th, 1745, Femmetje Stryker; Dominicus, bapt. Nov. 3d, 1723, m. July 2d, 1748, Elizabeth Luqueer; Catlyntje, bapt. July 25th, 1725, m. Jacobus Lefferts; *Neeltje*, bapt. July 9th, 1727, m. July 9th, 1749, Peter Lott; Jeromus, bapt. March 30th, 1729; Antje, bapt. Oct. 17th, 1731; Jan, bapt. August 19th, 1733; and also (supposed) Tunis, Cornelis, and Hendrick, of New Jersey.)

Peter, son of Johannes, and Lammetie, had issue: *Lammetje*, born April 1st, 1750, died Oct. 10th, 1824, m. Oct. 19th, 1771, Peter Wyckoff, of Gowanus; John, born Feb. 28th, 1752, died Oct. 7th, 1776, single; Jane, born Nov. 11th, 1754, died Sept. 6th, 1828, m. July 12th, 1777, John Stryker, of Flatbush, no issue; Johannes, born July 9th, 1757, died Oct. 3d, 1776, single; Catelene, born May 20th, 1760, died August 20th, 1767; Antie, born June 27th, 1763, died Jan. 19th, 1850, m. May 2d, 1781, William Williamson, of Flatbush, born Nov. 11th, 1755, died August 26th, 1830; and Dominicus, born Feb. 22d, 1766, died August 21st, 1767.

The Abraham Lott, born Sept. 7th, 1684, is the great-grandfather of the late Engelbart Lott, of New Utrecht, Jeremiah Lott, John Lott, and Abraham Lott, of Flatbush, all brothers, their father, Johannes E. Lott, being a son of Engelbart, which Engelbart was a son of said Abraham.

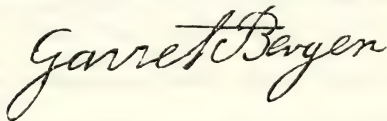
James Kyker, Esq., the author of the Annals of Newtown, in a letter of Sept. 7th, 1847,

304 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

member of the building committee having the supervision of the erection of the present Reformed Dutch Church edifice, on Joralemon street, Brooklyn. The other members of the committee were: Jeremiah Johnson, Leffert Lefferts, Samuel Smith, John S. Bergen, John Skillman, Theodorus Polhemus, and John Schenck.

His will is dated March, 1843, recorded lib. 9, p. 176, of wills, surrogate's office, King's county.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :



m. Feb. 9th, 1781, Etie or Margaret, dau. of Albert Terhune, of Gravesend, born May 2d, 1764, died April 16th, 1840; and Johanna or Annatie, born July 7th, 1761, died June 10th, 1834, m. 1778, William Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands.

thinks it "probable that the name of *Lott* was derived from *Lotte*, a village and parish in "Tecklenburgh, in the old German circle of Westphalia." He says: "Engelbart, too, "was a German, rather than a Holland name. The affinity between the people of Westphalia and the Swedes, may account for the removal of Engelbart Lott, son of Peter, "sometime subsequent to the year 1674, to the Swedish community at New Castle, on the "Delaware. Here Engelbart Lott purchased a large tract of land on Christiana creek, "which he owned till 1707." Engelbart settled on the Delaware in 1674, as per New York Reformed Dutch Church Record.

From the name of *Bartel Engelbartsen Lot*, as written by himself, hereinbefore referred to, the customary inference would be that *Bartel* was the baptismal or given name, and *Engelbartsen* his patronymic, he being a son of *Engelbart*, and that *Lot* was his family name, probably derived from the place of his birth, or the old family residence. *Ten's Gisbertse Bogaert* is an instance of this kind, *Gisbertse* being the patronymic, and *Bogaert* the family name, probably derived from the family at one period having resided in a *boogaard* or orchard. It is possible, but hardly probable, that *Bartel Engelbartsen Lot* should mean *Bartel*, son of *Engelbart*, and grandson of *Lodivicus* or *Lodewick*. *Bartel's* emigrating from *Reynerwout* is not positive evidence of his being born there, for he may have removed to said village from the locality of his birth. The above arguments are identical with ideas held by Mr. Riker.

On the other hand the Hon. H. C. Murphy supposes *Lott* or *Lodt* most probably to be an abbreviation of *Lodivicus*, that in the case of *Peter Lot* or *Lodt*, as written by himself, and son Peter it meant *Peter*, son of *Lodivicus*, and that persons of the name of *Lott* are frequently met with in the Netherlands, whose names are thus derived. In addition to *Bartel* and *Peter*, there appears to have been a *Lambert Lott* in this country at an early period, a soldier, to whom, April 11th, 1656, permission was given to enlist another man in his place, and leave was granted to return to the fatherland.

In addition to *Lotte*, in Tecklenburgh, there is a village named *Lottum* in the province of Limburg, in the Netherlands, with a population of 1,286 in 1841.

Issue: —

- 243. i. Teunis G., b. Oct. 6th, 1806.
- 244. ii. Peter G., b. March 31st, 1808.
- 245. iii. Johannah, b. July 9th, 1810; d. Sept. 25th, 1813.
- 246. iv. Lammetie, b. Oct. 6th, 1812.
- 247. v. John G., b. Dec. 4th, 1814.
- 248. vi. Garret G., b. April 6th, 1817.
- 249. vii. Johannah, b. Aug. 30th, 1819; d. Feb. 3d, 1827.
- 250. viii. Jane Strycker, b. Nov. 4th, 1821; d. June 6th, 1823.
- 251. ix. Jacob Conover, b. Jan. 22d, 1826; d. Feb. 3d, 1827.
- 252. x. Francis Henry (a twin), b. March 3d, 1828; d. Feb. 24th, 1844.
- 253. xi. Michael Stryker (a twin), b. March 3d, 1828; d. Aug. 2d, 1828.

Peter Wyckoff, and *Lammatie Lott*, of *Gowanus*, had issue: *Nelly*, born Dec. 3d, 1772, died May 2d, 1847, m. *David Kelsey*, of *Suffolk county*, and left no issue; *Annatie*, born April 3d, 1775, died, Sept. 16th, 1776; *Annatie* or *Joanna*, born Sept. 2d, 1778, died Sept. 20th, 1829, m. Sept. 2d, 1798, *John Bergen*, of *Queen's county*; *Peter*, of *Gowanus*, born Oct. 24th, 1781, died Oct. 13th, 1845, m. April 9th, 1806, *Mayke*, dau. of *Jaques Van Brunt*, of *New Utrecht*; *John*, of *Gowanus*, born Dec. 8th, 1784, died of cholera in 1835, m. (1st), *Elizabeth*, dau. of *Stephen Hendricksen*, she d. Dec. 1st, 1824, m. (2d), *Deborah Smith*, widow of *Thomas Adams*; *Jane*, born April 3d, 1787, m. Jan. 6th, 1806, *Garret Bergen*, of *Gowanus*; and *Maria*, born Dec. 4th, 1789, died Feb. 11th, 1830, m. Dec. 28th, 1808, *Peter Duryee*, of *New Utrecht*.

The following are copies of the signatures of *Pieter Claesen Wyckoff*, and of *Peter Lott*, the ancestors of the *Wyckoff* and *Lott* families:

Peters lof. 1662.

mark
Dit is gutf van pieter
claesen.

306 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

200. TEUNIS BERGEN, born May 16th, 1774; died Oct. 3d, 1841; m. (1st), Dec. 12th, 1802, *Nelly*, dau. of Adrian Martense,¹ of Flatbush, born May 23d, 1785; died

¹ *Adrian Martense* is a descendant of Adrian Reyersz, the common ancestor of the Reyersen, the Adriance, and the Martense family in this country. Adriaen Reyersz emigrated to this country from Amsterdam, in 1646, settled in Flatbush, m. July 29th, 1659, Annetje Martens, dau. of Martin Roelofse Schenck, of Flatlands, and died Nov. 24th, 1710. His children were: Jannetje Adriance, born July 25th, 1660; Elbert Adriance, born August 14th, 1663, m. April 18th, 1689, Catalyntie, dau. of Rem Janse Vanderbeeck, born Oct. 4th, 1655, settled in Flushing, his descendants adopting the patronymic of Adriance, and constituting the Adriance family; Maratie Adriance, born Dec. 2d, 1665, O. S.; *Martin Adriance*, born March 9th, 1668, died Oct. 30th, 1754, m. Sarah Remsen, born Dec. 1st, 1670, who died April 30th, 1723, his descendants adopting the patronymic of Martense, and constituting the Martense family; Margaret or Grietje Adriance, born March 28th, 1670; Sarah Adriance, born June 9th, 1672, died young; Reyer Adriance, born May 28th, 1673, died young; Neeltje Adriance, born Dec. 7th, 1675; Reyer Adriance, bapt. March 31st, 1678, died young; Abraham Adriance, bapt. Nov. 21st, 1680, (supposed) m. Oct. 19th, 1751, Femmetje Van Cleef, probably settled at Fishkill; Sara Adriance, bapt. Nov. 21st, 1680, and a twin with Abraham; Reyer Adriance, bapt. May 6th, 1683; and Gosen Adriance, bapt. April 29th, 1686, m. Femmetje Vanderbilt.

Martin Adriance, had issue: Rem Martense, of Flatbush, born Dec. 12th, 1695, died June 14th, 1760, m. Susanna, born March 4th, 1693, died March 3d, 1775; Garret Martense, of Flatbush, born Oct. 24th, 1698, died 1732, m. Magdalena, dau. of Leffert Pieterse, born August 20th, 1694, who, after his death, m. John Vanderbilt; Jannetie Martense, born July 31st, 1702, died Jan. 1st, 1794, m. May 18th, 1720, Pieter Stryker, of Flatbush; Antje Martense, born Nov. 5th, 1705; *Adriaen Martense*, born Oct. 24th, 1707, died Sept. 17th, 1780, m. Neeltje, of Flatbush.

Adrian Martense, of Flatbush, son of Martin Adriance, had issue: Sara Martense, born March 17th, 1729, m. April 17th, 1747, Theodorus Van Wyck; Antje Martense, b. June 4th, 1732; Susanna Martense, born Oct. 22d, 1734, single; Joris Martense, born March 8th, 1737, died Nov. 9th, 1804, single; Garret Martense, born Sept. 19th, 1740, died Nov. 9th, 1826, single; *Adrian Martense*, born Dec. 9th, 1742, died March 13th, 1817, m. (1st), Nov. 3d, 1765, Adriaentje Ryder, born Feb. 2d, 1741, died May 27th, 1776, m. (2d), Jannetje Monfoort, born Dec. 27th, 1750, died Oct. 28th, 1804; Neeltie Martense, born May 19th, 1745, died Oct. 3d, 1799, m. John Van Duyn; Isaac Martense, born June 9th, 1748, died Nov. 12th, 1778, m. Nov. 5th, 1775, Maria Meserole, born October 22d, 1758, died June 18th,

Oct. 7th, 1814; m. (2d), *Jane Boice Stillwell*, born March 7th, 1799, and living in 1875.

Resided first on a farm in New Utrecht, belonging to Adrian Martense, his father-in-law, now (1872) owned and occupied by his sons Adrian and Tunis, and second on a farm which he owned in the village of Flatbush, of 61 acres, lying adjoining to and on the westerly side of the road known as the Little Lane, which he bought May 4th, 1812, of Michael Vanderveer, for \$8,275, and which, after his death, was sold to Jeremiah Lott.

March 31st, 1802, he was appointed ensign of militia, and in 1809, justice of the peace. His mind was disordered about the time of the death of his first wife, but he finally recovered.

December 17th, 1806, Moses, a negro slave of Teunis Bergen, was convicted and sentenced for life to the state prison for an attempt to commit a rape on a Miss Fergerson, in Flatlands.

November 15th, 1816, between 3 and 4 o'clock, P. M., the house of Teunis Bergen burned down, the fire origin-

1846; and Janetie Martense, born January 16th, 1751, died October 30th, 1828, m. — Brinckerhoff.

Adrian Martense, of Flatbush, son of Adrian and Neeltje, had issue by his first wife: Adrian, born August 17th, 1768, died Dec. 12th, 1830, m. Gertrude, dau. of Jacob Suydam, born June 25th, 1770, died Jan. 9th, 1824; by second wife, Maria, born March 10th, 1781, died Jan. 1st, 1784; and *Nelly*, born May 23d, 1785, died Oct. 7th, 1814, m. December 12th, 1802, Teunis Bergen.

George Martense, the only son of Adrian and Gertrude, m. January 13th, 1818, Helen, one of the daughters of Jacob Van Brunt, of Brooklyn, a descendant of Jacob Hansen Bergen.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Adriaen Reyersz:

Adriaen Reyersz . 1861

ating, as was supposed, from a spark from the oven. The furniture, except what was in the upper story, mostly saved. He died intestate, and Nov. 4th, 1841, Adrian Bergen, his son, took out letters of administration on his estate.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

Teunis Bergen 1820.

Issue by 1st wife : —

- 254. i. Johanna, b. June 15th, 1804.
- 255. ii. Adrian, b. Nov. 24th, 1806.
- 256. iii. Jane, b. Sept. 15th, 1808.
- 257. iv. Teunis, b. Dec. 25th, 1810.
- 258. v. Maria, b. May, 1813.

By 2d wife : —

- 259. vi. Daniel, b. March 5th, 1817.
- 260. vii. John T., b. Oct. 4th, 1819.
- 261. viii. Catherine J., b. July 31st, 1827.
- 262. ix. Lemma Ann, b. July 3d, 1831.
- 263. x. Sarah Matilda, b. July 7th, 1836.
- 264. xi. Elmira Rosetta, b. May 15th, 1839.

201. ANNATIE or JOHANNA BERGEN, born October 2d, 1776; died August 22d, 1833; m. March 15th, 1798, *Stephen Stryker*, of Gravesend, born Dec. 2d, 1776, died June 1st, 1851.

She resided in Gravesend with her husband on his farm, now (1875) of their son, Samuel S. Stryker, located on the main road between the village of New Utrecht and Gravesend.

Issue : —

- i. Maria Stryker, b. 1798; living in 1875 with her brother Samuel S., and single.
- ii. Tunis Stryker, b. Dec. 7th, 1800; d. May 14th, 1852; m.

March 31st, 1819, Ann Hubbard, and had children: Jacobus, m. Gertrude Houseman; Stephen, b. Dec. 21st, 1823, m. Nov. 2d, 1846, Dorothy Weakley; Abraham (a twin), b. —, single; Elizabeth, (twin), b. —, m. John Van Dyke Emmans; Tunis, m. Mary Murphy, drowned when a young man in New York bay; Samuel, b. —, m. — Houseman; Henry, b. —, m. Caroline Houseman; Francis H. Dubois, d. young; and Johanna Stryker, b. — m. John Houseman.

iii. Samuel S. Stryker, b. Sept. 29th, 1803; m. June 25th, 1825, Ellen, dau. of Jaques Stillwell, of Gravesend, b. May 12th, 1805; living in 1875, in Gravesend, on the homestead he inherited from his father, and has children: Johanna, b. April 17th, 1826, m. Nov. 3d, 1848, S. Stryker Lott; Jacob Stillwell, b. Feb. 17th, 1829, d. Oct. 25th, 1834; Stephen Schenck, b. Jan. 11th, 1833, m. Dec. 6th, 1860, Jane Ann, dau. of James W. Cropsey; Jaques Stillwell, b. Aug. 18th, 1836, m. June 27th, 1861, Mary Margaret, dau. of Charles Cook, of Illinois; and Lena Anna Stryker, b. March 1st, 1839.

iv. Johanna Stryker, b. July 4th, 1807; d. Oct. 15th, 1837; m. June 18th, 1825, Henry I. Wyckoff, of Gravesend, b. Nov. 19th, 1804, and had children: John Dover Wyckoff, b. Jan. 25th, 1826, m. Sept. 13th, 1854, Phebe, dau. of Samuel G. Stryker; Anna Maria Wyckoff, b. August 8th, 1830, m. May 15th, 1849, John Wyckoff, now deceased, of New Lots; Lucretia Wyckoff, b. Oct. 24th, 1832, m. September 14th, 1859, William Kouwenhoven; Stephen Wyckoff, b. April 29th, 1836, m. April 12th, 1860, Joanna, daughter of Winant Bennet, of the Vlas Pond, New Utrecht.

v. Ann Stryker, b. July 15th, 1809; d. March 29th, 1869; m. March 1st, 1832, James A. Williamson, of Gravesend, and had children: Sarah E. Williamson, b. Oct. 7th, 1834, m. Oct. 14th, 1857, Jacob Cole, auctioneer, of Brooklyn; Stephen Stryker Williamson, b. June 24th, 1840, m. June 6th, 1861, Mary E., dau. of Dr. Hubbard, of Monmouth county, New Jersey.

vi. Sarah Stryker, b. Jan. 30th, 1814; m. April 26th, 1831, John F. Forrath, a German, who resided in the city of New York,

310 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

and d. Sept. 10th, 1870, in the 67th year of his age, and has two children: Louise J. Forrath, m. December, 1859, John H. Bouge; and —.

202. SARAH BERGEN, born March 10th, 1782; died Jan. 22d, 1827; m. August 12th, 1805, Dr. *Francis Henry Dubois*, born May 21st, 1783, died Dec. 27th, 1834. Dr. Dubois, a native of New Jersey, resided in the village of New Utrecht, was a skillful physician, and had an extensive practice in the towns of New Utrecht, Gravesend, Flatlands, and Flatbush, and in Gowanus, to which his son, Dr. James E. Dubois, succeeded. Dr. F. H. Dubois m. (2d), Oct., 1828, Ann Brinley, now (1875), living, by whom no children.

Issue: —

i. Tunis Bergen Dubois, b. May 29th, 1806; m. April 15th, 1830, Eliza Williams; a carpenter by trade, resides in New Utrecht, and has children: Francis Henry, b. March 9th, 1832, a carpenter, m. Nov. 26th, 1851, Jane Ann, dau. of William Haviland, of New Utrecht; Sarah Elizabeth, b. May 31st, 1836, m. Nov. 5th, 1856, Andrew J. Cropsey, of New Utrecht; James E., farmer, b. August 19th, 1838, m. Oct. 25th, 1866, Maria D., dau. of Peter Wyckoff, late of Gowanus, since of New Utrecht; Simon Williams, farmer, b. August 24th, 1840, m. Nov. 14th, 1867, Ida, dau. of Jacobus I. Voorhies, deceased, of New Utrecht; John, b. Oct. 6th, 1842; Anne Louisa, b. Feb. 20th, 1845, m. Nov. 26th, 1863, Gabriel D. Costoli, a Spaniard; Phebe Emmans, b. Nov. 19th, 1848; and Edwin Dubois, b. Oct. 12th, 1851.

ii. Margaret Dubois, b. Nov. 29th, 1807; d. Nov. 27th, 1808.

iii. James Dubois, b. Feb. 4th, 1809; d. Sept. 6th, 1809.

iv. James English Dubois of New Utrecht, b. Feb. 24th, 1811; m. June 3d, 1852, Eliza Ellen, dau. of Adrian Bergen; d. Sept. 13th, 1856, of yellow fever, contracted in the faithful discharge of the duties of his profession, during the fatal ravages of this fever along the water front from Bath, in New Utrecht, to Gowanus cove, in

Brooklyn. Dr. James E. Dubois was, like his father, a skillful physician, of extensive practice, popular in his profession, and his loss was deeply lamented, so much so, that to his memory and that of Dr. John L. Crane, his faithful associate, who died about the same time and of the same disease, his friends erected in the burial ground in New Utrecht an imposing and expensive granite monument. He left children: Francis Adrian Dubois, b. Sept. 22d, 1854; and Sarah Louisa, b. Feb. 24th, 1857.

v. John Dubois, b. Dec. 27th, 1812; m. April 25th, 1841, Mary Riley, resides in Brooklyn, and has children: Henry, b. March 13th, 1842; Tunis, b. March 28th, 1843; Charles, b. Jan. 31st, 1845; Mary Ann, b. Sept. 16th, 1846; John, b. March 24th, 1848; Mary Jane, b. August 23d, 1850; Sarah, b. Jan. 28th, 1852; Francis Chester, b. Jan. 2d, 1855; and James Dubois, b. August 21st, 1857.

SIXTH GENERATION.

Children of SIMON BERGEN (184) and *Gashe De Hart*, of Brooklyn, New York:

203. SIMON BERGEN, born April 15th, 1768; died May 23d, 1830; m. Dec. 10th, 1795, *Jane*, dau. of Cornelius Vanderveer,¹ of Flatbush, born Nov. 9th, 1775; died Sept. 26th, 1831. Will dated Dec. 23d, 1829, proved Oct. 4th, 1830, recorded lib. 4, p. 12, office surrogate King's county.

Occupied and owned (150 acres) the north-easterly one-half of the De Hart farm in Gowanus, which his father

¹ For the ancestors of Cornelius Vanderveer, see foot note on Ann Vanderveer, wife of Tunis J. Bergen.

occupied in his lifetime. His father having died intestate, under the British laws of primogeniture, he being the eldest son, was entitled to the whole of the real estate, one-half of which, however, at the solicitation, it is said, of his grandfather, Johannes Bergen, and to secure an interest in his estate, and also to carry out an intention signified by his father before his death, he conveyed to his brother, John S. Bergen, by two deeds, the one dated June 22d, 1789, and the other April 4th, 1800.¹

Resided at first in the old De Hart mansion, and afterwards in a new and more fashionable and commodious one which he erected on the bluff west of the old house. The new mansion, some years after his death, and after that portion or half of his farm had been sold to John F. Delaplaine, by his daughter Gashe, to whom he had devised it, accidentally burned down. The other half of his homestead farm he devised the use of to his daughter Leah, during life. In 1809, he was one of the assessors of Brooklyn. May 13th, 1813, he purchased of the heirs of Jaques Borkuloo, for \$5,275, their father's farm, of 47 acres, located on the southerly side of Bennet's lane, on the bay at Bay Ridge.² March 31st, 1828, he purchased of Jesper Cropsy, for \$3,750, 25 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres³ on the bay, at Bay Ridge, adjoining the land he bought of the Borkuloos. By his will, he devised the northerly one-half of his Bay Ridge lands to his daughter Catharine, and the remainder to his daughter Jane. Simon Bergen also purchased of Jane Schenck two lots on Hicks street, Brooklyn,⁴ on which he built two houses, and devised the same to his daughter Ann. Oct. 26th, 1827, he conveyed the burial

¹ Lib. 73, p. 150, con., King's county register's office; also, lib. 75, p. 150.

² Lib. 10, p. 478, con., King's county register's office; also, lib. 92, p. 361.

³ Lib. 92, p. 359, con., King's county register's office.

⁴ Lib. 19, p. 409, con., King's county register's office.

plot on his farm to the Bergens of the vicinity for burial purposes.¹ In his youth he had the misfortune accidentally to lose the use of one of his eyes.

Issue: —

265. i. Gashe, b. July 24th, 1797; m. Dec. 29th, 1817, Johannes H. Lott, b. August 20th, 1793, d. Feb. 26th, 1874, of Flatlands, and has issue: Jane Bergen Lott, b. August 6th, 1819, d. Oct. 17th, 1873, m. May 20th, 1847, Charles Burr Ditmas; Henry Dewitt Lott, b. June 21st, 1821, m. Oct. 28th, 1863, Ann, dau. of John C. Bennet, of New Utrecht; Mary Lott, b. Dec. 26th, 1823, m. June 14th, 1866, John Vanderveer, son of Charles, of Vanderveer's mill, New Lots, and has a son John, b. June 23d, 1868; Catharine Ann Lott, b. Dec. 2d, 1825, m. (1st), May 23d, 1849, Chauncy Drummond, m. (2d), Oct. 14th, 1854, Samuel L. Clapp; Eliza Lott, b. July 17th, 1828, m. Jan. 12th, 1858, Byron Whitcomb; Simon Bergen Lott, b. Oct. 23d, 1830, m. March 28th, 1861, Martha J. Van Cleef; and Jurien Lott, b. March 10th, 1835.

266. ii. Leah, b. Sept. 25th, 1800; m. Dec. 22d, 1825, Jacob Morris, of the city of New York, a sailing master in the United States navy, afterwards a farmer in Gowanus, and in Orange county, New York, b. Sept. 6th, 1792, d. Oct. 5th, 1872, in the city of New York, to which place he had removed from Orange county. Has issue: Simon B. Morris, b. July 6th, 1827, m. Dec. 23d, 1856, Ann Gridley, b. Oct. 5th, 1829, and is a farmer in Orange county New York; Mary Jane Morris, b. Sept. 30th, 1831, d. —, m. — Gridley; Silvester Jacob Morris, b. Oct. 27th, 1832, m. Nov. 8th, 1866, Sarah Ann Russell, has issue: Fannie Morris, b. Sept. 2d, 1867, and Alfred Alexander Morris, b. Aug. 3d, 1869, and is a farmer at Montgomery, Orange county, N. Y.; John P. Morris, b. Jan. 9th, 1835, m. Feb. 14th, 1863, Laura S., dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Sanderson, is a lawyer in Brooklyn, and has issue: Harry S. Morris, b. Jan. 10th, 1864; Catharine Letitia Morris, b. June 23d, 1841, m. April 12th, 1865, Dr.

¹ Lib. 26, p. 3, con., King's county register's office.

314 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Matthew McCollum, and has issue: George Marius McCollum, b. Feb. 14th, 1866, and Laura McCollum, b. Nov. 19th, 1867; and Emma Henrietta Morris, b. Jan. 26th, 1844, single.

267. III. Ann, b. Sept. 28th, 1804; m. June 19th, 1819, Peter Bergen, Jun. (219). Resided on a farm in Gowanus, and lately in the city of New York. Has issue:

- i. Simon.
- ii. Peter.
- iii. Mary Catharine.
- iv. Jane Ann.
- v. Virginia.

For births, etc. of the above, see children of Peter Bergen, Jun^r

268. iv. Catharine, b. Feb. 16th, 1807; d. May 10th, 1832; m. Sept. 14th, 1831, Teunis S. Barkeloo, of Brooklyn, and left no issue.

269. v. Jane, b. August 21st, 1814; d. Dec. 21st, 1869; m. (1st), Sept. 14th, 1835, Calvin F. Spear, a merchant in the city of New York, who resided after his marriage in Gowanus, and died Sept. 25th, 1854; issue: Elizabeth Flint Spear, b. August 16th, 1836, d. Jan. 24th, 1842; Jane Bergen Spear, b. Dec. 3d, 1837, d. Feb. 9th, 1838; Austin Flint Spear, b. Jan. 23d, 1839, d. Feb. 9th, 1839; Austin Flint Spear, b. Feb. 13th, 1840, d. March 23d, 1840; Calvin Flint Spear, b. June 2d, 1841, d. Sept. 27th, 1844; Edward Flint Spear, b. August 17th, 1843, d. August 27th, 1843; Elizabeth Flint Spear, b. July 22d, 1844, d. Nov. 11th, 1844; Josephine Spear, b. Nov. 30th, 1846, d. Sept. 21st, 1849; Calvin Flint Spear, b. Feb. 27th, 1849; and Lenister Spear, b. Aug. 10th, 1852, d. Dec. 28th, 1852. She m. (2d), Feb. 16th, 1858, James Millward, late of Coventry, England, by whom no issue, and who d. April 9th, 1873, aged 67.

204. JOHN S. BERGEN, born May 1st, 1777 (baptized in New Utrecht, May 11th, 1777); d. Dec. 22d, 1854; m. Dec. 11th, 1799, *Mary* or *Polly*, dau. of Elias Hubbard,¹

¹ *Elias Hubbard*, is a descendant of Henry Hubbard and Margaret, his wife, who resided in the town of Langham, in the county of Rutland, England, and

of Flatlands, born Nov. 28th, 1778, and died March 12th, 1866.

Resided on and owned the south-westerly one-half (150

had 11 sons and daughters, among whom were, William, John, Henry, Margaret, and *James*, who was the youngest.

James, son of Henry and Margaret, emigrated to New England, and in 1643, with Lady Deborah Moody, and others, on account of their peculiar religious views and pretensions, left the latter place and settled in Gravesend, Long Island, where he was known as Sergeant Hubbard. Of this town he was a magistrate in 1650, '51, '53, and 1663; he also represented the town in the convention held at New Amsterdam, Nov. 26th, 1653, to devise and recommend measures for the public security, and to put a stop to the piracies and robberies of one Thomas Baxter, and in the convention of the 10th of December, 1653, held at the same place, to represent the state of the country to the authorities in Holland. In 1655 he had a wife named Martha. He m. December 31st, 1664, Elizabeth Balies or Bayles, and died prior to 1693, having issue: *James*, born Dec. 10th, 1665, m. Rachel —, and living as late as 1695; Rebecca, born April 28th, 1667; Elizabeth, born June 3d, 1669; John, born March 20th, 1670; Elias, born April 11th, 1673, m. Dec. 15th, 1699, Jannetje, widow of Jan Barentse Van Driest; and Samuel, born May 3d, 1676.

James, son of James and Elizabeth, had issue: *James*, born June 18th, 1706, m. Sept., 1729, Altye Ryder, born March 8th, 1712; and Elias, died Dec., 1731, m. Sept. 29th, 1723, Femmetje, dau. of Laurence Ditmars, born May 23d, 1707.

James, son of James and Rachel, had issue: Johanna, born August 30th, 1730, died Nov. 24th, 1740; Bernardus, born Feb. 1st, 1732, m. Nov. 18th, 1756, Neeltie Lake; Elizabeth, born 1733, died March 21st, 1740; Ariaentje, born 1735, died Oct. 5th, 1735; Ariaentie, born Dec. 7th, 1736, m. (sup.) November, 1765, Jacobus Lake; Phebe, born August 1st, 1739, died Nov. 29th, 1740; Samuel, born April 28th, 1742, died Feb. 30th, 1835, m. Ann —, who died December, 1834; Jacobus, born May 23d, 1744; *Elias*, of Flatlands, born Feb. 13th, 1746, died Dec. 31st, 1832, m. Margaret Lake, widow of Cornelius Blauw, born Feb. 28th, 1739, died Oct. 15th, 1825; Johanna, born July 28th, 1748; Stephen, born May 23d, 1752, died March 22d, 1819, m. Maria Ryder; and James, baptized March 25th, 1764, died 1799.

Elias, son of James and Altie, had issue: Catharine, born Dec. 4th, 1774, died April 22d, 1856, m. Michael Sice; Elias, of Flatlands, born Dec. 1st, 1776, died April 19th, 1864, m. Jan. 14th, 1801, Huldah Holmes, of New Jersey, born Oct. 27th, 1779, and died April 4th, 1851; and *Mary* or *Polly*, born Nov. 28th, 1778, died March 12th, 1866, m. John S. Bergen.

316 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

acres) of the De Hart farm, in Gowanus, on which he built a large two-story mansion. Was appointed, March 12th, 1810, ensign of militia, held the office of assessor in Brooklyn in the same year, was a lieutenant of a uniform company in the war of 1812, appointed justice of the peace in 1824, one of the assistant judges of the county court, from 1834 to 1841, an alderman of the eighth ward of Brooklyn, in 1835-6 and '7, and for years an elder in the South Reformed Dutch Church, of the same place. His will is dated March 8th, 1853, recorded lib. 17, p. 33, surrogate's office, King's county, and his wife's will is dated Mar 14th, 1863, recorded lib. 32, p. 9, in same office.

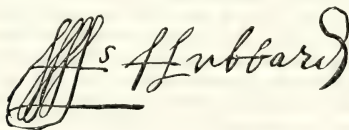
Issue : —

270. i. Gashe, b. August 14th, 1800; d. Dec. 24th, 1801.

271. ii. Simon J., b. Dec. 24th, 1802; d. Feb. 27th, 1841, m. November, 1834, Johanna, dau. of Timothy T. Cortelyou,¹ of

There was a *James Hubbard*, aged 27, who emigrated to St. Christopher's, in 1635, in the ship *Matthew* (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 80).

The following is a facsimile of the signature of James Hubbard :



¹ *Joanna Cortelyou*, is a descendant of *Peter*, son of Jaques and Jacamintie Cortelyou, referred to in the foot note under the head of Deborah, dau. of said Jaques and Jacomintie, and widow of Derick Bergen.

Peter, of New Utrecht, m. Agnes or Angenietje, dau. of Simon De Hart, Jr., and grand-dau. of Simon Aesen De Hart, and had issue : *Jacques*, born Oct. 16th, 1743, died Sept. 14th, 1815, m. (1st), Nov. 1st or 15th, 1767, Mary Hewlet, born June 16th, 1737, died Oct. 23d, 1771, m. (2d), July 28th, 1773, Sarah Townsend, of Queen's county, born July 16th, 1746, died Sept. 17th, 1829; Simon, born March 11th, 1746, died August 15th, 1828, m. (1st), May 20th, 1763, Sarah Van Wyck, who died March 3d, 1816, m. (2d), Sept. 5th, 1817, Maria Bogert, widow of Jaques Borkuloo, who died Sept. 9th, 1841.

318 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

surviving issue. Was engaged as a clerk in mercantile business, in the city of New York, and resided in Brooklyn.

274. v. John, Jr., b. May 6th, 1809; d. Sept. 6th, 1856, of yellow fever; m. Jan. 7th, 1834, Agnes (324), dau. of Jacob Bergen (192), of Brooklyn, she dying of the same disease. Resided on and cultivated a portion of his father's farm at Gowanus. Held the office of lieutenant in the militia.

Issue: —

i. Catharine E., b. Feb. 22d, 1835.

ii. John S., b. Nov. 1st, 1837, was a captain in the United States army engaged in suppressing the rebellion (New York state volunteers).

iii. Jacob J., b. May 13th, 1839; d. Sept. 17th, 1856, of yellow fever.

iv. Maria, b. Jan. 6th, 1841.

v. Phebe Ann, b. Dec. 29th, 1842; m. Oct. 1st, 1872, Abraham L. Brower.

vi. Margaretta, b. May 9th, 1844; m. Oct. 30th, 1867, George W. Pool, and has children: Agnes Pool, b. July 4th, 1869; Elizabeth C. Pool, b. May 31st, 1871; and George Francis Pool, b. May 2d, 1874, d. Jan. 28th, 1875.

vii. Jeremiah S., b. Nov. 5th, 1845.

viii. Simon, b. July 25th, 1847, an idiot; d. July 30th, 1870.

ix. Teunis Henry, b. April 26th, 1850; d. Sept. 11th, 1852.

x. Teunis Henry, b. Nov. 5th, 1852.

Letters of administration granted Nov. 17th, 1856, on *John Bergen Jr.'s* estate, to his daughter, Catherine E., and his brother, DeHart.

275. vi. Cornelius B., b. July 30th, 1811; d. Oct. 21st, 1852; m. Dec. 20th, 1836, Catharine, dau. of Parmenus Johnson, of Brooklyn. Resided in the city of Brooklyn, and engaged in the grocery business. In 1844, was one of the supervisors of the first seven wards of the city.

Issue: —

i. Eliza J., b. Feb. 11th, 1838.

ii. Cornelius DeHart, b. June 22d, 1840.

III. Parmenus J., b. April 22d, 1845.

276. VII. Michael, b. Sept. 16th, 1813; d. Feb. 9th, 1817.

277. VIII. DeHart, b. August 1st, 1816; m. Oct. 25th, 1843, Margaret (231), dau. of Jacob Bergen, of Brooklyn. Resided on and cultivated a portion of his father's farm in Gowanus until 1873, when he removed to the 10th ward of Brooklyn. For many years a member of the board of education of said city.

Issue: —

I. Jacob DeHart, b. May 22d, 1845; m. Oct. 22d, 1868, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of George Pool, of Gowanus, who d. Dec. 20th, 1869, in her 23d year, and has issue: DeHart, b. Dec. 3d, 1869. Is engaged in the feed business in the city of Brooklyn.

II. Marietta, b. July 25th, 1848.

III. Emma, b. April 12th, 1851; m. Oct. 23d, 1873, J. Edgar Pool.

278. IX. Mary Gashe, b. Dec. 9th, 1818; d. March 28th, 1831.

279. X. Michael J., b. May 17th, 1823; m. Feb. 12th, 1854, Mary E., dau. of Robert C. Bell, of Brooklyn, b. Dec. 19th, 1834. Occupies and cultivates a farm in New Utrecht, east of the 8th ward of Brooklyn, composed of woodlots he purchased from various parties, and cleared.

Issue: —

I. Robert C. B., b. Feb. 12th, 1855.

II. Frank S., b. July 14th, 1857; d. May 31st, 1869, suddenly, in consequence of being thrown from a horse.

III. Mary Louise, b. Sept. 11th, 1859.

IV. Ella Florence, b. August 27th, 1861.

V. Lilly Bell, b. Dec. 5th, 1863; d. July 14th, 1865.

VI. Thomas Hunt, b. Nov. 25th, 1865.

VII. Phebe Bell, b. Oct. 30th, 1868; d. August 7th, 1874.

VIII. Lizzie M., b. May 5th, 1871; d. July 4th, 1872.

IX. Samuel DeHart, b. June 5th, 1873; d. August 6th, 1874.

Children of MICHAEL BERGEN (185) and *Anthe Van Wyck*, his first, and of *Rebecca Lefferts*, his second wife, of Brooklyn, N. Y.: —

205. THEODORUS BERGEN (by first wife), born March 17th, 1775; died Jan. 21st, 1859; m. *Sarah Vanderbilt*,¹ of Flatbush, born Dec. 8th, 1785, died May 16th, 1855. Resided in the old mansion house of his grandfather, Jo-

¹ *Sarah Vanderbilt* is a descendant of *Jan Aertsen Vanderbilt*, or Jan Aertsen, from the Bild or Bilt, a manor in the province of Friesland, in the Netherlands, containing 832 houses, and 6,322 inhabitants in 1841, who emigrated at an early period, settled in Flatbush, and is the common ancestor of the Vanderbilts in this vicinity. On the 12th of October, 1640, a Jan Aertsen was apprenticed to Peter Wolphertsen Van Couwenhoven, for three years, who may have been John Aertsen Vanderbilt. August 18th, 1653, a suit was brought against him in the burgomaster's and schepen's court, of New Amsterdam, where he then probably resided, by Adriaen Keyser. Feb. 5th, 1667, he gave a mortgage on his bouwery in Midwout (Flatbush) to Nicholas DeMeyer.

He m. (1st), Feb. 6th, 1650, Anneken Hendricks, from Bergen, in Norway; m. (2d), Dierber Cornelis; and he m. (3d), Dec. 11th, 1681, Magdalentje Hansz, widow of Harman Euardsz, and had children: Aris Janse, of Flatbush, who m. Oct. 6th, 1677, Hildegonde or Hilletie, dau. of Rem Janse Vanderbeek, born Sept. 16th, 1653, and died after 1711; Jacob Janse, of Flatbush, m. August 13th, 1687, Marretje, daughter of Dirck Janse Vander Vliet, and widow of Andries Onderdonk, who died April 5th, 1722; Marritje Janse, m. Rem Remsen; and Jan Janse, who m. Helena —.

Aris Janse had children: Jan Aertse, bapt. August 11th, 1678, m. Hillitie Remsen; Jannetje or Annetje Aertse, baptized Jan. 9th, 1681, died young; Jannetje Aertse, bapt. Sept. 17th, 1682; Femmetje Aertse, bapt. Sept. 14th, 1684, m. Gosen Adrianse Ryersen; Rem Aertse, bapt. August 29th, 1686, m. Margrita —; Aert, of Flatbush, bapt. June 11th, 1693, died after 1754, m. March 14th, 1717, Seytie Stryker; *Jeremias*, of Flatbush, baptized Oct. 19th, 1695, m. Nov. 11th, 1715, Pieterrella, dau. of Cornelis Pieterse Wyckoff, of Flatbush; Cornelius, born Jan. 11th, 1697, died Jan. 22d, 1782, m. Jannetie Wyckoff, b. March 31st, 1713, died Nov. 2d, 1773; and Hendrick, m. Neeltje Van Cleef, and settled near Freehold, New Jersey.

Jeremias, son of Aris Janse and Hilletie, had children: George, bapt. Dec. 19th, 1718; Hilletie, born April 19th, 1721, died Sept. 20th, 1779, m. May 5th, 1745, Leffert Martense; Pieterrella, baptized March 5th, 1727; and *Jeremias*, of Flatbush, sheriff of King's county in 1764 and '5, who m. Sarah Van Brunt, born May 4th, 1728, died March 12th, 1814.

hannes Bergen (175), and owned and occupied a portion of his father's farm at Gowanus. Will dated Dec. 2d, 1856, recorded lib. 21, p. 327; additional will dated May 30th, 1857, recorded lib. 22d, p. 7.

July 9th, 1856, letters of administration granted to Leffert T. Bergen (289), on the estate of his mother Sarah.

Issue : —

280. i. Ann, b. March 7th, 1805; d. August 14th, 1856, of yellow fever, contracted at Gowanus, while attending upon the family of her brother, John V. Bergen; m. December 20th, 1827, Samuel G. Lott, b. April 30th, 1804, d. Oct. 11th, 1866, a farmer of Flatbush, and had

Issue : —

i. John Lott, b. August 28th, 1830; d. August 28th, 1831.

Jeremias, son of Jeremias and Peternella, had children : Elizabeth, born April 1st, 1745, died April 20th, 1813, m. Nicholas Williamson; *John*, of Flatbush, born Feb. 16th, 1752, died Nov. 28th, 1812, m. 1778, Maretie Ditmars, born May 12th, 1758, died Sept. 1st, 1830; Sarah; Catharine; Ida; and Elsie, bapt. May 16th, 1766.

John, son of Jeremias and Sarah, had children : Jeremiah, of Flatbush, born March 19th, 1778, died Feb. 20th, 1853, m. Dec. 31st, 1805, Ann, dau. of John C. Vanderveer, who died Jan. 23d, 1871; Cataline, born March 13th, 1780, died July 31st, 1781; Catalina, born August 2d, 1782, died April 10th, 1851, m. Oct. 25th, 1825, Miles Hitchcock; Johannes, born March 7th, 1784, died May 22d, 1785; *Sarah*, born Dec. 8th, 1785, died May 16th, 1855, m. Theodorus Bergen; Mary, born Dec. 9th, 1787, died Nov. 6th, 1843, single; Ida, born Dec. 26th, 1789, died Dec. 6th, 1791; Ida, born March 14th, 1792, died Dec. 24th, 1848, m. Sept. 10th, 1825, Sylvester Earle; John, born Feb. 2d, 1794, died June 15th, 1842, m. Feb. 10th, 1817, Sarah Lott, born Oct. 10th, 1795, died Jan. 4th, 1859; and Elizabeth, born Feb. 2d, 1796, died Feb. 20th, 1796.

The following is a facsimile of Jan Aersen Vanderbilt's signature :

mark of

Jan Aersen  Vanderbilt. 1677.

322 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

ii. John S. Lott, b. Feb. 7th, 1833; m. Oct. 20th, 1867, Emma, daughter of V. D. Schenck, and has issue: Bertha Lott, b. March 18th, 1869; is a minister of the Reformed Dutch Church.

iii. Theodore B. Lott, b. Sept. 14th, 1834, m. August 20th, 1864, Gertrude B., daughter of Charles Smith, is engaged in the Brooklyn Safe Deposit Company; and

iv. Mary C. Lott, b. April 11th, 1837; m. June 28th, 1866, Henry Lyles, Jr.

281. ii. John V., b. August 3d, 1806; d. July 30th, 1856, of yellow fever; m. Dec. 15th, 1831, Margaret H. (219), dau. of John S. Bergen (204), of Gowanus. Was for several years an alderman of the 8th ward of Brooklyn (1850, '51, '55, '56), and resided on and cultivated a portion of his father's farm at Gowanus. Had

Issue:—

i. Mary Gashe, b. Sept. 28th, 1832; m. October 10th, 1866, William, son of James Millward, b. April 21st, 1833, d. August 6th, 1872, on board the steamship Montreal, on his way to England. No issue.

ii. Sarah Vanderbilt, b. May 10th, 1834; d. August 5th, 1856, of yellow fever.

iii. Margaret Maria, b. August 15th, 1835; d. August 13th, 1856, of yellow fever.

iv. Theodore, b. July 5th, 1837; d. August 16th, 1856, of yellow fever.

v. John DeHart, b. August 13th, 1839; d. August 18th, 1856, of yellow fever.

vi. Caroline H., b. Sept. 4th, 1841; d. March 11th, 1843.

vii. Miles H., b. Sept. 30th, 1843.

viii. Simon DeHart, b. Dec. 31st, 1845; d. July 5th, 1846.

ix. Ida, b. Oct. 21st, 1847.

Nov. 13th, 1856, letters of administration granted to his wife, Margaret, on his estate.

282. iii. Rebecca, b. Sept. 26th, 1808; m. April 28th, 1836, Michael Bergen (285), (son of Jacob), and has

Issue : —

- i. Jacob M.
- ii. Phebe R.
- iii. Theodore V. W.
- iv. Samuel, deceased.
- v. Isaac M.
- vi. Sarah Caroline, deceased.
- vii. Charles M.

For dates of birth, etc., see Michael Bergen.

283. iv. Michael T., b. August 7th, 1810; d. Oct. 2d, 1844, single. Was engaged in the dry goods business in Pearl, Canal, and William streets, in the city of New York, from 1834 until his death.

284. v. Jeremiah, b. Nov. 2d, 1812; m. March 5th, 1839, Jane Ann, dau. of Jeromus Lott,¹ of Flatlands, b. August 29th,

¹ *Jeromus Lott* is a descendant of Hendrick Lott, of Flatbush, one of the sons of Peter Lot, the emigrant referred to in a foot note on Jane Wyckoff, wife of Garret Bergen. Hendrick at one time resided in Jamaica, and m. Catrya or Katrina (supposed) DeWitt, born May 10th, 1654, and living as late as 1701. Had issue: Doroty, born Dec. 14th, 1686; Gertruy, born May 4th, 1688; Pieter, born March 4th, 1691; *Johannes*, born May 11th, 1692; Maria, born Oct. 30th, 1693; and Antie, born August 23d, 1696, m. Folkert Folkersen.

Johannes, son of Hendrick and Katrina, born May 11th, 1692, died April 8th, 1775, resided in Flatlands, and had issue: Hendrick I., of New Jamaica, born Nov. 7th, 1715, m. Rebecca, dau. of John Van Kerk; Joris, of New Utrecht, born Oct. 3d, 1717, died August 26th, 1762, m. April, 1737, Maria, dau. of Rutgert Van Brunt; Katrina, born Oct. 22d, 1719, died August 13th, 1769, m. April 21st, 1744, Derick Remsen; Johannes, of New Lots, born Dec. 31st, 1721, died Jan. 25th, 1782, m. April 6th, 1745, Jannetie Probasco; Maria, born March 7th, 1722, died Jan. 22d, 1804, m. 1756, Carel Boerum; Petrus, of Flatlands, born Nov. 20th, 1723, m. June 22d, 1745, Marretje Dorlandt; Nichlaes, born May 6th, 1726, died young; Nichlaes, born Sept. 13th, 1728, died Jan. 24th, 1766; Nieltien, born Nov. 13th, 1730, m. Jacob Snedeker; Folkert, born Oct. 5th, 1732, died April 1st, 1763; Antie, born March 19th, 1736-7, m. 1759, Stephen Lott; Dortie, born April 10th, 1740, m. 1759, John Van Leuwen; and *Jeromus*, of Flatlands.

Jeromus, of Flatlands, son of Johannes, born Jan. 26th, 1742-3, died Feb. 19th, 1794, m. 1763, Lammietje Rapalje, born May 29th, 1743, died Oct.

324 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

1816; d. Jan. 27th, 1868. Owns and occupies a farm in the village of Flatlands, and has

Issue: —

i. Jerome L., b. Dec. 9th, 1841, m. Oct. 12th, 1864, Maria, dau. of Phebe, widow of William P. Blagrove, deceased, of Brooklyn, and is a farmer in Flatlands.

ii. Sarah Jane, b. March 19th, 1844.

iii. Theodore, b. Feb. 1st, 1846; m. Oct. 27th, 1870, Phebe Jane, dau. of Henry Drew (son of John), of New Lotts; occupies a farm in Flatlands, and has issue: Henry Drew, b. Feb. 25th, 1872.

iv. Edgar, b. Jan. 22d, 1848; practicing law in Brooklyn.

v. John Vanderbilt, b. Jan. 3d, 1851; d. an infant.

vi. Anna Maria, b. June 1st, 1853; m. June 6th, 1872, Benjamin S. Hitchings (son of Benjamin G., a lawyer and farmer, of Gravesend).

vii. Irving Eugene, b. January, 1858, and d. an infant.

In 1834, Jeremiah Bergen was elected lieutenant of militia.

16th, 1825, and had issue: Antje, born Dec. 3d, 1763, died August 22d, 1831, single; Maria, born Nov. 30th, 1765, died Jan. 10th, 1785, single; Catrina, born May 29th, 1767, died Sept. 28th, 1831, m. Garret Vanderveer, of Flatbush; Lammetie, born December 9th, 1768, died July 15th, 1769; Lammetie, born April 11th, 1770, m. Cornelis Nagel, who died June 19th, 1794, (supposed) m. (2d), Hendrick Suydam; Neeltje, born Nov. 28th, 1771, died Jan. 14th, 1832, m. Johannes Van Nuyse, of Flatlands; Aeltje, born June 7th, 1773, died May 28th, 1813, m. Dec. 29th, 1792, George Van Brunt, of New Utrecht; Johannes, of Flatlands, born March, 1775, died July 24th, 1832, m. Elizabeth Van Sinderen; *Jeromus*, of Flatlands, born Dec. 28th, 1776, died August 22d, 1831, m. Ann Suydam; Joris, of Flatlands, born Sept. 29th, 1778, died Jan. 15th, 1835, m. March 22d, 1814, Wilhelmina, dau. of Peter Duryea, of Flatlands; Daniel, of Bedford, born March 5th, 1780, died Oct. 25th, 1826, m. Maria, dau. of Lambert Suydam, of Bedford; Hendrick, born June 23d, 1782, died ———; and Maria, born Dec. 1st, 1785, died Oct. 2d, 1811, m. Abraham Lott, father of the Hon. John A. Lott, of Flatbush.

Jeromus, of Flatlands, son of Jeromus and Lammetie, born Dec. 28th, 1776, died August 22d, 1831, m. Ann Suydam, and had issue: Maria, born March 7th, 1811, died Oct. 9th, 1824; Lambert, born Dec. 5th, 1814; and *Jane Ann*, who m. Jeremiah Bergen.

285. vi. Mary, b. Oct. 26th, 1815, single.

286. vii. Sarah, b. May 12th, 1818; d. Jan. 12th, 1848; m. Jan. 13th, 1836, Isaac E. Bergen (226), (son of Jacob), and left

Issue: —

i. Jacob I.

ii. Sarah Maria, and

iii. Theodore V.

287. viii. Caroline, b. Sept. 12th, 1820; d. May 1st, 1861; m. Feb. 4th, 1845, the Rev. Samuel M. Woodbridge, D. D., the time pastor of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church, of South Brooklyn, and in 1865, a professor in the theological seminary of said Protestant Reformed Church in New Brunswick.

Issue: —

i. Caroline Woodbridge, b. Dec. 2d, 1845.

288. ix. Ida, b. Nov. 26th, 1822; d. August 17th, 1856, of yellow fever; m. Feb. 6th, 1850, Isaac E. Bergen (226), (son of Jacob), and left

Issue: —

i. George J.

289. x. Leffert T., b. Dec. 10th, 1824; m. April 2d, 1850, his cousin, Mary C. Earle, dau. of Sylvester Earle and Ida Vanderbilt, b. March 22d, 1827. Formerly engaged in the wholesale shoe business, in the city of New York, now a farmer in Dutchess county.

Issue: —

i. Sylvester Earle, b. March 5th, 1852.

ii. De Witt, b. Oct. 4th, 1853.

iii. Irwing, b. July 13th, 1855.

iv. Ida Vanderbilt, b. Jan. 11th, 1857.

v. Theodore Earle, b. March 16th, 1858.

vi. William A., b. July 26th, 1861; d. Jan. 30th, 1862.

290. xi. Theodore, b. Oct. 16th, 1827; d. Oct. 24th, 1828.

206. Johannes, born June 10, 1776; d. July 4, 1783.

206. JOHANNES, born June 10th 1776; died July 4th, 1783.

207. SARAH BERGEN, born Sept. 13th, 1781; died

Dec. 30th, 1829 ; single. June 29th, 1835, letters of administration were granted on her estate, to Leffert Bergen, her half brother, with whom she resided at the time of her death.

208. JOHANNES BERGEN, bapt. Jan. 18th, 1784 ; died May 31st, 1784.

209. LEFFERT BERGEN (by second wife), born July 10th, 1789 ; died August 22d, 1856, of yellow fever ; m. April 10th, 1833, his cousin, *Phebe* (223), dau. of Jacob Bergen (189), of Brooklyn, born Feb. 20th, 1805, died July 31st, 1856, of yellow fever. Resided on and owned the northerly portion of his father's farm, at Gowanus, and died intestate. Nov. 12th, 1856, Isaac E. Bergen, John Tunis Bergen, and Michael Bergen took out letters of administration on his estate.

July 5th, 1844, at 11 o'clock, A. M., the dwelling house of Leffert Bergen accidentally took fire and burned down. The building had been erected by his uncle, Derick Bergen. Leffert built a new one in its place.

Issue : —

291. i. Michael, b. Feb. 16th, 1834 ; d. August 14th, 1834.

292. ii. Jacob, b. May 22, 1835 ; d. August 13th, 1836.

293. iii. Michael, b. Oct. 4th, 1837 ; d. August 19th, 1856, of yellow fever.

294. iv. Catharine M., b. March 12th, 1839 ; m. May 15th, 1861, John Wyckoff, b. Feb. 10th, 1835, d. June 14th, 1865, by whom no issue.

295. v. Jacob Eldert, b. Dec. 8th, 1840 ; d. Feb. 21st, 1853.

296. vi. Leffert L., b. June 19th, 1842 ; m. May 28th, 1874, Sarah E. (403), youngest daughter of John G. Bergen (247).

297. vii. Jeremiah S., b. Dec. 4th, 1843 ; d. May 16th, 1844.

298. viii. Rebecca L., b. April 9th, 1846.

210. CATHARINE BERGEN, born Oct. 29th, 1791; died Oct. 2d, 1828; m. March 11th, 1818, *Garret Cowenhoven*,¹

¹ *Garret Cowenhoven* is a descendant of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, the common ancestor of the Cowenhoven, Kouwenhoven or Conover family in this country, who emigrated from Amersfoort, in the province of Utrecht, in Holland, in 1630, with the colonists who settled Rensselaerwick, near Albany, where he was employed by the patroon as superintendent of farms. He afterwards resided on Manhattan Island, where he cultivated the company's bouwery or farm No. 6, and in 1657, was enrolled among the small burghers of New Amsterdam.

The name is probably derived from the village or hamlet of "*Couwenhoven*," of which he may have been a native, located a little north-west of Amersfoort, in Holland, hence van (from) Cowenhoven. There is also a village of "*Kauwenhoven*," about nine miles south-west of Amersfoort.

On the 16th of June, 1636, Wolfert Gerretsen and Andries Hudden bought of the Indians and obtained from Gov. Van Twiller, on the 6th of June, 1637, a patent for the westernmost of the three flats on Long Island (small prairies), commonly known as the little flats, and called by them Castuteeuw or Kaskateuw, which patent was ratified on the 22d of August, 1658, to which premises he appears to have removed, on which they immediately commenced a settlement, and where he resided in 1662. "July 26th, 1638, "Andries Hudden sold to Gerret Wolfersen 50 morgens of his one-half of the "district of Achtervelt, for 52 *gl.* Hollands he owed Gerret." August 2d, 1639, Wolfert purchased of Hudden, his interest in a house, barrack, barn, and garden, on said patent, called "Achtervelt," and Sept. 16th, 1647, he purchased of Hudden all his interest, not previously disposed of, in the original patent. These buildings, erected prior to July 9th, 1638, and testified on the 22d of March, 1639, by Gillis Pietersen van de Gouw to have been built by himself and the company's carpenters, were of the following dimensions: the house, 26 feet long, 22 feet wide, 40 feet deep, including a small chamber at the side, with the roof covered above and around with plank, and having two lofts above one another, and also being set around with long round palisades; the barn, 40 feet long, 18 feet wide, and 24 feet deep, all Dutch measure; a bergh with 5 posts 40 feet long.

The following is a copy of the inventory of the chattels on the farm, July 9th, 1638:

3 milch cows,	1 heifer of two years old,
1 yearling cow,	2 old oxen,
1 young calf,	1 young do.,
2 old mares,	1 stallion of three years,
1 mare of one year old,	1 gelding of four years,
1 new wagon and appurtenances,	1 wheel plough and appurtenances.
1 iron harrow,	

a farmer, of New Utrecht, born August 27th, 1791, died September 6th, 1828.

Some farming utensils, necessary for the bouwery.

About 16 morgens of land sowed with summer and winter wheat.

A garden stocked with a quantity of fruit trees.

1 yawl, with appurtenances.

Wolfert's heirs conveyed, March 25th, 1666, the main portion of these premises to Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff. The settlement was at first named New Amersfoort, in honor of the place of Wolfert's nativity, was afterwards commonly known as the Baai or Bay, and since as Flatlands. Wolfert's children, who all came over with their father, were Jacob Wolfersen, died about 1670, m. (1st), Hester Jansen, m. (2d), Sept. 26th, 1655, Madalena or Magdalentje Jacobs Rysen, settled in New Amsterdam, where he carried on a brewery, was one of the nine men who, from 1647 to 1650, represented the principal classes of the community, and in 1649, one of the agents on the part of the community to Holland; *Gerret Wolfersen*, born 1610, died about 1645, m. Altie Cornelis, dau. of Cornelis Lambertse Cool, of Gowanus (who, after the death of *Gerret*, m. prior to 1647, Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff), settled on a farm in Flatlands, of which town he was a magistrate in 1644; and Peter Wolfersen, living as late as 1673, m. (1st), Nov. 18th, 1640, Hester Simons (Daws), from "Amsterd," widow of "Jacques de Vernurs," m. (2d), Nov. 22d, 1655, "Aeltje Sibrants," widow; was also a brewer on the corner of the present Whitehall and Pearl streets, in New Amsterdam, where, among other offices, he held that of schep en for many years. About 1665, after the conquest by Nicolls, he removed to his farm at Elizabeth, N. J., where he resided until the reconquest by the Dutch, in 1673, when he moved back to New Amsterdam.

Gerret Wolfersen, son of Wolfert Gerretse, had issue: Willem Gerretse, born 1636, living as late as 1727, m. (1st), 1660, Altie, dau. of Joris Dircksen Brinckerhoff, widow of Mattys, who died June 3d, 1663, m. (2d), Feb. 12th, 1665, Jannetie, dau. of Pieter Monfoort, resided at first in Brooklyn, afterwards on a farm in Flatlands, which he conveyed in July, 1727, to his son William, when he probably removed to Monmouth county, New Jersey, where, with the exception of those of his son William, most of his descendants reside. From proceedings before the public authorities (see vol. iv, pp. 183 and 184, of O'Callaghan's translation of Dutch Manuscripts), on the 6th of July, 1644, in relation to an Englishman named "John Windwodt" (probably Wentworth), a soldier, who was accidentally shot in the house of *Gerret Wolfersen* during an affray, by Thomas Mabs, also a soldier, it appears that *Gerret* resided in a clapboard house, situated on the Flats (plains or prairie), where a garrison was stationed (for protection against the Indians), that his father, Wolfert, had a house near by, surrounded by a stockade, and that "Ambrosius Lonnen" also had one, and there may have been others, forming

Issue : —

1. Rebecca Lefferts Cowenhoven, b. June 29th, 1820; m. June 27th, 1838, Edward T. Backhouse, a merchant in New York,

a hamlet or village. *Jan Gerretse*, of Brooklyn ferry, born 1639, m. Gerdientje, dau. of Nicasius De Sille, fiscaal of New Netherland; in consequence of his being lame, *Jan* received more than his brothers of his father's estate: Neeltie Gerretse, bapt. Sept. 20th, 1641, died about 1672, m. 1660, Roelof Martense Schenck, of Flatlands: and Marritje Gerretse, born 1643, bapt. April 10th, 1644, m. Coert Stephense Van Voorhees, and died prior to 1709.

John Gerretse and Gerdientje or Godarina, had issue: Gerret Janse, died about 1712, m. (1st), Lysbet, m. (2d), Aeltie; Aeltie Janse, bapt. April 28th, 1678, m. Derick Brinckerhoff; *Nicasius Janse*, of Brooklyn, bapt. July 8th, 1681, died about 1749, m. Elsje; Cornelia Janse, m. Sept. 25th, 1691, Gerrit A. Middagh; Nelly Janse, m. July 27th, 1694, Jores Rapalie.

Nicasius Janse, of Brooklyn, and Elsje, had issue: Geradina, born August 7th, 1705, m. Symon Van Wickelen; John, bapt. Dec. 7th, 1707, died young; John, of Brooklyn, died about August, 1775, m. Catharine Remsen; *Gerret*, of New Utrecht, died Nov. 17th, 1783, m. Sarah —; and Peter, of Raritan, N. J., m. Elizabeth —.

Gerret, of New Utrecht, and Sarah, had issue: Nicholas, of New Utrecht, born Jan. 13th, 1742, died Oct. 18th, 1778, m. May, 1761, Nelly, dau. of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, who died Sept. 21st, 1817; Sarah, born Oct. 28th, 1743, m. 1760, Martin Schenck, of New Jersey; *Johannes*, born Oct. 4th, 1746, died Sept. 13th, 1823, m. (1st), Feb. 28th, 1768, Greta Amerman, who died Sept. 22d, 1780, m. (2d), August 3d, 1781, Elizabeth, daughter of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, who died March 23d, 1786, m. (3d), June 24th, 1787, Catharine Stellerwerf, who died June 30th, 1843.

Johannes, of New Utrecht, son of Gerret and Sara, had issue: by first wife, Antie, born July 23d, 1769, died August 16th, 1845, m. Jacobus Van Nuyse; Jannetie, born Sept. 17th, 1771, died Sept. 6th, 1774; Sara, born April 22d, 1774, died April 21st, 1854, m. John Hanse: by second wife, Gitty or Gertrude, born June 1st, 1782, m. Jan. 8th, 1801, Rulef Van Brunt, of New Utrecht, died April 1st, 1865; Margaret or Greetie, born May 24th, 1784, m. Coert Gerritsen, of Somerville, N. J., died August 1st, 1867; Elizabeth, born March 23d, 1786, single, died Feb. 15th, 1871: by third wife, Phebe, born March 17th, 1789, single, died Nov. 1st, 1868; *Garret I.*, of New Utrecht, born August 27th, 1791, died Sept. 6th, 1828, m. March 11th, 1818, Catharine, dau. of Michael Bergen; Jacob, born Jan. 11th, 1795, died July 22d, 1826, m. August 28th, 1824, Ann, dau. of Roelof Van Nuyse, no issue; Nicholas, born Oct. 30th, 1796, died May 29th, 1841, m. Matilda Dingee, born Oct. 10th, 1807, died Jan. 19th, 1861.

Amersfoort or Eemsfort, the birthplace of *Wolfert Gerretsen*, is an ancient

330 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

residing in Brooklyn, and has issue: Catharine Isabella, m. John Mackay; Mary Elizabeth, m. William Horwill; Rebecca; Edward; John Cowenhoven, died December 4th, 1866; George; Augusta; and William Garret Backhouse.

II. John Jacob Cowenhoven, b. Nov. 8th, 1821; d. May 2d, 1853, single. Engaged in mercantile business in New York.

III. Catharine Ann Cowenhoven, b. Nov. 15th, 1824; d. Feb. 27th, 1826.

IV. Michael Bergen Cowenhoven, b. July 4th, 1826; d. Oct. 27th, 1826.

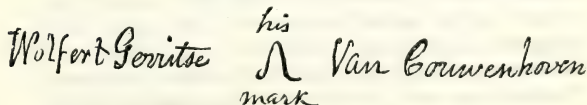
Children of DERICK BERGEN (187) and *Maria Boerum*, of Brooklyn, New York, and of Newark, New Jersey.

211. CATHARINE, died about Oct. 6th, 1826; m. *Tunis Van Brunt*, of Jamaica, born July 8th, 1770, died about 1819, who owned and occupied a farm and grist mill in Queen's county. In 1816, in consequence of domestic difficulties, they separated.

February 9th, 1827, George Van Brunt, her son, took out letters of administration on her estate, on which she is entered as of Brooklyn, from which it may be inferred that at the time of her death she resided with George.

city, whose name is derived from the river Eem, on which it is located; contained, in 1841, 12,889 inhabitants, was formerly surrounded with a wall, with 20 towers, broken down in 1829, and was the birthplace of Oldenbarneveld and other celebrated persons.

The following is a facsimile of Wolfert Gerritse's signature:


 The image shows a handwritten signature in cursive script. The first part of the signature is 'Wolfert Gerritse'. To its right is a large, stylized initial 'N' with a small 'his' written above it. To the right of the 'N' is the name 'Van Bouwenhoven'. Below the 'N' is the word 'mark'.

Issue: —

i. Joost or George Brunt, b. May 5th, 1798 $\frac{1}{2}$; d. Sept. 22d, 1850; m. Oct. 27th, 1822, Jane Cornwell. Resided in Brooklyn, and in the tavern and omnibus business. Had children: Tunis Van Brunt, b. 1823, d. April 22d, 1850; George Van Brunt; Rebecca Van Brunt, d. Nov. 26th, 1845; Catharine Van Brunt, m. July 2d, 1852, Charles Philips; Joseph Van Brunt, b. March 9th, 1813, d. March 13th, 1837; Elizabeth Van Brunt, b. Nov. 27th, 1827, d. Nov. 13th, 1837; Thomas H. Van Brunt, b. August 28th, 1828, m. Charlotte C. Smith, and has children: Thomas C., who m. Jan. 16th, 1869, Maria F. Cary; Kate A., and Madeline E. Van Brunt; Martin Van Brunt, killed in the late rebellion, while a member of the 14th (Brooklyn) regiment; Jane Van Brunt (sup.) m. Jan. 14th, 1860, Richard Newton; and Cornelia Van Brunt (supposed) m. March 20th, 1859, Garret Strang, of Hallet's Cove.

ii. Richard Van Brunt, b. May 20th, 1800; d. May, 1830; m. Nov. 11th, 1819, Maria J. Tuthill, and resided in Jamaica.

iii. John Van Brunt, b. Jan. 12th, 1801; d. July 22d, 1851; m. ———; removed to Andover, Henry county, Ill., in the fall of 1850, where he d. After his death his widow m., August 19th, 1854, S. D. Barrett, of Cambridge, Henry county, Ill. Had children: Jerry Van Brunt, m. Feb. 4th, 1862, Emily S. Payne, and resides in Andover, Ill.; Oscar Van Brunt, m. July 30th, 1866, Sarah Baldwin, and resides in Cambridge, Henry county, Ill.; Annie M. Van Brunt, m. Jan. 1st, 1866, Ira A. Fosburgh, of Chicago, Ill.; and John W. Van Brunt, m. Nov. 12th, 1866, Rexavilla Hawley, and resides in Cambridge, Ill.

iv. Tunis Van Brunt, b. August 25th, 1803; d. Dec. 29th, 1867; m. (1st), Sarah Maria Toms, who d. April 11th, 1856; m. (2d), February, 1858, Mary, dau. of William R. Taylor. Resided in his younger days in the village of Jamaica. In July, 1840, at about 9 o'clock, A. M., his residence took fire in one of the upper rooms, from a defect in the chimney, and burned down, a part of the furniture being saved. At the Queen's county agricultural fair in 1844, he received the premium for the 2d best pair of matched

332 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

horses, a similar premium at the fair in 1847, and in 1851 a premium for fine heifers and swine. In the spring of 1851, he sold his farm of 50 acres for \$25,000. After leaving Jamaica, he resided in Chicago, Philadelphia, New York, etc., where he was a merchant engaged in the pork packing business. Issue: Sarah Leviser Van Brunt, b. Feb. 24th, 1827, d. Oct. 24th, 1829; Louise Van Brunt, d. young; Joseph Toms Van Brunt, d. in California; Theodore F. Van Brunt, b. June 10th, 1830, d. Oct. 18th, 1866, m. April 30th, 1856, Jane, daughter of John Berry, formerly of Gowanus, and late of New Utrecht; George Francis Van Brunt, m. September, 1856, Isabella, dau. of Isaac Seymour; Edward Henry Van Brunt (a twin with George Francis), d. a young man; Ann Hoffman Van Brunt, m. John J. Kerr; Tunis Nelson Van Brunt; William Van Brunt, d. a young man; Louisa Van Brunt, m. William B. Ferguson, of Philadelphia; John Henry Van Brunt, d. young; Augustus Herriman Van Brunt; Cornelia Lott Van Brunt; Willet Combs Van Brunt; (by second wife), Robert Van Brunt; and Warren Van Brunt.

v. Rutgert Van Brunt, bapt. May 13th, 1804 (b. April 24th); d. Jan. 13th, 1841, single. Engaged in mercantile business, in New York.

vi. Michael Cornelius Bergen Van Brunt, b. Feb. 25th, 1806.

vii. Elizabeth Van Brunt, b. May 17th, 1808; m. April 23d, 1833, Nicholas Wyckoff, of Jamaica, Queen's county.

viii. Jeremiah Vanderbilt Van Brunt, b. Feb. 27th, 1810; m. Sept. 23d, 1835, Catharine Duryea, who d. Sept. 15th, 1855. A merchant, engaged in the provision business, in Philadelphia. Issue: John Rutgers Van Brunt, bapt. August 28th, 1836, d. Sept. 28th, 1860; Sarah Louisa Van Brunt, b. Dec. 28th, 1839, m. (1st), March 18th, 1861, Stephen Rawlington, who d. July 23d, 1861, m. (2d), Nov. 23d, 1864, J. Loyd Smith, a druggist, of Philadelphia; Josephine Van Brunt, b. Oct. 1st, 1841, m. Feb. 16th, 1864, George W. Jackson, an editor, of Philadelphia; Mary Eliza Van Brunt, b. July 23d, 1843, single; and Jeremiah Van Brunt, b. March 9th, 1849.

ix. Maria or Polly Van Brunt, b. March 30, 1812.

x. Rebecca Van Brunt, b. Jan. 21, 1814, d. —; m. June, 1836, — Conway of Baltimore, and left 3 sons.

xi. Catharine Van Brunt, b. Oct. 24, 1815; d. about 1862; m. — Weisick.

xii. Elsje Van Brunt, b. —; m. — Thorpe. Perished with her 3 children by the burning of the steamer Erie on Lake Erie.

xiii. Garret Van Brunt, b. July 8, 1818; d. about 1827, at Brooklyn, for Feb. 9 of that year, George, his brother, took out letters of administration on his estate.

212. MARIA BERGEN, living in 1835, and single.

213. REBECCA BERGEN, living in 1835, and single.

214. JOHN BERGEN, living in 1835.

215. MICHAEL BERGEN, d. prior to 1835, and single.

216. GARRET BERGEN, d. prior to 1835, and single.

Children of TUNIS J. BERGEN (188), and *Anne Vanderveer*, of Brooklyn, N. Y.:

217. JOHN T. BERGEN, b. 1786; d. March 9th, 1855, m. (1st), *Margaret McLeod* (dau. of Donald McLeod¹ and Ann Masterton), who d. Oct. 1814; m. (2d), *Maria F. McLeod*, her sister, b. —, 1795; d. March 15, 1871, at Hempstead, L. I.; owned and occupied at first the farm at Bay Ridge, his father bought of the Cropsys, residing in a house built for him, to which farm his brother Cornelius released all claims (see lib. 21, p. 224, of con., Kings county register's office). Afterwards resided in Brooklyn, where he was engaged in the grocery business, and in 1837, with

¹ *Donald McLeod* was a native of Scotland and came to this country in the war of the revolution, holding the office of colonel in the British service, under General Tarleton. Being disgusted with the service, he resigned his commission before the termination of the war, hired a house in Flatlands, where he resided for some time, and afterwards removed to Flatbush where he died.

some of his sons, carried on a planing mill, corner of Cherry and Montgomery streets, in the city of New York, and finally occupied a farm at Batavia, Genesee co., N. Y., where he died. He was appointed lieutenant of the New Utrecht company of militia, Feb. 29, 1812, and captain, April 6, 1815, serving in these capacities during the war of that period with great Britain.¹ Feb. 12, 1821, he was appointed sheriff of the county by the council of appointment, and served until Nov., 1822, when, under the new constitution of the state, he was elected to said office for three years; in Nov. 1825, he was defeated for member of assembly by William Furman; in 1828 he was again elected sheriff for three years, his opponent being Henry Dikeman; in 1830 he was elected member of the 22d congress, by 30 majority, for the 2d district, composed of the counties of Kings, Richmond and Rockland, his opponent being Joshua Sands of Brooklyn.

¹ The New Utrecht company formed a part of the 64th regiment, 44th brigade and 2d division of infantry of the state, Jeremiah Johnson being the brigadier general during a part of the war. About 1820, the officers of this regiment were: Joseph Dean, col. commissioned in 1817; Robert Nichols, lieut. colonel, do.; Daniel Lott, major, do.; Adrian Van Brunt, adjutant, do.; Abraham Lott, quarter-master, 1820; Samuel T. Garretson, pay-master, do.; Francis H. Dubois, surgeon, Feb. 11, 1811; Adrian Vanderveer, surgeon's mate, April 24, 1818. Captains:— John I. Lott, Flatlands, June 21, 1815; Rutger Stillwell, Gravesend, do.; Cornelius Bergen, Gowanus, Aug. 26, 1817, Wm. R. Dean, Brooklyn, March 27, 1819; Charles Rappalye, Bushwick, Feb. 17, 1820; Martin Schenck, Flatlands, do.; Riley Clark, Brooklyn, do.; and George Hall, lieut.-com., Brooklyn, do. Lieutenants:— John Lott, Flatlands, June 21, 1815; Jacobus Lake, Gravesend, do.; John C. Lott, Flatbush, July 8, 1816; John Skillman, Brooklyn, Aug. 21, 1817; John Joralemon, Brooklyn, April 24, 1818; John Lawrence, Brooklyn, Feb. 17, 1820; James De Bevoise, Brooklyn, do.; Henry Dikeman, Brooklyn, do.; and John G. Van Cott, Bushwick, do. Ensigns:— Richard Stillwell, Gravesend, June 21, 1815; John Van Nuyse, New Utrecht, Aug. 26, 1817; Jacob Wyckoff; Flatbush, do.; Samuel Smith, Brooklyn, April 26, 1816; Tunis Rappelye, Bushwick, do.; and Simeon Beck, Brooklyn, Feb. 17, 1820.

In 1829 *John T. Bergen* purchased The Long Island Patriot, the then weekly democratic organ of the county, established in 1821 by George L. Birch, which he sold in 1832 to James A. Bennet, who changed its title to The Brooklyn Advocate, from which sprung the present Brooklyn Eagle. During a portion of the time he owned the paper, it was edited by Samuel E. Clements, a southerner, and partially edited by the Hon. H. C. Murphy, then a law student. At this period he was one of the leading democratic politicians in the county. The will of Maria F., wife of John T. Bergen, is dated June 17, 1870, pro. Aug. 14, 1871 (rec. lib. 18, p. 5, office surrogate Queen's co.).

Issue by first marriage:—

299. 1. Teunis J., b. April 4th, 1810; d. Oct. 29, 1870; m. April 2d, 1834, Catharine, dau. of Hendrick I. Lott,¹ of Flatlands, b. Aug. 11, 1814, who d. May 8th, 1859, by whom children; m. 2d, July 18, 1861, his cousin, Margaret H., (316) dau. of Cornelius

¹ *Hendrick I. Lott*, was a descendant of Johannes Lott, of New Lots, a great grandson of Peter Lott, the common ancestor of the Lott family referred to in the foot notes under the head of Jane Wyckoff, wife of Garret Bergen, and of Jane Ann Lott, wife of Jeremiah Bergen.

Johannes, of New Lots, s. of Johannes of Flatlands, and grandson of Hendrick of Jamaica, was b. Dec. 31st, 1721; d. Jan. 25th, 1782, m. April 6th, 1745, Jannetie Barrebas or Probasco, b. Jan. 24, 1782, d. Oct. 28, 1802, and had issue: Anne, b. April 14th 1746, d. May 11th, 1746; Anne, b. Sept. 14th, 1747, d. Feb. 25th, 1829, m. 1782, Henry Staats, of Albany; Jurrian, b. March 10th, 1750, d. Nov. 27th, 1800, no issue; Johannes I., of Flatlands, b. Nov. 15th, 1752, d. March 2d, 1807, (sup.) m. Itie or Margaret Van Nuyse; Cataline, b. Feb. 13th, 1755, d. April 25th, 1842, m. Ulpus Van Sinderin; Christopher, b. Jan. 28th, 1758, d. Feb. 3d, 1803, m. Elizabeth Brownjohn; *Hendrick I.*, of Flatlands, b. Oct. 3d, 1760, d. Feb. 24th, 1840, m. July 15th, 1792, Mary Brownjohn; Jannetie, b. May 2d, 1764, d. Oct. 28th, 1832.

Hendrick I., of Flatlands, s. of Johannes and Jannetie, of New Lots, had issue: Johannes H., of Flatlands, b. Aug. 20th, 1793, d. Feb. 26, 1874, m. Dec. 28th, 1817, Gashe, dau. of Simon Bergen, of Gowanus; Elizabeth, b. Oct. 25th, 1796, m. March 25th, 1818, Dr. Adrian Vanderveer, of Flatbush; and *Catharine*, b. Aug. 11th, 1814, d. May 8th, 1859, m. April 2d, 1834, Teunis J. Bergen, of Flatbush.

Bergen, (218) of Gowanus, by whom no issue. Resided in the village of Flatbush, and in 1860, president of the Lafayette Insurance Company of Brooklyn.

From 1834 to 1837 carried on the planing mill on the corner of Cherry and Montgomery streets in the city of New York. Of late years mainly engaged as a real estate broker. In 1861, he was appointed one of the commissioners for laying out Prospect Park in Brooklyn and Flatbush. Will dated Feb. 23, 1869 (rec. lib. 41, p. 427, office surrogate Kings county).

Children by 1st wife:—

i. John L., b. June 5, 1835; m. Oct. 9, 1872, Anna, dau. of Peter Lott, of Flatlands. Resides in Flatlands, is a real estate broker, and has issue: Tunis J., b. Oct. 12, 1873; and Maria Lott, b. Nov. 19, 1874.

ii. Mary, b. about 1837; m. Oct. 21, 1858, George S. Prince, of Flatbush, since of Richmond, Va.

iii. Henry L., b. March 27, 1839.

iv. Margaret McLeod, b. — about 1841.

v. William, b. May 20, 1843, coal dealer in Third street, Brooklyn.

vi. Adrian V., born May 7, 1845; d. July 16, 1847.

vii. Adrian, b. Dec. 3, 1847.

viii. Eliza V., b. — about 1849; m. May 12, 1875, W. T. Gray of Brooklyn.

ix. Kate Vernon, b. about 1850; d. an infant.

x. Cornelius J., b. Aug. 20, 1852; d. Nov. 16, 1853.

300. ii. Cornelius J., b. Oct. 22, 1814; m. Nov. 4, 1838, Helen N., dau. of Daniel Clarke; no issue. In early life in mercantile business, at 37 Liberty street, New York, and a resident of Brooklyn. Prior to 1860 owned and occupied a farm in the town of Islip, near Babylon, Long Island. Sold his farm and at present (1875) a resident of Brooklyn. Has an adopted son, James C. Bergen, a lawyer.

301. iii. Alexander J., b. Oct. 22, 1814 (a twin with Cornelius J.); m. June 3d, 1836, Eliza W., dau. of Daniel Clarke, who d. in 1873. In early life in mercantile business at 37 Liberty street, New York, and a resident of Brooklyn. Prior to 1860 owned and occu-

pied a farm at Islip, Suffolk county, L. I., sold his farm and at present (1875) a resident of Brooklyn. In 1861 was one of the representatives of Suffolk county in the legislature of the state.

Issue 6 children, among whom were:—

i. Victor B., b. 1836; d. Aug. 16, 1868; m. Nov. 22, 1858, Cornelia J., dau. of Gen. Richard A. Udell, of Islip, and left issue Eliza, b. —, Cornelia. b. — and May, b. —.

ii. Cornelius J., b. —; d. June 3, 1862, a young man in China.

iii. Helen, b. March 15, 1839; d. March 6, 1842.

iv. Margaret McLeod, b. Dec. 24, 1840; d. March 24, 1843.

Two other children who d. infants.

Issue by 2d marriage:—

302. iv. Margaret Ann, b. 1815; m. Harry Wilber, of Batavia, and has children, Helen Eliza, Harry, Florence Margaret, and Julia Allen Wilber.

303. v. Maria C. Prall, b. —, 1816; d. Feb. 21, 1843; m. Robert W. Lober; no issue.

304. vi. Catharine De Hart, b. —, 1821; d. May, 1829.

305. vii. Eliza McLeod, b. Dec. 27, 1822; m. Aug. 28, 1843, Benjamin T. Hunt, of Brooklyn, a whitelead manufacturer, and has children: Mary Bergen Hunt, b. June 1, 1848; Joseph Gedney Hunt, b. Jan. 5, 1851, d. June 9, 1856; Eliza McLeod Hunt, b. June, 1, 1854, d. June 24, 1864, and Josephine Gedney Hunt, b. Dec. 6, 1856.

306. viii. Henrietta, b. —; d. young.

307. ix. Emily Augusta, b. —. Single and resides at Batavia.

308. x. Daniel McLeod, b. —; d. an infant.

309. xi. Charles Edward, b. —. Went to California at the commencement of the late southern rebellion, and not since heard from.

310. xii. Anna Matilda, b. —; single and (1872) resides at Brooklyn.

311. xiii. Henrietta Cornelia, b. —; m. Augustus N. Weller, at present (1875) a lawyer in New York, and d. without issue.

312. xiv. Katharine Louisa, b. —; d. 1851, aged about 15.

338 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

313. xv. Frances Adelaide, b. —; m. Willard N. Cross, of Hempstead, and has children: Willard Bergen Cross and Henrietta Louisa Cross.

314. xvi. John H., b. Oct. 27, 1838; m. June 18, 1863, Susan N., dau. of Gen. Philip S. Crooke, of Flatbush. Resides in Flatbush, practices law in Brooklyn, and has issue:—

- i. Philip Crooke, b. Sept. 9, 1864.
- ii. Florence McLeod, b. Sept. 27, 1866.
- iii. Charles Edwards, b. Nov. 9, 1868.

The following is a facsimile of his signature:—



218. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. Feb. 22d, 1790; d. Aug. 26th, 1845; m. Oct. 8th, 1818, *Catharine V. T. Sice*,¹ b. Aug. 15th, 1798, d. Nov. 26th, 1847.

In early life engaged in mercantile business in the city of New York, afterwards owned and cultivated the homestead farm of his father in Gowanus, which he sold to Coope and Haynes.

Jan. 23, 1827, on the division of his father's property, his brother John T. Bergen released to him his interest in the homestead (see lib. 56, p. 356, con., Kings county registers office).

Was appointed April 6, 1815 (during the last war with Great Britain), ensign of the Gowanus company of militia, March 22, 1816, lieutenant, and April 24, 1818, captain.

¹ Catharine V. T. Sice was a dau. of Michael Sice, of New York, baker, and Catharine Hubbard, the latter a dau. of Elias Hubbard and Margaret Lake, of Flatlands.

In 1838 and 1839 he was one of the representatives of the county in the state assembly. Invented a self sharpening plow, in use and popular for years; also a loom for weaving silk ribbons and other articles of various figures and widths, valued as an important improvement.

Issue:—

315. i. Ann Vanderveer, b. 1821, single.
316. ii. Margaret H., b. March 1, 1822; m. July 18, 1861, Tunis J. Bergen (299), of Flatbush, her cousin; no issue.
317. iii. Rebecca T., b. March 12, 1824, single.
318. iv. Elenor E. V. B., b. 1827, single.
319. v. Tunis C., b. Jan. 10, 1829; m. Nov. 8, 1853, Sarah M., dau. of F. B. Chase of Jamaica. In the insurance business, Brooklyn, president of the Brooklyn Insurance company, and a resident of the 8th ward. July 9, 1856, letters of administration were granted to him on the estate of his mother. Has children:—
 - i. Caroline L., b. Nov. 29, 1854.
 - ii. Emma F., b. Oct. 26, 1857.
 - iii. Margaret H., b. March 26, 1859.
320. vi. Robert G. M. S., b. Oct. 8, 1832; d. May 14, 1870. Was engaged in insurance business in Brooklyn.
321. vii. Cornelius J., b. Oct. 20, 1834; d. young.
322. viii. Cornelius Johannes, b. Feb. 16, 1837; d. March 3, 1873; m. Jan. 27, 1870, Eliza, dau. of the late Ezra Lewis of Brooklyn. He learned the trade of a compositor in the office of the Long Island Star, under Mr. Spooner, and was afterwards engaged on the News, and still later on the Brooklyn Eagle. After this he was engaged in the real estate and insurance business in the 8th ward of Brooklyn. Nov. 25, 1861, he enlisted in the 13th regiment, 5th brigade and 2d division of N. Y. S. N. G., and as 1st sergeant of H company went with the regiment to Suffolk, Virginia, where he served 3 months. June 18, 1864, was commissioned as 1st lieutenant in the 56th regiment, 11th brigade and 2d division of N. Y. S. N. G., and as captain commanding C company, served at Elmira, 100 days in guarding southern prisoners. Sept. 10, 1864, was

340 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

commissioned captain in the same regiment, and April 14, 1869, was honorably discharged from the service.

323. ix. Mary Ann, b. 1839; single.

324. x. Adrian Vanderveer, b. April 8, 1841; m. Louisa, dau. of the late Colonel Perry of Brooklyn. Resides in Brooklyn, was a lieutenant and engaged in suppressing the southern rebellion, and lately an assistant assessor of U. S. revenue.

Children of CORNELIUS BERGEN (189), and Gertrude Suydam, of Flatbush, N. Y.:

219. JOHN C. BERGEN, b. March 7th, 1786; d. July 30, 1870; m. Feb. 5th, 1826, *Belinda*, dau. of Cornelius Antonides,¹ of Flatbush, b. Oct. 11, 1804; d. Dec. 26,

¹ *Cornelius Antonides* is a descendant of the Rev. Vincentius Antonides, who arrived in this country, Jan. 1, 1705, from Bergen, in Friesland, and who with his colleague, the Rev. Bernardus Freeman, were pastors of the Reformed Dutch Churches on Long Island for many years. He was born in 1666, and d. July 18, 1744. His children were:—

Johannis, b. in the Netherlands, m. Johanna Kouwenhoven, and about 1724 removed to Monmouth co., N. J.; Johanna, b. Oct. 21, 1690 in Franeker, in Friesland, m. Aug. 17, 1711, Cornelius, s. of Jeronimus Rapalje (on the marriage record she is entered Johanna Antonides Wickant, from which it may be inferred that Wickant was the surname of the family); Barbara, m. Nov. 2, 1719, Dirck Van Vechte (on the marriage record she is entered as b. in Bergen, Friesland, and as Barbara Antonides Wickant).

Johannes Antonides, s. of Vincentius, had issue:— Vincentius, bapt. Feb. 16, 1724, at Freehold, N. J., m. Oct. 25, 1745, Antie Bennem, resided at Flatbush, and had a son John, and dau. Catharine, Johanna, Aletta, and Barbara; Petrus, bapt. Aug. 26, 1726, at Freehold; *Pieter*, of Flatbush, b. July 31, 1727, d. April 27, 1796, m. Nov. 10, 1750, Catharine, dau. of Michiel and Beletje Vanderveer, b. Aug. 11, 1732, d. May 8, 1796, will dated April 20, 1796, pro. June 21, 1796; *Johannis*, of Freehold, N. J., bapt. June 24, 1733, at Freehold, d. —, m. Sarah Van Dorn, and had sons: Nicholas, Jacob, Johannes, Vincentius and William, and dau.: Maria and Anna, and Barbara, bapt. April 23, 1737, at Freehold.

Pieter Antonides, son of *Johannis* and Johanna Kouwenhoven, resided in Flatbush, had issue:— Machiel, b. Dec. 13, 1752, probably d. young; Johanna,

1872. Owned and resided at Flatbush on the farm occupied by his father, on which he built a new mansion, and of which he sold a part a short time prior to his death. Will dated Jan. 21, 1867 (rec. lib. 41, p. 269, surrogate's office Kings county).

Issue :—

325. i. Cornelia Lozier, b. July 14, 1827; m. May 10, 1855, Bush C. Brown, a mathematical instrument maker in the city of New York, now (1872) deceased and had issue: Belinda B. Brown, b. Feb. 25, 1856; d. July 7, 1856.

326. ii. Gertrude B., b. Oct. 1, 1829; m. Sept. 26, 1855, Abraham Lott of Flatbush (son of the Hon. J. A. Lott), a lawyer, practicing in Brooklyn, and has issue: John Abraham Lott, b. June 30, 1856; Maria Bergen Lott, b. Aug. 26, 1858; James Loyd Lott, b. Sept. 25, 1862, d. Aug. 29, 1867; and Katharina Lydia Lott, b. July 3, 1868.

327. iii. Maria, b. Aug. 4, 1833; m. Nov. 7, 1872, William Story of Flatbush, a surveyor.

328. iv. Cornelius J., b. Oct. 17, 1839; m. April 12, 1860,

b. Jan. 26, 1756, d. young; Beleytie, or Belinda, b. Nov. 8, 1758, d. young; Johannis, b. Aug. 27, 1760, d. prior to his father; *Cornelius* of Flatbush; a blacksmith, b. Nov. 17, 1763, d. Aug. 8, 1832, of Asiatic cholera, m. Nov. 9, 1797, Marie Van Sicklen, b. July 20, 1773, d. Aug. 6, 1832, of Asiatic cholera; Peter, b. Feb. 15, 1765, d. —; Belinda, b. April 22, 1770, d. Jan. 23, 1844, m. Thomas Hegeman of New Utrecht; and Johannah, b. Aug. 28, 1778, m. June 4, 1797, James Gronendyck of New Utrecht.

Cornelius Antonides of Flatbush, s. of Pieter and Catharine, had issue: Catharine, b. Oct. 15, 1798, m. Dec. 28, 1837, Cornelius Van Cleef of Brooklyn (Bedford); Jane, b. July 22, 1801, single; *Belinda*, b. Oct. 11, 1804, m. Feb. 5, 1826, John C. Bergen of Flatbush; and Peter, b. Dec. 13, 1809, d. Aug. 12, 1832, of Asiatic cholera, single.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of the Rev. V. Antonides.

342 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Anna Maria, dau. of Stephen N. Stillwell, of Gravesend, is a farmer in Flatbush, and has children :

- i. Lindia Lozier, b. Jan. 18, 1863.
- ii. John Henry, b. Jan. 3, 1866.

220. MARIA BERGEN, b. Dec. 29, 1787 ; d. July 26, 1868, at the residence of her son C. B. Kouwenhoven ; m. Dec. 16, 1805, *Gerret Kouwenhoven* a farmer of Flatlands, b. Sept. 5, 1778, d. Feb. 8, 1854, for many years supervisor of said town.

Issue :—

i. Peter Kouwenhoven, b. May 21, 1807 ; d. May 2, 1864, single. Owned and cultivated the homestead of his father, which after his death was purchased by his brother Cornelius B.

ii. Gitty Jane Kouwenhoven, b. Oct. 4th, 1809 ; d. Nov. 18th, 1848 ; m. Dec. 27th, 1827, Michael Stryker of Flatbush ; had issue ; Cornelius Stryker, b. Dec. 8, 1829, d. Feb. 18, 1831 ; Maria Bergen Stryker, b. July 19, 1832, d. Aug. 23, 1838 ; Cornelius Stryker, b. June 14, 1834, d. Oct. 1, 1835 ; Adriana Stryker, b. July 11, 1837 ; and Sarah Maria Stryker, b. Sept. 28, 1839, d. March 13, 1871, m. Henry Ditmas of Flatbush.

iii. Cornelius Bergen Kouwenhoven, b. May 13, 1813 ; d. Sept. 28th, 1813.

iv. Cornelius Bergen Kouwenhoven, farmer, of Flatlands, b. March, 6th, 1818 ; m. Sept. 6th, 1838, Mary Ann, dau. of Peter Williamson, b. June 22, 1816 ; has issue : Maria Kouwenhoven, b. Jan. 13, 1840, m. Oct. 5, 1869, John Ditmas of Flatbush ; Peter Kouwenhoven b. March 2, 1842 ; Garret Kouwenhoven, b. Dec. 25, 1843, d. Dec. 21, 1867, single ; William W. Kouwenhoven, b. June 16, 1846, m. Nov. 13, 1867, Catharine, dau. of John B. Hendrickson, b. Nov. 8, 1847, of Flatlands ; John Kouwenhoven, b. Dec. 20, 1848, d. July 20, 1871, single ; Cornelius Kouwenhoven, b. July 2, 1851, m. Dec. 1, 1871, Anne J. dau. of John J. Werner of Flatbush ; and J. R. Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 15, 1853, d. Jan. 16, 1857.

v. Sarah Maria Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 20, 1820 ; d. Dec. 20, 1845, single.

vi. Henrietta Remsen Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 12, 1826 ; d. Nov. 28, 1865 ; m. Aug. 3, 1847, Charles A. Clarkson of Flatbush, who after her death m. a Miss Schoonmaker and d. Dec. 6, 1871. Left no issue.

Children of PETER BERGEN (191), and *Mary or Polly Schoonmaker*, of Brooklyn, N. Y. :

221. CATHARINE BERGEN, b. June 3, 1797 ; d. Aug. 12, 1808.

222. PETER BERGEN, b. July 25th, 1801 ; m. June 19th, 1819, *Ann* (267), dau. of Simon Bergen (203), of Gowanus. Commenced life in mercantile business in the city of New York ; afterwards owned and cultivated the northerly one-half of his father's farm, in Gowanus, residing in a new house he built on the same. Sold his farm of 61 acres, Dec. 1, 1832, for \$8000, to his brother Martinus Bergen (lib. 44, p. 277, con. King's county, register's office), since which engaged in mercantile business, in New York and Brooklyn, and in greenhouse cultivation in the latter place, in gardening in New Utrecht, &c., and in 1870 resided in the city of New York. Held the office of lieut. col. of horse artillery, alderman of the 8th ward of Brooklyn in 1846 and 1847, and comptroller in 1850. Now, 1875, resides in Brooklyn.

Issue :—

329. i. Simon, b. May 4, 1820 ; d. Sept. 27, 1822.

330. ii. Peter, b. Jan. 15, 1823 ; m. Ann Philips ; emigrated to California, where he d. April 19, 1862, leaving no surviving issue.

331. iii. Mary Catharine, b. Oct. 3, 1825 ; m. Henry Ansell.

332. iv. Jane Ann, b. Sept. 8, 1830 ; d. about 1872 ; m. Tunis J., s. of Parmenus Johnson of Brooklyn, from whom she separated : m. 2d. Francis Palmer, and has issue : Francis Henry Palmer, b. Dec., 1866.

333. v. Virginia, b. Dec. 13, 1832 ; m. Feb., 1861, George G. Fletcher of Brooklyn, capt. of a steamer, and has issue : Albert

344 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Gordon Fletcher, b. April 23, 1863 ; Mary Virginia Fletcher, b. April 14, 1865 ; Agnes Gay Fletcher, b. Oct. 15, 1866 ; and Jennie Bergen Fletcher, b. Feb. 1, 1869.

223. MARTENUS BERGEN, b. Feb. 21st, 1811 ; m. Dec. 15th, 1835, *Maria A. Lawrence*, dau. of Charles Kane Lawrence,¹ of Brooklyn, b. Sept. 25th, 1816.

Cultivated several years and owned the southerly one-half of his father's farm, at Gowanus, occupying the homestead. Removed to Port Washington or Oceanic, near Shrewsbury, N. J., where he owned and cultivated a farm. Purchased about 3000 acres at Smithfield, Isle Wight co., on the James river, Virginia, to which place he removed in the fall of 1873. Was a capt. of horse artillery, supervisor of the 8th and 9th wards of Brooklyn from 1834 to 1840, alderman of the 8th ward of Brooklyn from 1836 to 1846 inclusive, and president of the board a part of the time.

Issue :—

334. 1. Catharine, b. Dec. 6th, 1836 ; m. Feb. 27, 1871, Wm. H. Snyder, artist, of N. Y.

¹ *Charles Kane Lawrence*, is a descendant of John Prescott Lawrence and Abby O'Kane, of Fort Edward, N. Y., whose parents were William Lawrence and Prudence Prescott, of Groton, Mass.

John Prescott Lawrence, of Fort Edward, had issue : *Charles Kane* ; Archibald Kane ; William Prescott ; Abbey, m. J. Hasbrouck ; Maria, m. P. Wetherill ; and Sarah, m. J. Willoughby.

Charles Kane Lawrence, son of John Prescott, m. Feb. 6, 1810, Susan Duffield, dau. of Dr. John Duffield and Margaret Debevoise (which Margaret was a dau. of Johannes Debevoise, who was a son of Carol, grandson of Jacobus, and great grandson of Carol Debevoise, the first emigrant of the name), resided in Brooklyn and had issue :— John D., b. Dec. 4, 1810, and for many years street commissioner of Brooklyn ; Archibald T., b. Sept. 4, 1812 now (1875) deceased ; Charles, b. Sept. 3, 1815 ; *Maria A.*, b. Sept. 25, 1816, m. Martenus Bergen ; William, b. Feb. 5, 1820 ; Margaret D., b. Jan. 7, 1822 ; Cornelia W., bap. Feb. 10, 1825 ; Adeline, bap. April 30, 1827, m. S. Walmen ; and Emily, m. Edgar Washburne.

A John Lawrence, a. 18, William Lawrence, a. 12, and Maria Lawrence, a. 9, emigrated in the *Planter* from England to New England in 1635 (Hotten's Emigrants, p. 450).

- 335. ii. Mary, b. Feb. 24th, 1838 ; d. July 16th, 1839.
- 336. iii. Archibald T., b. Feb. 4th, 1840.
- 337. iv. Susan L., b. Oct. 20th, 1842.
- 338. v. Martenus, b. Jan. 21st, 1845.
- 339. vi. Charles Lansing, b. Feb. 18th, 1848.
- 340. vii. Mary, b. Sept. 5th, 1850.
- 341. viii. John L., b. Aug. 2d, 1852.
- 342. ix. Cornelius, b. Oct. 25th, 1855.

Children of JACOB BERGEN (192) and *Catharine Eldert*,
of Brooklyn, N. Y. :

224. MARIA BERGEN, b. May 23d, 1801 ; m. April 14th, 1824, *Jeremiah V. Spader*, son of William, a farmer at the Wallabout, who d. suddenly July 11, 1838, aged 42.

Issue : —

i. Jeremia Vanderbilt Spader, b. Sept. 25th, 1825 ; m. Nov. 22d, 1849, Margaret C. Moore ; issue : Maria B. Spader, b. — ; m. Nov. 25th, 1873, Clarence Walsingham Lippit.

ii. Catharine Bergen Spader, b. May 2d, 1827 ; d. Aug. 26, 1868 ; m. Dec. 5, 1849, C. Shafer Storms ; issue : Jeremiah Spader Storms.

225. CATHARINE BERGEN, b. Feb. 16th, 1803 ; m. Jan. 13th, 1826, *Barnet Johnson*, s. of Gen. Jeremiah Johnson, a farmer at the Wallabout, where they resided until 1868, in the homestead mansion of the general.

Issue : —

i. Jeremiah Johnson, b. June 22d, 1827 ; m. May 25, 1848, Mary Ann, dau. of John Johnson, of Jamaica, b. Jan. 1, 1826, who d. Jan. 9, 1861.

ii. Catharine Johnson, b. July 30th, 1829.

iii. Sarah Ann Johnson, b. Jan. 26th, 1832.

iv. Susan W. Johnson, b. Feb. 15, 1834 ; d. March 14, 1838.

v. Jacob Bergen Johnson, b. May 22d, 1836.

vi. Tunis Johnson, b. June 3d, 1839.

vii. Maria Johnson, b. April, 1845 ; d. Oct. 23, 1846.

226. PHEBE BERGEN, b. Feb. 20th, 1805; d. July 31st, 1856, of yellow fever; m. April 10th, 1833, her cousin, *Leffert Bergen* (209) of Gowanus (son of Michael 185).

Issue: —

- 291. i. Michael.
- 292. ii. Jacob.
- 293. iii. Michael.
- 294. iv. Catharine M.
- 295. v. Jacob Eldert.
- 296. vi. Leffert L.
- 297. vii. Jeremiah S.
- 298. viii. Rebecca L.

For births, &c., of the above, see children of Leffert Bergen.

227. AGNES BERGEN, b. Oct. 25th, 1806, d. Aug. 31st, 1856, of yellow fever; m. Jan. 7th, 1834, *John Bergen Jun.* (274) s. of J. S. Bergen, of Gowanus, who also d. of the same disease.

Issue: —

- i. Catharine Eldert.
- ii. John S.
- iii. Jacob J.
- iv. Maria.
- v. Phebe Ann.
- vi. Margaret.
- vii. Jeremiah Spader.
- viii. Simon.
- ix. Teunis Henry.
- x. Teunis Henry.

For births, &c., of the above, see children of John Bergen, Jun. (274).

228. MICHAEL BERGEN, b. July 28th, 1809, d. Jan. 12, 1875; m. April 28th, 1836, Rebecca (282), dau. of *Theodorus Bergen* (206), of Gowanus. Resided on, cultivated and owned the farm at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, of about 70½

acres which his father bought Jan. 1, 1835, for \$30,000, of John T. Bergen (lib. 45, p. 160, con., King's county register's office); and also 17½ acres his father bought March 15, 1835, of William Kelly for \$4,000, lying in the rear of the land purchased of John T. Bergen (lib. 49, p. 458 of con., King's county register's office).

In March, 1846, his dwelling house, erected by his uncle Tunis Bergen for his s. John T. Bergen, accidentally burnt down, on the foundations of which he built a new one. In 1873, he sold his farm (except 1½ acres) to Abraham Wakeman for upwards of \$200,000, and bought a house and plot of about 2 acres of Ann, wid. of Garret Hendricksen, on 3d avenue near the city line in New Utrecht to which he removed.

Issue:—

343. 1. Jacob M., b. Sept. 1, 1837; m. Sept. 5, 1866, Joanna N., dau. of Abraham J. Beekman¹ and Catharine Schoonmaker

¹ *Abraham J. Beekman* is a descendant of *Wilhelmus Beekman*, b. 1623, at Hasselt in the Province of Overijssel, Holland, a town with a population of 1871 in 1841, who emigrated in 1647 with Gov. Stuyvesant to New Amsterdam. He m. Catharine dau. of Frederick Hendricks De Boogh or Bogh, and d. about 1707. Held the office of schepen of New Amsterdam; in 1652, bought Jacob Corlaer's plantation at Corlaer's Hook; in 1658 was vice director of the colony on the Delaware; in 1663, commissary of Esopus; and in 1670, bought Thomas Hall's plantation in the vicinity of the present Beekman and Ferry streets, N. Y., to which he removed and where he died.

His children were: Maria, bap. June 26, 1650, m. May 5, 1672, Wm. Nicholas, s. of Gov. Peter Stuyvesant; Henry or Hendrick, bap. March 9, 1652, d. about 1719, m. 1681, Johanna Lopers, wid., settled at Esopus and is the ancestor of the Dutchess and Ulster co. Beekmans; *Gerardus*, bap. Aug. 17, 1653, d. 1723, m. Aug. 29, 1677, Magdalen Abeel of Albany, b. 1662. Was a physician, settled at Flatbush, L. I.; a justice of King's co., in 1685; col. of militia, member of colonial assembly 1696 and 99, member and president of the council, and acting governor 1709 and 10; purchased some 2200 acres about the north branch of the Raritan and some 600 acres on the Millstone river, N. J.; also lands on Pelts creek in Ulster co., N. Y.; Cornelia, bap. April 11, 1655, m. Sept. 19, 1674, Isaac Van Vleck, widower; John or Johannes, bap. Nov. 22, 1656, m. March 4, 1685, Aeltje Thomas; Jacobus, bap. Aug. 21, 1658, m. Elizabeth De Peyster, settled in Flatbush, L. I.; William of N. Y.; and (sup.) Martin of N. Y., m. May 5, 1672.

348 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

of Brooklyn, b. March 5, 1839. Engaged in mercantile business in Brooklyn, and has issue:—

1. Abraham Beekman, b. March 29, 1871.

Gerardus and *Magdalen* of Flatbush had issue: *Christopher*, bap. Jan. 16, 1681, d. May, 1724, m. Jan. 28th, 1704, *Maria Delanoy*, settled at 6 mile run, Somerset co., N. J.; *Adrian*, bap. Aug. 27, 1682, m. Sept. 11, 1708, *Lucretia De Kay*; *William* or *Wilhelmus*, bap. Aug. 10, 1684, m. (sup.) Dec. 8, 1715, *Elizabeth De Peyster*; *John*, b. —, m. —; *Catharine*, bap. June 2, 1689, m. *Charles La Roux*; *Gerardus*, m. Oct. 12, 1718, *Ann Mary Van Horn*, settled in N. J.; *Abraham* of N. J., d. in the state of N. Y., m. Sept. 11, 1708, *Lucretia De Kay*; *Henry* of N. J., single, will dated Dec. 21, 1760, pro. Jan. 15, 1770; *Cornelia*, m. March 6, 1724, *Richard*, s. of *Rip Van Dam*; *Marytie*, m. Aug. 26, 1726, *Jacob Walton*; and *Martin* of N. J., m. June 21, 1724, *Elizabeth* dau. of *Resolvert Waldron*.

Gerardus and *Ann Maria* of N. J., had issue: *Gerardus*, bap. July 19, 1719, d. young; *Elizabeth*, bap. Dec. 14, 1720; *John*, d. when 19 years old; *Christopher* of Harlington, b. 1724, d. about 1820, a. 96; *Gerardus* of 6 mile run, b. 1735, d. about 1821, a. 86; *Abraham* of Griggstown, b. July 27, 1739, d. May 25, 1817, m. May 3, 1776, *Ann*, dau. of *Garret Voorhees* of Middlebush; *Mary*, m. *Thomas Skillman*; *Ann*, m. *Garret Voorhees*; *Catharine* of Washington, N. Y., m. (1st) *Vanderveer*, m. (2d) *Johnson*; *Magdalena*, m. *John Van Dyke*; and *Cornelia*, m. *Abraham Stryker*.

Abraham and *Ann* of Griggstown, N. J., had issue: *Gerardus*, b. July 12, 1778, d. Feb. 20, 1805, single; *Eleanor*, b. Dec. 17, 1779, d. Nov. 12, 1865, m. Oct. 3, 1805, *Jacob Quick* of Ten mile run; *John A.*, b. Feb. 3, 1782, d. Sept. 21, 1829, from the fall of a tree, m. (1st) Oct. 12, 1808, *Johanna Nevius* who d. May 6, 1814, m. (2d) April 8, 1816, *Alletta Rapalye*; *Abraham A.*, of Millstone, b. Jan. 13, 1784, d. Aug. 20, 1862, m. Oct. 29, 1809, *Matilda Nevius*; *Ralph Voorhees*, b. Dec. 17, 1785, d. Jan. 30, 1833, m. Oct. 29, 1809, *Elizabeth Ten Brook*, was a merchant and resided in Brooklyn; *Jacob* of Romeo, Michigan, b. Dec. 17, 1787, d. April 7, 1837, m. Feb. 4, 1813, *Sarah Garretson*; *Isaac* of Washington, N. C., b. Sept. 14, 1790, d. Sept. 10, 1833, single; and *Catharine Ann* of Brooklyn, b. Aug. 2, 1797, d. Sept. 24, 1828, single.

John A., and *Johanna* had issue: *Abraham J.*, b. Sept. 8, 1810, m. March 7, 1837, *Catharine B.*, dau. of *Jacobus Schoonmaker* of Newtown, is engaged in banking business in Brooklyn; *John A.*, and *Alletta* had issue: *Anna*, b. April 18, 1825, d. Aug. 20, 1866, m. *Rev. Goyt Talmage*; *Cornelia*, b. Nov. 23, 1820, m. *Rev. Goyt Talmage*.

Abraham J., and *Catharine B.*, of Brooklyn had issue: *Joanna*, b. March 5, 1839, m. Sept. 5, 1866, *Jacob M. Bergen*; *Gertrude Aletta*, b. May 7, 1844, d. May 24, 1872; and *Catharine Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 31, 1847, m. Oct. 15, 1874, *Professor John C. Smock* of Rutger's College.

344. II. Phebe R., b. Aug. 15, 1840. Single.

345. III. Theodore Van Wyck, b. Aug. 29, 1842; m. March 15, 1866, Carrie L., dau. of John and Caroline Wilson, b. May 24, 1846. Is a farmer and (1875) resides on 3d ave. at Bay Ridge.

Issue:—

I. Maria Louisa, b. Nov. 5, 1868.

II. Rebecca C., b. May 22, 1872.

346. IV. Samuel Woodbridge, b. Sept. 22, 1845; d. July 12, 1871, single. Was a graduate of Rutgers' College in July, 1867, and engaged in the business of an apothecary in Brooklyn at the time of his death.

347. V. Isaac M., b. Oct. 7, 1847; d. July 29, 1850.

348. VI. Sarah Caroline, b. Aug. 29, 1850; d. Dec. 6, 1851.

349. VII. Charles M., b. May 19, 1853.

229. ISAAC E. BERGEN, b. July 7th, 1811; m. (1st), Jan. 13th, 1836, *Sarah* (286), dau. of Theodorus Bergen (206), of Gowanus, who d. Jan. 12th, 1848; m. (2d), Feb. 6th, 1850, *Ida* (288), sister of Sarah, who d. Aug. 17th, 1856, of yellow fever; m. (3d), Dec. 4th, 1860, *Sarah Matilda*, dau. of Evert Suydam, of New Utrecht, b. Aug. 24, 1830, d. Jan. 19, 1864; m. (4th), Nov. 15th, 1866, *Ann Suydam*,¹ sister of Sarah Matilda, b. Jan. 4, 1815.

¹Sarah Matilda and Ann Suydam, are descendants of *Evert Suydam* of New Utrecht, a descendant of Hendryck Rycke, the common ancestor of the Suydam family of this country referred to in the foot note under Gertrude, dau. of Hendrick Suydam and wife of Cornelius Bergen of Flatbush. The dwelling house occupied by Evert and his ancestors and children, accidentally took fire and burned down July 4th, 1872.

Evert Suydam of N. U., the great grandfather of Sarah Matilda, was b. March 25, 1720, d. Oct. 14, 1797, m. Maria Bogert, b. March 18, 1724, d. March 24, 1812, and had issue: Hendrick of Bedford; Catharine; *Tunis* of N. U.; Geertie; Evert of New Lots; and Anna.

Tunis of N. U., b. Nov. 21, 1755, d. July (or Aug.) 7, 1828, m. March 28, 1778, *Ida Voorhies*, b. Jan. 19, 1754, d. March 27, 1832, and had issue:

Resides on and owns a part of the farm of 70 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres at Bay Ridge, N. U., which his father bought May 1, 1835, for \$28,000, of Nicholas R. Van Brunt (lib. 51, p. 414, con., King's county register's office), he having sold some 40 acres to Mary Bullocke, and H. L. Clarke. Nov. 12, 1856, letters of administration were granted to Isaac E., on the estate of Ida his wife.

Issue by 1st marriage:—

350. 1. Jacob I., b. March 15, 1837; m. Sept. 22, 1858, Cornelia M. Betts,¹ b. July 12, 1837. Practices law in Brooklyn

Maria, who m. Harmanus Barkeloo; Harriet, m. Evert Barkeloo; and *Evert* of N. U.

Evert of N. U., b. Dec. 12, 1784, d. Nov. 12, 1851, m. May 18, 1809, Sarah Van Duyn, b. Aug. 18, 1790, d. March 22, 1849, and had issue: Cornelius, b. April 6, 1810, d. July 9, 1873, single; Abigail, b. Sept. 12, 1812, m. Jan. 27, 1835, Peter Wyckoff of Gowanus, now of N. U.; *Ann*, b. June 4, 1815, m. I. E. Bergen; Tunis, b. July 18, 1817, d. Jan. 14, 1865, m. 1863, Mary Ann Welden, no issue; Ida, b. Sept. 3, 1819, m. April 25, 1861, John Antonides of Flatbush; John, b. March 25, 1822, d. a young man; Evert, b. May 11, 1825, d. Jan. 9, 1869, m. Oct. 31, 1856, Aletta, dau. of Jeremiah E. Lott of N. U.; Sarah Jane, b. Aug. 31, 1827, d. Nov. 14, 1828; and *Sarah Matilda*, b. Aug. 24, 1830, d. Jan. 19, 1864, m. I. E. Bergen.

¹ *Cornelia M. Betts* is a descendant most probably of *Thomas Betts*, whose name with that of his brother Richard occurs among the early settlers of Newtown as early as 1655; the name of the latter appearing on Nicolls's patent of said town in 1666, and both their names on Dongan's patent of 1686. In 1675, Capt. Richard Betts laid claim to a certain piece or plot of land in New Lots, for which he claimed to have obtained an Indian deed in 1663, which claim was disputed by the inhabitants of Flatbush, tried at the court of sessions in Gravesend, a verdict given in Betts's favor, an appeal taken and the verdict reversed by the general court of assizes in 1675. This is as per Strong's Flatbush, p. 33. Vol. xxx, p. 139 of English manuscripts in office of secretary of state sets forth that about 1682 the town of Flatbush appealed from a decision of the court of sessions, in favor of Richard Betts and others of New Lots; and Vol. xxxiv, p. 4, of ditto, refers to a writ of error to remove the case of John Coe, Richard Betts and their associates, against Thomas Barker and others, of the New Lots from the court of assizes of Kings county to the court of assizes, to be held in New York. All these proceedings probably relate to the same claim. Through this claim or otherwise the Betts family obtained a plantation on the road, leading from Jamaica to Brooklyn ferry, on the boundary line, and partly in Kings and Queens counties, and lately owned by John I. Sne-



Engraved by H. P. S. from a photograph

Janb J. Bergen



[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

and is a partner of John P. Rolfe. Resides in said city at 360 Union street, on a plot on the homestead of his grandfather, Jacob Bergen (192). Alderman of the 10th ward from 1867 to 1872 inclusive, and president of the board during the years 1868, 69, 70, 71, and 72. Reëlected alderman for two years under the new charter in Nov., 1873, by virtue of which he also holds the office of supervisor of the county, and on the organization of the board again elected president. Has children:

i. Edward J., b. March 27, 1860.

ii. Amelia Marion, b. March 7, 1863.

iii. Frederick Isaac, b. April 12, 1865; accidentally drowned at Gowanus, June 30, 1871.

iv. Cornelia P., b. Oct. 11, 1873; d. Feb. 17, 1874.

351. ii. Sarah Maria, b. Dec. 18, 1838; m. Nov. 10, 1859, Benjamin S. Midgley, of Brooklyn, formerly a merchant, in (1875) a clerk in the office of the Police Commissioners of Brooklyn, and has issue: Edward Joseph Midgley, b. Nov. 1, 1860, d. August 1, 1861; Harry Starr Midgley, b. Feb. 25, 1864; and Frank Midgley b. Oct. 7, 1868.

352. iii. Catharine Johnson, b. Nov. 17, 1841; d. June 9, 1842.

deker. This farm (sup.) was occupied by Thomas Betts, his brother Richard remaining in Newtown. The Betts family also owned another farm on the Jamaica road, at present the Napier farm.

Nov. 20, 1713, Richard Betts was buried at the Kills, Newtown, aged 113 years. (Onderdonk's Queens County in Olden Times, p. 17.) A Robert Betts was constable of Flatbush in 1730 and 1731, and a Thomas Betts's name appears on a list of slave holders in 1755. A Thomas supposed to be this Thomas Betts, April 15, 1760, took a mortgage of £180 on the farm of John Lane of New Utrecht, ferryman, and administered on Lane's estate in 1766. This farm was afterwards owned by John and Wynant Bennet, and now by the Hon. H. C. Murphy, heirs of T. Sedgwick, J. Wilde and others.

John Betts of Cypress Hills, Jamaica road, a descendant of Thomas, m. Eliza Louisa Ward, and had issue: *William Wallace Betts*, who m. Cornelia, dau. of Jacob Parsell of Gowanus, b. Aug. 17, 1818; and John Sidney Betts, an auctioneer of the firm of Gerard and Betts, New York. *Wm. Wallace Betts* had issue: *Cornelia M. Betts*, who m. Jacob I. Bergen, and Stephen C. Betts.

According to Riker's Newtown, Richard and Thomas Betts, emigrated to New England in 1648, from Hemel-Hempstead in Hertfordshire or its vicinity, stopping at first at Ipswich and then removing to Newtown.

352 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

353. iv. Theodore Vanderbilt, b. Sept. 8, 1843 ; m. Oct. 11, 1864, Sarah Ann, dau. of Peter and Abigail Wyckoff, of New Utrecht, who d. Nov. 27, 1865. Cultivates part of his father's farm at Bay Ridge.

354. v. Michael T., b. Nov. 22, 1845 ; d. Aug. 27, 1847.

Issue by 2d marriage : —

355. vi. George T., b. Aug. 25, 1853. Cultivates part of his father's farm at Bay Ridge.

Issue by 3d marriage : —

356. vii. Tunis Suydam, b. Dec. 28, 1863.

231. JOHN TUNIS BERGEN, b. April 16th, 1815 ; single, and resides in the 8th ward, Brooklyn.

232. ELDERT BERGEN, b. May 18th, 1818 ; m. July 26th, 1849, *Catalina*, dau. of John Johnson, of Jamaica, b. Oct. 22d, 1827. Resided at first on a farm devised to him by his father at La Grange, Dutchess co., N. Y., which he sold, and then removed to a farm in Jamaica, which he bought May 5, 1851, for \$8,350, of Whitson Oakley, it being the homestead farm of the late Isaac Lefferts, and lying between the Brooklyn and Jamaica turnpikes and the Williamsburgh turnpike, and on the north side of the first named one, containing about 62 acres. A few years ago he sold the main portion of his farm, on which a hamlet is springing up.

Issue : —

357. i. John Johnson, b. Jan. 17th, 1851.

358. ii. George Eldert, b. April 21st, 1853 ; d. Oct. 20th, 1853.

359. iii. Carrie Maria, b. Oct. 5th, 1856.

360. iv. Margaret, b. Jan. 18th, 1859 ; d. July 23d, 1859.

361. v. Henry Ditmars, b. Sept. 2, 1861.

362. vi. Jacob Eldert, b. Dec. 16, 1863.

363. vii. Agnes Ella, b. June 28, 1865 ; d. Aug. 4, 1866.

233. SARAH BERGEN, b. Aug. 22d, 1820; m. June 18th, 1851, *Daniel Backus Hasbrouck*, for many years one of the clerks of the Metropolitan Police Commissioners and of the New York city police. Resides in the city of Brooklyn.

Issue :—

- i. Louisa Hasbrouck, b. March 18th, 1853.
- ii. Julia Hasbrouck, b. March 25th, 1856.
- iii. Mary Hasbrouck, b. May 5th, 1861.

234. MARGARET BERGEN, b. Aug. 25th, 1822; m. Oct. 25th, 1843, *De Hart Bergen* (277), of Gowanus, son of John S.

Issue :—

- i. Jacob De Hart.
- ii. Marietta.
- iii. Emma.

For births, &c., of the above, see children of De Hart Bergen.

Children of JOHANNES or JOHN BERGEN (196),
and *Rebecca Stryker*, of Flatlands, N. Y. :

235. TUNIS BERGEN, b. Feb. 19th, 1794; d. March 3d, 1831; m. March 19, 1818, *Harriet* or *Adrianna*, dau. of Jacob Voorhees,¹ of Flatlands, b. Sept. 25, 1797; d. Aug. 2, 1864.

¹ *Jacob Voorhees*, was a descendant of Jan Lucassen, a grandson of Steven Coerte Van Voorhees, referred to in the foot note on Antie Lucassen, wife of Hans Bergen, of Jamaica.

Jan Lucassen, son of Lucas Stevense and grandson of Steven Coerte, was bap. Feb. 19th, 1675, m. (1st), Oct. 10th, 1699, Anna Van Dyckhuysen, who d. Jan. 5th, 1702, and resided in Flatlands; m. (2d), May 5th, 1704, Mayke R. Schenck, who d. Nov. 25th, 1736, and had issue: Johannes Lucasse, b. July 19th, 1700, m. Jan. 25th, 1737, Jannetie Remsen, who d. Jan. 24th, 1747, emigrated about 1721, to Piscataway, Somerset county, N. J.; Lucas, b. Sept. 15th, 1705, m. (1st), Altie —, m. (2d), Mary —, d. about 1760; Roelofft, b. Aug. 19th, 1707, d. April, 1782; Stephen, b. March 24th, 1709, m. (prob.) Oct. 23d, 1753, Maria Leake; Antie —; Petrus —; Martenus; Isaac,

354 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Resided on (Bergen island) his father's farm in Flatlands, of which he inherited the one-half, and dying intestate, his children after his death sold their father's share to their uncle Cornelius Bergen. May 9, 1831, letters of administration were granted on his estate to his widow Harriet and uncle Garret Stryker.

Issue:—

364. i. Rebecca, b. Jan. 23, 1819; d. Dec. 20, 1840, single.

365. ii. Martha, b. Aug. 12, 1821, m. Dec. 15, 1845, Ruloff Woolsey of Flatlands, b. Oct. 17, 1809, d. Feb. 6, 1860, and has issue: Tunis Bergen Woolsey, b. Nov. 11, 1848, a lawyer in Brooklyn; Catharine Ann Woolsey, b. March 30, 1854, d. Aug. 6, 1854; Harriet Woolsey, b. Nov. 18, 1858.

366. iii. Jacob Voorhees, b. March 25, 1824; m. March 27, 1845, Mary Ann Stoothoff,¹ is a carpenter by trade, and owns and

of Flatlands, bap. March 23d, 1716, m. Sarah —; Catlyntie, b. June 8th, 1718, m. (sup.) Nov. 17th, 1773, Simon Van Arsdalen; Gerrit, of N. J., b. Sept. 6, 1720, who (prob.) m. Johanna Van Harlingen; Anna, b. July 15th, 1723, m. (sup.) Oct. 3d, 1743, John Ryers, of Brooklyn; *Abraham*, of Flatlands, b. June 8th, 1724, d. prior to 1808, m. May 9th, 1747, Adriaantje Lefferts; Sarah, b. Oct. 18th, 1727, d. Nov. 29th, 1736; and Maria, b. April 5th, 1731.

Abraham, son of Jan Lucassen and Anna, had issue: Marya, b. Sept. 25th, 1749, d. Aug. 12th, 1832, m. Hendrick Vanderveer; Pieter, b. Nov. 19th, 1751, d. March 10th, 1824; Yda, b. Jan. 19th, 1754, d. March 27th, 1832, m. March 28th, 1778, Tunis Suydam, of New Utrecht; Jan. of Flatlands, bap. Aug. 15th, 1756, d. Oct. 5th, 1828, m. Rensie Wyckoff, who d. March 22, 1825; Abigail, bap. Feb. 8th, 1761, m. Hugh King; Abraham, b. July 3d, 1765, d. Aug. 18th, 1827, m. Maria Lott, b. Aug. 18, 1827, d. Sept. 12, 1830; and *Jacob*, of Flatlands, b. April 4th, 1766, d. May 9th, 1804, m. June 20th, 1795, Martha Hegeman, b. March 31st, 1776, d. Feb. 14th, 1848.

Jacob, son of Abraham and Adriantje, had issue: *Adrianna* or *Harriet*, b. Sept. 25th, 1797, d. Aug. 2, 1864, m. March 19th, 1818, Tunis Bergen; Rem Hegeman, b. Dec. 25th, 1799, d. a young man, single; and Jane, b. Sept. 1st, 1803, m. Nov. 14th, 1828, Peter Hughes, both (1873) deceased.

¹ *Mary Ann Stoothoff* is a descendant of *Cornelius Stoothoff* and Aletta Van Duyn, said *Cornelius* being a son of Wilhelmus and Heiltie, and a grand son of Wilhelmus and Antie Stoothoff, referred to in the foot note under John Bergen and Helen Stoothoff of Gravesend hereinafter inserted.

Cornelius Stoothoff and Altie or Aletta Van Duyn had issue: Wilhelmus C.



Cornelius Bayou

cultivates a portion of his grandfather, Jacob Voorhees's farm in Flatlands, and has issue:—

i. Garret Stoothoff, b. Sept. 20, 1845; m. June 4, 1867, Mary Catharine, dau. of Samuel Eldert of Jamaica, b. Sept. 20, 1843; issue: Jacob Voorhies, b. Sept. 17, 1867; Samuel Eldert, b. Jan. 2, 1869, d. Sept. 5, 1869; John, b. Sept. 7, 1870.

ii. Rebecca, b. Sept. 11, 1847; m. Nov. 21, 1866, William H. Cornell (son of Leffert Cornell of Flatbush), b. May 26, 1846, a farmer in Flatlands, and has issue: Caroline Vanderveer Cornell, b. April 9, 1871, and William Henry Cornell, b. Aug. 2, 1874, d. Dec. 27, 1874.

iii. Martha Maria, b. Jan. 4, 1851; m. May 20, 1872, William R. Selover, b. April 20, 1838, and has issue: Minnie Bergen Selover, b. May 28, 1873.

iv. Margaret Jane, b. March 16, 1858.

367. iv. Maria, b. Oct. 2, 1829, single. Resides with her sister Martha in Flatlands.

237. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. Feb. 20th, 1798; m. March 10th, 1825, *Fanny* or *Frances*, dau. of Abijah Baldwin,¹ of Flatlands, d. March 31st, 1865, of malignant ery-

of Jamaica, b. Feb. 10, 1793, d.—, m.— Sarah, dau. of Barent Wyckoff of Flatlands; John C., of Jamaica, bap. Dec. 26, 1794, d.—, m.— Catharine Spranger; *Garret C.*, of Flatlands, b. Jan. 25, 1797, d. Oct. 2, 1845, m.— 1817, Jane Duryea, widow, b. Jan. 15, 1796; Cornelius C., of Elderts Lane, bap. June 19, 1799, single; Nelly or Ellen, b. May 12, 1801, d.—, m. Ferdinand Van Sicklin of Gravesend, no issue; Altie, or Aletta, b. Aug. 6, 1811, d. Jan. 5, 1833, m. Dec. 6, 1830, Peter G. Wyckoff of Flatlands; Aertje, b. Sept. 25, 1815, d.—; Hellijsje, b. Jan. 6, — d. Sept. 20, 1822, single; Abraham C. of Flatbush, a carpenter, b.—, d.—, m.— Ann, dau. of Samuel Emmans of Gravesend.

Garret C., son of Cornelius of Flatlands, had issue: Margaret, b. Nov. 14, 1817, d. Jan. 25, 1818; Margaret, b. March 5, 1819, d. Sept. 26, 1859, m. March 16, 1840, Abraham Hegeman of Flatlands; Cornelius, b. May 8, 1821, m. March 8, 1843, Sarah Ann Baisley, and is a collector on the Main street ferry, Brooklyn; *Mary Ann*, b. June 8, 1823, m. March 27, 1845, Jacob V. Bergen; and Garret Duryea, b. May 12, 1825, d. Sept. 8, 1835.

¹ The *Baldwin* family is probably of English descent. The first of the name on the colonial records of this state is that of John George Baldwin (sometimes

sipelas. Owned and resided on the island, called by the Indians Wypaggue, containing about 90 acres of upland,

written Baldingh, Balden and Baldin), and Abagail his wife of Gravesend, in Jan. 1657. He probably removed to New Jersey, for we find on the records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Bergen, that Hendrick Jansen Baldwin, d. Feb. 18, 1694; Cornelia Jansen Baldwin, wife of William Gessiger, d. May 11, 1696; and Jacobus Jansen Baldwin, m. Petertje Claes, Dec. 12, 1696. The Jansen in these names appears to indicate that they were children of Jan or John George Baldwin. Among the early settlers of Hempstead, the names of "Joseph Baldin" and "George Baldwin," appear in 1685, whose descendants yet reside in that locality. There was a John Baldwin Senr., who d. in 1702, a John Baldwin Junr., and a Benjamin Baldwin, a weaver, among the early settlers of Newark in 1667. In 1673, John Baldwin with 3 others removed to New Barbadoes Neck, then recently purchased of the Dutch, but they were prevented from remaining there by a defect in the title. John Baldwin Junr. became a prominent man in Newark, and was chosen to the highest offices. The Newark Baldwins were men of moderate means, and from one of them Abijah of Flatlands is probably a descendant. (See Stearns First Church of Newark, p. 36.)

David Baldwin (the great grandfather of Frances), b. 1720, d. 1800, m. Emma Dodd, b. 1720, d. 1800, probably resided at Bloomfield, N. J., and had issue: *David*, Stephen, Simeon, Silas, Jesse, Isaac, Jonathan, Ichabod, Zophoor, Sarah and Eunice.

David Baldwin (the grandfather of Frances), b. Jan. 1, 1748, d. April 29, 1810, m.—, Sarah, dau. of Abijah Harrison, b. Nov. 19, 1755, d. Dec. 9, 1824, resided at Bloomfield, and had issue: *Abijah*, b. Nov. 28, 1772, d. Jan. 2, 1841, m. July 17, 1800, Mary Childs, b. Nov. 22, 1772, d. Jan. 27, 1853. He was a master builder, residing at one period in Flatbush, and then in Flatlands, occupying the farm and grist mill, lately known as Crooke's mill. Moses, b. Nov. 1, 1774, m. Betsey Loyd; Isaac D., b. March 18, 1777, d. Jan. 11, 1811, single; Nathaniel, b. Sept. 5, 1779, d. young; Simeon, b. June 17, 1782, d. June 28, 1864, m. (1st), March 16, 1807, Naomi Pearson, b. Oct. 21, 1783, d. June 2, 1808, m. (2d), Aug. 6, 1829, Elizabeth Ward, b. Nov. 9, 1785; Hannah, b. Jan. 12, 1785, d. March 26, 1806, single; Abigail, b. Dec. 24, 1786, d. Sept. 17, 1807, single; Eunice, b. Nov. 24, 1788, m. Joel Dunham; Stephen, b. March 18, 1791, single; Aaron, b. July 12, 1798, m. Betsey Doremus.

Abijah Baldwin and Mary Childs had issue: Sarah, b. May 24, 1801, m. Garret Wyckoff of Flatlands; Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1802, single; *Frances*, b. Sept. 3, 1804, m. Cornelius Bergen; Helen, b. Sept. 27, 1806, m. Kirk Wright of Flatlands; Nathaniel H., b. Sept. 20, 1808, d. Feb. 15, 1841, single; David B., b. Sept. 28, 1810, d. April 5, 1833, single; Abijah Childs, b. Sept. 30, 1813, d. July 24, 1839, single; and Abigail, b. Nov. 20, 1815, m. Voorhies Overbagh, a teacher of Flatlands.

The following is a list of the names of the members of the American Medical Association who have been elected to the office of President of the Association for the year 1913.

The President of the American Medical Association for the year 1913 is Dr. J. C. Brainerd, of Chicago, Ill. He was elected at the annual meeting of the Association held at the Hotel Waldorf-Astoria, New York, N. Y., on May 1, 1912.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

Dr. Brainerd is a member of the American Medical Association since 1885. He is a graduate of the University of Chicago, where he received his M.D. degree in 1888. He has been a member of the American Medical Association since 1885.

located in the salt marshes of Flatlands, and at present known as Bergen's island, the one-half of which was devised to him by his father, and the remainder he purchased of the heirs of his brother Tunis. Appointed ensign of the militia company of Flatlands, March 17, 1821, afterwards lieutenant and elected coroner in 1825. In 1823 he was appointed justice of the peace by the county judges and supervisors, who at that period held the appointing power. His will is dated June 19, 1861, rec. lib. 30, p. 41, office surrogate Kings county.

Issue : —

368. i. John C., b. Jan. 19, 1826 ; m. Jan. 19, 1858, Mary T. Brower,¹ of Dutchess county, N. Y. Owns Bergen's island, which he inherited from his father and which he cultivated after his death. At present resides on and cultivates a small farm on Mill lane, Flatlands, which he bought Nov. 1865 of his uncle Garret Bergen.

Issue :—

- i. Cornelius, b. Dec. 2, 1858.
- ii. John Tallmage, b. Sept. 21, 1860.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept 23, 1862.
- iv. Fenwick Williams, b. Nov. 3, 1864.
- v. Ernest Childs, b. Nov. 24, 1867.
- vi. Francis Baldwin, b. Sept. 8, 1871.
- vii. Pamela May, b. Nov. 24, 1873.

¹ *Mary T. Brower* is a descendant of *Cornelius Brower* of Dutchess county, b. Nov. 9, 1730, m. Mary Archer, b. April 21, 1733. This Cornelius may be a son of the Cornelius, bap. April 18, 1705, who was one of the sons of Nicholas Adamsz, a son of Adam Brouwer Berckhoven or Kerckhoven, from Ceulen, who came to this country at an early period, settled at Brooklyn, owned the oldest mill in the county, lately known as Freeke's mill, where he followed the occupation of farmer and miller. He probably at one period followed the occupation of brewer, hence the name of Brouwer, the Dutch of brewer. The Browsers of Long Island and vicinity are descendants of this Adam Brouwer. Some of the family claim that *Cornelius Brower* of Dutchess county was a son of Jacob Brower Kerckhoven of Brooklyn, and a grandson of Jacob or Jaco-

369. ii. Mary C., b. March 31, 1828 ; m. Oct. 11, 1847. Daniel, son of Jaques Van Brunt of Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, b. Feb. 11, 1826, and has issue : Anna Kate Van Brunt, b. July 31, 1849, m. Nov. 19, 1867, Peter Hegeman (son of Michael), farmer of New Utrecht, having children : Daniel Van Brunt Hegeman, b. Sept. 26, 1868, d. Oct. 3, 1868, Daniel Van Brunt Hegeman, b. Sept. 27, 1869, and Joanna Emmons Hegeman, b. Aug. 31, 1871 ; Mary Frances Van Brunt, b. Sept. 28, 1851, m. Oct. 13, 1874, John Cowenhoven Junr., of New Utrecht ; Elizabeth Van Brunt, b. Aug. 2, 1854, m. Sept. 18, 1873, Charles Bennett (son of Richard R.), farmer of New Utrecht ; Jaques Van Brunt, b. Feb. 2, 1857, d. Feb. 26, 1859 ; Rebecca B. Van Brunt, b. Feb. 9, 1860 ; Rulef Van Brunt, b. June 9, 1862 ; Jennie Van Brunt, b. Feb. 21, 1864 ; Cornelius B. Van Brunt, b. Feb. 21, 1866 ; and Jaques Van Brunt, b. Jan. 10, 1869, d. April 14, 1871.

bus Adamsz of Gowanus (son of Adam Brouwer), who per Albany Church records m. Annetje, dau. of William Bogardus, a son of the Rev. Everardus Bogardus and Annetje Jans, the ancestors of the Trinity Church claimants.

Cornelius Brouwer of Dutchess county had issue : Elizabeth, b. Nov. 5, 1754, m. — Van Sicklen ; Anne, b. Oct., 1756, d. Jan. 20, 1757 ; Nathazeth, b. Oct., 1756 (twin) ; *John*, b. Sept. 12, 1758, m. Elizabeth Gans ; Mary, b. Aug. 24, 1761, m. Robert Swarthout ; Cornelius, b. Jan. 27, 1763 ; Anne, b. July 14, 1766, m. Andries Lawson ; Charles, b. March 16, 1769 ; Sarah, b. Aug. 30, 1771, m. Samuel Pinckney ; and Jacob, b. Aug. 26, 1775.

John Brouwer and Elizabeth Gans had issue : — *John*, b. —, m. — Maria Lawson ; and Betsy, b. —, m. —, John Green.

John Brouwer and Maria Lawson had issue : Simeon ; George, m. Margaret Ellis, d. —, 1849 ; John, m. Mary Smith ; Casper, m. Nancy E. Reynolds ; Elizabeth Ann, m. Elias White ; *Mary*, m. John C. Bergen ; and Milly or Pamela M., m. Rev. F. T. Williams.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Adam Brower the emigrant :

his
Adam  Brower. 1680.
mark

238. MARIA BERGEN, b. Dec. 30th, 1799, d. Jan. 27th, 1855; m. Dec. 26th, 1820 *Henry Lott*, b. May 29, 1801, a farmer, residing in Flatland Neck. *Henry Lott* m. (2d), June 6, 1860, *Sarah E. Hendrickson*.

Issue :—

- i. John Lott, b. Oct. 5, 1821, d. Oct. 25, 1842.
- ii. Samuel Stryker Lott, b. Jan. 14, 1823, d. June 18, 1872; m. (1st), March 13, 1844, Hannah Maria Eldert of Jamaica, who d. Feb. 8, 1845, aged 21; m. (2d), Nov. 8, 1848, Johanna, dau. of Samuel S. Stryker of Gravesend, by whom children: Maria Ann Lott, b. Aug. 25, 1849, m. Aug. 3, 1869, John Randolph; Samuel Stryker Lott, b. April 9, 1852, d. July 23, 1852; Ellen Lott, b. May 7, 1853; Catharine Ryerson Lott, b. June 28, 1855; Stephen Stryker Lott, b. April 17, 1859; Henry Lott, b. May 4, 1860, d. Aug. 18, 1860; Sarah Rebecca Lott, b. July 13, 1861, d. Aug. 5, 1861; Sarah Louise Lott, b. July 20, 1863, d. Sept. 1, 1863; Lena Lott, b. July 11, 1865, d. July 27, 1865; and Minerva Lott, b. Aug. 20, 1866, d. Nov. 1, 1866.
- iii. Catharine Lott, b. April 19, 1824, d. Nov. 2, 1857; m. May 2, 1849, Nicholas Ryder, and had children: James Ryder, b. Sept. 8, 1850, d. March 6, 1851; Henry Lott Ryder, b. Dec. 19, 1853, d. July 30, 1854.
- iv. Rebecca Lott, b. Sept. 5, 1827, m. Jan. 24, 1849, John Duryea, and had issue: Henry Duryea, b. March 27, 1851, d. Aug. 2, 1851.
- v. Maria Lott, b. Jan. 4, 1839, m. April 8, 1857, John T. Schenck, farmer of Flatbush, b. April 28, 1826, and has issue: Clarence Schenck, b. Jan. 1, 1858; Mervin Ryerson Schenck, b. Aug. 22, 1859; Cornelius Stryker Schenck, b. Feb. 13, 1861, d. Nov. 24, 1861; Jesse Cornell Schenck, b. July 6, 1864; Ella Meserole Schenck, b. May 5, 1866; and Aletta Schenck, b. May 17, 1869.
- vi. William Henry Lott, b. March 21, 1841, d. Sept. 29, 1841.
- vii. John Bergen Lott, b. April 7, 1844, single.

360 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

239. JOHN BERGEN, b. Dec. 19th, 1802; m. Dec. 22d, 1825, *Helen Stoothoff*, dau. of Johannes W.,¹ of Flatlands, b. Sept. 14, 1806. Occupied at first a house and lot on Mill lane, Flatlands, to which he removed in April, 1828,

¹ *Johannes W. Stoothoff*, was a descendant of *Wilhelmus Stoothoff*, the youngest son of Elbert, and a great grandson of Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, referred to in the foot note under Tunis Bergen and Johanna Stoothoff, of Brooklyn, the grandparents of said John Bergen, husband of Heiltie.

Wilhelmus Stoothoff, son of Elbert and Johanna, resided in Flatlands, d. Feb. 14, 1783, m. Nov. 9, 1728, Altie Coerten Voorhies, b. May 3, 1709, d. June 4, 1788, had issue: Garret, b. Oct. 1, 1730, d. Sept. 22, 1780, m. May, 1762, Maria Voorhees; Albert, b. Nov. 6, 1735, d. Dec. 29, 1785, m. Sept. 3, 1784, Phebe Adriance; Johannis, b. Jan. 4, 1738, d. June 20, 1806, m. March, 1759, Catharine Bogart; *Wilhelmus*, b. May 3, 1741, d. Sept. 21, 1803, m. Dec. 1762, Heiltie, dau. of Abraham Voorhees, b. Aug. 27, 1746, d. Sept. 7, 1819; Petrus, b. July 7, 1745, d. Aug. 22, 1750; Abraham, b. April 19, 1750, d. Aug. 13, 1786, m. Catharine Pemart; and Petrus b. Nov. 19, 1752, d. July 30, 1812, m. Nov. 1773, Leah Vanderbilt.

Wilhelmus, son of Wilhelmus and Altie Coertsen Voorhies of Flatlands, had issue: Abraham, b. Jan. 9, 1764, d. Oct. 29, 1822, m. Oct. 1783, Elizabeth Bogert; Aeltie, b. April 3, 1765, m. (1st), Jan. 23, 1793, John Mapes, who was drowned at Shrewsbury, Nov. 19, 1800, m. (2d), Tunis Van Pelt; Sara, b. March 8, 1767, m. (1st), John Van Pelt, m. (2d), Rutger W. Van Brunt of New Utrecht, d. Aug. 29, 1849; Wilhelmus, b. Nov. 20, 1768, d. Aug. 10, 1837, m. Dec. 21, 1799, Arabella Pettit; Cornelius, b. Sept. 4, 1770, d. Dec. 11, 1843, m. Jan. 7, 1793, Aletta Van Duyn; *Johannes W.*, b. Oct. 27, 1774, d. Dec. 23, 1830, m. Dec. 16, 1802, Rebecca, dau. of Roelof Lott, b. Oct. 27, 1774, d. Feb. 29, 1852; Douw, b. April 12, 1776, d. April 9, 1826, m. June 1, 1797, Cornelia Van Sinderen; Heiltie, b. April 15, 1778, d. Aug. 5, 1849, m. Jan. 22, 1800, George Lott; Garret, b. April 1, 1780, d. Aug. 25, 1815, single; Antie, b. May 29, 1783, d. July 22, 1848, m. Jan. 4, 1807, John R. Lott of Flatlands, no issue; and Jannetie, b. July 16, 1786, m. Jan. 17, 1806, John I. Stoothoff, farmer, her cousin, who bought a farm and d. at Jamaica South.

Johannes W., son of Wilhelmus and Heiltie of Flatlands, had issue: Elizabeth, b. Jan. 5, 1804, m. Dec. 22, 1825, Richard Amerman of Brooklyn; *Heiltie*, b. Sept. 14, 1806, m. Dec. 22, 1825, John Bergen of Flatlands and since of Gravesend; William, b. Dec. 21, 1808, d. Sept. 4, 1819; Hannah or Johanna, b. Nov. 6, 1810, m. May 5, 1831, James C. Rhodes, carpenter, of Brooklyn; Cornelius Stryker, b. June 17, 1813, d. Sept. 3, 1819; and Sarah, b. Dec. 3, 1815, d. Sept. 1, 1850, m. Feb. 11, 1835, Henry Harteau of Brooklyn.

and which he sold to his brother Garret. Next he purchased a house and lot in the village of Gravesend, where for some years he kept a country store and was the village postmaster. Again selling, he built and occupied a house on another lot he owned in said village.

Issue : —

370. i. Rebecca Ann, b. Dec. 15, 1826, m. June 23, 1847, John, son of William Cole of New Utrecht, since of Staten Island, b. Dec. 17, 1817, and has issue: William Cole, b. July 31, 1849, d. Feb., 1854; Helen Cole (twin), b. July 31, 1849; John Cole, b. Aug. 12, 1852; Rebecca Cole, b. Feb. 22, 1855, d. Sept. 1857; Jane Cole, b. May 22, 1860; and William Cole, b. June 19, 1865.

371. ii. Eliza Jane, b. Dec. 2, 1827, m. Dec. 1, 1850, John Van Pelt Wyckoff of New Utrecht, since of Flatlands; no children.

372. iii. John, b. June 27, 1830, a carpenter by trade, who removed in 1870 to a farm, which he and his brother Tunis bought at Mattatuck, Suffolk county, L. I.

373. iv. Helen, b. Feb. 13, 1836, d. May 4, 1863.

374. v. Johanna, b. Sept. 2, 1839, m. Nov. 4, 1863, Richard Williamson, b. March 7, 1841, and has issue: Harry Williamson, b. June 23, 1871.

375. vi. Tunis, b. June 7, 1842; m. 1869, Hester A. Smith, b. Dec. 5, 1844. Is a carpenter by trade, which occupation he was engaged in for several years in Gravesend and its vicinity. In 1870, with his brother John, removed to a farm which they purchased at Mattatuck, L. I.; since removed to Brooklyn.

Has issue : —

i. Sarah Jane, b. Feb. 22, 1871.

376. vii. Cornelius, b. Oct. 15, 1846, d. March 5, 1851.

240. JOHANNA BERGEN, b. Oct. 14th, 1805; d. Aug. 17th, 1851; m. June 17th, 1829, *Stephen J. Voorbies*, of Gravesend, b. Oct. 7, 1805; d. Nov. 23, 1834. Feb. 28, 1835, letters of administration were granted her on the estate of her husband.

362 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue:—

i. Jacobus Voorhies, b. March 27, 1830; m. Jan. 13, 1852, Eliza Jane, dau. of Henry Van Dyck, of Gravesend, b. Nov. 17, 1834. Owns and cultivates a small farm in Gravesend Neck, previously owned by his father, and has issue: Henry Van Dyck Voorhies, b. Feb. 4, 1856; Stephen J. Voorhies, b. April 11, 1860; and Edmond William Voorhies, b. March 6, 1865.

ii. Rebecca Voorhies, b. July 20, 1832; d. May 31, 1836.

241. ANN BERGEN, b. Nov. 17th, 1810; d. July 5th, 1866; m. Jan. 11th, 1830, *George Kouwenhoven*,¹ a farmer of Flatlands.

Issue:—

i. William G. Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 14, 1831, m. Oct. 6, 1853, Gertrude, dau. of Teunis G. Bergen, of Bay Ridge, New

¹ *George Kouwenhoven*, is a descendant of Willem Gerretse Van Couwenhoven, a grandson of Wolfert Gerretse Van Kouwenhoven, referred to in the foot note under Catharine Bergen and Gerrit Couwenhoven, her husband.

Willem Gerretse, son of Gerret Wolfersen, and grandson of Wolfert Gerretse, was b. in 1636, living as late as 1727, m. (1st), 1660, Altie, dau. of Joris Dircksen Brinckerhoff; m. (2d.), Feb. 12, 1665, Jannetie, dau. of Pieter Monfoort, resided at first in Brooklyn, where he was a deacon of the Reformed Dutch Church, afterwards in Flatlands, and in 1727 sold his Flatlands farm to his son William, and then (sup.) he removed to Monmouth county, N. J., and had issue: Gerret Willemse of N. J., b. Jan. 4, 1662, m. Altje — of Flatlands; Aeltje Willemse, b. Dec. 14, 1665, d. prior to 1691, m. Cornelis Symonse Van Arsdalen; Neeltje, b. Feb. 7, 1669, m. John Wyckoff of N. J.; Peter of N. J., b. Feb. 12, 1671, m. Patience Daws; Cornelis, b. Nov. 20, 1672, m. Sept. 8, 1700, Margrieta Schenck, and settled at Middletown, N. J.; Sarah, b. Dec. 27, 1674, d. Jan. 31, 1761, m. about 1692, John L. Schenck of N. J.; Albert of N. J., b. Dec. 7, 1676, m. Neeltje Schenck; Jacob of N. J., b. Jan. 29, 1679, d. Dec. 1, 1744, m. Nov. 12, 1705, Sarah Schenck; John, b. April 9, 1681, m. Coba Vanderveer, and settled at Freehold, N. J.; Annetie, b. April 13 or 22, 1683, m. (1st), (sup.) Nov. 11, 1704, Aert Williamson, m. (2d), (sup.) Johannes Antonides of N. J.; *William* of Flatlands, b. March 7, 1686, d. Jan. 19, 1769, m. June 5, 1709, Annetie, dau. of Lucas S. Voorhies, b. April 25, 1686, d. Sept. 30, 1774; and Jacomina, b. Dec. 28, 1689, m. June 5, 1709, Elbert Williamse of N. J.

William, of Flatlands, son of Willem Gerretse and Altie, had issue: William, b. March 10, d. June 7, 1710; Catalina, b. July 27, 1711, d. July 28,

Utrecht, who d. July 16, 1865, and has children: Teunis G. B., b. Sept. 13, 1854; and Anna, b. Dec. 28, 1855. Farmer in Flatlands.

ii. Rebecca Stryker Kouwenhoven, b. April 21, 1833, m. 1864, John Williamsen.

1720; William, b. Jan. 22, 1713, m. Margrieta Schenck, and settled in N. J.; Jannetie, b. Oct. 6, 1714, m. Nov., 1737, Gerrit Schenck, of N. J., the ancestor of the Rev. Garret C. Schenck, of Marlboro, N. J.; Luke, b. June 3, 1716, settled in N. J.; Aeltie, b. March 21, 1718, m. Cornelius Voorhees; Annetje, b. March 23, 1720, d. Aug. 18, 1739; Catalyna, b. April 1, 1722, m. Albert Schenck; Neeltje, b. March 6, 1724, m. Sept. 19, 1745, Johannes Duryea; *Gerrit*, b. Nov. 11, 1726, d. Sept. 23, 1777, m. May 7, 1748, Antie Lefferts, who d. March 19, 1782, aged 54 years, resided in Flatlands; Sara, b. July 23, 1728, d. Feb. 24, 1732; and Jacoba, bap. Oct. 27, 1734, (sup.) d. young.

Gerret, of Flatlands, son of William and Annatie, had issue: Antje, bap. June 4, 1749, d. young; Antie, b. Aug. 3, 1751, O. S., m. 1771, Peter Vandervoort; Peter of Flatlands, b. Sept. 25, 1753, O. S., d. May 27, 1787, m. May 10, 1777, Lammetie, dau. of John Lott, b. Jan. 25, 1756, d. Sept. 11, 1831; Ida, b. Jan. 17, 1756, O. S., m. 1778, Hendrick Suydam of Flatbush; *William*, of Flatlands, b. March 28, 1758, d. April 7, 1825, m. Dec. 12, 1778, Johanna, dau. of Johannes Willemse Wyckoff, b. July 7, 1761, d. June 10, 1834; Garret, b. Feb. 21, 1761, d. July 31, 1784, single; Seytie, b. June 30, 1763, d. April 1, 1837, m. Jeremiah Remsen, of the Wallabout; Luke of Newtown, b. June 3, 1766, d. Oct. 22, 1853, m. Ann, dau. of George Wyckoff, who d. Feb. 20, 1870, aged 96 years; Abigail, b. June 1, 1768, m. 1783, Johannes Lott of Flatlands; and Jannetie, b. April 14, 1771, m. Abraham Debevoise, of Bedford.

William, of Flatlands, son of Gerret and Ante, had issue: Gerret, b. Oct. 24, d. Nov. 7, 1780; Johanna, b. Nov. 18, 1781, d. Aug. 7, 1847, m. Nov. 26, 1800, Jacobus Ryder, of Gravesend; Garret, b. Oct. 6, 1783, d. Aug. 27, 1823, m. Jan. 24, 1805, Cornelia, dau. of Peter Wyckoff, resided in Newtown; Antie, b. Nov. 5, 1785, d. Feb. 28, 1843, m. July 23, 1801, Timothy T. Cortelyou, of New Utrecht; Ida, b. May 31, 1792, m. March 5, 1808, James Van Sicklen, of Jamaica South; John of Gravesend, b. Oct. 27, 1794, d. April 2, 1870, m. (1st), May 29, 1817, Susan, dau. of Peter Leake, b. Nov. 17, 1795, d. Jan. 7, 1828, m. (2d), Altie Bennem; Peter of Flatlands, b. June 21, 1799, d. Jan. 3, 1875, single; William of Flatlands, b. Sept. 7, 1802, m. Oct. 14, 1824, Phebe, dau. of Garret Stryker, of Gravesend, d. Aug. 8, 1872; Maria, b. Oct. 2, 1803, m. Aug. 25, 1825, John Williamsen, of Flatlands; and *George*, of Flatlands, b. April 3, 1808, m. Jan. 11, 1830, Ann, dau. of John Bergen.

364 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- iii. Tunis Bergen Kouwenhoven, b. March 10, 1835, d. April 12, 1835.
- iv. Tunis Bergen Kouwenhoven, b. Oct. 28, 1836, d. May 8, 1837.
- v. Joanna Kouwenhoven, b. Dec. 12, 1838.
- vi. Anna Maria Kouwenhoven, b. April 29, 1840, d. Aug. 28, 1840.
- vii. Ida Kouwenhoven, b. April 8, 1842, d. Nov. 16, 1842.
- viii. John Bergen Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 5, 1843, m. Sept. 15, 1864, Sarah, dau. of Theodore Van Wyck, of East New York.
- ix. Phebe Maria Kouwenhoven, b. Aug. 22, 1846, d. Aug. 1, 1847.
- x. Sarah Dubois Kouwenhoven, b. Oct. 10, 1848.
- xi. Peter Kouwenhoven, b. Nov. 17, 1849, m. Oct. 29, 1873, Maria A., dau. of Abm. Vanderveer, of New Lotts.
- xii. Theresa Kouwenhoven, b. Jan. 6, 1854, d. July 30, 1854.

242. GARRET BERGEN, b. Feb. 22d, 1813; m. July 19th, 1848, his cousin, *Catharine J.* (261), dau. of Tunis T. Bergen (200), of Flatbush, b. July 31, 1827. Owns and resides on a farm in Flatlands, on Mill lane, which he bought May 1, 1856, of Wm. J. Kouwenhoven and Abigail his wife for \$6000, containing originally 30 acres, 15 acres of which he sold with the building Feb. 26, 1866, to his nephew John C. Bergen for \$10,000 (lib. 423, p. 269, and lib. 693, p. 213, con., Kings county register's office). In his younger days followed the occupation of a carpenter, in 1834 was appointed ensign of the militia company of Flatlands, and for some period held the office of justice of the peace.

Issue: —

- 377. i. Rebecca Maria, b. Nov. 18, 1849; m. James Van Sicklen, of New Lotts; issue: John Henry Van Sicklen.
- 378. ii. Jane Anna, b. May 10, 1852.
- 379. iii. Geretta Alma, b. July 19, 1854.

380. iv. George Tunis, b. Jan. 25, 1859; d. May 17, 1861.
 381. v. John Henry, b. May 23, 1862; d. Aug. 22, 1863.
 382. vi. Edward Everett, b. Nov. 25, 1865; d. May 9, 1866.
 383. vii. Garret Stryker, b. May 22, 1868.
 384. viii. Frederic Herbert, b. Oct. 28, 1870.

Children of GARRET BERGEN (199), and *Jane Wyckoff*, of Brooklyn, N. Y.:—

243. TEUNIS G. BERGEN, b. Oct. 6th, 1806; m. Dec. 19th, 1827, *Elizabeth*,¹ dau. of Rulef Van Brunt, of Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, b. July 24th, 1804.

¹ *Elizabeth Van Brunt* is a descendant of Nicholas Rutgersz, eldest son of Rutger Joesten Van Brunt, referred to in a foot note under Lammetie Bergen, and Rutger Van Brunt, her husband.

Nicholas Rutgersz, m. Aug. 19, 1683, Helena, dau. of Jacques Corteljou, the surveyor, and d. in 1684, leaving issue: *Nicholas*, bap. Aug. 31, 1684, d. about 1714. Helena, after the death of her 1st husband, m. (2d), Denys Teunis, the common ancestor of the Denyse family, of this vicinity, and m. (3d), Hendrick Hendrickse, and resided on part of the Nyack tract, near Fort Hamilton.

Nicholas, son of Nicholas Rutgersz, and Helena, m. Mary or Mayke, dau. of Roelof Jansz Verkerck of Buuren, in Guilderland, Holland, who, with his father, Jan Jansen Verkerck, and some of his brothers, emigrated in the ship Rosetree, in 1663; had issue: *Nicholas*, *Roelef* and Jacques, all minors in 1717.

Roelef, of New Utrecht, son of Nicholas and Mary, m. Elsie, bap. June 27, 1731, dau. of Isaac Snedeker, of New Lotts, said Isaac being a son of Garret of Flatbush, and a grandson of Jan Snedeker, one of the earliest settlers of Flatbush, and the common ancestor of the Snedeker family of this country, who d. in 1679. *Roelef* d. about 1768, and had issue: *Mayke*, bap. May 20, 1733, d. young; *Catryna*, bap. July 6, 1734, d. young; *Helena*, or *Lena*, b. 1737, d. Dec. 2, 1768, m. July 23, 1757, Richard Prest, schoolmaster of Gravesend, an Englishman, who removed to Freehold, N. J.; *Nicholas*, bap. June 17, 1739, m. about Dec. 1768, Tryntie or Catharine Neefus, or Nevius, and removed to the Raritan river, N. J.; *Isaac*, b. Sept. 18, 1741, d. Jan. 10, 1808, m. Annetje or Johanna Voorhees, of N. J., b. Sept. 4, 1740, d. Feb. 15, 1820; *Jacques*, b. Sept. 24, 1746, d. Aug. 20, 1811, m. June, 1775, Mary or Maria,

Occupies and owns a farm at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, where he has resided since 1829, bought by his father, Oct. 31, 1828, of Henry Aldworth, for \$5320 (lib. 25, p. 244, con. Kings county register's office), containing at the time of the purchase about 49 acres, at present (1872), 18 acres, having sold the balance to Wm. Spencer and Thos. Mc Elrath. Mainly engaged in his profession of surveyor.

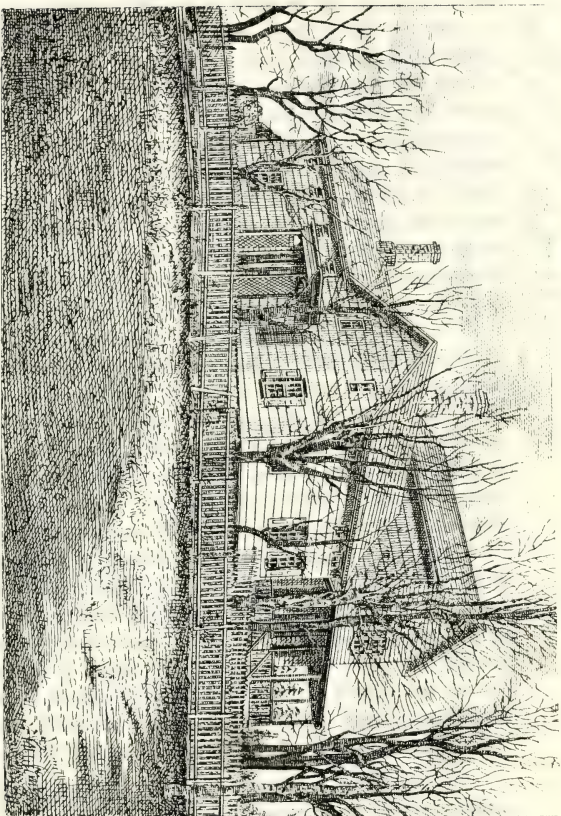
dau. of William Johnson, and Mary Monfoort, of Gravesend, b. Dec. 27, 1754, d. Dec. 31, 1845; Mayke, bap. May 5, 1751, d. about 1782, m. Jan. 1769, George Neefus, m. (2d), Myers, or Nehemiah Coe; Garret, b. April 25, 1754, settled in N. J.; Abraham, b. April 25, 1754 (twin with Garret), d. Nov. 13, 1828, m. Eva Wilson; Roelef, b. 1749, d. Feb. 6, 1806, m. March 28, 1775, Sarah Neefus, and settled in Goshen, Orange county, N. Y.; and Sarah, m. (1st), about June, 1760, Court Van Voorhees, of New Utrecht, m. (2d), Aert Van Pelt, of New Jersey, afterwards of Flatlands.

Jaques, son of Roelef and Elsie, resided at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, had issue: Maria, b. Dec. 23, 1775, d. Aug. 19, 1863, m. Jan. 2, 1809, Jacobus Denyse, of New Utrecht; *Rulef*, b. Jan. 10-16, 1777, d. Aug. 12, 1833, m. Jan. 8, 1801, Geertie, or Gertrude, dau. of John Cowenhoven, of New Utrecht, b. June 1, 1782, and d. April 1, 1865; Elsie, b. May 5, 1778, m. Harmanus Barkeloo, and emigrated to Butler county, Ohio, where she d., leaving several children, who have also all d., leaving no issue; Ann, or Antie, b. Jan. 1, 1781, d. May 3, 1859, m. April 3, 1800, Cornelius W. Bennet, of Gowanus, afterwards of Gravesend; Jane, b. May 2, 1783, d. Jan. 20, 1832, m. John Bragaw, of Newtown; Mercey, or Mayke (a twin with Jane), b. May 2, 1783, d. an infant; Catharine, b. Aug. 15, 1785, d. June 20, 1856, m. May 15, 1808, Stephen I. Voorhees, of Gravesend; Mercey or Mayke (a twin with Catharine), b. Aug. 15, 1785, d. May 8, 1851, m. April 9, 1806, Peter Wyck-off, of Gowanus; Leena, or Helen, b. Jan. 30, 1788, d. March 4, 1875, m. June 3, 1811, Winant I. Bennet, of Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, and afterwards of Staten Island; and Sarah, b. Aug. 7, 1789, d. Oct. 23, 1867, m. Jacobus Van Nuyse, of New Utrecht.

Rulef, of Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, son of Jaques and Mary, or Maria, had issue: Jacques, b. May 20, 1802, d. May 20, 1865, m. Dec. 19, 1822, Ann, dau. of Daniel Barre, of New Utrecht, b. Jan. 25, 1802; and *Elizabeth*, b. July 24, 1804, m. Teunis G. Bergen.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Jan Snedeker, the emigrant.

Jan Snedeker 1665.



THE TEUNIS G. BERGEN HOUSE.



THE SCHOOL BUILDING, 1900

Held the offices of ensign, captain, adjutant and lieutenant colonel in the militia, and finally that of colonel of the 241st regiment. Was supervisor of the town of New Utrecht, from April, 1836, to April, 1859, 23 years in succession, and from 1842 to 1846, chairman of the board, a member of the constitutional conventions of the state in 1846, and 1867 and 1868, repeatedly a member of democratic state conventions, and a delegate to the democratic convention at Charleston in 1860, to nominate a candidate for the presidency, where he favored the claims of Daniel S. Dickinson, and opposed the adoption of the resolutions which caused the breach between the northern and southern democracy. In 1864, he was elected representative in congress, for the 2d congressional district of the state, by a majority of about 4,800.

The original farm he occupied, the adjoining 33 acres of J. Remsen Bennet and other adjoining land at one period belonged to Thomas Stillwell. In the New York Mercury of Jan. 28, 1760, is the following advertisement relating to the same: "To be sold, a good Farm lying in Kings County in the Province of New York, at the Narrows, about seven Miles from New York Ferry, formerly belonging to Thomas Stillwell, who kept a very noted Ferry from Long Island to Staten Island, containing ninety-three Acres of good Land, and some very good Wood Land, having on the same a good House and Barn, also a great variety of Apple Trees: It is very pleasantly situated, with a Bank of Oysters very near the House, and is a very good Place for fishing and fowling. For Particulars enquire of Denyse Denyse living near the Premises."

Issue: —

385. 1. Jane, b. April 24, 1830, m. April 24, 1851, Peter L. Cortelyou, son of Isaac and Sarah Cortelyou, of Flatbush; they reside on a farm at Mount Pleasant, near Middletown Point, N. J.,

*Author and
publisher
Glen Ridge
Bergen Farm
Robert Gammie
Van Brunt Farm
and
Early Settlers
of Kings Co
New York*

368 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

which he owns and have children: Isaac Cortelyou, b. Jan. 21, 1852, m. June, 1870, Cornelia Woodard and has issue: Jane B. Cortelyou, b. Feb. 24, 1872; and Peter L. Cortelyou, b. May 28, 1874; Teunis G. B. Cortelyou, b. Feb. 22, 1855; John Cortelyou, b. Dec. 12, 1857; Elizabeth Cortelyou, b. Feb. 24, 1864, d. July 12, 1864; William Kouwenhoven Cortelyou, b. May 11, 1865, d. Aug. 21, 1865; Gertrude Cortelyou, b. Dec. 15, 1868.

386. II. Gertrude, b. Oct. 9, 1831, d. July 16, 1865, of typhoid fever, m. Oct. 6, 1853, William G. Kouwenhoven, son of George Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, at which place they resided on a farm, and have children: Teunis G. B. Kouwenhoven, b. Sept. 13, 1854; Anna Kouwenhoven, b. Dec. 28, 1855; and Elizabeth Bergen Kouwenhoven, b. May 11, 1865, d. Dec. 28, 1865.

387. III. Garret T., b. July 4, 1833, m. April 10, 1856, Sarah, dau. of Isaac¹ and Sarah Cortelyou, of Flatbush, b. Jan. 1, 1834;

¹ *Isaac Cortelyou* was a descendant of Jacques, the eldest son of Jacques Corteljou, the surveyor, the common ancestor of the Cortelyou family in this country, referred to in the foot note under the head of Derick Bergen, and Debora Cortelyou his wife.

Jacques, son of Jacques the surveyor of New Utrecht, m. (1st), Marretie Hendricks Smock, and m. (2d), Altie, d. about 1732; issue: Altie, or Meeltje, b. 1691; Geertji, b. 1693, m. Hendrick Van Leauwen; Helena, b. 1695, d. prior to 1726; Jacques, b. Sept. 26, 1697, d. April 4, 1705; Hendrick, b. 1699, d. 1705; Neeltji, b. 1703; Marya, b. 1706; *Jacques*, b. 1707, d. 1765, m. Mary; Hendrick, b. 1711, m. (1st), Antie Voorhees, m. (2d), Catryna, emigrated to Somerset county, N. J., and is the common ancestor of what may be termed the New Jersey Cortelyous; Dyna, b. 1715; Frederick, b. Nov. 1716; and Altie, b. 1722; the three last not being mentioned in the will of their father, all probably d. before its date in 1726.

Jacques, of New Utrecht, son of Jacques and Marretie, of New Utrecht, had issue: Jacques, b. Oct. 8, 1731, d. Sept. 20, 1747; Antie, b. 1733, m. Colonel Rutgert Van Brunt, of Gravesend; and *Isaac*, b. Aug. 11, 1736, d. Oct. 3, 1811, m. Altie Rapalje.

Isaac, of New Utrecht, son of Jacques and Mary of New Utrecht, had issue: Martha, b. April 21, 1767, d. Jan. 7, 1850, single; Jacques, b. March 21, 1768, d. April 26, 1824, insane and single; Aletta, b. July 13, 1769, m. Albert O'Brien; Angletie, b. Oct. 7, 1770, d. Dec. 15, 1826, m. April 12, 1792, Leffert Martense, father of the late Garret L. Martense of Flatbush; *John* or *Johannes*, of Flatbush, b. Feb. 2, 1772, d. June 27, 1855, insane, m. July 3, 1794, Catharine, dau. of Peter Lefferts, of Flatbush; Isaac, b. Dec. 20,

resided in 1860 on a farm near Keyport, N. J., where he remained some two or three years, since which he has resided on his father's farm at Bay Ridge. Issue:—

- i. Teunis G., b. Feb. 25, 1857.
 - ii. John C., b. May 14, 1858.
 - iii. Jacques Van Brunt, b. Sept. 12, 1859.
 - iv. Francis H., b. May 7, 1862.
388. iv. Lemma Ann, b. April 27, 1835, d. Nov. 6, 1836.
389. v. Elizabeth C., b. April 13, 1837, m. March 28, 1867, Norris L. Martin Bennett, son of John I. Bennett, b. Nov. 18, 1833, and has children: Elizabeth Bennett, b. June 10, 1868, and John I. Bennet, b. — 1870.
390. vi. Johanna, b. April 1, 1839.
391. vii. Van Brunt, b. April 29, 1841, m. Aug. 3, 1871, Elizabeth Emma, dau. of Cornelius Vanderveer, of Somerville, N. J.,¹ b. Oct. 22, 1844; graduated as a civil engineer at the Ren-

1774, d. May 29, 1839, insane and single; Daniel, b. Sept. 13, 1777, d. Feb. 2, 1823, single; and Hendrick, b. March 11, 1779, d. single.

John or *Johannes*, of Flatbush, son of Isaac and Altie, of New Utrecht, had issue: Peter Lefferts, b. Feb. 15, 1796, d. Nov. 14, 1801; *Isaac*, of Flatbush, b. Oct. 8, 1797, d. Nov. 10, 1845, m. Nov. 22, 1819, Sarah, dau. of Timothy T. Cortelyou, of New Utrecht; Jacob, b. Oct. 16, 1799, d. Dec. 26, 1800; Aletta, b. Aug. 5, 1801, d. Aug. 16, 1822, single; and Jane, b. Aug. 5, 1801 (a twin with Aletta), d. Nov. 2, 1806.

Isaac of Flatbush, son of John or Johannes and Catharine, had issue: Catharine Lefferts, b. April 12, 1821, m. Oct. 13, 1858, William K. Williamson, of Flatlands; Timothy T., b. Aug. 1, 1822, d. at sea; John, b. March 12, 1824, d. March 30, 1851, single, and a lawyer by profession; Isaac, b. Dec. 10, 1825, d. Oct. 6, 1826; Anna K., b. April 4, 1828, m. Jan. 27, 1859, Horatio G. Onderdonk, of Manhasset, Queens county; Peter L., b. Nov. 6, 1829, m. April 24, 1851, Jane, dau. of Teunis G. Bergen, of Bay Ridge; Isaac, b. Jan. 11, 1832, d. April 16, 1841; *Sarah T.*, b. Jan. 1, 1834, m. April 10, 1856, Garret T. Bergen, son of Teunis G. Bergen, of Bay Ridge; and Jacob Lefferts, b. May 23, 1836, m. Sept. 14, 1856, Adeline Brower, d. Feb. 5, 1875.

¹ *Cornelius Vanderveer* is probably a descendant of *Dominicus Vanderveer* and Maria Margreta Noortlyck, one of the sons of *Cornelius Janse Vanderveer*, the first emigrant of the name, referred to in the foot note under Tunis J. Bergen and Annie Vanderveer. *Dominicus* settled on the Raritan, New Jersey, and had issue: Tunis, of Freehold, who m. Aeltje Schenck; Cornelius, of Shrewsbury, who m. Matje, Moictie or Marytje Schenck; Hendrick, of New Jersey, who m.

370 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

sselaer Polytechnic Institute of Troy, N. Y., and at present an engineer in the Water Department, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Issue: —

1. Henry Vanderveer, b. Aug. 8, 1873.

392. viii. Lemma, b. April 23, 1844, d. Jan. 8, 1846.

Neeltje Van Cleef; *Jacobus*; Jannetje; Dominicus; Catlyntje; Neeltje; Jeremias; Antje, and Jan.

Jacobus Vanderveer, son of Dominicus and Maria Margreta, of the Raritan, m. Femmetje Stryker, and had issue: John, bap. March 13, 1739, d. 1772, m. Maria —; Lourens, bap. May 24, 1741; Elias, of Somerset county, New Jersey, bap. Nov. 30, 1746, d. — 1778, m. Catharine Freelinghuysen; *Jacobus*, of Bedminster, New Jersey, d. — 1777, m. Maria —; *Ferdinand*, of New Jersey, d. Feb. 22, 1772, m. Rebecca Ten Eyck, b. Oct. 10, 1744; Joseph, d. — 1769, m. Catrina; and Femmetie.

Ferdinand Vanderveer, son of *Jacobus* and Femmetie, had issue: *Henry*, b. Aug. 14, 1761, m. Eleanor Sutphen, b. June 9, 1773, d. Oct. 20, 1821, was a farmer and blacksmith on the Raritan near Somerville, and an officer in the revolutionary war; Matthew, b. March 10, 1764; John, b. July 7, 1766; Cornelius, b. Oct. 1, 1768, was a miller at North Branch, New Jersey, and after the war of 1812, a cloth manufacturer; and Ferdinand, b. Feb. 6, 1771, a farmer and for a long period a judge of the court of common pleas.

Henry Vanderveer, son of Ferdinand and Rebecca, had issue: Rebecca, b. June 8, 1796, d. about 1853, m. John G. Voorhies, of 6 mile run, and emigrated to Illinois, about 1838; Peter, b. March 14, 1798; Ferdinand, b. April 7, 1800, m. Mary Gildersleeve, and is a minister of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church at Warwick in Orange county; *Cornelius*, b. April 10, 1802, d. Dec. 21, 1858, m. April 8, 1834, Elizabeth Emma Leupp, b. Oct. 4, 1809, d. Nov. 17, 1844, and was a farmer, occupying the old homestead; Johanna, b. May 31, 1804, single and resides in New Brunswick; Eleanor, b. July 12, 1808, m. Rev. Simon Westfall, of Pekin, Illinois; John Sutphen, b. Oct. 1, 1810, m. Sarah Latourette, graduated at West Point, and served as an officer in the United States army, at present (1872), a resident of Kings city, Gentry county, Missouri; Matthew, b. Oct. 12, 1812, studied law and emigrated to Illinois, where he d.; William Tennant, b. July 10, 1817, m. (1st), Margaret, dau. of Rev. Abm. Wilson, of Fairview, Illinois, m. (2d), Mary Wisner, is a lawyer, residing at Davenport, Iowa; Henry, m. Ann Deyo, practiced medicine at Somerville, some years ago.

Cornelius Vanderveer, son of Henry and Eleanor, had issue: William Leupp, b. March 3, 1835, m. March 2, 1861, Hannah Elizabeth, dau. of Job Squier, of Somerville; John Henry, b. Dec. 10, 1836, d. Sept. 15, 1866, at Omaha, Neb.; Margaret Hodge, b. Feb. 26, 1839; and *Elizabeth Emma*, b. Oct. 22, 1844, m. Aug. 3, 1871, Van Brunt Bergen.



Peter H. Bergen

244. PETER G. BERGEN, b. March 31st, 1808, d. Aug. 2d, 1865; m. (1st), May 1st, 1837, *Jane*, dau. of Van Brunt Magaw,¹ of Gravesend, b. Sept. 7th, 1814, d. Jan.

¹ *Van Brunt Magaw* was a descendant as supposed of *William Magaw*, a lawyer, probably of Scotch Irish descent, who as nearly as can be ascertained from letters from his relatives, emigrated prior to 1752 from Strabane, in the county of Tyrone, a few miles from Londonderry, Ireland. *William* appears first to have settled in Maryland, and afterwards at Carlisle, among the Scotch Irish in the Cumberland valley, Pennsylvania, where his wife was living as late as 1775. He had a brother David, who settled at Shippensburg, 20 miles west of Carlisle. *William Magaw* had issue, most probably born in Ireland: *Robert*, *Samuel* and *William*. *William* succeeded Mr. Rittenhouse as vice provost of the University of Pennsylvania.

Robert Magaw was a lawyer by profession, having a large practice and quite celebrated as early as 1772, when he traveled the circuit as lawyers then did. He took a prominent part in organizing resistance to British tyranny in the Cumberland valley, was secretary of the county committee, and on the commencement of hostilities, early in 1776, was commissioned colonel of the fifth Pennsylvania regiment. His regiment did not participate in the battle of Long Island of Aug. 27, 1776, but on the morning of the 28th, came down from Fort Washington, crossed the East river to the Wallabout, and on the night of the 29th, formed part of the rear guard and covering party of General Washington's masterly retreat from Brooklyn. On the abandonment of Manhattan Island, on the 19th of October, Colonel Magaw was left in command of the garrison of Fort Washington on the upper end of the Island, which General Howe, on the 15th of Nov. invested, demanding surrender on peril of massacre, if not complied with. Colonel Magaw replied, that it was his intention to defend the fort to the last. He made a gallant defense with his force, which had been increased from 1200 to 3000 men, but was finally compelled to succumb to superior numbers, and on the 16th inst. surrendered. The soldiers were mostly confined in the Sugar House prison on Liberty street, and the other prisons in the city, and scenes of cruelty were enacted which correspond with the cruelties of the Libby of Richmond. Among the list of these prisoners, published in the Philadelphia Bulletin of Sept. 3, 1873, appear the names of Richard Lott, private, of Plumstead, Bucks county, Pennsylvania, and Thomas Stillwell, private, of Norrington, Long Island names. Colonel Magaw remained a prisoner nearly four years, part of the time on parole in Kings county, where he came in contact with Marritie, dau. of Colonel Rutgert Van Brunt and Altie Cortelyou, whom he m. in April, 1779. She was b. Jan. 9, 1762, and d. Aug. 15, 1803. Colonel Van Brunt owned and occupied the Pennoyer patent in Gravesend, now (1875) of the heirs of the late judge and ex-mayor Samuel Smith of Brooklyn. At a meeting of the American and British commissioners of prisoners, in pursuance of the tariff or valuation adjudged reasonable,

6th, 1854; m. (2d), Jan. 12th, 1858, *Phebe Ann*, sister of Jane, b. March 21st, 1822, d. Feb. 16th, 1861, by whom no issue.

held in Amboy, in March 1780, Brigadier General Thompson of Pennsylvania, Colonel Magaw, and Lieutenant Laurens, American prisoners of war, were exchanged for Major General De Ridsel or Riedesel of the Brunswick troops. A certificate to the above effect was signed in behalf of General Sir Henry Clinton, by Joshua Loring, British commissioner general of prisoners at New York, on the 25th day of Oct., 1780. On his exchange, after his nearly four years captivity, Colonel Magaw, finding the Pennsylvania line reduced to six regiments, and the number of officers more than sufficient, and not wishing to insist on his rank as a general officer, to which he was entitled, to the prejudice of others, at his request was placed on the retired list, left the army and returned to his profession and residence at Carlisle. He took great interest in military matters after his return, served in the legislature of his state, and d. on the 6th or 7th of Jan., 1790, his will being dated Nov. 29, 1789, and proved April 9, 1790, in which he appointed "Marrietta Magaw, Rutgert Van Brunt, George Covenhoven, Samuel Laird and James Hamilton," executors. For much of the above information, in relation to Colonel Magaw, the author is indebted to the politeness of the Rev. Dr. J. A. Murray, of Carlisle, who rescued many important papers of the colonel from the maw of the paper mill. His children were: Elizabeth Magaw, b. Jan. 8, 1780, d. Aug. 14, 1808, of yellow fever, m. Peter McCarthy; and *Van Brunt Magaw*. Colonel Rutgert Van Brunt, the father-in-law of Colonel Magaw, was a son of Cornelis Rutgersz Van Brunt, referred to in the foot note under Rutgert Van Brunt and Lammetie Bergen, and had issue: Elizabeth, b. Nov. 9, 1758, d. Jan. 27, 1761; Marritie, b. Jan. 9, 1762, d. Aug. 15, 1803, m. Colonel Robert Magaw; Rutgert, b. March 8, 1764, d. Feb. 14, 1768; Jacques, b. April 30, 1766, d. Jan. 5, 1771; Rutgert, b. Aug. 8, 1768, d. Nov. 14, 1769; Altie, b. Nov. 9, 1772, d. April 2, 1782; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 24, 1774, d. June 22, 1817, m. George Cowenhoven, of New Utrecht; Catharine, b. April 2, 1775, d. Feb. 19, 1826, m. John Garretsen, of Gravesend; and Ann, b. Nov. 15, 1777, d. Nov. 21, 1795.

Van Brunt Magaw, b. Sept. 7, 1783, d. March 18, 1831, m. Nov. 2, 1811, Adrianna, b. March 14, 1795, d. April 1, 1831, dau. of Louwrens Voorhees, of Flatbush; b. Aug. 23, 1760, and Jannetie, dau. of Samuel Gerretsen, said Louwrens being a son of Arryaen Voorhees of Flatbush and Adriantje Hobbart (Hubbard), a grandson of Albert Lucasse Voorhees and Arrijeantje Ditmarse, and a great grandson of Lucas Stevense Voorhees and Jannetje Mennes.

Van Brunt Magaw and Adrianna had issue: Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 5, 1812, d. April 21, 1864, at Cairo, Illinois, m. July 15, 1833, Rev. Isaac Labagh, at first of the Reformed Dutch and afterwards of the Episcopal Church; Jane, b. Sept. 7, 1814, d. June 6, 1854, m. May 1, 1837, Peter G. Bergen;



V. B. M. Bergen Lieut

Resided in a house he built on the corner of 3d avenue and 18th street, Brooklyn, and engaged in mercantile business in the city of New York. From 1841 to 1846, was one of the associate judges of the county courts in Kings county, N. Y.; 1841, supervisor of the 8th and 9th wards of the city of Brooklyn, and a member of the board of education of the city since its organization. In 1834, he was the whig candidate for sheriff, but defeated by John Van Duyn, the democratic candidate.

Will dated July 21, 1865, rec. lib. 30, p. 420, Kings county surrogate's office.

Issue by 1st marriage:—

393. 1. Van Brunt Magaw, b. March 4, 1839, d. June 8, 1865. Shortly after the rebellion broke out, he joined the 13th regiment of National Guards of Brooklyn, who at the time were stationed at Annapolis, Md., thence removed to Baltimore, and at the expiration of their three month's service, returned to Brooklyn. In the spring of the same year he accompanied his regiment to Suffolk, Va. Before the three months expired, for which the regiment was engaged, he accepted a 1st lieutenancy in the 131st Metropolitan regiment, of New York, which was mustered into service on the 9th of September, 1862, and shortly after sailed for Annapolis, Md., where they were detailed to guard some ten thousand paroled rebel soldiers. From thence with his regiment he accompanied General Banks's expedition to Louisiana, and arrived at New Orleans on the 15th of December. They were engaged in the various expeditions of General Banks's department at Baton Rouge, Donaldsonville, Brashear City, on the

Robert, b. June 10, 1817, m. Feb. 24, 1844, Alice Devenport, and is a farmer in Flatlands; Lawrence V., b. Dec. 13, 1819, d. May 27, 1863, in New Utrecht, on a farm he there owned and occupied, m. May 3, 1848, Lemma, dau. of Peter Wyckoff of Gowanus; he practiced as a physician for several years at Bergen, Hudson county, New Jersey; *Phebe Ann*, b. March 21, 1822, d. Feb. 16, 1861, m. Jan. 12, 1858, Peter G. Bergen; Catharine Aletta, b. Oct. 11, 1824, d. May 5, 1860, m. May 22, 1850, Van Brunt Wyckoff of Gowanus; and Abraham Lott, b. May 26, 1828, unmarried and resides with his brother Robert.

Teche, Franklin, Vermillion Bayou, Alexandria on the Red river, and Port Hudson. From the latter place, on its surrender, his regiment removed to Carrollton and Brashear City, and through nearly the whole of this campaign he was constantly exposed and always to be found where duty called him, acting as adjutant. At Brashear City he was post adjutant for several months and afterwards filled the office of assistant quarter master and assistant inspector general of the La Fourche military district. While employed on this duty his regiment was ordered north and sent to the Shenandoah valley, under the command of General Sheridan. He was however detained by General Cameron, who was in command of the La Fourche district, as assistant inspector general, until General Canby superseded General Banks, who decided that this position should be filled by a line officer, and not by one of inferior rank. General Cameron then appointed him ordnance officer, with his head-quarters at Thibadeaux, where he remained until ordered north to join his regiment in the Shenandoah valley; on which, after an absence of two years, he visited the home of his childhood, and on hearing of the battles of Sheridan, in which his regiment was engaged in the valley, he hurried off to join them, and participate in the laurels they were winning. While on his way he was detained at Harper's Ferry in assisting the movement to Sheridan of a provisional detachment of some twenty-two hundred men, of which on Colonel Kitchen (an old school-mate), being appointed commander, he was appointed ordnance officer, a responsible position, in which, together with all the offices he held, he performed his duty faithfully and to the satisfaction of his superiors. In the Shenandoah valley he contracted a heavy cold, which fell on his lungs, producing consumption; the change from the warm climate of the south being too great for his system; on which on the 10th day of Dec., 1864, he obtained a furlough, and returned home to breathe his last among his sympathising friends.

394. 11. Garret, b. June 18, 1842, m. Sept. 3, 1863, C. Louisa, dau. of John Morrison, of Brooklyn, b. July 17, 1841. For several years engaged in mercantile business in Beekman street, New York, is a member of the board of education of Brooklyn, in 1874 treasurer of the commissioners of emigration of the State of New York,

at present has charge of the publication of the Brooklyn Union, and resides in the 8th ward of Brooklyn. In the early part of his life signed his name Garret P. Bergen, but dropped the P., a few years ago.

Issue :—

- i. Maggie Magaw, b. July 31, 1864.
- ii. Van Brunt M., b. Aug. 25, 1866, d. Feb. 19, 1873.
- iii. Adrianna, b. June 30, 1868.
- iv. Louisa, b. Oct. 16, 1870.
- v. Benjamin, b. Sept. 29, 1873.
- vi. Frances Morrison, b. Dec. 2, 1874, d. Feb. 11, 1875.

395. iii. Adriana, b. May 30, 1845, m. July 24, 1867, George M. Martin, a clerk in New York, and a resident of the 8th ward, Brooklyn. No issue.

245. JOHANNAH, b. July 9, 1810; d. Sept. 25, 1813.

246. LAMMETIE OF LEMMA BERGEN, b. Oct. 6th, 1812; m. Jan. 15th, 1834, *Teunis S. Barkeloo*,¹ of Brooklyn, b. April 21st, 1803. Resides on 3d avenue, near 35th street, Brooklyn.

Issue :—

i. Harriet J. Barkeloo, b. Nov. 22, 1835, m. May 5, 1856, Charles E. Buckingham, and resided in California, from whom she separated. Issue : Alice Buckingham, b. Sept. 16, 1857, d. Oct.

¹ *Teunis S. Barkeloo*, is a descendant of Jaques Barkeloo, referred to in a following foot note under the head of John G. Bergen and Elizabeth Barkeloo his wife, who was a son of Harmanus and Sara, a grandson of William Williamse and Maria, and a great grandson of William Janse Van Borkelo, the emigrant.

Jaques Barkeloo resided at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, was b. Feb. 21, 1747, d. April 8, 1813, m. (1st), Catharine, dau. of Hendrick Suydam, b. July 5, 1753, d. May 24, 1788, m. (2d), Feb. 1791, Maria Bogert, who after the death of Jaques m. Simon Cortelyou, of New Utrecht, and d. Sept. 9, 1841, aged nearly 73. Jaques had issue by his 1st wife: Sarah, bap. June 3, 1771, m. Johannes Ross, and emigrated to Ohio; *Evert*, b. Nov. 22, 1776, d. April 26, 1826, m. (1st), Cornelia, dau. of William Van Dyck, of Gravesend, b. March 1778, by whom no issue, m. (2d), Jan. 20, 1802, Adriaentie or Harriet, dau. of Tunis Suydam, of New Utrecht, b. Nov. 13, 1782, d. Jan. 5, 1828; Har-

376 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

18, 1858; Frederick Buckingham, b. July 12, 1860; Louis Buckingham, b. Oct. 9, 1862, d. June 11, 1864, at San Francisco.

ii. Joanna B. Barkeloo, b. July 2, 1837.

iii. Lemma Barkeloo, b. March 26, 1840, d. Sept. 11, 1870 at St. Louis, Miss., where, after attendance at the law department of the Washington University, she was licensed by the supreme court after a most creditable examination before Judge Knight, and admitted to practice. From the St. Louis Democrat, it appears that the members of the bar of that city met on the 14th instant in the probate court room to pay a tribute of respect to the deceased, on which Major Lucien Eaton called the meeting to order, and Hon. Albert Todd was elected president. On taking the chair, Mr. Todd said :

“Brothers, we have come together on an occasion of profound sadness. In the death of Miss Barkeloo, the bar of St. Louis loses a member who was the first of her sex who had received license to practice in the highest courts of the state. The fact is worthy of our attention; for, in the variety of occupations open to women, she chose our profession, which is regarded as the most difficult. She was the first woman to undertake this herculean task; yet she was entirely free from those impulses which of late have led many of her

manus, d. 1833, m. Elsie, dau. of Jacques Van Brunt, of New Utrecht, emigrated to Ohio, had several children, who all d. without surviving issue; Henry, m. Cornelia, dau. of Winant Bennet, of New Utrecht, emigrated to Ohio where he d., but his widow and children returned to Long Island; Jaques I., bap. Nov. 5, 1780, m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Parsells, of Brooklyn, emigrated to Ohio; John, bap. Feb. 19, 1786, d. about 1856, emigrated to Ohio; Catharine, m. Samuel Wiggins, and emigrated west. Issue by 2d wife: Margaret, b. Jan. 16, 1798, m. Jacob Wardell, d. Aug. 11, 1834; and Maria, bap. July 6, 1791, d. at Bay Ridge, single.

Evert, son of Jaques and Catharine, was at first a storekeeper at Bay Ridge, New Utrecht, at the corner of the present Bay Ridge avenue and the River road, and afterwards engaged in mercantile business in Brooklyn. Had issue by 2d wife: *Tunis S.*, b. April 21, 1803, m. (1st), Sept. 14, 1831, Catharine, dau. of Simon Bergen of Gowanus, who d. May 10, 1832, m. (2d), Jan. 15, 1834, Lemma, dau. of Garret Bergen, of Gowanus; Cornelia, b. Oct. 8, 1805, d. Oct. 27, 1806; Catharine, b. July 12, 1807, d. Sept. 22, 1827; Eida, b. Nov. 29, 1809, d. Sept. 23, 1818: and John, b. Nov. 21, 1820, a lawyer by profession who emigrated to California and resides in San Francisco.

Jaques Barkeloo, b. in 1747, wrote his surname Barkuloo; his son Evert, b. in 1776, wrote his Barkeloo.

sex into the arena monopolized heretofore by man, and who we call the advocates of women's rights. She was in the first bloom of womanhood, in excellent health; no one who saw her fine presence and open countenance could say she entered upon the profession from moroseness or disappointment. She went into it as free from any such suspicion as any person I ever heard of. I thought it most remarkable. I thought it an experiment worth trying. She was superior to Joan d'Arc. Look at the qualities of this young woman for winning success. It was my privilege to fill the chair of a law professor of Washington University, and she was a member of the law class. I saw she had the talent to win success. She was modest, and had equanimity and true moral courage. She was courageous in attempting difficult tasks, and had the power of attracting others to her. She was of a kindly disposition, and made herself pleasant and agreeable to others. At the close of the last session of the law school, she called at my office to consult me about opening an office here. She said her parents lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. I advised her to open her office at home, where she would have the support of her friends. She said she had thought of that, but had courage to open an office anywhere if there seemed a chance for success. I told her I considered her chances for success as good here as elsewhere; that the western people were generous and liberal in their sentiments, and she would be better sustained here than in the east. She was earnest and hopeful, studious and painstaking. The time will come when the bar of this city will erect a monument to her with a broken column, typical of her genius.

During the retirement of the committee (who were appointed), Mr. W. H. H. Russell spoke in fitting terms of the deceased. The committee, upon returning, reported the following resolutions, which were read by Mr. Woods, and unanimously adopted.

Resolved. That in the death of Miss Lemma Barkeloo we deplore the loss of the first of her sex ever admitted to the bar of Missouri.

2. That in her erudition, industry and enterprise we have to regret the loss of one, who, in the morning of her career, bade fair to reflect credit upon our profession and a new honor upon her sex.

3. That our sympathy and condolence be extended to the relatives of the deceased.

4. That copies of these resolutions be transmitted to the daily papers of this city, and the city of Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Woods, a classmate of the deceased, paid a tribute to her memory. Major Eaton, in whose office she studied and practiced, spoke of her as a well-read lawyer, an untiring student, and an agreeable and amiable friend. She was earnest, quiet, und untiring in her studies, and being gifted with a fine intellect and a good judgment, gave promise of great attainment. He had never known a student more assiduous in his studies; she wanted to become mistress of her profession. Hers had been an experiment, and if any woman could have succeeded, Miss Lemma Barkeloo was that woman. Her death is a calamity not to her friends alone, but to all who are making an effort for the enlargement of woman's sphere. Mr. Eaton said also that the deceased seemed to have a premonition of her death, for though in splendid health she had given to one of her intimate friends her parents' address, and soon after, when taken sick, she said she felt it was her first and last illness. The chair appointed Mr. Alexander Martin to present the resolutions of the meeting to the supreme court, Mr. N. M. Woods to the circuit court, and Mr. W. H. H. Russell to the criminal court, after which the meeting adjourned."

"The remains of the deceased were taken to Brooklyn on Tuesday evening, accompanied by her mother, who had come on to attend her during her illness," and on the 15th instant interred in the family plot in Greenwood cemetery.

247. JOHN G. BERGEN, b. Dec. 4th, 1814; d. July 18th, 1867, of cancer in the stomach; m. Sept. 21st, 1835, *Elizabeth*, dau. of Harmanus Barkeloo,¹ of Brooklyn, formerly of New Utrecht, b. June 22d, 1813.

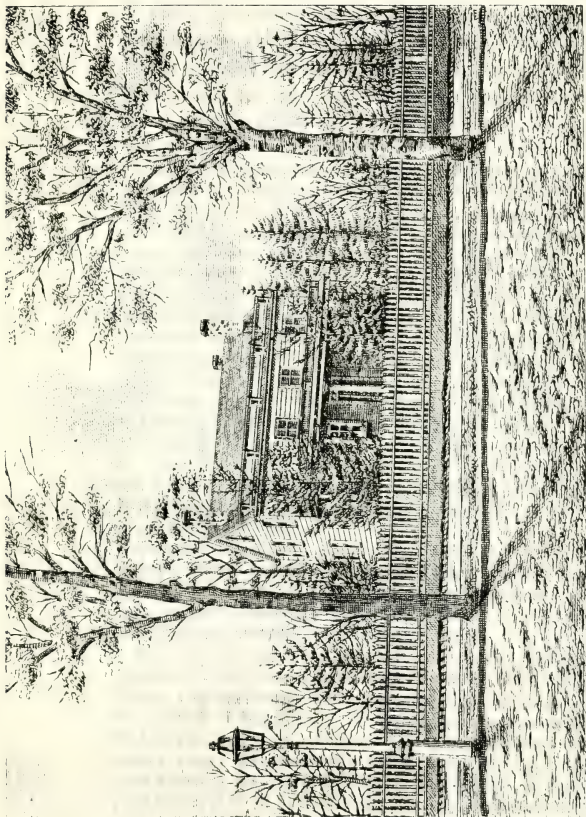
¹ *Harmanus Barkeloo* was a descendant of Wyllem Jansen Van Borkelloo, as written by himself, or from Borkuloo, anciently written Borkeloe and Borkeloe, an extensive community near Zutphen, in the province of Gelderland, in the Netherlands, containing 1361 houses and 9350 inhabitants, who m. (1st) a lady, whose name has not been ascertained, m. (2d), about 1666, Lysbeth or Elizabeth Jans, a widow, who previously m. (1st), Christoffel Jans, by whom a son, Johannes Christoffel, and m. (2d), Jan Claessen, by whom children: Claes



W. H. F. H. H. H.

John C. Beecher





THE JOHN C. BERGEN HOUSE.



Resided in a house he built on the southerly part of the homestead farm in Gowanus, which he owned. Was elected supervisor of the 8th and 9th wards of Brooklyn, in 1846, 1849 and 1850 (being in the last named two years chairman of the board), and supervisor of the 8th ward in 1858; in 1854 he was elected a member of the assembly of the state, and since 1860 until his death, was one of the commissioners of the metropolitan police district, composed

Jansen and Christoffel Jansen. He emigrated to this country from Borculo, in the earldom of Zutphen, Holland, residing at first in New Amsterdam, following the occupation of a butcher, afterwards at Amersfoort or Flatlands, and d. Nov. 1683. After being in this country a short period he appears to have returned to Holland, where he was in Feb. 1662, returning in June of said year, accompanied by his brother Harman Janse, who d. prior to 1680, and whose son Hans Harmense resided for some years in New Utrecht and afterwards at Constables Point, Bergen, N. J., where he d. Oct. 26, 1700. *Wyllem Jansen* had issue: Jannetie Williamse, of Flatlands, m. May 18, 1679, Jan Barentse Van Driest, the ancestor of the Johnsons, of Gravesend, and of Gen. Jeremiah Johnson, of the Wallabout; Cornelia Williamse; Jan Williamse, of Gravesend, who took the oath of allegiance in 1687; *William Williamse*, of Flatlands, m. Maria, dau. of Jacques Corteljaui, the surveyor, took the oath of allegiance in 1687, will dated April 2, 1745; Dirk, b. in Flatlands, m. Sept. 17, 1709, Jannetje Van Aersdalen, and settled at Freehold, N. J.; David, bap. March 31, 1678; Coenrad, bap. Dec. 5, 1680, and settled on the Raritan, New Jersey; Elizabeth, who m. Jacob Laen, of Monmouth county, N. J.; and (sup.) Daniel, of New York.

William Williamse, son of William Jansen, resided in New Utrecht, on the portion of the Nyack tract, which his wife inherited from her father, and had issue: Jaques, who emigrated to New Jersey; Wilmitien, living in 1709; *Harmanes*, m. Sarah Terhune, and whose will is dated Sept. 8, 1752; and Helen, who m. Michael Blauw, and removed to New Jersey.

Harmanes Barkeloo (as written by himself), son of Wm. Willemse and Maria, resided in New Utrecht, and had issue: Maria, m. May 27, 1749, Casper Crapser, a German emigrant, sold to pay his passage, and the ancestor of the Cropsey family of Kings county; *Harmanus*, d. Nov. 10, 1788, at Somerville, N. J., of small pox, m. June 1775, Elizabeth Duryea; Johannes, bap. Sept. 1, 1734, d. young; Williamtie, b. May 5, 1739, d. May 29, 1819, m. July, 1761, John Bennet, of New Utrecht; Sarah, b. June 14, 1741, m. Nov. 5, 1763, John Duryea, of the city of New York; and Jaques, b. Feb. 21, 1747, d. April 8, 1813, m. (1st), Catharine, dau. of Hendrick Suydam, b. July 5, 1753, d. May 24, 1788, m. (2d), Feb., 1791, Maria Bogert, who after the death of

380 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

of the cities of New York and Brooklyn and surrounding territory. Will dated Jan. 21, 1867; rec. lib. 34, p. 346, office surrogate Kings county. Since his death his executors have sold the principal part of his real estate, but not his dwelling house and bay front.

Issue : —

396. i. Jane Wyckoff, b. June 3, 1838, d. June 26, 1838.

397. ii. William Henry, b. Jan. 10, 1840, d. Sept. 10, 1868,

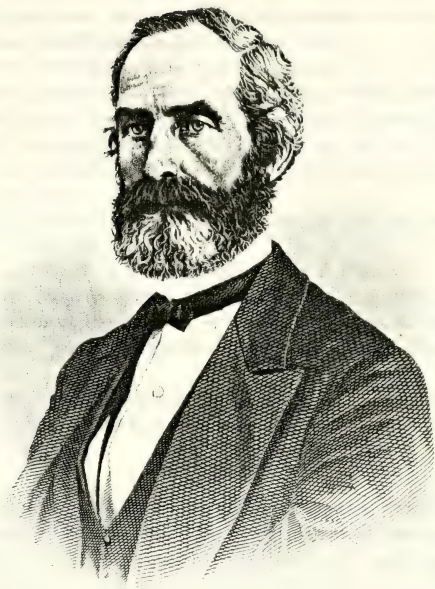
Jaques, m. Sept. 5, 1817, Simon Cortelyou, of New Utrecht, and d. Sept. 9, 1841, in her 73d year.

Harmanus Barkuloo (as written by himself), son of Harmanes and Sara, resided in New Utrecht, and had issue : Sarah, bap. April 1, 1766, m. Rev. Peter Stryker; Catharine, bap. March 6, 1768, d. an infant; Catharine, b. Dec. 7, 1769, d. Dec. 23, 1844, m. Nov. 21, 1793, John Van Dyck, of Red Hook, Brooklyn; Harmanus, bap. Aug. 16, 1772, d. an infant; *Harmanus H.*, b. Nov. 3, 1773, d. Aug. 17, 1842; m. Maria, dau. of Tunis Suydam, of New Utrecht, b. June 11, 1780, d. May 4, 1863; George, b. Oct. 28, 1775, d. — 1832, m. Hannah Seward, was a minister of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church, and father of the late Judge Barkuloo, of Poughkeepsie; John or Johannes bap. July 26, 1778, m. Catharine Lott; William, bap. May 14, 1780, d. young; Elizabeth, bap. May 14, 1780, probably d. young; William, b. Jan. 6, 1782, d. — 1867, single; and Ann or Nancy, b. May 16, 1786, d. June 10, 1849; m. Oct. 2, 1805, Cornelius R. Duryea.

Harmanus H., son of Harmanus and Elizabeth, resided at first in New Utrecht, and afterwards in Brooklyn, had issue : Harmanus, b. Nov. 25, 1804, d. Sept. 9, 1805; Harmanus Junr., b. June 15, 1806, d. March, 1874, m. Sept. 29, 1829, Eliza H. Potter, of New Jersey, resided in Alabama; Ida, b. June 1, 1808, m. March 4, 1833, Elias H. Hubbard; Tunis Suydam, b. May 25, 1811, d. June 18, 1851, single; *Elizabeth*, b. June 22, 1813, m. John G. Bergen; Katharine, b. Aug. 28, 1815, single; Abraham, b. Sept. 24, 1817, m. Aug. 10, 1844, Amelia M. Merrit, resides in New Jersey; Adriana, b. June 15, 1821, m. June 24, 1847, Isaac P. Genung; Sarah, b. Feb. 5, 1823, single; and William, b. Sept. 16, 1826, d. Feb., 1873, m. June 16, 1852, Eliza C. de Bruhl, of South Carolina, who d. March 30, 1853, resided south and m. (2d), Margaret Anderson.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Wyllem Jansen Van Borkeloo :

Wyllem Jansen Van Borkeloo. 1864



Garrett W. Beyer



Wm. Lloyd Garrison

Secretary

m. Oct. 15, 1863, Phebe L., dau. of William Spader, of Mattewan, Monmouth county, N. J. Practiced law in the city of Brooklyn, and had issue: John L. Spader, b. July 12, 1864. Sept. 23, 1868, Phebe L., his widow, took out letters of administration on his estate.

398. iii. Jane Wyckoff, b. Jan. 26, 1841, single.

399. iv. Maria Adriana, b. Nov. 15, 1842, m. Oct. 1, 1868, Thomas H. McGrath, a New York merchant, residing (1875), on Third avenue, Gowanus, and has issue: Robert Hermann McGrath, b. Jan. 16, 1870; Dudley McGrath, b. Jan. 26, 1871; Elizabeth Barkeloo McGrath, b. Nov. 6, 1872; and Mabel McGrath, b. June 26, 1874.

400. v. Frances Henrie, b. April 5, 1844, m. May 23, 1872, Francis F. Underhill.

401. vi. Edward, b. Oct. 20, 1846, d. Feb. 8, 1847.

402. vii. Herman Suydam, b. Sept. 25, 1848, engaged in the dry goods business in New York, m. June 5, 1873, Alice E., eldest dau. of Henry Hannah, of Brooklyn, and has issue: Henry Hanna, b. April, 1874.

403. viii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Sept. 9, 1850, m. May 28, 1874, Leffert L. Bergen (296), of Gowanus, and has issue: Edith, b. June 23, 1875.

248. GARRET G. BERGEN, b. April 6th, 1817; m. Oct. 14th, 1841, *Mary*, dau. of Elias Hubbard,¹ of Flatlands, b. Jan. 23d, 1819, d. Dec. 5th, 1858; m. (2d), April 17th,

¹ *Elias Hubbard*, of Flatlands, a descendant of Henry Hubbard, referred to in the foot note under John S. Bergen, and Mary or Polly Hubbard, his wife, was born Dec. 1, 1776, d. April 19, 1864, m. Jan. 14, 1801, Huldah Holmes, of Monmouth county, N. J., born Oct. 27, 1779, d. April 4, 1851; had issue: Ellen, b. Jan. 28, 1803, m. Dec. 7, 1820, Nicholas R. Van Brunt, of New Utrecht, and since of Brooklyn; Sarah, b. May 22, 1805, m. Jan. 25, 1825, Garret P. Conover, of New Jersey; Elias H., b. Sept. 26, 1807, m. March 4, 1833, Ida Barkeloo, d. Sept. 5, 1845; Asher Holmes, b. Nov. 17, 1809, m. Oct. 27, 1840, Catharine Anne Pearsall; John H., b. March 28, 1812, d. July, 1867, at sea, on his way to Havana, single; Margaret, b. Jan. 18, 1815, m. May 10, 1848, Peter P. Conover, of Keyport, N. J.; James, b. Feb. 19, 1817, single; *Mary*, b. Jan. 23, 1819, d. Dec. 5, 1858, m. Oct. 14, 1841, Garret G. Bergen; and Catharine Holmes, b. April 8, 1821, d. Dec. 5, 1825.

1861, *Sarah*,¹ dau. of Garret P. Conover and Sarah Hubbard (dau. of Elias and sister of Mary), of Middletown Point, N. J.

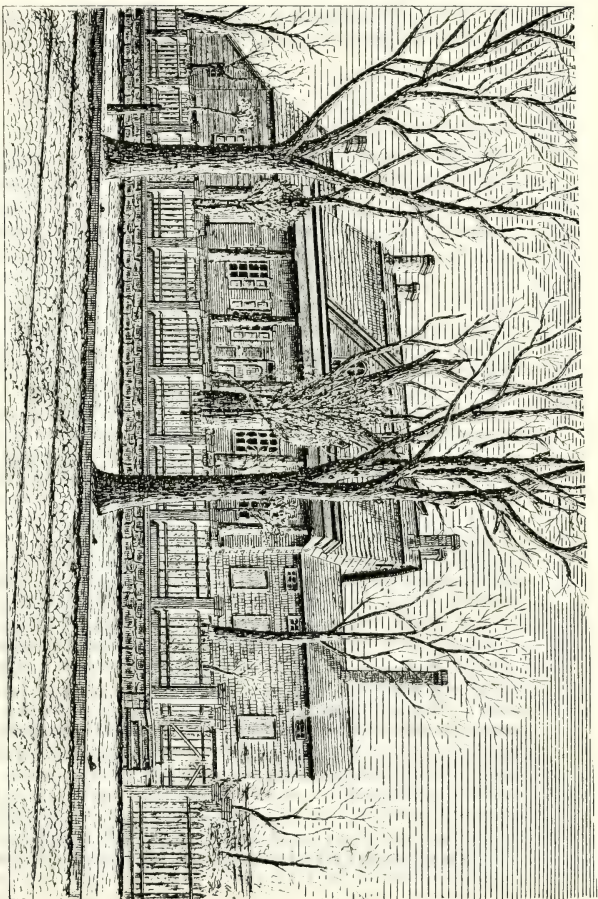
Resides in the house occupied by his father and grandfather, to which his father had added a wing on the south westerly side (the appearance of which Garret G. changed by adding pediments on the front and rear, heavy cornices on the gables, and a colonnade on the front); and owns the northern part of the front of the homestead farm at Gowa-

¹ *Sarah Conover*, is a descendant of *Albert Willemse*, a son of Willem Geritse, a grandson of Gerrit Wolfertsen, and a great grandson of Wolfert Gerritse van Couwenhoven, the first emigrant of the name, referred to in the foot note under George Kouwenhoven and Ann Bergen, of Flatlands.

Albert Willemse, b. April 7, 1676, in Flatlands, d. Sept., 1748, m. 1701, Neeltje, dau. of Roelof Martense Schenck, b. Jan. 3, 1682, d. July 7, 1751, settled in Monmouth county, N. J., where his descendants are principally to be found, and was a member of the Marlborough or Freehold Reformed Dutch Church as early as 1709. His children were William Albertse, b. March 7, 1702, m. — Libia Van Cleef; Roelof Albertse, b. Sept. 8, 1703, m. — Antie Stryker; Anna or Antje Albertse, b. Aug. 21, 1705, m. — Abraham Polhemus; Jane Albertse, b. Sept. 30, 1707, m. — Joseph Coernel; Alke or Alice Albertse, b. Jan. 20, 1709, m. — Hendrick Hendrickson; Margaretta Albertsen, b. Feb. 15, 1711, m. — Daniel Polhemus; Sarah Albertse, b. June 21, 1714, m. June 14, 1739, Joseph Van Cleef; *Peter Albertse*, b. Oct. 12, 1716, in Freehold, d. Oct. 5, 1771, m. May 19, 1741, Williampie Voorhees, b. Jan. 5, 1722, d. Aug. 12, 1803, Hendrick, his son, administered on his estate March 4, 1785 (see lib. 27, p. 187, office secretary state, New Jersey); Neeltje Albertse, b. Feb. 7, 1719, d. April 27, 1738, single; Garret Albertse, b. June 16, 1721, m. Nov. 8, 1742, Sarah Voorhees; Jan Albertse, b. Feb. 18, 1723, m. (sup.) Oct. 19, 1744, Catharine Voorhees, of Freehold; and Cornelis Albertse, b. Oct. 28, 1728, d. Jan. 23, 1802, m. (1st), — Antie Willemse, m. (2d), July 12, 1770, Mary Logan, b. Aug. 9, 1748, d. Aug. 21, 1831.

Peter Albertse, son of Albert Willemse of Freehold, N. J., had children: Albert, b. Oct. 24, 1743, d. March 6, 1826, m. Dec. 1, 1765, Patience, dau. of Peter Cowenhoven, b. March 29, 1742, d. March 8, 1826, resided at Johnstown; Jannetie, b. Jan. 8, 1747, d. Sept. 13, 1753; *Hendrick*, b. April 5, 1750, d. —, m. March 19, 1772, Gashe, dau. of Garret Cowenhoven, b. Feb. 5, 1753; Neeltje, b. Oct. 30, 1754, m. — Hendrick Williamson; and Sarah, b. Feb. 7, 1761, m. March 9, 1780, Horace de Graw, of Albany.

Hendrick Conover (as at present written by the family), son of Peter Albertse and Williampie Voorhees, had issue: Ann, b. April 16, 1776, d. —, m. —;



THE GARRET G. BERGEN HOUSE.

nus, between the Fourth avenue and the Bay, and a portion east of the Fourth avenue. Was supervisor of the 8th ward in 1860, and at present president of the South Brooklyn Saw Mill Company.

Issue by 1st marriage : —

404. i. Teunis G., born May 17, 1847, graduated at Rutgers College, in 1867, studied theology, at New Brunswick, N. J., then studied law at the universities of Berlin and Heidelberg, Germany, and at the university of Paris, receiving the degree of doctor of philosophy in law at Heidelberg, and in May 1874, was a graduate of the Columbia College law school, and licensed to practice at the bar of New York, where he now follows his profession.

405. ii Huldah Holmes, b. Feb. 11, 1851.

Peter H., b. April 18, 1778, d. Aug. 14, 1817, m. (1st), Feb. 17, 1799, Mary Rue, b. Sept. 5, 1779, d. July 11, 1814, m. (2d), June 1816, Patience Scott, b. July 6, 1781, d. April 1845; Garret, b. —, d. —, m. — Sarah Gorden; Polly or Mary, d. —, d. —, m. Dec. 31, 1806, James Patterson, whose dau. Emmeline m. Jacob C. Dey, a grandson of Jacob Covenhoven and Rachel Bergen, of Red Hook, Brooklyn; Williampie, b. —, d. —, m. Feb. 26, 1821, Garret Van Doren, no issue; Jacob, b. April 9, 1795, d. Feb. 10, 1851, m. Nov. 13, 1816, Elinore Smock, b. March 10, 1799.

Peter H., son of Hendrick and Gashe, had issue: Hendrick, b. Jan. 17, 1800, m. (1st), — Mary Holmes, m. (2d), — Eliza Schenck; John R., b. July 3, 1802, d. July 27, 1818, *Garret P.*, b. June 4, 1804, d. March 12, 1873, m. Jan. 25, 1825, Sarah, dau. of Elias Hubbard, of Flatlands, b. March 22, 1805, was engaged in mercantile business at Mattewan, formerly Middletown Point, N. J.; Ann, b. Dec. 15, 1805, m. — Garret C. Smock; Elenor, b. March 22, 1808, d. May 22, 1820; Margaret, b. Feb. 18, 1810, d. July 13, 1848, m. — Henry Dubois; Pheby, b. Feb. 18, 1810, d. Feb. 20, 1810; Peter P., b. Jan. 23, 1812, m. (1st), — Sarah Ann, dau. of Cornelius Conover, who d. —, m. (2d), May 10, 1848, Margaret, dau. of Elias Hubbard, of Flatlands, N. Y., b. Jan. 18, 1815, engaged in mercantile business at Keyport, N. J.; and Mary (by 2d wife), b. May 27, 1817, m. — Aaron Vanderveer.

Garret P., son of Peter H., and Mary Rue, has issue: Mary Rue, b. Sept. 24, 1825; Huldah H., b. Feb. 21, 1828, m. Dec. 8, 1848, Elias H. Dayton; Catharine Ann, b. Sept. 28, 1830, m. June 10, 1858, William Henry Johnson; Ellen, b. Oct. 27, 1832; Sarah, b. Jan. 25, 1835, m. April 17, 1861, Garret G. Bergen; Margaretta, b. March 28, 1837, m. Dec. 2, 1857, Henry Wyckoff; Garret Van Doren, b. Nov. 11, 1844; and Williampie (twin), b. Nov. 11, 1844.

384 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

406. iii. Mary Jane, b. Dec. 16, 1854, d. Aug. 23, 1855.

407. iv. Ella, b. Jan. 1, 1856, d. July 19, 1856.

408. v. Elias H., b. Nov. 17, 1858, d. Dec. 30, 1858.

By 2d marriage:—

409. vi. Francis Henry, b. May 14, 1863.

410. vii. John W. Holmes, b. Nov. 6, 1864.

249. JOHANNAH BERGEN, b. Aug. 30th, 1819; d. Feb. 3d, 1827, of scarlet fever and measels..

250. JANE STRYKER BERGEN, b. Nov. 4th, 1821; d. June 6th, 1823.

251. JACOB CONOVER BERGEN, b. Jan. 22d, 1826; d. Feb. 3d, 1827, of scarlet fever and measels, and buried on the same day and in the same grave with his sister Johannah.

252. FRANCIS HENRY BERGEN, b. March 8th, 1828; d. Feb. 14th, 1844, of scarlet fever, while a student at Erasmus Hall Academy, Flatbush.

253. MICHAEL STRYKER BERGEN, b. March 8th, 1828 (a twin with Francis Henry); d. Aug. 2d, 1828.

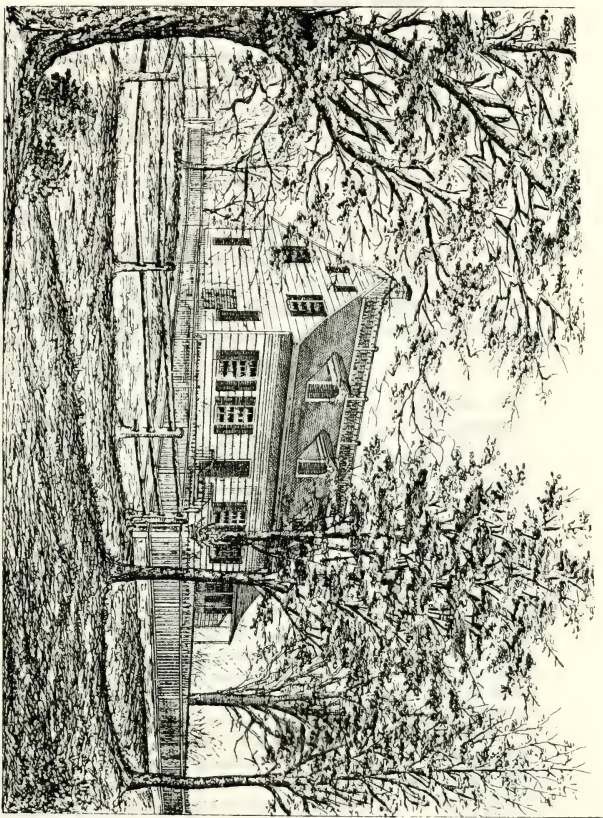
Children of TEUNIS BERGEN (200), by his 1st wife, *Nelly Martense*, and by his second wife, *Jane B. Stillwell*, of Flatbush, Long Island:—

By 1st wife:

254. JOHANNAH BERGEN, b. June 15th, 1804; m. Dec. 25th, 1821, *Nicholas Williamson*, of Flatbush, b. Nov. 12th, 1798; d. Aug. 23d, 1842. She resides with her son on the farm, purchased by her late husband, in Flatlands, on Mill lane.

Issue:—

i. Eleanor Williamson, b. Nov. 6, 1822, d. Feb. 19, 1873, m. Feb. 2, 1842, John S. Brown, of Flatlands, formerly of Bloomfield, N. J., b. Dec. 6, 1819, and had children: Nicholas W.



THE ADRIAN BERGEN HOUSE.



Brown, of Flatlands, b. Feb. 13, 1844, m. Oct. 4, 1865, Aletta B., dau. of Peter Kouwenhoven, son of John of Gravesend, b. Oct. 10, 1844, and Ellen Maria Holmes, and has issue: Ella Wyckoff Brown, b. Dec. 30, 1873, d. Aug. 22, 1874; Simeon J. Brown, b. Nov. 5, 1845, m. Nov. 28, 1866, Jennie L., dau. of Abm. Hegeman and Margaret Stoothoff, b. Jan. 26, 1841, and has issue: Clarence Brown, b. April 2, 1869, and Margaret Eleanor Brown, b. Nov. 13, 1872; John H. Brown, b. Nov. 6, 1847; Joanna B. Brown, b. Aug. 17, 1853; and William J. Brown, b. Dec. 17, 1860.

ii. Elizabeth Martense Williamson, b. Oct. 5, 1827, d. Sept. 28, 1854.

iii. Jane Ann Williamson, b. July 28, 1830, d. Oct. 19, 1830.

iv. William Williamson, b. March 20, 1835, m. June 20, 1864, Aletta, dau. of Lawrence Ryder, of Flatlands, b. July 19, 1835, and has issue: Ellen Elizabeth Williamson, b. March 9, 1867; Altia Ryder Williamson, b. Nov. 3, 1868; and Joanna Maria Williamson, b. May 29, 1873, d. July 24, 1873.

255. ADRIAN BERGEN, b. Nov. 24th, 1806; m. May 28th, 1828, *Eliza*, dau. of John or Johannes Van Nuyse,¹ of Flatlands, b. May 11th, 1807; d. Dec. 19th, 1873.

¹ *John* or *Johannes Van Nuyse* was a descendant of *Aucke Jansen Van Nuys*, commonly written on our old records, *Aucke Janse*, the common ancestor of the Van Nuyse family in this vicinity. *Aucke Jansen*, with his wife, *Magdalena Pieterse*, and some of his children, emigrated about 1651, from Amsterdam, in Holland, to New Amsterdam, now New York, and was by trade a carpenter, which occupation he followed in this country. His birth place was probably the village of Nuis, in Groningen, containing 78 houses and 450 inhabitants, hence the surname of Van Nuys or Nuyse. Jan. 12, 1653, he purchased a house and lot on the west side of the great highway in New Amsterdam, which he sold in May of the same year. Nov. 25, 1655, Sybert Claesen sued him for the rent of the house he occupied in said city. In 1654, he was employed as master carpenter in the erection of the first church in Midwout (Flatbush), which was not completed until about 1660. In 1661, he resided at the ferry in Brooklyn, in 1665 in Flatlands, and about 1669 finally settled in Flatbush, of which place he was a magistrate in 1673, and one of the representatives of the convention of delegates from the Dutch towns, held at New Orange (New York), on the 26th of March, 1674, to confer with Gov. Colve.

Resides on a farm, partly in Gravesend and New Utrecht, the dwelling house being in the latter town, of about 72 acres, the one half of the farms of the heirs of Jacobus Van Nuyse, purchased Feb. 8, 1793, by his grandfather Adrian Martense of said heirs of Jacobus Van Nuyse, for £1520 (see lib. 6, p. 521, of con. Kings county register's office), and that of the heirs of Joost Van Nuyse, purchased at auction Feb. 26, 1816, the conveyance being dated April

On the death of his wife Magdalena Pieterse, who was from Langdendyck, and d. prior to Oct., 1662, and was interred in the burial ground of the Brooklyn Reformed Dutch Church, at present on Fulton street or avenue, he m. (2d), Jan. 2, 1676, Lysbet or Elizabeth Jans, widow of Jan Clausen, and m. (3d), — Geertie Gysbrechtsz, widow of Jan Jacobse, but had no children by his last two wives. The burial grounds of the Brooklyn Church, about the period of his 1st wife's burial, in consequence of neglect and want of fencing, were rooted up by the hogs, of which Auke Janse complained to the consistory, on which they were ordered to be enclosed. Had issue by 1st wife: Anneken Aukersz, m. (1st), Dec. 4, 1661, Winant Pieterse Van Eck, and m. (2d), Dirck Janse Woortman, of Brooklyn; Gertruyd Aukersz, d. prior to 1695, m. Franz Joosten; Janneke Aukersz, m. 1666, Rienier Arendsz, widower of Annetien Hermansz, whose will is dated in 1700; Jan Aukersz, b. in Amsterdam, resided in Flatbush, m. (1st), July 29, 1673, Barbara Provoost, m. (2d), April 4, 1680, Eva Janse, dau. of Jan and Geartje Jacobse; Peter Aukersz, bap. Oct. 13, 1652; Abigail Aukersz, m. Leffert Pieterse, the ancestor of the Leffert family of this vicinity; *Jacobus Aukersz*, of New Utrecht, m. April 26, 1685, Maria or Mary Willems; Femmetje Aukersz, bap. March 12, 1662, m. Oct. 8, 1680, Jan Stevense Voorhees; and (sup.) Yda Aukersz, m. Auke Rynierse.

Jacobus Aukersz, son of Aucke Janse, at one period resided in Flatbush, and afterwards in New Utrecht, had issue: *William*, d. Sept. 16, 1771, m. Magdalena, —; Auken of New Utrecht, in 1715, m. Dec. 1, 1715, Aeltje Amerman; Jan, of New Utrecht, in 1715, m. March 17, 1716, Adriaentje Wyckoff, and settled at New Brunswick, New Jersey, where he bought a farm in 1727; Isaac, of New Utrecht, in 1715, who settled at Millstone, Somerset county, New Jersey, about 1727; Magdalena; Maragrieta; Elizabeth; Maria; and Jacobus, who settled near Harlington, New Jersey, and was assassinated by British soldiers in the war of the revolution.

William, son of Jacobus Aukersz, resided in New Utrecht, and had issue: *William*, of New Utrecht (who owned the farm, late of James Arlington Bennett, the rear part of which is occupied by the Washington cemetery), m. March 30, 1751, Anna, dau. of John Verkerk, d. Sept. 12, 1779; Maria, m. Ferdinand Van Sicklen; *George* or *Joost*, of Flatlands, bap. Sept. 16, 1716, d. about



Adrian Bergen

6, for £1175 (see lib. 11, p. 481, of con., Kings county register's office), and devised by will, dated April 5, 1816, to Adrian and his brother Tunis, and which they divided by division deeds, bearing date the 12th day of May, 1822 (lib. 32, p. 388 and 392 of con. Kings county register's office). Held for some time the office of Justice of the peace, that of captain of the New Utrecht militia company, and on various occasions has served as an elder in the Protestant Reformed

1792, m. April 26, 1744, Elizabeth Emmons, resided on and owned the farm (1875) of Robert Magaw; Jacobus, of New Utrecht, m. Sarah, dau. of Tunis Rapalje, and resided on and owned the farm now (1872) of Adrian and Tunis Bergen.

George or *Joost*, son of William and Magdalena, had issue: Margaret, m. Oct. 13, 1764, Johannes Lott, of Jamaica; Sarah, bap. Aug. 19, 1750, m. 1781, William Van Nuyse, her cousin; Wilhelmus, bap. March 8, 1752, d. Sept. 25, 1805, m. Nelly Hubbard, b. 1757, d. Feb. 13, 1832; Joost, m. Jane, dau. of Peter Vanderbilt, of New Utrecht; Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1762, d. July 25, 1851, m. Jan. 18, 1801, Winant Bennet, of New Utrecht, a widower, by whom no issue; *Jobannes*, b. Nov. 25, 1763, d. Oct. 16, 1826, m. Nelly Lott, b. Nov. 28, 1771, d. Jan. 12, 1832, resided on the homestead of his father, in Flatlands; Jacobus, d. single; Maria, b. April 10, 1767, d. Nov. 10, 1797, m. Thomas Ellsworth; and Helen, or Magdalena, m. 1764, Jacob Stellenwerf.

Jobannes, son of Joost and Elizabeth, had issue: George, of Flatlands, b. Sept. 10, 1802, d. Sept. 11, 1831, m. April 12, 1827, Margaret, dau. of John Ditmars, of Flatlands, and left surviving a dau., Cornelia D., who m. J. Holmes Van Brunt, of New Utrecht; Jeromus, of Flatlands, b. Jan. 2, 1805, d. Sept. 29, 1852, m. Jan. 10, 1838, Ann Eliza Brinkerhoff, b. May 8, 1813, and left no issue; *Eliza*, b. May 11, 1807, m. May 28, 1828, Adrian Bergen, of New Utrecht; Lemma, b. July 24, 1809, m. Dec. 29, 1835, Cornelius Suydam, of Flatbush; Maria, b. March 24, 1810, d. Sept. 1, 1863, single; Eleanor, b. Jan. 15, 1813, d. Jan. 25, 1853, m. March 4, 1833, Tunis Bergen, of New Utrecht; and Magdalen, b. Sept. 23, 1816, m. Dec. 28, 1842, Garret Couvenhoven, of New Utrecht.

The following is a copy of the signature of Aucke Jansen Van Nuyse:

Aucke Jansen .1680

388 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Dutch Church of New Utrecht, and for some time past as vice-president of the Long Island Bible Society.

Issue :—

411. i. John Van Nuyse, b. April 25, 1829, m. Dec. 23, 1852, Jane Ann, dau. of Charles Lott,¹ of New Utrecht, b. Sept. 27, 1834. Cultivates a part of his father's farm in New Utrecht, and has issue:

- i. Adrian John, b. July 5, 1855.
- ii. Charles Lott, b. June 2, 1865.
- iii. Helen Anna, b. Aug. 28, 1868.

412. ii. Eliza Ellen, b. Jan. 16, 1833, m. (1st), June 3, 1852, Dr. James E. Dubois, of New Utrecht, who d. Sept. 13, 1856, of yellow fever; m. (2d), April 16, 1867, John J. Vanderveer, a farmer of Keuter's Hook, New Lots, who d. Dec. 30, 1873, aged 55. Issue by 1st husband: Francis Adrian Dubois, b. Sept. 22, 1854, and Sarah Louisa Dubois, b. Feb. 24, 1857. Issue by 2d husband: John Henry Vanderveer, b. June 29, 1869.

¹ *Charles Lott*, is a descendant of Abraham Lott, of Flatbush, son of Engelbart, and grandson of Peter, the common ancestor of the Lott family of this vicinity, referred to in the foot note under Jane Wyckoff, wife of Gerrit Bergen.

Abraham Lott, of Flatbush, b. Sept. 7, 1684, d. July 29, 1754, m. Nov. 15, 1709, Catharine, dau. of Elbert Hegeman, b. Nov. 11, 1691, d. Nov. 19, 1741, and had issue: *Jacobus*, d. 1757, m. Teuntie, dau. of Simon De Hart, of Gowanus; Engelbart, b. May 7, 1719, d. Nov. 17, 1779, m. Dec. 4, 1742, Maritie, dau. of Johannes Ditmars, b. Jan. 8, 1723, d. April 17, 1797, whose great grandson is the present Judge John A. Lott, of Flatbush; Abraham, who m. Gertrude, dau. of Andrew Coeyman, sup. m. (2d), May 9, 1750, Jane Goelet; and Cornelia, who m. John Vanderveer, of Keuter's Hook.

Jacobus, son of Abraham and Catharine, had issue: *Simon*, of New Utrecht, b. Feb. 24, 1742, d. Dec. 1, 1807, m. March, 1770, Annatie, dau. of Jacobus Van Nuyse, b. March 2, 1753, d. Aug. 24, 1832; Mayke, bap. Aug. 9, 1747; Jacobus, bap. July 5, 1752; Abraham, bap. Aug. 13, 1753; Angenietje; Catharine; and Jan.

Simon, of New Utrecht, son of Jacobus and Teuntie, had issue: *Jacobus*, of the Wallabout, b. April 2, 1771, d. Sept. 8, 1831, m. Feb. 16, 1804, Jane Titus, b. May 7, 1785, d. April 20, 1843; Ann, b. May 2, 1773, d. young; Sarah, b. July 10, 1774, d. 1853, m. Oct. 24, 1793, John Denyse, of New Utrecht; and Anna, bap. May 9, 1782, d. Aug. 24, 1852.

Jacobus, of the Wallabout, son of Simon and Annatie, had issue: *Charles*, of New Utrecht, b. Nov. 11, 1806, d. May 20, 1874, m. Jan. 27, 1829, Helen,

256. JANE BERGEN, b. Sept. 15th, 1808; d. April 2, 1875; m. Oct. 28th, 1827, *Joseph R. Crommelin*, of Brooklyn, b. Feb. 25th, 1798; d. Oct. 4th, 1858.

Issue : —

i. Adrian Martense Crommelin, b. Sept. 25, 1828, m. Nov. 26, 1863, Maria, dau. of James Van Nuyse, of New Utrecht.

ii. Charles John Crommelin, b. Oct. 27, 1829, d. Jan. 13, 1855.

iii. Theodore Crommelin, b. Aug. 22, 1831, m. Sept. 11, 1862, Ann Eliza Downs, and has children: Susan Downs and Amelia Louisa Crommelin, twins, b. Aug. 6, 1863; Susan D., d. Aug. 19, 1864, and Amelia L., d. Aug. 23, 1864.

iv. Richard Crommelin, b. Sept. 4, 1833, d. Aug. 14, 1834.

v. Mary Jane Crommelin, b. Feb. 24, 1835.

vi. Amelia Ellen Crommelin, b. July 10, 1837.

vii. Joseph R. Crommelin, b. June 22, 1840, d. June 17, 1841.

viii. Harriet Ann Crommelin, b. Jan. 23, 1844.

ix. Gertrude Elizabeth Crommelin, b. Jan. 18, 1847.

x. Maurice Dwight Crommelin, b. Jan. 25, 1851.

257. TEUNIS BERGEN, b. Dec. 25th, 1810; m. (1st), March 5th, 1833, *Ellen*, dau. of John or Johannes Van Nuyse, of Flatlands, b. Jan. 13th, 1813, d. Jan. 25th, 1853; m. (2d), Dec. 18th, 1855, *Eliza Arvilla*, dau. of

dau. of John Ryder; Anne, b. Oct. 12, 1808, m. Nov. 26, 1828, Andrew Stockholm; Sarah, b. Feb. 1, 1811, m. Dec. 5, 1832, Sylvester W. Brower; Catharine, b. June 4, 1814, m. May 27, 1834, John Titus; Jane, a twin with Catharine, b. June 4, 1814, d. April 6, 1834, single; James, m. (1st), Aug. 8, 1842, Augusta Rogers, m. (2d), July 3, 1850, Catharine M. Guillick; Simon, b. Dec. 25, 1822, m. Nov. 5, 1856, Jane Waters; Francis, m. Sept. 15, 1841, Amelia Van Allen; and Aaron, of New Utrecht, b. April 12, 1828, m. Sept. 15, 1841, Cynthia, dau. of Jeremiah E. Lott, of New Utrecht.

Cbarles, of New Utrecht, son of Jacobus and Jane, has issue: James C., b. Oct. 14, 1829, m. Sept. 20, 1854, Phebe M., dau. of Moses Suydam; Aletta Jane, b. July 14, 1832, d. Sept. 22, 1833; *Jane Ann*, b. Sept. 27, 1834, m. Dec. 23, 1852, John V. N. Bergen; Catharine Aletta, b. May 9, 1839, m. Nov. 17, 1858, Bernerd Larzelere, of New Utrecht; and Sarah Elizabeth, b. April 7, 1843.

Alonzo G. Hammond, of Flatbush, b. Aug. 28th, 1814, d. Sept. 21st, 1868, without issue.

Resides in a house, he built on the New Utrecht portion of the farm, originally of 72 acres, inherited from his grandfather Adrian Martense, the main portion of which he sold in 1871. Held the office of captain of militia, and at times a member of the consistory of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of New Utrecht. Sept. 5, 1854, letters of administration were granted him on the estate of his wife *Ellen*.

Issue by 1st wife :—

413. i. Ellen Maria, b. Jan. 15, 1842, m. Oct. 19, 1871, John Suydam, son of Cornelius, of Flatbush, and has issue: Ellen Elizabeth Suydam, b. Oct. 22, 1872.

258. MARIA BERGEN, b. May, 1813; d. April 29th, 1849; m. May 15th, 1828, *Frederick D. P. Crommelin*, of Brooklyn.

Issue:—

- i. Edward Augustus Crommelin, b. Aug. 25, 1829.
- ii. William Frederick Crommelin, b. June 22, 1831.
- iii. Maria Louisa Crommelin, b. March 30, 1833, m. May, 1854, William B., son of Abraham and Sally Bergen, of Flushing, and has children: Sarah Maria, John William, and Hannah.
- iv. Oliver Henry Crommelin, b. March 27, 1836.
- v. Sarah Margaretta Crommelin, b. Dec. 3, 1838.
- vi. Daniel Livingston Crommelin, b. May 13, 1840.

Children by 2d wife :—

259. DANIEL BERGEN, b. March 5th, 1817; m. Feb. 8th, 1843, *Phebe Ann Simonson*, b. Jan. 29th, 1824.

Owens and resides on a farm in Jamaica South, Queens county. In 1837, elected captain of militia, in Flatbush.

Issue :—

414. i. John Simonson, b. Nov. 11, 1843, m. Nov. 11, 1867,

Josephine M. Ross, b. Jan. 29, 1846, and resides at Glen Cove, L. I. Issue :

i. Harvey Ross, b. Dec. 3, 1868.

ii. Ida, b. Feb. 12, 1871.

415. ii. Jane Matilda, b. Aug. 26, 1845, m. July 12, 1866, Isaac Oscar Hatfield, b. July 14, 1843, resides at Cypress Hills, L. I., and has children : Anne Adeline Hatfield; Adrian Vanderveer Hatfield; Francenia Almira Hatfield (twin), b. Nov. 16, 1870, d. Aug. 6, 1871; and William Adams Hatfield (twin with Francenia A.), b. Nov. 16, 1870, d. Aug. 1, 1871.

416. iii. Tunis Adrian, b. March 21, 1847, emigrated to San Francisco, California, where he is engaged in mercantile business.

417. iv. William Frederick, b. March 7, 1849, d. Sept. 17, 1850.

418. v. Vanderveer, b. March 1, 1851.

419. vi. Garret, b. March 2, 1853.

420. vii. Annie Simonson, b. March 9, 1856.

421. viii. Henrietta Palmer (a twin with Annie S.), b. March 9, 1856.

422. ix. Alexander, b. April 9, 1861.

423. x. Daniel Edgar, b. Nov. 26, 1864, d. April 5, 1867.

260. JOHN T. BERGEN, b. Oct. 4th, 1819, single : lost an arm by an accidental discharge of a canon at a military parade at the camp grounds on Hempstead Plains in Sept., 1844, a Mr. Oliver Powell, of Jamaica, having part of his thumb blown off by the same discharge. Resides with his mother in Clarkson street, Flatbush, and at one time engaged in the hardware business in Brooklyn.

261. CATHARINE J. BERGEN, b. July 31st, 1827; m. July 19th, 1848, her cousin *Garret Bergen* (242), of Flatlands.

Issue : —

i. Rebecca Maria.

ii. Jane Ann.

- iii. Geretta Alma.
- iv. George Tunis.
- v. John Henry.
- vi. Edward Everett.
- vii. Garret Stryker.
- viii. Frederick Herbert.

For dates of whose births, see Garret Bergen.

262. LEMMA ANN BERGEN, b. July 3d, 1831; m. July 4th, 1849, *Stephen Halstead*, b. Feb. 1st, 1828, and resides in Flatbush.

Issue: —

- i. Jane Augusta Halstead, b. Aug. 4, 1851, m. July 3, 1871, *Adrian I. Vanderveer*, b. June 20, 1844.
- ii. Eva Malena Halstead, b. April 1, 1854.
- iii. Charles Alva Halstead, b. March 16, 1857.
- iv. Stephen Clarence Halstead, b. Oct. 18, 1859.
- v. Le Fayette Bergen Halstead, b. Jan. 25, 1862.
- vi. Jesse Teunis Halstead, b. Jan. 21, 1864.
- vii. Lemma Annetta Halstead, b. April 30, 1866.
- viii. Laura Halstead, b. Sept. 1, 1868.
- ix. Edith Halstead, b. June 19, 1872.

263. SARAH MATILDA BERGEN, b. July 7th, 1836; m. Feb. 6th, 1856, *Gilbert Granger Raynor*, b. Sept. 12th, 1832.

Issue: —

- i. William Harvey Raynor, b. —, 1856.

264. ELMIRA ROSETTA BERGEN, b. May 15th, 1839; m. July 2d, 1856, *George A. Raynor*, b. Nov. 22d, 1830, and resides in Flatbush.

Issue: —

- i. Francis Bergen Raynor, b. Dec. 29, 1857, d. Feb. 23, 1859.
- ii. Jennie Louisa Raynor, b. Jan. 18, 1864.
- iii. Bertha Ella Raynor, b. May 16, 1867.
- iv. Georgy Raynor, b. Jan. 10, 1870.

JORES (GEORGE) HANSEN BERGEN.

Descendants in the line of JORES (GEORGE) HANSEN BERGEN (6), and *Sara Stryker*, of Brooklyn, N. Y., the third son of *Hans Hansen Bergen*, the first settler :

THIRD GENERATION.

21. LAMMERTJE BERGEN, bap. Dec. 26th, 1679; m. *Joris Remsen*, of the Pond, Haverstraw, Orange county (as per his will dated in 1744, pro. 1748), son of Rem Remsen and Marritie Vanderbilt, a grandson of Rem Jansen Vanderbek and Jannetje, dau. of Joris Jansen Rapalie. She d. in early life; her husband marrying about 1710 as a second wife Sarah, dau. of Theodorus Polhemus.

Issue:—

1. Joris Remsen, b. 1706, m. Elizabeth —, d. in 1741, in Newtown, Queen's county, leaving surviving issue: Teunis and Elizabeth Remsen (as per his will dated July 16, 1741, pro. Sept. 23, 1741, rec. lib. 14, p. 34, New York surrogate office). Joris Remsen, of Haverstraw, had sons: Rem and Theodorus Remsen, by Sarah, his 2d wife.

22. SARAH BERGEN, bap. March 13th, 1681. No farther trace.

23. AALTJE BERGEN, bap. Oct. 15th, 1682, d. about 1724; m. Aug. 17th, 1707, *Rem Remsen*, son of Joris Remsen,¹ and Femmetje, dau. of Derick J. Woortman, a

¹ Joris Remsen purchased Oct. 10, 1706 (see lib. 3, p. 76, of original record in Kings county register's office), of his father-in-law, Derick Janse Wortman, his Brooklyn lands, consisting of the patents of Jan Manje, Andries Hudde and Claes Janse Van Naerden, located on the East river, with a river front extending about from Atlantic to Clarke streets, and lying north-east of the patent of Frederick Lubbertse.

grandson of Rem Jansen Vanderbek, and Jannetje, dau. of Joris Jansen Rapalie. Rem and Aaltje occupied the paternal Remsen farm, located on the East river in the vicinity of Atlantic street, Brooklyn, which, in consequence of his father dying as is supposed intestate, under the law of primogeniture then in force, he inherited as his oldest son. From the marriage record, it appears that Rem was born in New Lotts, but a resident of Brooklyn.

His will is dated Aug. 16, 1722, pro. June 7, 1724 (rec. lib. 9. p. 481, in surrogate's office in the city of New York), in which he gives his mother Femmetie the use during life of one-half of his farm, and his wife Aaltje the use of the other one-half during the minority of his children subject to their maintenance. Finally his eldest son Joris to have the one-half of his farm, and in case his brother Jan died a minor unmarried, the whole, subject to the payment of legacies to his sisters. Although not set forth in the record of the will, owing probably to an error of the copyist, it is evident that one-half of the estate was devised to Jan, which subsequent conveyances indicate. His executors were his brothers-in-law Johannes Bergen and Joost Debevois, and friend Cors. Clopson, of New York.

Issue: —

i. Femmetje Remsen, bap. May 24, 1708, in Brooklyn, Joris Hanse (Bergen) and Femmetje Remse, wit.

ii. Joris or George Remsen, b.—, d. about 1743, m. Jane, dau. of Philip Nagel, of Flatbush. Owned and occupied a part of the homestead. Will dated Feb. 7, 1734, pro. Nov. 17, 1743 (rec. lib. 15, p. 141, New York surrogate's office). Had children: Rem, who it is supposed d. 1743, intestate; Philip, bap. Nov. 28, 1731, m. Helena —, and settled in Bucks county, Pennsylvania; Altie, who m. Wyckoff Van Nostrand, and a dau., who m. Jacobus Debevois.

iii. Jan or John Remsen, b. —, d. probably in 1734, m. —; occupied and owned a part of the homestead, and had children: Joris and Dorothy.

iv. Sarah Remsen.

v. Antje Remsen.

The main portion of the Joris Remsen tract, portions of which had been previously sold to Horsefield, Pierrepont, Debevois, and others, was finally from 1753 to 1764, sold by the descendants of Rem Remsen and Aeltie Bergen to Hendrick and Peter Remsen, sons of Rem and Dorothy, a cousin of said Rem, who married Aeltie Bergen.

24. HANS JORISE BERGEN, bap. Aug. 31st, 1684; in New Utrecht, Abraham Jorisz (Brinckerhoff), Hendrick Strykker and Annetje Tonis Bogaard, wit.; d. 1726; m. Aug. 16th, 1711, *Sytje*, dau. of Evert Van Wicklen,¹ of New Lots. April 30, 1708, *Hans Jorise Bergen* and others were tried for a riot at the tavern of Sarah Knight in "Brookland," as more fully appears under Hans Machielse Bergen.

April 15, 1706, a "Yan Bergen" paid Flatlands Church 6 guilders for the use of the pall, who may have been *Hans Jorise*.

Jan. 28, 1722-3, *Hans Jorise Bergen* and "Seytie" his wife, for £172, conveyed to Cornelius Ewertse, of Brooklyn ferry, "all the full moiety or half part of that Land,

¹ Evert Van Wicklen, a carpenter by trade, emigrated from Holland in 1665, and m. in 1687. In 1703 he resided in Flatlands, in which year his name appears in the lists of those who took the oath of allegiance as "Evert Janssen Van Wickalen." Some of his descendants reside in New Lots and Jamaica South. May 29, 1703, Gerardus Beekman, Leffert Pieterse and "Evert Van Wyckelyn," of Kings county, for £200 bought of Thomas Cardal, of Jamaica, Queens county, 450 acres on the Raritan river in Middlesex county, New Jersey (see lib. 1, p. 425, of deeds in office of secretary of state, New Jersey). "Evert Van Wyckelyn's" children were: Jan, who m. Ida, and d. prior to 1734; Sytje or Eylic, who m. Hans Jorise Bergen; Covert, m. Mattje —;

meadow, creek, grist mill, mill dam, Beach, of y^e old dwelling house, Bolting house and Bolting mill, the new Dwelling House only excepted, all which lying, standing and being in the township of Brookland aboves^d, at a place called Martys hook, and so as it is now in fence and in possession of s^d Hans Jorise Bergen, and was bought so by the s^d Hans Jorise Bergen as per deed from Aert Aersen (Middagh),¹ bearing date the ninth day of February, Anno Dom. one thousand seven hundred & thirteen, may more and at large appear, the land containing in all twenty acres and two-Fifths of an acre" &c.²

"*Hanse*" (*Jorise*) "*Bergen*" appears to have removed to Hempstead, Queen's county, where he died, as per the

Pieternelletje, m. May 6, 1715, Rem Hegeman, of Flatbush; Symon, m. Gerardina, dau. of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, b. in 1705; Garret, m. Tryntje —; and Geertje, m. May 18, 1719, Hendrick Suydam, of Flatbush. Evert's name is on the list of those, who in 1715 signed an agreement for the payment of Dominie Freeman's salary. On the census of 1698, he is entered among the residents of Flatbush, 1 man, 1 woman and 3 children.

¹ *Aert Aersen* was a son of Jan Aersen Middagh of the ferry, which Jan was bap. Dec. 24, 1662, d. prior to 1710, m. (1st), Ariaantje Bleyck, dau. of Cornelis de Potter and Swantje Jans, widow of Johannes Nevius, of the ferry, who she m. Nov. 18, 1653. Jan Aersen was a son of Aert Anthonize Middagh and Breckje Hansen Bergen. Aert Aersen m. Lysbeth or Elizabeth —.

De Potter bought Jan. 4, 1652, of Jan Haes, his patent of 38 morgens and 485 rods, dated April 2, 1647 (see vol. III, p. 99, of Dutch Manuscripts, office secretary state, Albany). By the will of Swantje Jans, widow of de Potter (see lib. I, pp. 77, 208, 220, office register Kings county), it appears that Ariaentje Bleyck was the only child of de Potter, and from her Aert Aersen, her son, probably inherited his share of the mill property. Jan Haes was a cooper by trade, in this country, as early as Nov., 1641, served as a soldier in 1645, and m. the widow of Edward Fiscock, who appears to have had possession of the premises covered by Haes patent.

This mill was probably built about 1710, for May 15, of that year, "*Aert Arrison*" and others petitioned the colonial authorities for liberty to erect a mill on their land, in Kings county, at or near a place called Jan Martyn's Hook or Wallaboght. (Land Papers, vol. v, p. 64, office secretary state, Albany.)

² See lib. 4, pp. 309 and 336 of conveyances in Kings county register's office. The mill was located on the land now occupied by the United States Navy Yard. Marty's or Martyne's Hook was the point of Brooklyn formed by the

inventory of his estate, dated Oct. 1, 1726, on file in the office of the surrogate of the city of New York, of which Hendrick Hendricksen and Antony Demot were appraisers. The inventory was filed Feb. 3, 1726-7 by George Bergen, John Van Wicklen and Cornelius Ryersen, administrators of his estate and that of his wife "Sylie" (Sytie), who at the time was also deceased. The following is a copy of the inventory which will illustrate the personal property and its value, held by a wealthy farmer at that date.

	£	sh.	d.
Eight cows, a Steere, a yearling & 6 calves,	20	10	0
Nine Swine,	9	10	
Two mares,	5	0	
Four Cattle in y ^e Commons,	2	10	
Eleven Sheep,	1	8	
A plow & Iron Teeth Harrow with the Clevis,	1	10	
A waggon & Gears,	2	0	
A spade, a Harrow, ax, Two forks, three Iron Wedges, two hinges,	0	10	
A half Bush ^l measure & some old Iron,	0	3	6
A Sythe and takling,	0	4	6
A piece of Indian Corn,	1	0	
The Corn in y ^e Barrak,	4	0	
The Corn on y ^e ground,	3	0	
Twelve chairs, cone (small),	0	9	
Three Brass Kettles,	2	0	
A Grind Stone,	0	4	
A Tubb & Cask,	0	6	
Five old Tubbs & Casks,	0	6	

Wallabout bay, west of the Navy Yard, and opposite to Corlear's Hook in the city of New York.

A natural pond in the marsh with a short dam formed the mill pond, and the mill was afterwards known as Remsen's mill at the Wallabout. The mill pond was filled up in 1826, in consequence of its becoming a nuisance.

398 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

	£	sh.	d.
A wooling wheele,	0	7	0
One do. , three Linnen wheels,	1	8	
A Bedstead,	0	4	
Thirteen Baggs,	0	13	
Some Sheeps wool,	0	4	
A woman stove & pair of wool cards,	0	3	
Half an anchor, a wooden measure & baking trough,	0	9	
A mean Table,	0	0	6
Two frying pans, a hamer, a pair of andirons, a Tram- mell, a pair of Tongs & Shovel,	1	5	
Five Keelers,	0	8	
A churn & four tubs,	0	1	
Three pails & three earthen potts,	0	8	
An Iron Kettle & little Iron pott,	0	13	
Two Juggs, an earthen platter & pott,	0	3	9
A watering pott, a Tin Kettle, a Tunnell & tinn Pott,	0	12	
A little box, a spoon Case, a Dish & 2 ladles,	0	2	
Seven pewter Dishes, 16 plates, 1 bason, 2 porringers, a Chamber pott, a Drinking pott & 18 spoons,	3	2	
Seven earthen Dishes,	0	3	
A looking glass & five small pictures,	0	5	
A smoothing Iron,	0	3	
A parcell of Cotton yarn	0	8	
A gunn, a Carbine, two pistols & holsters, a sword belt & Cartouch box,	5	0	
A case of Bottles,	1	6	
A Cubbard,	2	10	
A Settle bedstead & small Cubbard,	0	6	
A well bound Chest,	0	12	
A bed, bedstead & furniture.	5	0	
Another bedstead & furniture with some other bedding,	8	0	
A Chimney Cloath,	0	0	9
Another Table eight square,	0	4	
A hanger for Cloak,	0	1	6
A Cradle,	0	1	6
Eleven sheets,	5	0	

1776	July 4th	Declaration of Independence
1776	September 26th	Constitution of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts
1776	October 4th	First Battle of the Clouds
1776	November 2nd	First Battle of Red Bank
1776	December 19th	Evacuation of Philadelphia
1777	September 26th	Second Battle of the Clouds
1777	October 4th	Second Battle of Red Bank
1777	November 2nd	Evacuation of Philadelphia
1777	December 19th	Evacuation of Philadelphia
1778	January 3rd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 8th	Arrival at York
1778	January 13th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 18th	Arrival at York
1778	January 23rd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 28th	Arrival at York
1778	February 2nd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 7th	Arrival at York
1778	February 12th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 17th	Arrival at York
1778	February 22nd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 27th	Arrival at York
1778	March 2nd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 7th	Arrival at York
1778	March 12th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 17th	Arrival at York
1778	March 22nd	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 27th	Arrival at York
1778	April 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 6th	Arrival at York
1778	April 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 16th	Arrival at York
1778	April 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 26th	Arrival at York
1778	May 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 6th	Arrival at York
1778	May 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 16th	Arrival at York
1778	May 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 26th	Arrival at York
1778	June 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 6th	Arrival at York
1778	June 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 16th	Arrival at York
1778	June 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 26th	Arrival at York
1778	July 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 6th	Arrival at York
1778	July 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 16th	Arrival at York
1778	July 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 26th	Arrival at York
1778	August 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 6th	Arrival at York
1778	August 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 16th	Arrival at York
1778	August 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 26th	Arrival at York
1778	September 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 6th	Arrival at York
1778	September 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 16th	Arrival at York
1778	September 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 26th	Arrival at York
1778	October 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 6th	Arrival at York
1778	October 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 16th	Arrival at York
1778	October 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 26th	Arrival at York
1778	November 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 6th	Arrival at York
1778	November 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 16th	Arrival at York
1778	November 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 26th	Arrival at York
1778	December 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 6th	Arrival at York
1778	December 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 16th	Arrival at York
1778	December 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 26th	Arrival at York
1778	January 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 6th	Arrival at York
1778	January 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 16th	Arrival at York
1778	January 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	January 26th	Arrival at York
1778	February 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 6th	Arrival at York
1778	February 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 16th	Arrival at York
1778	February 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	February 26th	Arrival at York
1778	March 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 6th	Arrival at York
1778	March 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 16th	Arrival at York
1778	March 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	March 26th	Arrival at York
1778	April 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 6th	Arrival at York
1778	April 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 16th	Arrival at York
1778	April 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	April 26th	Arrival at York
1778	May 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 6th	Arrival at York
1778	May 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 16th	Arrival at York
1778	May 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	May 26th	Arrival at York
1778	June 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 6th	Arrival at York
1778	June 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 16th	Arrival at York
1778	June 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	June 26th	Arrival at York
1778	July 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 6th	Arrival at York
1778	July 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 16th	Arrival at York
1778	July 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	July 26th	Arrival at York
1778	August 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 6th	Arrival at York
1778	August 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 16th	Arrival at York
1778	August 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	August 26th	Arrival at York
1778	September 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 6th	Arrival at York
1778	September 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 16th	Arrival at York
1778	September 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	September 26th	Arrival at York
1778	October 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 6th	Arrival at York
1778	October 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 16th	Arrival at York
1778	October 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	October 26th	Arrival at York
1778	November 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 6th	Arrival at York
1778	November 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 16th	Arrival at York
1778	November 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	November 26th	Arrival at York
1778	December 1st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 6th	Arrival at York
1778	December 11th	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 16th	Arrival at York
1778	December 21st	Arrival at Lancaster
1778	December 26th	Arrival at York

	£	sh.	d.
Some Pillowbeers & Table Cloaths,	0	10	0
Four Towels,	0	1	
Their wearing Appearl,	20	4	
Some Thread,	0	1	
A great Bible & some other Books,	1	4	
A little Trunk,	0	2	
A Saddle & bridle,	1	0	
Some Knives & two Combs,	0	1	6
A wine pipe, a hogshhead, barrels & a Tubb,	0	14	6
Three Glass Bottles,	0	1	
A parcell of Carpenters tools,	3	10	
A seat of a waggon,	0	3	
Due by Bond,	227	17	3½
A stak of hay,	1	1	
Sixe Sheepe,	1	1	
	351	16	3½

The George Bergen, who administered on his estate, was probably his brother, and the John Van Wicklen his brother-in-law, his son George in 1726 being a minor.

Issue :—

424. i. George, b. Oct. 9, 1712.

425. ii. Evert, b. 1717.

25. JANNETJE BERGEN, bap. May 27th, 1688; m. Jan. 21st, 1711, *Hendrick Vroom*, of Brooklyn, a son of Hendrick Corsen Vroom and Josina Pietersz Van Nest.¹ After her death, Hendrick Vroom, m. Jan. 18th, 1745, Dortie Demont, a widow.

Issue :—

i. Sarah Vroom, bap. Feb. 28, 1720.

ii. Petrus Vroom, bap. March 25, 1722.

¹ Josina was a dau. of Pieter Van Nest, and Judith dau. of Joris Janse Rapalie.

400 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

26. ANNETJE or ANGENIETJE BERGEN, bap. March 9th, 1689-90; m. March 12th, 1720, *Arnond* or *Arnout Abrahamse*. Feb. 20, 1749, he and his wife, on certificate from Tappan, joined the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

Issue:—

1. Marrytie Abrahamse, bap. May 17, 1724.

27. JAN BERGEN, bap. May 17th, 1694. No further trace and probably d. young.

28. BRECHTJE BERGEN, bap. May 24th, 1696. No further trace.

29. JORIS or GEORGE BERGEN, d. prior to April 8th, 1749; m. *Framyntie, Fransyntje* or *Fransina* —.

Feb. 26, 1727-8, *George Bergen* and "Francyntje" his wife, for £350, conveyed to Jan Jansen of "Brookland, all "that certain House & lott or toft of ground, situate, "lying & being in the township of Brookland, Bounded "Westerly by the Kings Highway, which leads from ye "ferry to Brookland; Southerly by land of Carel De Be- "voise; Northerly by the land of John Rapalje" (since of Comfort and Joshua Sands); "Easterly by a certain Mash "or Meadow, all as it now lays in fence round about ye "aforesaid land (only excepted) a lott which lays on the "Northerly corner of ye aforesaid land, joyning against ye "land of John Rapalje aforesaid, which lott belongs to the "widow hoagland" (since of Dr. John Tillary), "in ye "city of New York. Also except a lot which belongs to "Arnout Abrams, containing one acre, and he is to main- "tain ye said lott in fence upon his own costs & charges, "and ye said Abrams is to have ye priviledge of ye well, "which stands at or near his house with ye promise he pays "half ye cost of ye said well, the before excepted lot of ye "widow Hoagland must have its full breath of a morgen "along the aforesaid Kings Highway from thence to ye

“rear to run in a triangle. Also situate, lying and being
 “in ye township aforesaid, a certain lott of woodland being
 “in the Third division, number twenty on ye South by
 “number nineteen, on ye North by number twenty-one,
 “on ye East by Wm. howards land, on ye West by ye
 “New Lotts road; Containing about Ten Acres be it
 “more or less all english measure according to survey.”¹
 The main portion of the premises above described are designated on Butts’s map of Brooklyn as those of J. B. Johnson, and were probably those patented, Feb. 17, 1646, to Pieter Cornelissen.

June 10th, 1737, for £257, 15s., George Bergen, of Brooklyn, and Framyntje,² his wife, conveyed to Israel Horsefield, premises in Brooklyn, bounded N. 57 deg. W. 9 ch. and 60 l. in breadth, by land of said George Bergen; S. 39 deg. W. 90 l.; S. 27 deg. 30 min., W. 23 ch. and 54 l. in length, by land of Hanse Jacobse Bergen; S. 56 deg. E. 4 ch.; S. 19 deg. 30 min. W. 5 ch. and 9 l.; S. 49 deg. 30 min. E. 3 ch. and 54 l. into the meadows at or near Gowanus creek; and N. 30 deg. 30 min. E. 30 ch. in length by land of Carel De Bevoise, containing 25 7-10 acres.³ These premises were a portion of the tract his father bought of Maritje Gerretse. On the census of Brooklyn, in 1738, George Bergen’s family is entered, one white male over ten, two white males under ten, two white females above ten, two white females under ten, and one black male under ten years of age. Oct. 8th, 1742, his name appears on a deed containing the names of residents of Brooklyn, relating to a parsonage located in Flatbush.

The name of a “George Barger,” appears on the records of the town of Hempstead in 1726, who was probably

¹ From papers, in possession of Oscar Johnson, not recorded.

² She signed her name Fransina.

³ See lib. 5, p. 150 of con. in Kings county register’s office.

this George, who at this date appears to have resided there, perhaps with his brother Hans Jorise. The ear mark for the cattle of "George Barger" is recorded on the Hempstead town records in Book D, to be "a half penny under "ye near ear & a nick on the fore side of ye same." This mark he bought of "John Dosenborow." Cattle and sheep appear to have been the principal productions of Hempstead at this period, and her town books contain numerous records of ear marks. The record of the ear mark indicates that George at that date was a farmer at Hempstead.

Issue :—

426. 1. Abraham, bap. Sept. 2, 1726, in New Utrecht. Abraham Abrahamse and Jacquemyntje Abrahamse, wit. Probably other children, of whom no trace except the census.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

George Bergen . 1727

29a. CATHARINE BERGEN, b. — ; d. Nov. 15, 1765 ; m. Sept. 21, 1726, at Flatbush by Dominie Freeman, *Peter Ewotse*,¹ b. April 3, bap. April 18, 1703 ; d. Sept. 6, 1776.

Resided for some years in Kings co., probably at Brooklyn, and then in the city of New York. Sept. 1, 1738, they

¹ *Peter Ewotse* as near as can be ascertained is a grandson of *Cornelis Ewoutse* who came to this country on its conquest from the English on the 30th of July, 1673, by the Dutch squadron commanded by Capt. Cornelis Euertsen and Jacob Binks. On the succeeding 12th of August, when Anthony Colve was commissioned by the commanders as governor of the conquered territory, *Cornelis Ewoutse* was commissioned master gunner, etc. As *Capt. Ewoutsen* he was ordered Nov. 16, 1673, to proceed to Nantucket to save a small Dutch craft there, and on the 20th of said month, the governor and council of Massachusetts demanded of Gov. Colve the release of the Ketches captured by *Capt. Ewoutsen*. From the similarity of names it may be inferred that the ancestor of *Peter Ewotse* and the commander of the Dutch squadron were related. *Corneli*

were both received as communicants of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, on certificate from Brooklyn. May 17, 1724, previous to her marriage, Cornelis Ewetse (probably a brother of *Peter*), and Catharine Bergen were witnesses at bap. of Merritji, dau. of Arnout Abrams and Annetje Bergen, sister of Catharine. This Cornelis Ewetse and Maria Polhemius his wife were received Aug. 30, 1739, on certificate from Long Island, as members of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

Issue :—

i. Sarah Ewitse, b. July 25, 1727, bap. July 27, by Dominie Freeman of Kings county; d. —; m. Josiah Crane, and had children : Catharine and Josiah Crane.

ii. Elizabeth Ewiste, a twin with Sarah, b. July 25, 1727, bap. July 27, by Dominie Freeman; d. Dec. 18, 1731.

iii. John Ewitse, b. March 21, 1729, bap. March 27, by Dominie Freeman; d. Dec. 15, 1731.

iv. John Ewitse, b. Jan. 16, 1733, bap. Jan. 18, by Dominie Freeman; d. —; m.

v. Elizabeth Ewiste, b. Dec. 4, 1735, bap. same day; d. —; m. June 1757, Thomas Cunningham, and had children : John, Peter, Thomas, Elizabeth, Catharine, James Alexander, Catharine, James Alexander and Sarah Cunningham.

vi. Joris Hansen Ewitse, b. July 23, 1739, bap. July 26, by Dominie Dubois of the city of N. Y.; d. Aug. 6, 1739.

vii. Mary Ewiste, b. Dec. 2, 1740, bap. Dec. 6, by Dominie Boel of the city of New York; d. Jan. 21, 1790; m. Oct. 31, 1764,

Ewoutse (as near as can be ascertained) had issue : *Jan Ewetse*; Cornelis Ewetse who m. Mary or Maria Polhemius, resided at first at the ferry in Brooklyn, and in 1743 was admitted as a freeman of the city of New York; and Ewout Ewetse who m. April 24, 1715, Sarah Tiebout, resided at first in Brooklyn, and 1717 was made a freeman of the city of New York, where he had children Johannes and Maria, bap. *Jan Ewetse*, m. Elizabeth Plevier, was a pot baker in Brooklyn, and made a freeman of the city of New York, in 1746 where his children were bap. who were : Anneken, bap. Oct. 16, 1689; Johannes, bap. Jan. 6, 1695; Elizabeth, bap. Nov. 17, 1697; Petronella, bap. Dec. 28, 1701; and *Petrus or Peter*, b. April 21, and bap. May 2, 1703.

404 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Jacob Van Wagenen of the city of New York; and had children: Ann, Teuntje and Gerret Van Wagenen. Van Wagenen's first wife was Neeltje dau. of Johannes Vescher and Annetje Staats. Mary Ewetse joined the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, Feb. 19, 1768, on confession of faith.

VIII. Aeltje Ewitse, b. Oct. 11, 1743, bap. Oct. 14, 1743, by Dominie Boel; d. Oct. 14, 1743.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Descendants of HANS JORISE BERGEN (24), and
Sytje Van Wycklen, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

424. JORIS OR GEORGE BERGEN, b. Oct. 9, 1712, O. S.; d. Oct. 13, 1784, at five o'clock, P. M.; m. (1st), June 3d, 1738, Grietie —, b. Jan. 24, 1715, d. Feb. 11, 1743, O. S. at daybreak; m. (2d), Sept. 14, 1744, Maria —, b. Feb. 27, 1720, O. S., d. Sept. 14, 1770, at ten o'clock, A. M.; m. (3d), Aug. 22d, 1771, Mareya Van Nuys widow of Abraham Van Aersdalen probably bap. June 25, 1727. There is a tradition that his second wife was a Miss Hoagland,¹ perhaps a dau. of Christoffel Hoagland and Cathelyntje.

George Bergen after the death of his father probably continued to reside in Hempstead, for in the court of sessions of Queens county in April, 1762, Mary Van Horn, David,

¹ Cornelis Dircksen Hoogland, emigrated to this country at an early period, kept the ferry from New Amsterdam to Brooklyn, and Dec. 12th, 1645, received a patent for a plantation on Long Island, near said ferry. He appears to have gone to the Fatherland on a visit, and returned again to this country, arriving in April, 1662, in the ship *Hope*, with his wife, son aged 24, and dau. aged 2 years. He had a son Dirck Cornelise, who m. Lysbeth Jorissen, and they had a son Arien Dirckse, bap. Sept. 22, 1670.

Dirck Janse Hooglant, of Maerseveen, who m. Oct. 8th, 1662, Annetie Hans Bergen, wid. of Jan Clerq, also came to this country at an early period,

Samuel, Margaret and Annie Van Horn, had a suit pending against *George Bergen*, in which they claimed £4 damages.

He finally settled on a farm at New Windsor, near Cranberry, Middlesex county N. J. His will is dated Oct. 7th, 1784, and recorded in lib. 26, p. 284, etc., in the office of the secretary of state in New Jersey, and proved at Princeton, Oct. 20th, 1784, his sons John and Jacob being executors.

A "*Jores Bergen*," was a communicant of the Harlington Reformed Dutch Church of New Jersey at an early period; and a "*George Bergen*" a member of the congregation of the Neshanic Reformed Dutch Church of New Jersey at its beginning in 1752, (as per the Rev. Dr. Messler's notes to his Memorial Sermons, pp. 250, 270), who was probably this *Jores Bergen*.

On a subscription list containing ninety-five names, for building a new church edifice at Harlington or Sowerland, of Jan. 15, 1749-50, amounting all together to £393. 14s. 3d., "*Joris Bergen*" subscribed £2.¹

Issue by 1st wife:—

- 427. i. John B., or Johannes, b. March 27, 1739.
- 428. ii. Peter or Peterus, b. Jan. 27, 1741.
- 429. iii. George or Joris, b. Feb. 3, 1743.

Issue by 2d wife:—

- 430. iv. Jacob G., or Jacop, b. July 8, 1745.
- 431. v. Margaret or Marregrietie, b. March 7, 1747.

and from these two individuals the Hoogland's in this country are all probably descended.

On the Harlington church subscription list of 1749-50, is a "*Jan Hoaglandt*," "*Christopher Hogeland*," and "*Martinus Hogeland*," probably near relatives of the wife of Jores Bergen.

Hoogland is a village near Amersfoort in the Province of Utrecht, Holland, of 2023 inhabitants, and Maerseveen is a village in the same province of 1692 inhabitants, in 1841.

¹ See C. C. Hoagland's gleanings of History of Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Harlington.

406 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- 432. vi. Maria or Mareya, b. April 1, 1749.
- 433. vii. Synthe or Seytie, b. Nov. 3, 1750.
- 434. viii. Dinah or Deyna, b. Dec. 9, 1752.
- 435. ix. Martha or Nettie, b. March 20, 1756.
- 436. x. Lammatic, b. April 9, 1758.
- 437. xi. Eyda, b. May 20, 1760.
- 438. xii. Christopher or Christoffel, b. May 20, 1760.
- 439. xiii. Sarah or Sara, b. July 31, 1762.

Had no issue by his 3d wife. The second version or spelling of the above names are as entered on the family record in the hands of John S. Bergen of Princeton Junction, New Jersey, from which these dates are taken. The dates previous to 1751 are old style.

On the records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Raritan is the bap. of Nettie, dau. of Jores Bergen and Marya his wife, on the 9th of Dec., 1751. This was probably Seytie instead of Nettie, the latter by the above family record being b. in 1756.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

Joris Bergen . 1712

425. EVERT BERGEN, b. 1717; d. Nov. 17th, 1776; m. *Jane*, dau. of Dennyse Hegeman.¹ In his younger days

¹ *Dennyse Hegeman* was a descendant of *Adrian Hegeman*, who emigrated from Amsterdam, Holland, in 1650 or 1651, was b. about 1639, d. April, 1672, m. Catharine—, who lived until near 1690, and settled in Flatbush, where he bought, April 15, 1661, a farm of 118 acres, of which town he was clerk from 1659 to 1661, auctioneer from 1670 to 1672, and sheriff of the county in 1664. Adrian's children were: Joseph, b. in Holland, resided in Flatbush, m. (1st), Oct. 21, 1677, Femmetje Rems (Remsen), dau. of Rem Janse Vanderbek, of New Albany, b. Jan. 1, 1657, m. (2d), Aug. 2, 1687, Sarah Vanderbilt; Hendricus, b. in Holland, m. April 12 (or 26), 1685, Ariaentje Bloodgood, of Flushing; Jacobus of Flatbush, b. in Holland, bap. March 9, 1653, m. Oct.

resided in New Lots, which at the time was in the boundaries of the town of Flatbush, probably with his grandfather, Evert Van Wickelen. Purchased in 1737, and settled on a tract of 140 acres of land at Roycefield,¹ Hillsborough township, Somerset county, N. J., three miles from Somerville. Also purchased a farm at Whitehouse, nine miles from Somerville. Brought a pear tree with him from Flatbush, to New Jersey, which tree bore fruit until 1861, over 120 years, when it was blown down during a violent hail storm.

There is a tradition among his descendants, that at the time of his settlement at Roycefield, among other animals he brought with him a colt; that after a time the colt was missing from the pasture field in which he was confined,

14, 1683, Jannetje Ariens; Abraham, of Flatbush, b. in this country, m. Aug. 30, 1690, Gertruy Jans, of New Albany; *Dennyse*, of Flatbush, d. prior to 1713, m. — Lucretia; in 1691, sent by the government to Pemaquid, Nova Scotia, to treat with the Indians, was taken prisoner by the French and imprisoned 3 years in France; resided at one period in Canada: Isaac, of Flatbush, m. Feb. 15, 1687, Mayke Roelofse Schenck; Benjamin, of Flatbush, m. April 9, 1688 (sup.) Laventia or Barentje Janse of New Albany; Elizabeth, m. April 27, 1684, Tobias Ten Eyck.

Dennyse, son of Adrian and Catharine, had issue: Jacobus, who m. Jannatie —, and settled on the Raritan; Adrian, of Brooklyn ferry, d. Aug. 1762, m. Sarah —; Dallius, m. Gertruy —, settled on the Raritan as early as 1703; Joseph Denyse of Flatbush, b. in Canada, m. June 4, 1714, Alida Andrieza; *Dennyse* (a supposed son), bap. — 1703, at Jamaica, Long Island, m. Mary or Maria, settled on the Raritan, and had children, Adrian, Barnett, Elizabeth, Margaret and *Jane*, who m. Evert Bergen.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Adriaen Hegeman, the emigrant:

Adriaen Hegeman.

¹ Roycefield or Roysefield, was named after John Royse, who obtained a large tract of land in this locality, about 1683, and who, for many years, was a member of the council of East New Jersey.

408 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

probably from the insecurity of the imperfect fencing of a newly settled locality ; and that the colt was found at his old home at Flatbush, to reach which the animal must have swam across the kills to Staten Island, and across the Narrows to Long Island, the route then usually traveled. They say the ferryman, who carried over passengers, vehicles and animals in scows, had no knowledge of having carried back the colt, which course would have been necessary, or the probable one, for a thief to get him back to the island.

New Jersey in its early settlement in addition to having wise and cunning colts, must have had a very strong and productive soil, even superior to California, the El Dorado of the west, if there is any truth in the following from "an account of the improvement for promoting of Planting in East New Jersey" (printed in vol. 1, p. 66, Collections of New Jersey Historical Society): "To shew how Fruit Trees do advance in that Country, it is credibly reported that about *Burlington in West Jersey*, which lies more Northerly than the greater part of this Province, from an Apple tree Seed in four years (without grafting), there sprung a tree, that in the fourth year bore such a quantity of Apples, as yielded a barrel of Syder."

Issue:—

440. i. John, b. Sept. 26, 1746.

441. ii. Jane or Yannetic, bap. Aug. 5, 1750, in Somerville Reformed Dutch Church, Joseph and Yannetje Hegeman, wit.

442. iii. James, b. Sept. 11, 1755.

443. iv. Evert, b. 1756.

The following is a facsimile of his signature.

Evert Bergen. 176

Descendants of JORES or GEORGE BERGEN (29),
and *Framyntie*, of Brooklyn, N. Y.:

426. ABRAHAM BERGEN, bap. Sept. 2d, 1726; m.—.

April 8, 1749, Abraham Bergen, son and heir of George Bergen, and "Fransina Bergen," widow of George Bergen, both of Brookland, conveyed for £270, to Israel Horsfield, land in Brookland, bounded North by land of Leendert D'Grauw, and land of Carl D'Beavois; Southeast by land of Carl D'Beavois; and Northwest by the road, as now in fence, containing 7 acres.¹

April 9, 1749, Abraham Bergen, son and heir of George Bergen, and "Fransyntje Bergen," widow of said George Bergen deceased, both of the town of "Brookland," for £241, conveyed to Johannes Jansen of the same place, "All that certain piece or parcel of land, situate, lying and "being in the township of Brookland abovesaid, butted and "bounded as followeth (viz.) Northeast by the burying "place of said town; Southeast by the Road; South-West "by Hans Bergen on or by said Road, Northwest by the "land of the heirs of George and John Remsen deceased; "and also Northeast by the said Johannes Jansen, so as it "now is in fence and staked oute, being the same nine acres, "be the same more or less."²

Of the names of the descendants of Abraham Bergen, no positive proof has been found, but from the continuation of the family names and other circumstances, the probability and almost certainty is that he had issue:

444. I. John.

445. II. George.

¹ Lib. 5, p. 153, Kings county register's office.

² Copied from papers in possession of Oscar Johnson. The burying place was on Fulton avenue or street, between Smith and Hoyt streets.

410 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

446. iii. Sara.

447. iv. Simon,

447a. v. Jacomyntje.

447b. vi. Rachel.

447c. vii. Marta.

447d. viii. (suppose) Antje.

And probably others.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :

Abraham Bergen 1748.

FIFTH GENERATION.

Descendants of GEORGE BERGEN (424) and *Grietie* his 1st wife, and *Maria*, his 2d wife; of Cranberry, N. J.

427. JOHN B. BERGEN, b. March 27th, 1739, about 3 o'clock P. M. O. S. ; d. June 2d, 1808, of dropsy, in his 70th year ; m. June 8th, 1763, Sarah Stryker,¹ b. Aug. 25th, 1745, and d. Sept. 18th, 1821.

Was a farmer residing in the county of Middlesex, N. J., about five miles from Cranbury and six from Princeton,

¹ *Sarah Stryker* is a descendant of Jan, son of Pieter, son of Jan Strycker referred to in the foot note under Sara, dau. of Michael Hansen Bergen (5), and Jan Strycker of Flatbush. Sarah's grandfather, Jan of Flatbush, m. (1st), Maragrita Schenck, m. (2d), Sara, dau. of Michael Hansen Bergen (5), and had among his children by Maragrita, Abraham Strycker who emigrated May 10, 1740, to the Raritan, N. J., was b. August 4, 1715, O. S., d. April 4, 1777, N. S., m. (1st), Nov. 23d, 1739, O. S., Ida Reyder, b. Nov. 9, 1719, d.

where he owned a large plantation and a family of negroes ; he also owned two other farms in the same vicinity. In person he is said to have been nearly six feet in height, well proportioned, and generally in the enjoyment of good health ; in his habits he was pious, engaging daily in family worship. One of his grandsons says, he recollects his Dutch horse whip of many strands, very elastic, its handle wrapped ornamentally with brass wire, which he carried between his knees and seldom used, but when he did it was always with effect and not soon forgotten. He was among the patriots serving with the Jersey blues in the militia in the war of the Revolution, and his insignia of office was a long staff with a spear and slender battle axe attached, which after the war he preserved and kept in the garret of his house. As in many other cases, his old papers, books and deeds were preserved for many years, but at length, being in the way of the wife of his youngest son, who by paying legacies became the inheritor of the homestead, they were thrown into an old barrel in the garret, and became the resort of such as wanted waste paper. After many years a suit was brought against the homestead, or a part thereof, on some alleged old claim, in which the plaintiff recovered, for the very deed which guarded against that claim was found pasted on the inside of a window curtain of flowered paper, and in its tattered form was useless as evidence.

Issue :—

448. i. George I., b. June 16th, 1764.

449. ii. Abram I., b. Oct. 4th, 1767.

450. iii. Margaret, b. Nov. 7th, 1769.

451. iv. John I., b. June 18th, 1773.

Nov. 12, 1753, by whom issue : Maragrita, b. April 20, 1741 ; Altye, b. Jan. 28, 1743 ; Sara, b. Aug. 25, 1745, m. John B. Bergen (427) ; Johannis, b. Oct. 18, 1747 ; Abraham, b. Aug. 8, 1750, d. Sept. 26, 1750 ; Abraham, b. Jan. 10, 1752, all O. S. ; m. (2d), —, Catriena Cornel, b. —, d. Feb. 16, 1760, N. S., by whom issue : Ida, b. Feb. 17, 1755 ; Annetje, b. Dec.

412 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- 452. v. Ida, b. Nov. 22d, 1775.
- 453. vi. Peter I., b. July 10th, 1779.
- 454. vii. Jacob I., b. Nov. 9th, 1782.
- 455. viii. Christopher I., b. April 27th, 1785.

428. PETER BERGEN, b. Jan. 27, 1741 at 3 o'clock P. M., O. S.; m. *Jane Van Nuyse* or *Nice*,¹ of Somerset county, b. March 22, 1743.

Was a farmer residing at South Brunswick, N. J., about three miles from Cranbury. His will is dated in 1813, and proved Oct. 16th, 1824.

Issue:—

- 456. i. George, b. March 11, 1763.
- 457. ii. John P., b. Sept. 30th, 1765.
- 458. iii. Martha.
- 459. iv. Margaret P.

28, 1758; m. (3d), Oct. 16, 1760, Catrina Hogeland, b. —, 1732, d. Nov. 15, 1776, by whom issue: Christoffel, b. Sept. 28, 1761; Pieter, b. Dec. 6, 1762; Catlyna, b. April 21, 1767; and Jacob, b. June 27, 1768, all N. S.; Catrina Hogeland after the death of Abraham Stryker, m. in 1779 Derick Longstreet, who d. Dec. 4, 1795.

¹ *Jane Van Nuyse* was a descendant of *Isaac Van Nuyse*, son of *Jacobus Auckersz* who settled at Millstone, Somerset county, N. J. about 1727; referred to in the foot note under *Eliza* dau. of *John* or *Johannis Van Nuyse* the wife of *Adrian Bergen* (255).

Isaac, son of *Jacobus Auckersz* had issue: *Isaac*, d. 1804, m. — *Quick*, and in 1791 emigrated to Kentucky in which state and in Indiana he has descendants; *Cornelius*, who also in 1791 emigrated to Kentucky; *Jacobus*, d. 1805, m. *Maria Hoogland*, resided in Somerset county and left no issue; *John*, b. 1720, d. 1763, m. 1741, *Marie Van Aarsdalen* and resided in Somerset county; and *Maria*, of New Jersey.

John, son of *Isaac* of New Jersey, had issue: *Jane*, b. March 22, 1743, m. *Peter Bergen* (428), of Cranbury; *Isaac*, b. 1746, m. *Nelly Quick*, resided in Somerset county; *John*, b. 1750, d. 1780, no issue; *Jacobus*, b. 1753, d. 1836, m. *Catharine Ditmas*, resided on the homestead; *Cornelius*, b. 1755, m. *Maria*, dau. of *Isaac Van Nuyse*, his cousin, and in 1791 emigrated with his father-in-law to Kentucky; *Catharine*, b. 1759, m. *Brogan Coevert* of New Jersey; and *Maria*, b. 1762, m. *William Terhune* and removed west.

460. v. Jane.

461. vi. Peter P., b. July 28, 1783.

429. GEORGE BERGEN, b. Feb. 3d, 1743, O. S. ; about sunrise, or 14th N. S. ; d. Sept. 14th, 1785 ; m. *Helena* or *Lena Hoogland*, b. Oct. 30th, 1743.

Was a farmer and miller near Penn's Neck, N. J. Will dated Sept. 10, 1785, proved Sept. 21, 1785, recorded lib. 27, p. 216 of wills, office secretary of state, New Jersey.

At a meeting of the revolutionary council of safety of New Jersey, April 1, 1778, it was "Agreed that Bartholomew Fort a cooper employed at making casks at George Bergen's mill be excused from serving in the militia for the "space of one month from the date hereof." The author from his researches concludes that the New Jersey Bergens were all patriots during the trying times of the revolution, one of them serving as a lieutenant, who was paid by the council of safety "for himself and thirteen men, Employed "by him as a Guard for the Council of Safety and the security of the prisoners, the sum of £39. 16. 4. That he "also be paid the sum of £28. 0., Bounty money for the "said Guard, and that for furnishing them with Wood, "Candles & Sundry other Articles the sum of £14. 11. 6."¹

Issue :—

462. i. Margaret, b. April 13th, 1765.

463. ii. John G., b. April 3d, 1767.

464. iii. George G., b. March 19th, 1769.

465. iv. Christopher, b. July 2d, 1771.

466. v. Peter, b. Feb. 24th, 1774.

467. vi. Dinah, b. Sept. 30th, 1776.

468. vii. Sarah, b. July 16th, 1778.

469. viii. Mary, b. May 5th, 1780.

470. ix. Ida, b. Nov. 22d, 1781.

471. x. Peter G., b. Aug. 30th, 1783.

¹ Printed Minutes of Committee of Safety of New Jersey, pp. 178, 221.

430. JACOB G. BERGEN, b. July 8th, 1745, O. S. at noon, d. Dec. 7, 1805, m. (1st), — Van Arsdale; m. (2d), *Elizabeth Cowenhoven*, dau. of Lucas, and grand dau. of William, of Flatlands.¹

At one period was a schoolmaster and at another kept a hotel at Princeton. Nov. 5, 1784, Jacob Bergen and John Bergen were appointed administrators of the estate of Lammatie Bergen late of Bergen county, N. J.²

Dec. 27, 1787, he advertised for sale in the New York Journal and Weekly Register, "a farm at Penn's Neck, four miles from Princeton, of 300 acres with a sufficient quantity of meadows on Millstone creek, about 50 acres of which are good timber land. On the farm is a good large dwelling house on an elevation from which there is a good view of Princeton College, with barn and outbuildings; also an orchard that will produce one hundred barrels of cider a year. In addition to the farm, a lot of excellent woodland near the same of fifty-eight acres; a lot of twelve acres near Princeton; and a stone tavern and lot with necessary outbuildings in Princeton, known by the sign of the thirteen stars, an old established business stand. For terms apply to Jacob Bergen at the sign of the college in Princeton."

Issue :—

472. I. Jacob, b. 1763, by 1st wife.

473. II. Christopher, supposed by 2d wife.

¹ *Lucas Cowenhoven*, son of William and grand son of William Gerritse, referred to in the foot note under George Kouwenhoven and Ann Bergen (241), his wife of Flatlands, b. June 3, 1716, d. 1777, m. Elizabeth —, settled on the Raritan, N. J. His children were: Garret of Conns Neck, N. J., who m. Lammatie (436), dau. of George Bergen (424), of Cranbury, and had a dau. Ann who m. Peter I. Bergen (453), of Penns Neck, son of John Bergen (427), of Cranbury; Ann, m. William Voorhees; Luke, of Dutch Neck, N. J., m. Martha or Metje (435), dau. of George Bergen (424), of Cranbury; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Bergen (430), of Princeton; Rut, and Eve.

² Lib. 26, p. 320, of wills in office of secretary of state, N. J.; Lammatie may have been their sister.

474. iii. Mary or Maria.
 475. iv. Elizabeth.
 475a. v. Margaret Ann or Peggy.

431. MARGARET BERGEN (by 2d wife), b. March 7th, 1747, O. S. at seven o'clock, P. M.; d. —; m. —, Tunis Post.¹

Issue: —

i. Tunis Post, b. —, d. —; m. —, resided probably at North Branch, N. J., and had a son William Post, who m. Polly or Mary Conover, and resided at Neshanic, N. J.

432. MARIA BERGEN, b. April 1st, 1749, O. S. at one o'clock, P. M.; m. *Christopher Hogeland*, of Shanack or Sourland, N. J.

Issue: —

i. Christopher Hogeland, b. —, d. —, when over 60 years old, a bachelor.

ii. Jane Hogeland, b. —, d. —, m. —, Kort Voorhees, and had issue: Garret Voorhees, b. —, m. —, Monfoort; Christopher Voorhees, b. —, m. —, Maglin Salter; Maria Voorhees, b. —, m. —, Wm. Duryea; Ann Voorhees, b. —, m. —, Andrew Van Deripe; John Voorhees, b. —, m. —, Polly Rynearson; and Jane Voorhees, b. —, 1807, m. —, 1822, Elbert S. Du Mont, farmer of near Farmer Village, Seneca county, N. Y., and has children: Samuel Dumont, b. Sept.

¹ There was a Captain Adrian Post, who had a son Francoys, bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, March 17, 1659; an Elias Post, widower, of New York, who m. April 25, 1674, Maritje Corn, also of New York or New Orange; a Wm. Post of said city, who m. May 18, 1679, Aeltje Tunis Coevert, and had a dau. Barbara, bap. Feb. 24, 1689, on Long Island; a son Johannes, bap. Oct. 29, 1707; and a dau. Marya, bap. April 25, 1711, in the Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritan; an Adrian Post, who, with others, petitioned the governor and council of East New Jersey for a general patent for 5520 acres near "Aquanuncke," to be divided among 14 families, which was granted; a Tunis Post, of North Branch, New Jersey, in 1735 and 1751; a Wm. Post, of Neshanic, in 1762; and a Tunis Post, of North Branch, in 1764.

416 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

24, 1823; Jane Ann Dumont, b. Feb. 22, 1827; Mary, b. Oct. 19, 1832; Sarah Dumont, b. Aug. 7, 1836; Benjamin Dumont, b. July 31, 1839; and Elbert Dumont, b. July 11, 1847.

iii. Polly Hogeland, b. —, d. —; m. —, John Stryker.

iv. George Hogeland, b. —, d. —; m. —, Van Vleet, and settled in Michigan.

433. SYNTHE or SEYTIE BERGEN, b. Nov. 3, 1750, O. S., at eleven o'clock, P. M.; d. —; m. —, Post.

434. DINAH BERGEN, b. Dec. 9, 1752, N. S., at eight o'clock P. M.; d. —; m. —, *John Slaback*, farmer, near Penn's Neck.

Issue: —

- i. John Slaback.
- ii. Abel Slaback.
- iii. George Slaback.
- iv. Margaret Slaback.
- v. David Slaback.

435. NETTIE, MARTHA or METJE BERGEN, b. March 20, 1756, at two o'clock, P. M.; d. —; m. —, *Luke Cowenhoven*, farmer of Dutch Neck.

Issue: —

- i. Elizabeth Cowenhoven.
- ii. William Cowenhoven.
- iii. George Cowenhoven.

436. LAMMETIE BERGEN, b. April 9th, 1758, at eleven o'clock, P. M.; d. about 1784; m. (1st), *Garret Cowenhoven*, of Dutch Neck, son of Lucas, and grandson of William, of Flatlands; m. (2d), *Waters Smith*, farmer of Lawrence, N. J., by whom no issue.

Issue: —

i. Betsy or Elizabeth Cowenhoven, b. —, m. Benjamin Baker, farmer of Lawrenceville, N. J., and has children: Maria Baker,

Lematie Baker, Joseph Baker, Margaret Baker, Garret Baker, Eliza Baker, Matilda Baker, Benjamin Baker, Isaac Baker.

ii. Polly Cowenhoven, b. —, m. William Post, farmer of Dutch Neck, and has children: Garret Post, Jacob Post, William Post, George Post, Margaret Post, Luke Post, Smith Post, Israel Post, Lematie Post, Ann Post, and David Post.

iii. Ann Cowenhoven or Conover, b. Nov. 17, 1782, d. Jan. 18, 1855; m. May 27, 1802, Peter I. Bergen (453), of Penn's Neck. Issue: Garret, John C., Lammatta, Sarah, and George. Bergen.

iv. Peggy Cowenhoven, b. —, m. Asa Fish, farmer, at Birmingham, near Trenton, N. J.; no issue.

437. EYDA BERGEN, b. May 20, 1760, about midnight. Probably d. young.

438. CHRISTOPHER BERGEN, b. May 20, 1760, a twin with Eyda. His name is in his father's will, but no farther trace.

439. SARAH BERGEN, b. July 31, 1762, at sun rise; d. —; m. —, *John Hogeland*, of Shanack or Sourland, some 13 miles west of Princeton, N. J., and living in 1812.

Issue:—

- i. Martin Hogeland.
- ii. Bergen Hogeland.
- iii. George Hogeland.
- iv. Polly Hogeland.

Descendants of EVERT BERGEN (425), and *Jane Hegeman*, of Roycefield, Somerset county, N. J.:—

440. JOHN BERGEN, b. Sept. 26th, 1746; d. June 6th, 1828, in his 82d year; m. *Alche* or *Alte Rapalye*,¹ b. Jan.

¹ *Alche* or *Alte Rapalye* was a descendant of *Jeronimus*, one of the sons of Joris Janson Rapalie, the first emigrant of the name, whose dau. Sarah, m. Hans Hansen Bergen. *Jeronimus*, b. Jan. 27, 1643, living as late as 1690,

418 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

6th, 1744, and d. April 17th, 1815. She joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Oct. 21st, 1797.

Inherited from his father and occupied the Whitehouse farm of 318 acres, in Somerset county, N. J.

Issue :—

476. i. Jane, b. 1770.

477. ii. Evert, b. June 23, 1771.

478. iii. Maria, b. 1772.

479. iv. Cornelius, b. April 29, 1775.

480. v. Syche, b. April 17, 1784.

441. JANE BERGEN, bap. Aug. 5, 1750; d. March 20, 1812; m. (1st), *George Rapalye*; m. (2d), Abraham Voorhees; m. (3d), *Jeronimus Rapalye*. No issue. Oct. 3, 1795, she and her husband George Rapalye became mem-

m. Anne dau. of Teunis Nyssen or Denyse, resided on the ancestral farm at the Wallabout, and had issue: Jores of Bedford, b. Nov. 5, 1668, d. 1697, m. July 27, 1694, Nelly, dau. of John Cowenhoven; *Teunis* of Brooklyn, b. May 5, 1671, d. 1723, m. Sarah Van Vechten; Jan of Brooklyn, b. Dec. 14, 1673, d. 1733, m. Annatie, dau. of Coert Van Voorhees; Femtie, b. Oct. 5, 1676, m. John Bennet; Jacob, of the Raritan, N. J., b. June 25, 1679, m. (1st) Gretian, m. (2d), Sarah Brinckerhoff; Jeronimus, who occupied and owned the ancestral farm, b. March 21st, 1682, d. (sup.) Feb. 8, 1762, m. Helletie dau. of Hendrick Vechten; Catelina, b. March 25, 1685, m. Feb. 1, 1707, Peter Demond of Raritan, N. J.; Sarah, b. Nov. 4, 1687, m. Dec. 14, 1707, Hans Jacobse Bergen (30); and Cornelius of New Jersey, b. Oct. 21, 1690, m. Johanna dau. of Dominie Vincentius Antonides.

Teunis son of Jeronimus and Anna, had issue; *Jeronimus* of New Brunswick, N. J., who d. in 1775, m. Sept. 19, 1719, Altie, dau. of Cornelius Van Arsdalen; George, of Bedford, Long Island, who, d. in 1732, m. Elizabeth dau. of Jores Remsen; Anna Maria, m. Jacob Casjouw; Derick, of near New Brunswick in Somerset county, N. J., bap. May 14, 1702, d. 1777; *Teunis* of Bushwick who d. in 1734; Folkert of Cripplebush, Brooklyn, b. Jan. 1, 1720, d. Oct. 25, 1801, m. Oct. 19, 1742, Matilda dau. of Cornelis Polhemus; Jane, m. — Remsen; and Sarah, m. Jacobus Van Nuyse.

Jeronimus son of *Teunis* and Sara had issue: Cornelis of New Jersey who d. 1777; *Teunis* of New Jersey, m. Antie Dorlant; Sarah of New Jersey; and *Altie* or *Albe* of New Jersey, who m. John Bergen (440).

bers of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick.¹

442. JAMES BERGEN, b. Sept. 11th, 1755; d. Jan. 30th, 1830; m. May 20th, 1779, *Ann* or *Annache*, dau. of Zachheus Van Voorhees,² b. Feb. 20th, 1761, and d. Jan. 11th, 1852, in her 91st year.

Inherited from his father and occupied the homestead farm in Roycefield, N. J., to which he added by purchase

¹ The names of officers and members of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick are taken from the Rev. Dr. Steele's Historical Discourse.

² *Zacheus Van Voorbees*, is a descendant of Coert Stevense Van Voorhees, referred to in the foot note under Hans Bergen (10), and Antie Lucassen, of Jamaica, L. I.

Coert Stevense Van Voorhees, b. in 1637, emigrated with his father in 1660, from Holland, and m. Marretje Garretse Van Couwenhoven, his will being dated Aug. 26, 1677. He settled in Flatlands, L. I., and had children: Stephen Coerte, of Flatlands and Gravesend, who m. Eagje or Achai Jans, and d. Feb. 16, 1723-4; *Albert Coerte*, of Flatlands and New Utrecht, d. about 1748, his will being proved April 14, of that year, m. (1st), Sarah Williamsen, m. (2d), Margrietje —, m. (3d), May 15, 1743, Willemtje Suydam, and also, supposed to have m. Ida Vanderbilt; Garret Coerte, of Flatlands and New Utrecht, d. 1703, will proved Sept. 23, 1704, m. (1st), Mensje Jans, m. (2d), April 26th, 1685, Willemetje Pieters; Altie Coerte, m. April 16th, 1687, Joost Rutgerse Van Brunt, of New Utrecht; Neltje Coerte, b. June 30, 1676, d. Aug. 4, 1750, m. about 1693, Garret R. Schenck of New Jersey; Cornelis Coerte, of Flatlands, bap. Jan. 23d, 1678, m. Altje —; Annatie Coerte, bap. Dec. 6th, 1680; and Johannes Coerte, bap. April 22d, 1863, m. Barbara Van Dyck, and settled in East New Jersey, and afterwards in Dutchess county, N. Y.

Albert Coerte, of Flatlands and New Utrecht, and son of Coert Stevense, had children: *Coert*, d. May 31st, 1757, m. Annatie —, who d. Jan. 30th, 1760; Elizabeth, bap. Dec. 10th, 1695, m. Rutger Van Brunt of New Utrecht; Mary, m. John Van Nostrand; Margaret, m. (1st), Petrus Stoothoff, m. (2d), David Nevius; Altie m. Wilhelmus Stoothoff, and d. Feb. 25th, 1743; Ann, m. Hendrick Cortelyou, of New Jersey; and Neeltie, m. Christopher Hoogland.

Coert, son of Albert Coerte of Flatlands and New Utrecht, had children: Coert of New Utrecht, and afterwards of New Jersey, d. about 1762, m. 1760, Sarah Van Brunt; Albert Coerten of Gravesend and New Utrecht, and afterwards of New Jersey, b. Aug. 1, 1716, d. Sept. 26, 1784, m. (1st), Nov. 22, 1737, Katrina Doremus, b. Aug. 28, 1716, d. April 1, 1775, m. (2d), Nelly Van Nostrand; *Zacheus*, b. —, d. 1770, m. —, resided in Somerset

420 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

220 acres. Dying intestate, his land was equally divided among his children.

Issue:—

- 481. i. Evert J., b. Oct. 30, 1780.
- 482. ii. Mary, b. May 5, 1786.
- 483. iii. John, b. Feb. 19, 1790.
- 484. iv. Zacheus, b. Oct. 1, 1792.
- 485. v. Jane, b. March 15, 1794, d. Oct. 10, 1795.
- 486. vi. Jane, b. April 12, 1797.
- 487. vii. James, b. Aug. 30, 1799.

443. EVERT BERGEN, b. 1756; d. Dec. 6th, 1778, of small pox. Single. Was a soldier in the American army, and engaged in the battle of Monmouth, in the war of the revolution.

Descendants of ABRAHAN BERGEN, (426) of Brooklyn, N. Y.:—

444. JOHN BERGEN; a John Bergen, m. in the city of New York, Feb. 20th, 1760, *Margaret Van Deursen*, as per New York Reformed Dutch Church records, who was probably John, son of Abraham; he also m. a 2d wife, resided in the city of New York, and was a soldier in the war of the revolution. On the 18th of Jan., 1771, he was appointed a freeman of the East Ward.

Issue:—

- 488. i. Rachel, bap. Jan. 25, 1761, in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York; wit. Eliaza Torel and Rachel Van Duersen.

county, New Jersey; Bernardus, of Gravesend, b. March 1, 1725, d. Dec. 10, 1769, his will being proved Dec. 20th, of that year, m. 1762, Fammatie Latter, who d. Nov. 4, 1768; Jannetje, b. Sept. 7, 1728, d. Dec. 18, 1781, m. Aug. 25, 1750, Wilhelmus Van Brunt; and Annatie who d. in 1789, and m. John Rapalje; Zacheus, of New Jersey, son of Coert and Annatie, had children: *Annatie*, who m. James Bergen of Roysfield, N. J.; Coert, John and Mary.

488*a*. II. Fransyntje, bap. Aug. 29, 1762, in New York ; wit. Petrus Ewouts and Fransyntje Abrams, wid. of Joris Bergen.

489. III. Joris, bap. Dec. 30, 1764, in New York ; wit., Andries Abramse and Jacomyntje Bergen wife of Robert Corson.

490. IV. Abraham (twin with Joris), bap. Dec. 30th, 1764 in New York ; wit. Robert Corsen and Jannetje Van Deursen, spinster.

445. GEORGE BERGEN ; a George Bergen, of New York, blacksmith, m. March 25th, 1756, *Magdalena Bratt*,¹ as per New York Reformed Dutch Church records. He probably d. shortly after his marriage, for May 9th, 1759, by same records, Magdalena Bergen, widow, m. Ebenezer Turrell. No farther trace.

446. SARA BERGEN ; a Sara Bergen, as per above records, m. Sept. 20th, 1750, *John Wendell*. No farther trace.

447. SIMON BERGEN, b. —, d. —. Dec. 15, 1790, *Simon Bergen*, son of George Bergen late of Brooklyn, administered on the estate of Gasye Bergen, as per lib. 1, p. 15, of records of administration in King's county surrogate's office. This Gasye Bergen may have been a sister or mother of *Simon*. No further trace.

447*a*. JACOMYNTJE BERGEN, b. — ; d. — ; m, Robert Carson.

447*b*. RACHEL BERGEN, b. — ; d. — ; m. —. *Isaac Van Deursen* of New York.

Issue :—

I. Rachel Van Deursen, bap. May 18, 1766, in New York.

II. Lea Van Deursen, bap. July 10, 1768, in New York.

III. Sarah Van Deursen, bap. Jan. 29, 1775, in New York.

¹ The *Bratts* were among the early settlers of Schenectady. There was a "Jacob Brat" of New York, in 1700, whose wife Aeltje Wessils in that year joined the Reformed Dutch Church of New York ; also an Isaac Bratt, who m. Aug. 1, 1700, Duvertje Wessels.

422 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

447c. MARTA BERGEN, b. — ; d. — ; m. — ,
Phillippus Steenbag of New York, and had

Issue :—

i. Elizabeth Steenbag, bap. Nov. 4, 1764, in New York.

447d. ANTJE BERGEN, b.—; d.—; m.—, *William Dey*. Their names appear in 1764 on the records of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

SIXTH GENERATION.

Descendants of JOHN B. BERGEN (427), and *Sarah Stryker*, of near Cranbury, N. J. :—

448. GEORGE I. BERGEN, b. June 16th, 1764, bap. Oct. 4, 1767, by the Rev. Mr. Van Harlingen ; d. Feb., 1825 ; m. 1789, *Rebecca*, dau. of Judge Jonathan Combs,¹ of Middlesex county, N. J. His widow two years after his decease m. the Rev. Mr. Kenner, a Baptist preacher from Virginia, and d. in 1846. He was near six feet in height, energetic, persevering, religious, and with his wife, members of the church from early youth, training their children to serve their Creator. The ancestor of Jonathan

¹ In 1679, *Francis Combs*, a cooper was granted lands in Newtown, Long Island, to induce him to settle there and ply his trade for the convenience of the settlement. He d. in 1700, and his two sons, Francis and Thomas, settled in Hopewell, N. J. In 1729, *Thomas Combs*, of Freehold, N. J., for £50, conveyed lands in Hempstead to *John Combs* of Madnans neck of said town, as per Hempstead records.

There was a *John Combs* of East Hampton, N. Y., as early as 1675, a *Daniel Combs* in Hempstead in 1708, a *Richard Combs* in Hempstead in 1709, and a *Richard Combs* in Jamaica in 1718.

In 1777, *John Combs* was a member of the revolutionary committee of safety of New Jersey, and at the same period a *Soloman Combs* was a resident of Monmouth county.

There was a *Joseph Combs* among the early settlers of Brookhaven in 1655.

Combs, it is said, came from Scotland, in the old ship *Caledonia*, which brought the first emigrants from the land of stern Presbyterianism; they seeking a home in the wild country away from the intolerance of Papal and Episcopal power and persecution.

When George I. approached manhood, in consequence of his health not being considered good enough for a farmer, he taught school for several years. After he was married he became a country merchant, and established the first store at Hightstown, Mercer county, N. J., two miles south of Cranbury and ten east of Princeton. Here he prospered for eight years, having no competitors. Then he rented his property at Hightstown for three years, and with his brother Abram, joined in the purchase of a farm two miles distant, on which were grist and saw mills, cider works and distillery, tan yards and store. To this place he expected to carry his customers with him, but he was disappointed, three new stores being started in Hightstown when he left. On the termination of his lease he sold out his interest in the farm and distilleries, and returned to his old location, but he never recovered his old stand point in trade. Consequently three years afterwards he sold out, and bought at Pluckermine, in Somerset county, eighteen miles west of New Brunswick, a farm of seventy acres, with good improvements and a capacious store. Here he carried on a large and prosperous business, several stores in the country around closed, and to prevent competition he set up another small store four miles distant. He dealt largely in pork and other produce, our country at the time supplying Napoleon's, and the other European armies with food. Money was plenty and prices high. Down came the embargo in 1808, followed by the non-intercourse act; then in 1812 the war, and in 1815 the sudden peace, on which the whole country was flooded with British goods. The result was, that he, together with his

son, David, who at the time was a merchant in New Brunswick, with many others who were engaged in business, failed. To retrieve their fortunes, George I., his son David, and two married sisters, with their families left New Jersey in June, 1818, for Kentucky, where his sister Margaret and her husband John Voorhees, and two sisters of his wife, Rebecca Combs, with their husbands, Peter Conover and Peter Cox, then resided; they having emigrated in 1790, to settle at Red Stone, near the present Wheeling, then the ultima thule. There they tarried less than a year. Peter Conover¹ and Peter Cox² were among the first who made their boats and rafts to go down the Ohio river.

At the time George I. emigrated, they resided in Woodford county, Kentucky, within twelve miles of Lexington.

¹ *Peter Conover*, was a son of John Conover, said John being one of the sons of William Gerretse and Altie Brinckerhoff, a grandson of Gerret Wolfersen and Altie Cornelise Cool, and a great grandson of Wolfert Gerretse Van Couwenhoven, the common ancestor of the family in this country, referred to in the foot notes under Catharine Bergen (210), and Gerrit Couwenhoven, and Ann Bergen (241), and George Kouwenhoven, descendants of Michael Hansen Bergen (5).

John Conover, son of William Gerretse, was b. April 9, 1681, m. (sup.) Coba or Jacoba Vanderveer, and settled on a farm in Monmouth county, N. J., in 1705, on which a Peter Conover now (1866) resides, and was a member of the Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold in 1709. *John* had children: William who m. Sicha Lane; Tryntje, bap. Oct. 30, 1709; Cornelis, bap. April 6, 1712; *Peter*, bap. Dec. 5, 1714, m. Rebecca, dau. of Judge Jonathan Combs; Jan, bap. April 12, 1719, d. young; Jan, bap. June 7, 1724; Jacob; Dominicus, m. Mary Updike; and Garret of New Jersey, m. (1st), Nelly Van Mater, (2d), Ann, dau. of Peter Schenck.

John Conover's children, except Tryntje and Garret, appear to have at first resided at Penn's Neck, and then to have removed to Kentucky, and subsequently some of them to Illinois; Garret and his descendants remaining in New Jersey.

Peter, son of John Conover and Jacoba, finally settled in Illinois, and had children, Jonathan Combs who m. Sept. 16, 1818, Martha (496), dau. of George I. Bergen (448); Mary Ann, who m. Dec. 1, 1819, Jonathan Combs Bergen (495); and probably others.

² *Daniel Cox*e, one of the proprietors of East New Jersey, in 1687, purchased the interest of the heirs of Edward Byllings in the land and government, and administered the latter by deputy until 1690, when he disposed of his interest

Within a year these families intermarried. Old Major Conover was a large landholder and reputed to be rich, but in the troublesome times then in Kentucky, and by old Virginia land claims, the result was his castle fell, and he determined in 1824, to sell his homestead, and all his, and George I.'s family decided to make their home in Indiana. The old major, his son Jonathan Combs Conover, who had married Martha, a daughter of George I., and Jonathan Combs Bergen (son of George I.), who had married Mary Ann, a daughter of the major, and George I., constituted the exploring party. They parched corn, ground it in their hand mills and mixed it with plenty of maple sugar, filled their saddle bags with it and other food, and set out on their expedition. They made a stand near where Indianapolis, the seat of government now is. One night, while they were around the fire, where they were making their claim, they were suddenly roused by the cry of "who's here,"—*hoosier*,—and from this has come the name of the Indianians — *Hoo-siers*. The lone traveler on horseback spent the night with them. Said he, "What are you doing here?" "Making a claim for settlement." "Why will you do it in this towering forest, where the trees are so tall and thick on the ground that the sun can never penetrate to the earth; where

to a company. This Peter may be one of his descendants. (See p.154 of Whiteheads East New Jersey.) There was a Col. *John Cox* of New Jersey, in the American army of the revolution. A *Joseph Cox* of Hunterdon, in 1777 was confined in Burlington jail for disaffection to the American cause, and afterwards released on taking the oath of allegiance. In 1674, *Anna Cox*, of Dutch descent, owned a first class house and lot on Broadway, between Battery place and Rector street, and was estimated to be worth \$5000 (Valentine's History City New York, p. 323.) A *John Cox* was one of the twelve men and twenty-four associates who purchased of the Indians in 1667, Middletown, Monmouth county, New Jersey. (Historical Collection New Jersey, by J. W. Barber, p. 355.) This *John Cox* was one of the freeholders of Gravesend in 1656. There was a *William Cox* aged 26, who came to Virginia from England in the *Godspeed* in 1610, and a *Francis Cox*, a ticket of leave man, who came to New England in the *John & James*, from Barbadoes in 1679. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 255 and 360.)

before you can open a farm you will all be gray among the stumps, when by going 150 miles west you will find the most beautiful prairie land all ready for the plough?" Said one in reply, "We have heard of the Sangamy country, by the rangers from the Indian war, but we have heard it is very wet and sickly." "Go and see for yourselves, I have just come from there." The result was, that next morning they mounted their horses, and by their pocket compass steered due west, and in one year from that time, they and their families were settled on a beautiful prairie, about 30 miles west of Springfield, Illinois, which they named Jersey prairie. Such is a brief detail of the circumstances which led one branch of the Bergen family, as given by the Rev. John G. Bergen, son of George I., to the great west.

Issue: — (All b. in New Jersey.)

- 491. i. John G., b. Nov. 27, 1790.
- 492. ii. Catharine Conover, b. July 8, 1792.
- 493. iii. David Combs, b. Jan. 2, 1795.
- 494. iv. Margaret, b. 1796.
- 495. v. Jonathan Combs, b. May 20, 1799.
- 496. vi. Martha D., b. June 14, 1801.
- 497. vii. Abram Stryker, b. Aug. 17, 1804.
- 498. viii. Sarah Baldwin, b. Jan. 26, 1807.
- 499. ix. George Spafford Woodhull, b. July 6, 1809.
- 500. x. Ida Van Ness, b. Oct. 14, 1811.
- 501. xi. Anna Henderson, b. 1815.

449. ABRAM I. BERGEN, b. Oct. 4th, 1767; bap. by the Rev. J. M. Van Harlingen, in Sourland Meeting House, d. April 13th, 1826; m. (1st), April 17th, 1778, *Catharine Voorhees*, who d. May 4th, 1792; m. (2d), April 7th, 1796, *Hannah*, dau. of Jacob Fisher,¹ b. Feb. 28th, 1772; d. Sept. 11th, 1849.

¹ There were several *Fishers* who settled in Virginia. Among them a *Robt. Fisher*, who came over in the *Elizabeth*, in 1611, and *Katharine*, his wife, and

Was a farmer near Cranbury, New Jersey, and for many years a trustee and elder in the Presbyterian Church in said village.

Issue:—

502. I. Sarah (by 1st wife), b. Jan. 15, 1789.
503. II. Mary (by 2d wife), b. Jan. 19, 1797.
504. III. John A., b. Sept. 21, 1799.
505. IV. Jacob F., b. May 27, 1802.
506. V. Margaret, b. Sept. 5, 1805.
507. VI. Caroline, b. Sept. 16, 1808.
508. VII. David F., b. Dec. 12, 1813, d. March 18, 1814.
509. VIII. Hannah Virginia, b. Jan. 25, 1815.

450. MARGARET BERGEN, b. Nov. 7th, 1769; bap. by Rev. J. M. Van Harlingen in Sourland Church; d. March 20th, 1805; m. *John Voorhees*, and emigrated to Kentucky; no issue.

451. JOHN I. BERGEN, b. June 18th, 1773; bap. in Cranbury, by the Rev. Mr. Tennent, d. Aug. 8th, 1840; m. *Mary Mershon*,¹ b. July 17th, 1775; d. Oct. 18th,

Sisly, his daughter, in 1621; *Edward Fisber* and *Henry Fisber*, who resided in Virginia, in 1623; *John Fisber*, who resided on the Eastern shore in 1623; Ed. Fisher, aged 35 years, and Robert Fisher, aged 34 years, from London in the *Bonaventure* in 1634; *Gabriel Fisber*, from London in the *Safety*, in 1635; and *Wm. Fisber*, aged 25 years, in the *Abraham* in the same year. (See Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 36, 122, 138, 171, 177, 188, 210, and 218.)

There was a *Johannes Fisber*, residing at six mile run in 1703, and a *Hendrick Fisber*, deacon of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick in 1722, and an elder in 1727, 35, 42, 53, 57 and 65. (See Rev. Dr. Steele's Historic Discourse, p. 206.)

¹ A "*Hendrick Marsban*" or *Mershon* had a son Andries, bap. in the Raritan Reformed Dutch Church, Aug. 6, 1706. A *Henry Mershon* was among the grand jurors at the first court, held in Trenton in 1719. A Mary "*Morshan*," widow of *Aaron Morshan*, who lately belonged to Captain B. Van Cleve's company of militia, and was killed in the battle of Long Island, Aug. 1, 1776, and left with three small children, was allowed by the revolutionary committee of Safety £15. (See Minutes of Council of Safety of New Jersey, p. 181.)

1824, sister of Samuel Mershon, who m. Margaret (475), dau. of Jacob Bergen (430), and Elizabeth Cowenhoven.

Was a farmer at Scott's corner, Middlesex county, New Jersey, about four miles from Cranbury.

Issue: —

- 510. i. Maria Schenck, b. Sept. 27, 1797.
- 511. ii. Enoch, b. Feb. 28, 1801.
- 512. iii. Christopher, b. June 2, 1803.
- 513. iv. Samuel Mershon, b. Nov. 16, 1805.
- 514. v. Elias, b. Sept. 8, 1808.
- 515. vi. Sarah Stryker, b. Sept. 29, 1810.
- 516. vii. John Schenck, b. —, 1814, d. —, 1816.
- 517. viii. William Elwood, b. Nov. 13, 1816.

452. IDAH BERGEN, b. Nov. 22d, 1775; bap. in Cranbury, by the Rev. Mr. Smith; d. Oct. 12th, 1852; m. March 13th, 1794, *John Van Nest*,¹ of Cranbury, N. J., who d. Oct. 28th, 1821.

Issue: —

i. Elias Van Nest, of Dutch Neck, blacksmith, b. Dec. 27, 1794, d. Jan. 5, 1826, m. —, Sarah Schenck, and had children: Matilda Van Nest, John Van Nest, George Van Nest, and Elias Van Nest, who have removed from the place of their birth.

¹ *Pieter Van Ness* or "*Van Nest*" (as written by himself), came to this country from the Netherlands, in 1647, m. Judith, dau. of Joris Janse Rapalie, who was b. July 5, 1635, and settled in Brooklyn, where his name appears among those who took the oath of allegiance in 1687. His son Pieter Van Nest, Jun., m. April 13, 1684, Margaretje Chrocheron, from Flanders, and a resident of Staten Island. He left Brooklyn, settled on the Raritan previous to his marriage with Margaretje, was a deputy for Somerset in the assembly of East New Jersey, in 1698, and from him and his brother Hironimus, who had a dau. Judith, bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritans, March 8, 1699, are probably descended the New Jersey family of Van Ness or Neste.

There also emigrated to this country from Emberlandt, a Hendrick Gerritzen Van Ness, who m. April 19, 1654, Anneken Wessels of Colen, as per Marriage Records of Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

Nes is a village of 150 inhabitants in 1841, in Friesland, in the Netherlands.

ii. John Bergen Van Nest, of Dutch Neck, b. March 1, 1797, d. May 29, 1873, m. (1st), March 26, 1834, Lammatie Baker, b. May 27, 1800, m. (2d), Feb. 10, 1847, Mary Snediker. Issue by 1st wife: Edward Van Nest, b. March 5, 1838; by 2d wife: John C. Van Nest, b. —, m. —, Alma K. Morris, and has two children: Emma Van Nest, b. April 21, 1850, m. Dec. 20, 1871, Charles S. Rogers; Lydia C. Van Nest, b. March 20, 1853, m. Dec. 29, 1870, James Wyckoff; Lyorah Van Nest, b. Oct. 5, 1858; Catharine Van Nesst b. Feb. 28, 1860; and Sallie E. Van Nest, b. Jan. 21, 1862.

iii. Abraham Van Nest, farmer of Heightstown, b. Nov. 27, 1799, d. Feb. 8, 1871, m. —, Harriet Dye, and had children: Bergen Van Nest, and Vincent Van Nest.

iv. George Van Nest, blacksmith of West Windsor, b. March 19, 1802, d. Dec. 31, 1848, m. —, Jane, dau. of Peter D. Bergen, who d. April 15, 1874. Removed to Illinois.

v. Dina Van Nest, b. July 23, 1804, d. March 22, 1841; m. Jan. 25, 1825, Isaac J. Snedaker, a farmer of Dutch Neck, and had children: John V. Snedaker, b. Jan. 29, 1826; Cornelia Snedaker, b. March 23, 1827, m. Dec. 18, 1851, Hiram Mount, and has issue: John Wesly Mount, b. Nov. 3, 1854, Hiram Mount, b. Dec. 2, 1862; Anna Maria Snedaker, b. Oct. 7, 1828, d. Oct. 20, 1853, single; Sarah Snedaker, b. April 17, 1830, d. July 28, 1853, single; Jacob Snedaker, b. Sept. 15, 1832, m. Jan. 1859, Catharine Hill and has issue, Cornelia Snedaker, b. March 11, 1860, Cornelius Snedaker, b. Oct. 22, 1862, Erleni Snedaker, b. Jan. 1866, and Adilaide Snedaker, b. Nov., 1871; Catharine Snedaker, b. Sept. 21, 1834, d. Nov. 12, 1856; Elizabeth Snedaker, b. Sept. 23, 1836, m. Nov. 2, 1864, William H. Hill, and has issue: David Brearly Hill, b. Oct. 2, 1865; Maria S. Hill, b. Sept. 14, 1867; Lilian Hill, b. Dec. 19, 1868; and Henry Raymond Hill, b. Aug. 8, 1871; Cecilia Snedaker, b. Feb. 22, 1839, d. June 7, 1862; and Ida Bergen Snedaker, b. March 14, 1841, d. Sept. 10, 1841.

vi. Christopher Van Nest, b. Sept. 21, 1806, d. Aug. 15, 1821.

vii. Sarah Van Nest, b. Jan. 25, 1808; m. Markoo Creechee or Creekjee, a Frenchman; both dead.

430 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

viii. Peter Bergen Van Nest, farmer. b. March 11, 1812 ; m. Dec. 21, 1842, Nancy Olds, b. Aug. 19, 1824 ; resides near the village of Albany, Whiteside county, Ill., and has children : George D. Van Nest, b. Oct. 26, 1843 ; Henry B. Van Nest, b. Dec. 2, 1845 ; Mary Emma Van Nest, b. Feb. 3, 1848, d. March 26, 1848 ; Emma Ida Van Nest, b. April 2, 1849 ; Chester O. Van Nest, b. Oct. 2, 1851, d. Jan. 7, 1853 ; Lovicio Van Nest, b. Jan. 4, 1854 ; Sarah E. Van Nest, b. Aug. 3, 1856 ; Walter C. Van Nest, b. June 17, 1859 ; Willis W. Van Nest, b. Oct. 2, 1862 ; and John F. Van Nest, b. April 29, 1865.

ix. Maria Van Nest, b. June 8, 1814 ; m. Nov. 9, 1841, after the death of her sister Dina, Isaac J. Snedaker, and has children : George E. Snedaker, b. Oct. 23, 1843 ; Mary E. Snedaker, b. July 31, 1845 ; and Amanda Bergen Snedaker, b. March 22, 1850, d. June 22, 1853.

x Catharine Van Nest, b. July 19, 1818, d. Dec. 17, 1851, m. Jan. 26, 1843, William Perrine, of Dutch Neck, b. Dec. 2, 1814, d. May 19, 1871, and had children, Vincent Perrine, b. Nov. 7, 1843 ; Margaret Perrine, b. Oct. 12, 1845 ; John V. Perrine, b. Dec. 25, 1847 ; and William Winfield Perrine, b. Sept. 8, 1850, d. July 30, 1853.

453. PETER I. BERGEN, b. July 10, 1779, bap. in Cranbury, by the Rev. Mr. Smith ; d. Aug. 10, 1855 ; m. May 27, 1802, *Anna Conover*, dau. of Garret Conover¹ and Lammatie Bergen (436) of Dutch Neck, b. Nov. 17, 1782, d. Jan. 18, 1855.

Was a farmer at Dutch Neck, N. J. ; a short, fleshy, and active man, and an elder and the principal support of the church at that place.

Issue :—

518. i. Garret, b. May 21, 1804.

519. ii. John C., b. Oct. 10, 1807.

520. iii. Lammatta, b. Jan. 31, 1812.

¹ See foot note under Jacob Bergen (430), (of the 5th generation), and Elizabeth Conover, dau. of Lucas, and granddaughter of William, of Flatlands.

521. iv. Sarah, b. Dec. 16, 1814.

522. v. George, b. April 2, 1818.

454. JACOB I. BERGEN, b. Nov. 9, 1782; bap. in Cranbury, by the Rev. Mr. Smith; d. April 13, 1836; m. Feb. 4, 1806, *Syche* (480), dau. of John Bergen (440), of Whitehouse, N. J., b. April 17, 1784, d. about 1868.

Was a portion of his life a farmer near Cranbury, N. J., inheriting and occupying the farm on which his father resided, afterwards removed to Milltocon near New Brunswick, and a number of years a member of the consistory of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of said city, of which he and his wife became members Oct. 20, 1810.

Issue:—

523. i. Cornelia, b. Dec. 13th, 1806.

524. ii. John W., b. June 28th, 1808.

525. iii. Abram, b. July 12th, 1810.

526. iv. Matthew Egerton, b. Dec. 25th, 1813.

527. v. Simon Hillyer, b. June 13th, 1816.

528. vi. Sara Maria, b. Oct. 6th, 1821.

455. CHRISTOPHER I. BERGEN, b. April 27th, 1785, bap. in Cranbury, by the Rev. Mr. Smith; d. Dec. 24th, 1844; m. Aug. 25th, 1808, *Mary Disbrow*,¹ dau. of Samuel

¹ An *Isaac Disbrough*, husbandman, aged 18 years, emigrated to New England from Eltisley, a parish in the Hundred of Longstow, England, in April, 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 46.)

A *Henry Disbrow*, *Desbro*, or *Desbrow*, resided in Hempstead, L. I., as early as 1680.

A *Henry Disbrow* for "uttering words tending to depreciate the continental money," was on the 1st of June, 1778, in consequence of being considered too dangerous to go at large, committed by order of the governor and council to Trenton jail, which, on his request, was changed to Somerset jail. July 1, 1778, the council agreed on Disbrow's paying a fine of £6 to Justice Van Nest for refusing to take continental currency, "and on his taking the oaths of abjuration and allegiance," and "entering into recognizance with two sureties in £300 cash for his good behaviour during the war," he be discharged from jail. (Minutes of Council of Safety of New Jersey, pp. 264 and 266.)

432 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Disbrow and Ann Sutphen, b. Oct. 11th, 1789, d. April 8th, 1846.

Was a farmer at Cranbury Neck, N. J., occupying the homestead of his father.

Has issue : —

- 529. i. Samuel Disbrow, b. Aug. 25th, 1809.
- 530. ii. Sarah A., b. Feb. 1st, 1811.
- 531. iii. Ida Van Nest, b. Jan. 25th, 1813.
- 532. iv. Alfred, b. Sept. 2d, 1815.
- 533. v. John Stryker, b. Oct. 21st, 1819.
- 534. vi. James Williamsen, b. Jan. 16th, 1823.
- 535. vii. Symmes Henry, b. July 15th, 1826.
- 536. viii. Mary, b. Jan. 20th, 1828.
- 537. ix. Elizabeth Voorhees, b. Jan. 2d, 1830.

Descendants of PETER BERGEN (428), and *Jane Van Nuyse*, of near Cranbury, Somerset county, N. J. ; —

456. GEORGE BERGEN, b. March 11, 1763; d. Sept. 30, 1804; m. 1785, *Margaret* (462), dau. of George Bergen (429), and Lena Hoogland, of Penn's Neck,¹ b. April 13, 1765, d. Feb. 22, 1853.

About 1790, emigrated to Kentucky, stopping at first at Limestone, now Maysville, then to the central part of the state settling at Cove Spring, Mercer county. From thence in 1799, he removed to Henry county in said state. About this period he went back to New Jersey on a visit, where he died. There is a flourishing pear tree on his old farm in Kentucky of his grafting, bearing an abundance of fruit.

Issue :—

- 538. i. George, b. Sept. 2, 1786.
- 539. ii. Peter, b. Nov. 21, 1788.

¹ *Penn's Neck* is a sort of peninsula in Salem county, between the Delaware on the west and Salem creek on the south and east, the name being derived

540. iii. Garret Conover, b. July 17, 1792.

541. iv. John, b. Jan. 23, 1795.

542. v. Christopher, b. Feb. 18, 1798.

543. vi. Jacob, b. Aug. 1, 1801.

457. JOHN P. BERGEN, b. Sept. 30th, 1765; d. Jan. 11th, 1850; m. Jan. 10th, 1788, *Anna Conover*, dau. of William of Cranbury Neck, b. June 10, 1770, d. Nov. 24, 1860. (William Conover, d. May 10, 1803.) Was a farmer at Cranbury Neck, Middlesex county, N. J., two miles from the village of Cranbury.

Issue:—

544. i. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 31, 1789.

545. ii. Peter C., b. Aug. 21, 1792.

458. MARTHA BERGEN, b. —; m. *John Bayley* or *Baily*, now deceased.

Issue:—

i. Samuel Bayley.

ii. Enoch Bayley.

iii. William Bayley.

iv. John Bayley.

v. Isabel Bayley.

vi. Peter Bayley.

vii. Anna Bayley.

viii. Garret Bayley, m. Elizabeth Smith.

459. MARGARET P. BERGEN, b. —; m. John Duncan.

Issue:—

i. Peter Duncan, farmer in the vicinity of Cranbury.

ii. John Duncan, farmer in the vicinity of Cranbury.

from Wm. Penn in consequence of that strip of land being given to him to occupy and settle with people. Some of the land is low and marshy, and other portions sandy and naturally poor.

434 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

460. JANE BERGEN, b. —; m. *Henry Davis*, and d. prior to 1813, the date of her father's will, leaving surviving issue, of whom no trace.

461. PETER P. BERGEN, b. July 28th, 1783; d. Jan. 15th, 1837; m. (1st), March 30th, 1803, *Nancy Dey*,¹ b. Dec. 30th, 1785, d. March 10th, 1820; m. (2d), March 19th, 1821, *Theodosia Hulet*, wid. of Vincent Dey, b. Aug. 21st, 1788, d. March 10th, 1835; m. (3d), April 20, 1836, *Ellen Wyckoff*, who d. Aug., 1848.

Issue by 1st wife:—

- 546. i. Catharine, b. April 2d, 1805.
- 547. ii. Jane, b. June 19th, 1807.
- 548. iii. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17th, 1810.
- 549. iv. John, b. April 23d, 1812.
- 550. v. William, b. Dec. 28th, 1814.
- 551. vi. Henry D., b. July 23d, 1817.
- 552. vii. Ann, b. Feb. 18th, 1820; d. June 20th, 1820.

Children by 2d wife:—

- 553. viii. Vincent D., b. Dec. 29th, 1821.
- 554. ix. Peter T., b. Sept. 29th, 1824.
- 555. x. Caroline, b. May 9th, 1829

Descendants of GEORGE BERGEN (429), and *Lena Hoogland*, of near Penn's Neck, N. J. :—

462. MARGARET BERGEN, b. April 13th, 1765; d. Feb. 22, 1853; m. 1785, *George* (456), son of Peter

¹ The common ancestor of the Dey family of this country was *Derrick Dey*, whose widow Greetje Langendyck resided in 1686 in William street, below Wall, in New York. His son Teunis Dey, of New Amsterdam, m. Feb. 4, 1685, Anneken Schouten, and had children: Derrick, bap. March 27, 1687, and Sara, bap. June 10, 1688. One of his descendants appears to have removed to the Raritans, for April 12, 1716, William, son of William Dey, and July 31, 1717, Maria, dau. of said William, were bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritans, from one of whom Nancy Dey was probably descended.

Bergen and Jane Van Nuyse, and emigrated west. For issue, see George Bergen (456).

463. JOHN G. BERGEN, b. April 3d, 1767; d. April 24th, 1812; m. Dec. 23, 1789, *Elizabeth Conover*, b. Feb. 21, 1773. Was a miller and farmer at Dutch Neck, afterwards a distiller and storekeeper at Hightstown.

Issue:—

556. i. Lammetie, b. Sept. 3, 1792.

557. ii Helena, b. May 3, 1794.

558. iii. Rutes, b. Sept. 17, 1796.

464. GEORGE G. BERGEN, b. March 19, 1769; d. Sept. 21, 1851; m. (1st), —, *Marshia Scudder*, who d. Sept. 8, 1809; m. (2d), —, 1810, *Elizabeth Scudder*,¹ b. Nov. 19, 1776, d. Nov. 30, 1824; m. (3d), —, *Polly* or *Mary Conover*, wid. of Gerret Schenck, and dau. of Mahlon Conover, farmer of near Princeton, b. Feb. 8, 1766, d. March 22, 1855, by whom no issue. *George G.*, was a farmer at Dutch Neck until the latter part of his life, when he kept a store at said place.

Issue by 1st wife:—

759. i. Joseph S., b. Aug. 12, 1793.

¹ The *Seudders* in this country are probably all descendants of *John Scudder*, b. 1619, came from London to New England in 1635 (Rikers Newtown, p. 94), thence to Brookhaven, Long Island, where his name appears among the first settlers in 1655 (Thompson's Long Island, vol. 1, p. 409), and thence to Mespat Kils, Newtown. He d. about 1700, and had sons: Samuel and John. Samuel m. Phebe, dau. of Edward Titus, of Westbury, L. I., d. Aug. 31, 1764, having issue: Samuel, Mary, Sarah, and Deborah. John, m. 1669, Joanna, dau. of Capt. Richard Betts, of Jamaica, d. in 1732, having issue: John, who d. in 1739, settled at Elizabethtown, N. J., and had sons: John, Thomas, and Richard, and probably other children.

There was a *Richard Scudder*, in Trenton, N. J., in 1700, and in 1719 he was one of the grand jurors of the first court, held there.

A *Nathaniel Scudder* was one of the members of the revolutionary council of New Jersey, in 1777, and May 1 of said year it was ordered that he be paid for 40 days attendance at meetings of the board.

436 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- 560. II. Lydia, b. Sept. 10, 1794.
- 561. III. Elijah V., b. Oct. 1, 1796, d. Nov. 20, 1798.
- 562. IV. Sarah, b. Nov. 22, 1798.
- 563. V. Elijah, b. April 9, 1800.
- 564. VI. Israel, b. Jan. 25, 1804, d. May 16, 1805.
- 565. VII. Elenor, b. July 22, 1806.
- 566. VIII. Mary, b. Feb. 23, 1808.
- 567. IX. Richard, b. Aug. 9, 1809 ; d. Nov. 8, 1809.

By 2d wife :—

- 568. X. Hannah, b. Dec. 24, 1810.
- 569. XI. Eliza or Elizabeth, b. March 19, 1813.
- 570. XII. William G., b. Sept. 3, 1815.
- 571. XIII. Isaac H., b. Feb. 23, 1819.

465. CHRISTOPHER G. BERGEN, b. July 2, 1771, d. Aug. 20, 1833 ; m. about 1796, *Anna Vanarsdall*,¹ b. Dec. 23, 1779, d. June 17, 1835. Emigrated at first to Kentucky, afterwards to Indiana where he was a farmer in Jefferson county, near Hanover or Madison.

Issue :—

- 572. I. George, b. July 21, 1797.
- 573. II. Rachel R., b. Dec. 22, 1799.
- 574. III. Elenor, b. Feb. 4, 1802 ; m. (1st), S. S. Riker ; m. (2d), Nov. 25, 1856, Garret Conover Bergen (540), by whom no issue.
- 575. IV. Mary, b. June 14, 1804.
- 576. V. Simeon, b. March 24, 1806.
- 577. VI. Margaret, b. Feb. 12, 1808.

¹ *Symen Jansen Van Arsdalen*, the common ancestor of the Van Arsdalen family of this country, emigrated in 1653, m. Pietertje Claassen Wyckoff (a sister of Pieter Claassen Wyckoff, the common ancestor of the Wyckoff family), and settled in Flatlands, where he owned a farm. None of his descendants at present reside in the country towns of Kings county, but they are to be found in New Jersey. April 7, 1737, Wilhelmus, son of Abraham Van Arsdale and Cateleynte, and June 25, 1738, Philipus, son of Philippus Van Arsdale and Janetje, were bap. in the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritans.

578. VII. Sarah, b. Sept. 27, 1810, d. Oct. 10, 1810.
 579. VIII. Anna H., b. July 12, 1812.
 580. IX. John, b. March 1, 1815.
 581. X. Theodorus W., b. July 20, 1817.
 582. XI. Rachel, b. Feb. 6, 1821, d. same day.

466. PETER BERGEN, b. Feb. 24th, 1774; d. young.

467. DINAH BERGEN, b. Sept. 30, 1775; d. —; m. Aug. 8, 1792, *Elijah Voorhies*, son of Coert of Dutch Neck, who m. (2d), Sarah Van Nest, and d. Dec. 21, 1848.

Issue:—

- i. Eli Voorhies, b. —; d. single, Jan. 3, 1836
- ii. Catharine Voorhies, b. —; d. April 11, 1832; m. Vincent Perrine whose son Elijah V. Perrine, m. Mary Ann, dau. of John A. Bergen.
- iii. Margaret Voorhies —; m. Joseph Mount.
- iv. Dinah Voorhies (by 2d wife).

468. SARAH BERGEN, b. July 16, 1778.

469. MARY BERGEN, b. May 5th, 1780; m. *Nathan Davis*,¹ m. (2d), John Voorhees, of Kentucky, by whom no issue.

Issue by 1st husband:—

- i. Ida Davis, b. June 18, 1798; m. Humphrey Mount, brother of Joseph Mount.
- ii. Isaac Davis, b. Feb. 12, 1800.
- iii. George Davis, b. Feb. 23, 1802.

¹ May 18, 1715, "*Tamies Davits*," an adult, was bap. on confession of faith, and Oct. 15, 1738, Petrus, son of *Jores Davidse* and Judick, was bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritans. In 1717, *Thomas Davidts* and Annatie his wife ("of the river and Lawrence Brook,") were members of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick. May 22, 1730, Moses, son of Thomas Davidts, was bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold, of which church Thomas was a deacon in 1725.

438 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

iv. Gertrude Davis, b. July 5, 1804.

v. John W. Davis, b. Oct. 14, 1806 ; m. (1st), Feb. 14, 1828, Mary McCabe who d. Sept. 14, 1852 ; m. (2d), Anna Perrine, resides at Hightstown. Issue by 1st wife : Elizabeth Davis, b. Feb. 4, 1829, m. Charles Yard ; Lydia Ann Davis, b. Dec. 14, 1831, m. George Voorhies ; Mary Jane Davis, b. April 4, 1833, d. Jan. 26, 1838 ; George Davis, b. Oct. 14, 1835, m. Charlotte Holcomb, is a farmer in Middlesex county ; Caroline Davis, b. May 14, 1838 ; Sarah Davis, b. June 28, 1841 ; Mary Davis, b. Nov. 22, 1842, d. Oct. 16, 1847 ; Voorhees Davis, b. Dec. 27, 1845 ; and Adeline Davis, b. Sept. 22, 1848.

vi. Lewis Davis, b. Feb. 24, 1809.

vii. Dinah Davis, b. March 17, 1811 ; m. John Evered.

viii. Eli Davis, b. March 10, 1813.

ix. Margaret Davis, m. Edward Holcum.

470. IDA BERGEN, b. Nov. 22d, 1781 ; d. Aug. 25, 1847 ; m. April 1, 1802, *Lewis Riggs*, b. Aug. 22, 1778.

Issue.—

i. John Riggs, b. Nov. 12, 1802.

ii. Joseph Riggs, b. Aug. 22, 1804.

iii. Helena Riggs, b. Sept. 15, 1806.

iv. Maria Riggs, b. July 18, 1808 ; m. John Chamberlin, and emigrated to Ohio.

v. Elias Riggs, b. Sept. 15, 1811 ; m. Rachel Baird.

vi. Catharine Riggs, b. Nov. 4, 1813.

vii. Joseph Riggs, b. June 6, 1816.

viii. George Riggs, b. Aug. 27, 1818 ; m. (1st), Lydia Hampton ; m. (2d), Sarah A. Perrine. Has children : Lidia M. Riggs, b. Feb. 19, 1856, and Charles W. Riggs, b. June 10, 1859.

ix. William Riggs, b. March 17, 1821 ; m. Catharine Ann Mount. Issue : Henry H. Riggs, b. Oct. 16, 1842 ; Mary E. Riggs, b. Aug. 29, 1845 ; Marsena Riggs, b. June 4, 1849 ; Adaline E. Riggs, b. Sept. 15, 1851, d. March 13, 1853 ; William M. Riggs, b. March 3, 1855 ; and Adaline Riggs, b. Dec. 6, 1860.

The sons of Ida Bergen and Lewis Riggs are all farmers.

471. PETER G. BERGEN, b. Aug. 30th, 1783; d. Dec. 1st 1856; m. *Susan Mershon*, who d. April 23d, 1846. Was a blacksmith at Perrinesville.

Issue:—

- 583. i. Alice, b. Nov. 9, 1806.
- 584. ii. George, b. Nov. 9, 1807.
- 585. iii. Margaret, b. Oct. 8, 1809; d. July 10, 1812.
- 586. iv. Catharine, b. Nov. 6, 1811; d. Feb. 24, 1827.
- 587. v. James M., b. March 3d, 1814; d. —.
- 588. vi. Ellen, b. March 10th, 1816.
- 589. vii. John M., b. May 25, 1818.
- 590. viii. Emily, b. Oct. 3d, 1822.
- 591. ix. William Mount, b. Oct. 7th, 1824.
- 592. x. Gertrude Ann, b. Feb. 23d, 1827.
- 593. xi. Jane Elizabeth, b. May 10th, 1829.

Descendants of JACOB G. BERGEN (430), and —
Van Arsdale and Elizabeth Conover, of New Jersey.

472. JACOB BERGEN, b. —, 1763; d. May 17th, 1851, in his 88th year; m. *Mary McClew*, widow of Simon Brokaw, who d. Sept. 12th, 1838, in her 84th year. Simon's father, Burgan Brokaw, his descendants say, came from Holland, and purchased 1100 acres of land in Somerset county, N. J. About 1804, Jacob Bergen purchased a farm at Branchville, near the head of the Raritan river, to which he removed and on which his son Cornelius (597), now (1865) resides. On the baptism of his son Jacob, in the Reformed Dutch Church at Somerville, his wife's name is entered on the record as Mary Brokaw, and on that of his son Cornelius, in the same church, as Mary Mallom.

Issue: —

- 594. i. Jacob, b. Oct. 3, 1794.
- 595. ii. Simon, b. April 22, 1797.

440 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

596. III. Mary, b. March 9, 1800.

597. IV. Cornelius, b. Sept. 12, 1802.

473. CHRISTOPHER BERGEN, b.——.

According to a tradition, *Christopher*, son of Jacob Bergen (430), had a large family of children, and settled in one of the western states; there were Bergens, according to the Rev. J. G. Bergen (491), residing in Kentucky, not traced, who may have been his descendants.

One of the Iowa Bergens states, he met a man in Indianapolis, Ind., who said he used to know some years ago some Bergens in Decatur county, Ind., two brothers and their families, who emigrated first to Iowa, then further west, perhaps to Oregon. One of the sons of these men was a school mate of his, and always expressed a great desire to kill an Indian, and true to his impulsive or belligerent nature, killed one on the first favorable opportunity. The tribe discovering their loss, overtook the train and compelled them to deliver the boy, whom they immediately proceeded to skin alive, after which performance they let him go. With great difficulty he succeeded in overtaking the company, but died shortly after. This boy may have been a descendant of these Kentucky Bergens, but the story is apocryphal, and like most traditions, unreliable.

474. MARY, POLLY or MARIA, m. *Dr. John Hughes*, of Warren county, N. J.

475. ELIZABETH, m. *Samuel Mershon*, a brother of Mary Mershon, who m. John I. Bergen, (451), and resided in Sussex county, N. J.

475a. MARGARET ANN or PEGGY, b. Jan. 1st, 1788; d. March 22d, 1825; m. Jan. 13th, 1810, *Coert A. Voorbees*, son of Abraham, b. at or near Dutch Neck, whose

grandfather, Coert Voorhees, was one of the first settlers of that place.

Issue : —

i. Eliza Voorhees, b. Jan. 25, 1811, m. May 23, 1830, Samuel F. Conover, a farmer and resident of Illinois, and has children: John F. Conover, b. April 16, 1833, a printer of Harrisburg, Ill., and publisher of the Harrisburg Chronicle; Voorhees Conover, b. Feb. 22, 1835, a shoemaker by trade; Ann Conover, b. Dec. 11, 1837, d. Oct. 22, 1844; Fannie M. Conover, b. April 4, 1843, resides in Harrisburg, Ill., her husband being a carriagemaker; Bergen Voorhees Conover, b. Jan. 27, 1849, d. Sept. 17, 1850.

ii. Jacob Bergen Voorhees, b. Jan. 25, 1813.

iii. Catharine Voorhees, b. March 25, 1815.

iv. Abram Voorhees, b. May 14, 1817, d. Dec. 14, 1830.

v. Margaret Voorhees, b. March 4, 1820.

vi. Jonathan Voorhees, b. Sept. 8, 1822.

vii. Maria Voorhees, b. March 15, 1825, d. Sept. 3, 1835.

Descendants of JOHN BERGEN (440), and *Altie Rappelye*, of Whitehouse, N. J. :

476. JANE BERGEN, b. —, 1770; d. April 23d, 1851, in her 81st year; m. —, *Simon Hillyer*.

Issue : —

i. John B. Hillyer, —, m. Hannah Heyer.¹

ii. Maria Hillyer, —, m. Stephen Emmans, of Gravesend. .

¹ Among the early baptisms in the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold, appear, Oct. 5, 1732, Gylbert, son of *John Heyer* and Ante de Hart; March 25, 1733, Thys; June 27, 1740, Maria; and Oct. 17, 1742, Walter, children of Wilm or *William Heyer* and Maria van de Ryk; Sept. 11, 1737, Thomas; Sept. 21, 1740, Johannes; Oct. 16, 1743, Gerard; and Dec. 25, 1749, Annatie, children of *Johannes Heyer* and Elizabeth Van Dyk; and June 1, 1740, Anatie; June 2, 1745, Walter; and Nov. 3, 1746, Antye, children of *Peter Heyer* and Aaltje Van Pelt. There was also an *Abraham Heyer* of the New Brunswick Reformed Dutch Church in 1732.

442 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

III. William Hillyer, —, m. Ann Davis, and resides at Boundbrook, N. J.

477. EVERT BERGEN, b. June 23d, 1771; d. March 3d, 1856; m. Jan. 5th, 1793, *Nancy or Ann Van Deursen*,¹ b. March 21st, 1769; d. July 16th, 1861. Was a farmer at Whitehouse, N. J., near Somerville.

According to the historical sermon of the Rev. W. W. Blauvelt, *Evert Bergen* became an attendant of the Presbyterian church of Bedminster or Lamington in 1798, during the administration of the Rev. Wm. Boyd. In 1841, he was a deacon in the Reformed Dutch Church of Hillsborough.

Issue: —

598. i. John, b. Dec. 3, 1793.

599. ii. William, b. Sept. 11, 1795.

600. iii. Ann, b. Sept. 16, 1797.

601. iv. James, b. Nov. 27, 1799. *b. 29d, 1819.*

602. v. Maria, b. Nov. 20, 1801.

603. vi. Aletta, b. May 9, 1804.

604. vii. Staats, b. July 15, 1806.

¹ *Ann Van Deursen* was a dau. of William Van Deursen and Ann Stryker. William Van Deursen was b. April, 1736, d. Oct. 17, 1816, m. March 28, 1766, Ann Stryker, b. May 4, 1745, and had children: Henry, b. Dec. 30, 1767; Ann, b. March 21, 1769; and Staats, b. June 1, 1773. Ann Stryker may have been a dau. of Peter Stryker, b. Sept. 14, 1705, and Antie Doremer, who settled on the Raritan at an early period. The names of Wm. Van Deursen and Ann Stryker appear on a list of communicants of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick of May 1, 1794. There was a "Pieter Abrahamsen Van Duursen," of New York, who m. Sept. 19, 1666, Hester Webbers, and who had a dau. Wyntje, bap. there, Sept. 21, 1669; also a Mattheus Abrahamse Van Deusen, at Fort Orange, in 1657, who had brothers: Metgert and Jacob. There was a Hendrick and Abraham Van Deursen on the list of families in the congregation of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, in 1732-35, having settled there about 1730. (Steele's Historical Discourse, p. 20.)

Deursen is a hamlet in Noord Brabant, in the Netherlands, of 420 inhabitants in 1841.

605. VIII. Jane, b. May 6, 1808.

606. IX. George, b. May 13, 1810.

478. MARIA BERGEN, b. —, 1772; d. July 30th, 1856, in her 84th year; m. —, *Matthew Egerton*. Joined the First Reformed Dutch church of New Brunswick, Oct. 20, 1822.

Issue:—

I. John Egerton.

II. Evert Egerton.

III. William Egerton.

479. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. April 29th, 1775; d. Jan. 31st, 1831; m. Nov. 5th, 1811, *Nancy Hart*.¹ She became a member of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Nov. 7, 1818. Was a farmer near Somerville, N. J.

Issue:—

607. I. Alche or Aletta Rapalje, b. Feb. 23d, 1813.

608. II. Susanna, b. Aug. 13th, 1816.

609. III. John C., b. Dec. 15th, 1820.

610. IV. Cornelius, b. Nov. 1st, 1822.

611. V. James, b. Nov. 10th, 1823.

612. VI. Maria E., b. Oct. 27th, 1825.

613. VII. Abigail, b. Oct. 13th, 1828.

¹ A *John Hart* emigrated from England to New England, in 1631; *Jo. Hart*, shoemaker, aged 40 years, and Mary his wife, aged 31 years, in the *James*, from London, in 1635; John Hart, aged 24 years, servant of John Browne in the *Defense*, from London, in 1635; and *Isacke Hartt*, aged 22 years, servant of Richard Carucar, from England, in 1637, all to New England. (Hotten's Emigrants, pp. 91, 94, 108, 137, 149, and 291.)

There was a *Casper Hart*, in New York, in 1686, who was naturalized with liberty to trade and traffic. A *Thomas Hart*, was one of the proprietors of East New Jersey. A *John Hart* was a member of the revolutionary council of safety of New Jersey, and May 1, 1777 was allowed £9 12s for twenty-six days attendance. A *Nathaniel Hart*, in 1777, was charged before the council of safety, with being a tory, and an *Ebenezer Hart*, of Monmouth county, was among the patriots.

605. viii. Jane, b. May 6, 1808.

606. ix. George, b. May 13, 1810.

478. MARIA BERGEN, b. —, 1772; d. July 30th, 1856, in her 84th year; m. —, *Matthew Egerton*. Joined the First Reformed Dutch church of New Brunswick, Oct. 20, 1822.

Issue:—

i. John Egerton.

ii. Evert Egerton.

iii. William Egerton.

479. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. April 29th, 1775; d. Jan. 31st, 1831; m. Nov. 5th, 1811, *Nancy Hart*.¹ She became a member of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Nov. 7, 1818. Was a farmer near Somerville, N. J.

Issue:—

607. i. Alche or Aletta Rapalje, b. Feb. 23d, 1813.

608. ii. Susanna, b. Aug. 13th, 1816.

609. iii. John C., b. Dec. 15th, 1820.

610. iv. Cornelius, b. Nov. 1st, 1822.

611. v. James, b. Nov. 10th, 1823.

612. vi. Maria E., b. Oct. 27th, 1825.

613. vii. Abigail, b. Oct. 13th, 1828.

¹ A *John Hart* emigrated from England to New England, in 1631; *Jo. Hart*, shoemaker, aged 40 years, and Mary his wife, aged 31 years, in the *James*, from London, in 1635; John Hart, aged 24 years, servant of John Browne in the *Defense*, from London, in 1635; and *Isacke Hartt*, aged 22 years, servant of Richard Carucar, from England, in 1637, all to New England. (Hotten's Emigrants, pp. 91, 94, 108, 137, 149, and 291.)

There was a *Casper Hart*, in New York, in 1686, who was naturalized with liberty to trade and traffic. A *Thomas Hart*, was one of the proprietors of East New Jersey. A *John Hart* was a member of the revolutionary council of safety of New Jersey, and May 1, 1777 was allowed £9 12s for twenty-six days attendance. A *Nathaniel Hart*, in 1777, was charged before the council of safety, with being a tory, and an *Ebenezer Hart*, of Monmouth county, was among the patriots.

480. SYCHE BERGEN, b. April 17th, 1784; d. about 1868; m. Feb. 26th, 1806, *Jacob I. Bergen* (454), son of John of Cranbury, N. J. Residing, 1860, with her dau., Sarah Maria, wife of Charles Webber, in Brooklyn, N. Y. Has six children, whose names are given under that of her husband.

Descendants of JAMES BERGEN (442), and *Ann Van Voorhees*, of Roycefield, N. J. :—

481. EVERT J. BERGEN, b. Oct. 30th, 1780, m. Sept. 14th, 1804, *Jane Stryker*, dau. of John, and grand dau. of Peter Stryker,¹ of Flatbush. Jane d. Feb. 28th, 1845.

¹ *Pieter Stryker*, is a descendant of Pieter, son of Jan, the first settler of the Stryker family in Flatbush, Kings county, N. Y., referred to in the foot note under Sarah (16), dau. of Michael Hansen Bergen (5), who m. Jan Stryker of Flatbush in 1722.

Pieter, son of Jan, m. Annetje Barends or Joosten, and had issue : Lammatie; Jan; Barent; Jacob; Barent; Hendrick; Seytie; *Pieter*, of Flatbush, b. Feb. 12, 1697, d. Dec. 24, 1776, m. May 18, 1720, Jannetie Martens, dau. of Marten Adrianse, b. July 31, 1702, d. Jan. 1, 1794; Hendrick; and Lammetje.

Pieter, of Flatbush, son of Pieter and Annetje, had issue : Annetie, b. March 20, and d. April 13, 1721; Sara, b. July 3, 1722, m. (sup.), Dec. 10, 1743, Cornelius Cornell; Antje, b. Oct. 5, 1724, d. April 17, 1725; Jannetje, b. Oct. 5, 1724, m. Oct. 5, 1745, Jacob Mesrole; *Pieter*, of Flatbush, b. Dec. 22, 1730, d. Dec. 14, 1814, m. May 23, 1752, Jannetie, dau. of John Ver Kerk, who d. Feb. 21, 1761, m. (2d), June 23, 1764, Femmetie Schenck, b. July 29, 1740, d. Dec. 14, 1814; Gerrit, b. Oct. 13, 1733, d. March 26, 1783; and Jan, b. Feb. 15, 1739, d. March 15, 1742.

Pieter, of Flatbush, son of Pieter and Jannetie, had issue : *John*, of Somerset county, N. J., b. Sept. 1, 1753, d. July 13, 1794, m. —, Phebe —; Jannetie, b. Dec. 31, 1756, d. July 8, 1840, m. March 6, 1791, John Fish; Peter, of Flatbush, b. April 20, 1766, d. Aug. 3, 1832, m. Polly or Maria Cornell, b. June 1, 1778, d. June 24, 1829, and had no issue; and Garret, of Flatbush, b. July 12, 1776, d. July 8, 1819, m. Feb. 2, 1804, Anne, dau. of Jacob Polhemus, b. Dec. 27, 1788, d. Jan. 10, 1855.

John, of New Jersey, son of Pieter and Jannetje, had issue : *Jane*, b. —, d. —, m. Sept. 14, 1804, Evert J. Bergen; Sarah, b. —, d. —, 1830, m. —, Joseph Bennett; and Peter, b. —, d. April 17, 1827.

Evert J., in 1860, owned and cultivated a farm at Hillsborough, Somerset county, N. J.

Issue:—

- 614. i. James E., b. Sept. 14th, 1805.
- 615. ii. John E., b. March 12th, 1808.
- 616. iii. Jane Fish, b. June 7th, 1810.
- 617. iv. Ann or Joanna Voorhees, b. June 7th, 1813.
- 618. v. Mariah, b. April 18th, 1815.
- 619. vi. Peter S., b. March 25th, 1818.
- 620. vii. Phebe, b. March 25th, 1819.

482. MARY BERGEN, b. May 5th, 1786; d. March 12th, 1861; m. Nov. 16th, 1802, *Abraham I. Staats*, who d. in 1840. (The date of the marriage is Dec. 22, 1801, on Somerville Church Records.)

Resided on a farm near Roysefield, N. J. In 1819, an Abraham I. Staats, was an elder in the Reformed Dutch Church of Millstone. Mary joined the Reformed Dutch Church of Hillsborough in 1816.

Issue:—

- i. John A. Staats, of Plainfield, N. J.
- ii. James B. Staats, of Brooklyn.
- iii. Evart B. Staats, of New York.

483. JOHN BERGEN, b. Feb. 19th, 1790; m. May 29th, 1830, by the Rev. Jacob Schoonmaker, of Jamaica, *Phebe*, dau. of Joseph Totten, of Newtown, L. I., who d. Aug. 29th, 1850.¹

¹ There was a *Richard Totton* in Hempstead as early as 1670, who was living in 1703, and had sons: Peter, William, Benjamin and Joseph, all residents of Hempstead.

Joseph Totton bought March 7, 1797, of J. Duryee, a farm in Newtown, of 100 acres, fronting on the East river. His heirs, Wm. M. Totton of Flushing, James Herriman and Mary his wife, of Jamaica, John S. Totton, of Newtown,

446 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Is a merchant at New Brunswick, N. J., and resides at No. 148 George street. Oct. 10, 1800, he joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, of which organization he has been a deacon and elder.

Issue :—

- 621. i. Ann Eliza, b. March 3d, 1831.
- 622. ii. Mary Louisa, b. Oct. 4th, 1832.
- 623. iii. James Augustus, b. Oct. 22d, 1836.
- 624. iv. Catherine T., b. April 28th, 1838.

484. ZACHEUS BERGEN, b. Oct. 1st, 1792; m. Jan. 18th, 1816, *Mary Simonson*, b. April 29th, 1790.

Is a farmer at Roysefield, Somerset county, N. J., occupying and owning about one hundred and forty acres, the original homestead tract of his grandfather, Evert Bergen.

Issue :—

- 625. i. Johanna Voorhees, b. Sept. 4th, 1817.
- 626. ii. Elizabeth S., b. Aug. 14th, 1819.
- 627. iii. Mary Staats, b. May 5th, 1822.
- 628. iv. Gertrude Voorhees, b. June 19th, 1825.
- 629. v. James, b. Dec. 19th, 1827.

486. JANE BERGEN, b. April 12th, 1797; m. Oct. 4th, 1817, *William M. Wilson*.¹ Owns and resides on a portion

and John Bergen and Phebe his wife, of New Brunswick, sold Aug. 6, 1830, for \$10,000, this farm to the mayor, alderman and commonalty of the city of New York. (See lib. C. C. of con. Queen's county clerk's office.) A family of Tottons resided on the west end of Staten Island, from whom the village of Tottonville in that locality was named.

¹ Sept. 15, 1732, Jannetje, dau. of *Jan Wilson* and Antie Van Cleef, was bap. in the Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold. A *Samuel Wilson* was one of the justices of the quorum in Essex county, in 1683, and a Peter Wilson of Monmouth county in the same year.

There was also a *William Wilson*, of New Brunswick, who ran a stage between that place and Trenton, twice a week, in 1744, and a *James Wilson*, of Perth Amboy, who, in 1751, was engaged in running stages between said locality and Philadelphia.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young country. It was founded in 1776, and has since then grown in size and population. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

THE SECOND CAUSE OF THE PROBLEM

The second cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a large country. It has a large area of land, and a large population. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

The third cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

THE THIRD CAUSE OF THE PROBLEM

The third cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

The fourth cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

The fifth cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

The sixth cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

The seventh cause of the problem is the fact that the United States is a country of many different peoples. There are many different groups of people living in the United States, and each group has its own interests. This has led to a number of problems, such as the need for a strong central government, and the need to deal with the interests of different states.

of her father's farm at Roysefield, N. J. Jane joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Oct. 21, 1826, on certificate. In 1817, they both joined the Reformed Dutch church of Hillsborough.

Issue:—

i. Minard W. Wilson, b. Nov. 18th, 1818, m. July 31st, 1841, Elizabeth White. Is a professor of music, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

ii. Martha V. Wilson, b. Feb. 7th, 1820 ; single.

iii. Henry W. Wilson, b. March 2d, 1822 ; m. Nov. 23d, 1847, Rebecca Hood. Is an architect at Newark.

iv. James B. Wilson, b. Feb. 14th, 1824 ; m. April 17th, 1857, Mary E. Porter. Is a clergyman at Long Branch.

v. John B. Wilson, b. May 26th, 1826 ; m. Sept. 6th, 1835, Caroline Van Duyn. Is a mechanic in Newark, N. J.

vi. Mary Jane Wilson, b. Dec. 21st, 1828 ; m. Jan. 25th, 1860, David D. Munson.

vii. Peter G. Quick Wilson, b. Sept. 18th, 1830, is a clergyman at East Greenbush, near Albany, N. Y. ; single.

viii. Frederick F. Wilson, b. Sept. 18th, 1830, is a clergyman at Schenectady, N. Y. ; single.

ix. Eliza E. Wilson, b. March 27th, 1833 ; m. Aug. 8th, 1860, Harvey H. Barrett, an Engineer in the United States Navy.

x. Anna V. Wilson, b. July 11th, 1835 ; d. March 16th, 1853.

xi. Louisa Wilson, b. Jan. 3d, 1838 ; single.

487. JAMES BERGEN, b. Aug. 30th, 1799 ; d. Aug. 18th, 1855 ; m. Feb. 17th, 1820, *Phebe Peterson*, b. Sept. 8th, 1801.

Was a farmer at Roysefield, owning about one hundred and forty acres of the homestead farm.

Issue:—

630. i. Garret P., b. Nov. 20th, 1820.

631. ii. John J., b. June 27th, 1823.

632. iii. James, b. Sept. 19th, 1825.

448 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- 633. iv. Henry Vanderveer, b. Sept. 26th, 1827.
- 634. v. Zacheus, b. Sept. 1st, 1829.
- 635. vi. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 12th, 1831.
- 636. vii. Evert, b. June 24th, 1834.
- 637. viii. Cornelius, b. Jan. 31st, 1838.
- 638. ix. William, b. Aug. 10th, 1840.
- 639. x. Ann, b. Aug. 6th, 1846.

Descendants of JOHN BERGEN (444), and *Margaret Van Deursen*, of the city of New York :—

488. GEORGE BERGEN ; d. about 1835 ; m. *Elizabeth Shocker*, who d. about 1837. Was a shoemaker, and resided in the city of New York, his name appearing on the Directory from 1823 to 1835, as residing in Catharine, Harman, Allen, Division, Broome, and other streets. In 1835, his wid. resided in Washington street.

Issue :—

- 640. i. John, b. about 1797.
- 641. ii. Frances, b. about 1800.
- 642. iii. Abraham, b. about 1802.
- 643. iv. Jane, b. about 1804.
- 644. v. George, b. June 20th, 1806.
- 645. vi. Catharine.
- 646. vii. William.
- 647. viii. James, b. Jan. 20th, 1814.
- 648. ix. Elizabeth.
- 649. x. Maria Louisa, b. Dec. 18th, 1819.

489. ABRAHAM BERGEN ; d. many years ago ; m. ——. Was a farmer near Bloomfield, N. J., where he owned a small farm. He purchased, Dec. 10th, 1790, of Halamah Joraliman, for £10, two acres in the township of Newark, at a place called Newtown, adjoining other land of said



Rev. J. G. Bergen. D. D.

Joräliman. May 20th, 1787, for £12, he purchased from said Joraliman one half of an acre of adjoining land. Aug. 5th, 1801, for £1, he purchased of said Joraliman an adjoining plot on the south side of the road leading from Bloomfield to Bellville, containing twenty-four one hundreds of an acre. May 14th, 1802, he purchased of said Joraliman for £12, half an acre of adjoining land. And Aug. 25th, 1802, for £25 he purchased of said Joraliman an acre of adjoining land.¹

Issue :—

650. I. Sarah.

651. II. Hetty.

652. III. Margaret.

490. FRANCES BERGEN ; d. single.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

Descendants of GEORGE I. BERGEN (448), and *Rebecca Combs*, of Jersey Prairie, Illinois :—

491. JOHN G. BERGEN, b. Nov. 27th, 1790, in New Jersey ; d. Jan. 17th, 1872, of paralysis ; m. Nov. 10th, 1812, *Margaretta Matilda*, dau. of Dr. Thomas Henderson, of Freehold, Monmouth county, N. J., an elder and trustee of the old Tennent Church, in said county, and a judge and member of congress. She d. Oct. 18th, 1853.

In consequence of the pious instruction and example of both his parents, his early impressions were of a religious character, and in his 13th year, he became a member of

¹ See book H, pp. 107, 109, 111, 113 and 121, of con., in register's office Essex county, New Jersey.

the church. In the Academy at Baskingridge, under the care of the Rev. Dr. Finley, he was prepared for college, entered the junior class at Princeton, and graduated when but 17 years old. He immediately commenced studying for the ministry with the Rev. Dr. John Woodhull, of Monmouth county, who, prior to the establishment of a Theological Seminary, had been appointed by the Synod of New York and New Jersey, professor of theology, and had trained a large number of young ministers; and at the age of twenty, he was licensed to preach the Gospel. It was his purpose, as soon as licensed, to mount a horse, and go to the West, which he had chosen as his field of labor; religion and the West having been early impressed on his mind, from letters which his parents had received from their sisters in Kentucky, giving an account of the wonderful revival of religion in all that region, about the year 1800. In the spring of 1810, he was appointed one of the tutors of Princeton College, which position, although at first declining, he was finally, on the solicitation of Dr. Stanhope Smith, and other friends, induced to accept, and which he held for two and one-half years, the two last as senior tutor.

In September, 1812, he resigned the tutorship, and in October accepted a call as pastor of the church of Madison, Morris county, N. J., about twenty miles from the city of New York, and took charge on the 1st of December, having married Miss Henderson in November. This church, during his ministry, was blessed with several revivals, on one occasion as many as sixty-nine members being added to the communion in one day. In 1817, a revival, with a lesser ingathering, took place. In 1821-2 a great revival took place in East Jersey, commencing with the church at Madison, continuing for more than fifteen months, in which more than one hundred communicants were added to his church. In 1826, twenty-six were added. In 1828, his

parents being on a visit to him from the West, he concluded that his work in the East was about completed, and that a door was opened for him in the West, to which place his early aspirations had been directed. On the 10th of September, 1828, he resigned his charge, and on the 22d, with his parents and family, started on wheels for his new destination. They traveled some one thousand five hundred miles, averaging thirty-three miles a day, deviating from the nearest route to visit Lexington and Frankfort, in Kentucky, and arrived at Illinois in November ; Springfield, in Sangamon county, being the end of their journey. Springfield, at the time, was composed of about thirty-five log cabins and two or three small frame houses, without a place of Divine worship other than a log school house, just built. At the time there were no churches in those regions, except those built of logs, like the cabins everybody lived in, only larger and generally rougher, some with the bark on, and others hewed. All were covered with what are now called clapboards ; these boards were kept on the roof, not with nails, for these were very scarce and expensive, but with weight poles, and these were separated from each other by knees, as they were called. The floors were laid of puncheons, being logs split, and of the same the seats were made : these were supported by wooden legs in augur holes. On the second Sabbath after his arrival, he gave notice to the people that he came to Springfield, not to make an experiment, or to tarry a few months, as had been often done by others, but to live, labor and die on the field with his armor on : he said, " come, let us rise up and build a house for God." A meeting was held, a building committee organized, funds raised, and ere long was built and dedicated the first frame or brick meeting house in the state, known as the Sangamon church ; the Methodists of Springfield, who had been aroused by his exertions, completing one a few weeks later.

452 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

When he came to the town there was but six members of the Presbyterian church in it : during his ministry about five hundred were added to his church, about one-half on confession of faith, and the balance on certificate from other churches. At the time it was the only Presbyterian church in the county, some of the members living forty miles apart. Out of it he has since organized six other Presbyterian churches, two of them in the city, colonies from the first, the others in the surrounding country. At the time he commenced laboring in the state, there was but seven Presbyterian ministers in it, he making the eighth, and now, 1865, the only survivor. He helped form the first Presbytery, and afterwards the first Synod in the state, and was the first moderator of the same. At that time there were only twenty-five Presbyterian churches in the state, and no Congregational or New School ones, although numerous Methodist, Baptist, Cambelite, Cumberland, &c. Now there are in connection with the Old School Presbyterian General Assembly, two Synods and twelve Presbyteries, embracing nearly two hundred ministers, and about two hundred and fifty churches, the New School Presbyterians having about the same number, and the same may be said of the Congregationalists. What an amazing progress is thirty-three years ! from eight ministers to four hundred ; from twenty-five to seven hundred churches, other denominations advancing in proportion. At the time, Illinois had but 150,000 inhabitants ; now it has 1,750,000. Springfield, from being a log house town, has become a stately city of 12,000 people, having many fine churches and buildings, and one private mansion which cost about \$200,000. It is the seat of government, having a magnificent State House, built of hard stone of various colors, quarried about six miles south of the place. In 1848 he resigned his pastoral charge, and retired from the city to his farm in the vicinity, from which

time he has devoted himself gratuitously to writing, mostly for religious periodicals, endeavoring to preach the gospel to the tens of thousands by the press ; also to organize new churches, occasionally preaching in them. Many of his articles are over the sobriquet of "The Old Man of the Prairies." In 1854, without solicitation or knowledge on his part, the honorary degree of Doctor of Divinity was conferred on him by the College of Danville, Kentucky. His wife having died in October, 1853, in November, 1857, he married, as a second wife, *Susan Ann Lewis*, widow of Henry Vanhof, who had been an elder in his church, and for whom he had performed the marriage ceremony twenty years before, she being a native of Baskingridge, N. J. In 1853, he was brought to death's door by dysentery, the same disease which removed his first wife, but since his recovery his system has been renovated ; he weighs fifty pounds more than when he resigned his charge, and his ability to endure fatigue, study, and preaching, is now, 1862, greater than it then was.¹

Issue by 1st marriage, all born in New Jersey :—

653. i. Jane Eliza, b. —, 1813, d. March —, 1857; m. April —, 1833, Robert Allen, of Kentucky, a merchant in Springfield, and during the Mexican war a major in the quartermaster's department, who d. Dec.—, 1854. Had children, two sons ; one d. in infancy, and the other was a captain in an Illinois regiment, and took part in the battle of Bellemont, was for a time provost marshal of Columbus, and was in the thickest of the fight at Fort Donelson, in the late great rebellion.

654. ii. Catharine Henderson, b. Sept.—, 1816; m. Nov. —, 1836, Edward Jones, a lawyer of the district of Columbia, son of Walter Jones, an attache of the treasury department of the United States since the days of Alexander Hamilton. He was with

¹ The materials for this sketch of the Rev. J. G. Bergen, were furnished by himself, also much that relates to his branch of the Bergen family.

454 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

General Scott in the Mexican war, in General Shield's brigade at the taking of Vera Cruz, and at the scaling of Cerra Gorda. He d. in 1857, of disease contracted in Mexico. She had issue: five children; the first three dying when about twelve months old; John G. Bergen Jones, b. —, 1855; and a daughter, Matilda Jones.

655. iii. Amelia Matilda, b. July —, 1818; m. —, 1840, Joshua G. Lamb, of Pennsylvania, a commission merchant at Alton, Illinois; no issue.

656. iv. Thomas Henderson, b. Dec. —, 1820; m. April —, 1849, Mary Green, dau. of C. F. Cooly, D.D., and Catharine Henderson, of New Jersey. Resides on a farm one mile east of Springfield; has no issue.

657. v. George, b. April —, 1824, single, and resides on a farm adjoining his brother.

492. CATHARINE CONOVER BERGEN, b. July 8th, 1792; m. Nov. 2, 1808, at Pluckermine, N. J., *Joseph T. Leonard*, who d. Nov. 2, 1841; m. (2d), Aug. 20, 1845, Rev. *Joseph Rucker*, by whom no children.

Catharine Conover Bergen and J. T. Leonard, her husband, emigrated in 1818, to near Lexington, Kentucky, and in 1822, removed to Jersey Prairie, Illinois, where she and her 2d husband now (1866) reside.

Issue by 1st marriage: —

i. Matilda Henderson Leonard, b. Aug. 25, 1810, d. Feb. —, 1832.

ii. Elizabeth Baldwin Leonard, b. July 1, 1814.

iii. James Cox Leonard, b. March 15, 1818; is a wealthy lawyer at Beardstown, Ill.

iv. Ebenezer B. Leonard, b. March 26, 1826; is a merchant at Beardstown, Ill.

v. George Bergen Leonard, b. July 4, 1834; is a merchant at Beardstown, Ill.

493. DAVID COMBS BERGEN, b. Jan. 2d, 1795, d. July —, 1834, in Kentucky; m. —, 1813, *Nancy*, dau. of

Judge Boyce,[†] of New Brunswick, N. J. He was educated to be a physician, which profession he never followed, commencing actual life in the commercial establishment of John Pool, in New Brunswick. When his father's family removed from Kentucky, he remained in that state, and engaged in teaching until his death. Nancy Boyce was born Nov. 4th, 1788, and d. Dec. 4th, 1854.

Issue : —

658. i. Mary R., b. July 3, 1814, m. March 27, 1837, Jacob Dubois, a farmer of Warren county, Ohio, and has children: Ann Elizabeth Dubois, b. May 16, 1838; Nelson Rue Dubois, b. Jan. 15, 1840, m. June 14, 1860, Joanna Chase; Louisa B. Dubois, b. March 1, 1844, m. May 1, 1862, Joseph Hendrickson, a carpenter; Jacob Dubois, b. Aug. 29, 1849; and Mary Margaret Dubois, b. Jan. 1, 1855.

659. ii. John B., b. Jan. 27, 1815, m. July 25, 1842, Jane Maria Stelle. Cultivates a farm at Dayton, Ohio, and has children: Edward Stelle, b. Jan. 22, 1845; Mary Frances, b. Oct. 2, 1846; Moses Barkalow, b. Oct. 31, 1848; George Boyce, b. Sept. 3, 1850, d. aged 11 months; Anna Jane, b. Jan. 3, 1852; and Cornelia Barkalow, b. Aug. 19, 1854.

660. iii. Louisa, b. Feb. 3, 1818; m. April 9, 1839, George L. Denise, of Franklin, Ohio, a smith and farmer, and has children: Ira Condit Denise, b. Feb. 29, 1840; Obediah Homes Denise, b. Jan. 4, 1842; Cornelia Ann Denise, b. Feb. 25, 1844, d. Oct. 24, 1844; Charles Edgar Denise, b. Nov. 4, 1845; Julia Hines Denise, b. May 28, 1848; Sallie Belle Denise, b. Oct. 14, 1851; Henrietta Boyce Denise, b. Oct. 21, 1857; and Carrie Stryker Denise, b. June 11, 1860.

661. iv. George P., b. Jan. 1, 1820, m. Aug. 25, 1857, Mary

[†] *Luke Boyse* aged 44, came to Virginia from England in the *Edward*, May, 1619, and Ann his wife in the *Bona Noua* in April, 1622, residing in Charles city. *Humphrey Boyse* resided at James city in Virginia, in 1623; *Cbris. Boyse* aged 38, came to Virginia from England in the *Constance* in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 137, 191 and 502.) There were families of the name of *Boyce* in Middlesex county, in 1777.

456 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

E. Bentley,¹ of Albany. Is a graduate of Danville College, and studied divinity at Princeton. At first settled for a number of years in the ministry near Cincinnati; then accepted an appointment in the field of Domestic Missions at Omaha, Nebraska. After remaining two years, his health failing, he returned to Ohio, and accepted a call as pastor of the Presbyterian church at Bellefontaine, in that state. Has children: Paul David, b. July 19, 1860; and George Bentley, b. June 11, 1862.

662. v. Syche, b. March 12, 1822, m. May 10, 1842, Adonijah Francis, a farmer in Warren county, Ohio, and has children: Richard Francis, b. May 2, 1844; Mary A. Francis, b. June 28, 1847; Cornelia Francis, b. May 10, 1849; Otho Evans Francis, b. Aug. 30, 1851; Deborah Francis, b. June 12, 1853, d. Sept. 10, 1853; George Bergen Francis, b. July 20, 1856; and Sally K. Francis, b. July 8, 1860.

663. vi. Cornelia Ann, b. Oct. 22, 1826, m. Dec. 31, 1844, Moses V. Barkaloo, oil merchant, Franklin, Ohio, and has children: William V. Barkaloo, b. Jan. 25, 1846; Elizabeth E. Barkaloo, b. Sept. 15, 1847; Emma R. Barkaloo, b. May 12, 1850; Anna E. Barkaloo, b. Sept. 14, 1852; Jennie B. Barkaloo, b. Aug. 4, 1854, d. Oct. 29, 1859; and Louisa Denise Barkaloo, b. June 16, 1861.

664. vii. Elizabeth Light, b. June 29, 1830, m. July 2, 1850, Dr. R. P. Evans, of Franklin, Ohio, and has children: Forman Richard Evans, b. Aug. 29, 1851; John Newton Evans, b. May 19, 1855, d. July 6, 1856; Cornelia B. Evans, b. April 16, 1857; and Jennie Evans, b. March 31, 1861, d. May 24, 1861.

665. viii. Susan B., b. Dec. 13, 1823, d. Aug. 27, 1854; m. —, 1843, Joseph Denise, a farmer in Warren county, Ohio. Has children: George Bergen Denise, b. June 19, 1848, d. Aug. 12, 1849; Clara Denise, b. Nov. 10, 1849; Elizabeth Evans Denise, b. Oct. 30, 1852; Susan B. Denise, b. Aug. 27, 1854, d. young.

¹ In 1708, a *John Bently* was introduced by letter to George Clarke, secretary of New York, and recommended for appointment to a clerkship in his office. In 1635 a *John Bently*, aged 17, emigrated from England to New England, and in the same year a *William Bently* aged 47, in the ship *Truelove*. (Hotten's *Lists of Emigrants*, p. 132.)

494. MARGARET BERGEN, b. —, 1796; d. about 1837; m. —, 1815, *Nathan* or *Nathaniel Compton*,¹ at first a merchant in New Brunswick, and afterwards a farmer in Illinois. She joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Oct. 25, 1816, on certificate.

Issue: —

- i. James Compton, a merchant in Augusta, Ohio.
- ii. John B. Compton, a merchant in Augusta, Ohio.
- iii. Thomas Henderson Compton, a resident of Indiana.
- iv. Rebecca Compton, m. William Lewis, of Pennsylvania, a lawyer and a merchant.

495. JONATHAN COMBS BERGEN, b. May 20th, 1799; d. Dec. 15th, 1848; m. Dec. 1st, 1819, his cousin, *Mary Ann*, dau. of Peter Conover. Was a farmer and carpenter at Princeton, Cass county, Illinois, and with his wife, a member of the Baptist Church, and for many years an officer in the same.

Issue: —

666. i. David Combs, b. May 17, 1824, d. Feb. 26, 1847.
667. ii. Hannah Rebecca, b. May 2, 1827, d. Aug. 6, 1850.
668. iii. Catharine, b. Jan. 24, 1831, d. March 10, 1832.
669. iv. Peter A., b. July 4, 1837, m. —, 1862, Dollie Conover, and has a dau. Addie. By occupation a farmer.
670. v. Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 27, 1840, d. Nov. 7, 1840.

496. MARTHA D. BERGEN, b. June 14th, 1801; d. Sept. 9th, 1838; m. Sept. 16th, 1818, her cousin, *Jonathan Combs*, son of Peter Conover, a farmer in Illinois. They were both members of the Baptist Church, and had several children.

¹ *William Compton's* name appears among the freeholders of Gravesend, in 1656. Among the twelve men and twenty-four associates who purchased Middletown, Monmouth county, N. J., of the Indians in 1667 was William Compton, no doubt this William of Gravesend. (Historical Collection of New Jersey, by J. W. Barber, p. 355.) A William and Mary Compton were among the early settlers and patentees of Woodbridge, his patent covering one hundred

497. ABRAM STRYKER BERGEN, b. Aug. 17th, 1804 ; d. Feb. 26th, 1848 ; m. (1st), Nov. 1st, 1824, *Elizabeth*, dau. of James White,¹ of Kentucky, b. Dec. 1, 1805, d. July 2d, 1832 ; m. (2d), May 17th, 1833, *Fidelia A. Eldridge*, widow of — Sturtevant, of Vermont, b. May 17th, 1809, d. Nov., 1869.

Intending to enter the gospel ministry, he commenced his preparatory studies for that purpose, but in consequence of the family removing west, the design was frustrated. Was at first a farmer in Illinois, then a merchant, afterwards a successful land speculator, so that in 1837, he was reputed to be wealthy, but the sudden crash of that period swept away all his property like dew before the morning sun.

and seventy-four acres, and his dau. Mary being the first white child born in the place. (Whitehead's East New Jersey, p. 356.) A Richard Compton was a grand jurymen at the first court held at Trenton in 1719. In addition to these parties there was a *Francis Compton* who resided in Virginia in 1623, and a *Joseph Compton* who emigrated from London to Virginia in the ship *Expedition*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 178.)

¹ In 1630 a *John White* was at Lynn, Mass., and in 1644 he appears at Southampton, L. I., of which place he was chosen a freeman, and where he was as late as 1660. In 1683 this *John White*, John Royse and four others had each a large tract of land ordered by the governor and council to be laid out and patents issued, which tracts they had purchased of the proprietors on the Raritan river adjoining Piscataway. In 1688 and '93, *John White* was elected a deputy to the assembly of East New Jersey, from the out plantations on the Raritan. (Records of Governor and Council of East New Jersey, also vol. 1, of Collections of New Jersey Historical Society.) In 1693, *John White* was collector of Somerset county. There was also a *Christopher White* and *Wm. White* among the early settlers of West New Jersey, as early as 1676 ; a *Joseph White* in 1685, and a *Robert* and *Dennis White* among the associates of Elizabethtown, N. J., on the Nicolls patent of said locality. (Hatfield's History of Elizabethtown, p. 57.) A *John White* signed the Charter of Privileges of West New Jersey, in 1676.

In addition to the above named persons, there emigrated from England to New England, *Anthony White*, aged 27, in the *Francis* in 1634 ; *Ed. White*, husbandman, aged 42, Martha, his wife aged 39, Martha, aged 10, and Mary, aged 8, his children, in the *Abbigall*, in 1635 ; *Francis White*, aged 24, in the *Elizabeth*, in 1635 ; *Richard White*, carpenter, aged 30, in the *Elizabeth Ann*, in 1635 ; and *William White*, aged 14, in the *Increase*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 65, 68, 77, 91 and 279.)



L. May :

Geo D Bergen

From that time until his death, he devoted himself to the work which his conscience had so often upbraided him for forsaking, and was intent upon redeeming the lost time, if it were possible. As an agent of the Bible and Tract Societies, he visited from house to house throughout the state of Illinois, carrying with him the word of God, and many, very many, can testify to the good work wrought within them through his instrumentality. His last sickness of sixteen weeks was characterised by a Christian fortitude and patience seldom exhibited by mortal man. The influence exerted upon his neighbors and friends during that period, will never, while they survive, be forgotten.

Issue by 1st wife: —

671. i. Mary Jane, b. Nov. 1, 1825, d. Aug. 22, 1834.

672. ii. George I., b. Dec. 31, 1827, d. Feb. 28, 1870, m. (1st), Oct. 9, 1849, Sylvia Maria Field, of Vermont, b. Sept. 15, 1826, d. Nov. 15, 1867; m. (2d), Aug. 31, 1869, Susan W. Heaton, of Maria, N. Y., and has children: George A., b. Nov. 4, 1852, d. Aug. 22, 1854; Frank Delong, b. March 13, 1856, d. Oct. 18, 1856; Mary Lincoln, b. May 13, 1859; and Loyal Harry, b. July 12, 1861.

George I. Bergen carried on a carriage and wagon manufactory at Galesburg, Illinois, was the inventor of a valuable corn and seed planter, was in 1864 a member of the common council of Galesburg, has held many important trusts, and in 1862 was the defeated union candidate for state senator, for the district in which he resides, and ran 400 ahead of the regular ticket. In 1869, he was U. S. assessor of internal revenue in the district in which he resided, having been appointed by President A. Johnson.

673. iii. James W., b. Dec. 13, 1829, m. March 28, 1853, Lucretia Curry, of Illinois, b. May 6, 1834, and has children: Abraham G., b. Sept. 13, 1854; and George I., b. July 12, 1859.

By 2d wife: —

674. iv. Margaret M., b. Feb. 24, 1834, d. June 30, 1835.

675. v. Wells G., b. May 25, 1835, d. Feb. 21, 1837.

676. vi. Edward H., b. Jan. 3, 1837, d. Aug. 14, 1837.

460 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

677. vii. Susan A., b. Aug. 17, 1838, m. June 21, 1861, Rev. Rufus B. Guild, and has issue: George A. Guild, b. April 28, 1863.

678. viii. Frances Louisa, b. Sept. 5, 1841, d. Dec. 3, 1844.

679. ix. Elizabeth B., b. Feb. 1, 1844, m. Nov. 7, 1867, Edward Knowles.

680. x. J. P. Williston, b. Feb. 1, 1847, m. Dec. 28, 1870, Sarah J. McHerchen, and resides in Quincy, Illinois.

498. SARAH BALDWIN BERGEN, b. at Pluckamine, N. J., Jan. 26th, 1807; m. (1st), Dec. 24th, 1822, *Hezekiah Smith*, who kept a public house at Beardstown, on the Illinois river, and who d. Aug. 6th, 1834; m. (2d), March 25th, 1835, Moses Perkins, of New Hampshire, a hotel keeper at Burlington, Iowa.

Issue by 1st husband: eight children, five of whom d. under the age of eight years, the survivors being:

Desdemonia E. Smith, who m. May 7, 1848, John S. McClure, an attorney, who d. April 1854; she d. in June, 1861.

Hezekiah Smith, who d. Aug. 6, 1834.

Issue by 2d husband: eight children, six of whom d. under the age of six years, the survivors being:

John L. Perkins, b. May 9, 1837, m. June 19, 1861, Laura J. Renshaw. Entered the army as captain of company D, 25th regiment Iowa infantry, in Sept. 1862, and was promoted to major of said regiment on the 9th day of May, 1863. Served with his regiment until Dec., 1864, when he was detached by Major General C. R. Woods, commanding 1st division 15th army corps, as chief of staff. Was with General Sherman in all his campaigns until the end of the war, when his regiment was mustered out of the service at Washington, D. C.

Albert A. Perkins, b. Jan. 22, 1840. Entered the army as 2d lieutenant, of company D., 25th regiment, Iowa infantry, in September, 1862, was promoted to 1st lieutenant in Feb. 1863, to captain on the 9th of May, 1863; served with his company and regiment until January, 1864, when he was detached as acting assistant inspector general of 1st division 15th army corps, and in Nov.,

1864, was detached by Major General P. Jos. Osterhause, commanding 15th army corps, as acting assistant inspector general of said corps. Was with General Sherman in all his campaigns up to Jan., 1865, when he was detached as aid-de-camp to Major General Osterhause, and was with the general at the capture of Mobile, and carried despatches under a flag of truce from General Canby to General Taylor (rebel), concerning terms of Taylor's surrender, and then accompanied General Osterhause to Jackson, Miss., where he left the general and reported to his regiment to be mustered out, on the expiration of the term of service.

499. GEORGE SPAFFORD WOODHULL BERGEN, b. July 6th, 1809; m. Feb. 16th, 1829, *Emily Wyatt*,¹ whose father with a large family emigrated from Kentucky to Illinois. Is a farmer near Petersburg, Minard county, Illinois, twenty miles west of Springfield, and himself and wife members of the Presbyterian church. Was named after the Rev. George Spafford Woodhull, pastor of the Presbyterian church of Cranbury, N. J.

Issue:—

681. i. Walter, b. Feb. 18, 1830, d. Aug. 11, 1852, when he completed his college course.

682. ii. Lucy Ann, b. Dec. 3, 1832, d. Feb. 29, 1833.

683. iii. John Milton, b. July 10, 1834, m. Feb. 26, 1856, Malina Jane Moore.² Is a farmer near Petersburg, Illinois, his farm

¹ Gov. Sir *Francis Wyatt*, and his wife Margaret, emigrated in the ship *George*, to Virginia, in 1621, where he had a patent for 500 acres, and of which colony he was governor. There was also a Rev. *Hant Wyatt*, in Virginia, at this period, probably a relative of the governor. (*Hotten's Lists of Emigrants*, pp. 173, 221 and 273.)

² There were several emigrants to this country of the name of *Moore* or *More*. Among them a *John Moore*, aged 36 years, came over in the *Bona Nova* to Virginia, in 1620; a *Robt. More*, servant, resided in Virginia, in 1622; a *Leonard Moore* came over in the *Bona Nova* in 1645; a *Wm. More*, living in Virginia, in 1623; a *John More*, laborer, aged 24 years, came over in the *Planter*, from London to New England, in 1635; a *Robert More*, aged 19 years, to Virginia, in the *Bonaventure*, in 1634; a *Henrie More*, aged 20 years, to Virginia,

462 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

adjoining his father's, and has children: Cordelia, b. May 20, 1857, d. July 1, 1857; Edward Franklin, b. Sept. 19, 1858; Henry Monroe, b. Nov. 2, 1860; and Thomas Henderson, b. June 10, 1863.

684. iv. Susan Olive, b. March 22, 1836, d. March 6, 1859; m. June 6, 1856, Milton Tate Moore, and had a son, George Allen Moore, b. Feb. 27, 1859, and d. Aug., 1859.

685. v. Benjamin Franklin, b. June 28, 1838, m. (1st), Jan. 26, 1859, Dulcene Moore, by whom issue: George Franklin, b. Aug. 26, 1860, d. Dec. 3, 1862; m. (2d), Oct. 24, 1861, Elizabeth Clark, by whom issue: Annie, b. March 3, 1863. Is a dry goods merchant at Petersburg, Illinois.

686. vi. James Monroe, b. May 1, 1840. Studying law near Petersburg.

687. vii. Abram Samuel, b. April 13, 1842.

688. viii. Jacob Fisher, b. April 23, 1844.

689. ix. Jonathan Combs, b. April 2, 1846.

690. x. Sarah Emily, b. Dec. 11, 1848, d. March 25, 1857.

691. xi. Charles Henry, b. Dec. 19, 1851.

The following article, in relation to Susan Olive Bergen, written by the Rev. John G. Bergen (491), was published in the St. Louis Presbyterian, together with the accompanying stanzas, composed by her a short time before her last sickness:

"Hope in Death."

"Having just returned from visiting some of our feeble churches and desolate places; having had the privilege of preaching to the destitute, holding prayer meetings, com-

in the *Constance*, in 1635; a *John More*, a servant, aged 41 years, in the *Susan & Ellen*, from London to New England, in 1635; a *Richard More*, aged 20 years, in the *Blessing*, from London to New England, in 1635; a *Geo. More*, aged 25 years, in the *Globe*, to Virginia, in 1635; three *Thos. Moore's*, aged 18, 19 and 26 years, to Virginia, in 1636; and a *Wm. More*, to New England, the same year. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 43, 62, 93, 103, 111, 115, 120, 136, 137, 160, 183, 191, 202, 259 and 260.) There was a *Thomas* and *Richard Moor*, in Monmouth county, N. J., as early as 1670, and a *Samuel Moor* in 1679. (See Lib. I of Conveyances, Monmouth county clerk's office.)

munion seasons, and Sunday school enjoyments ; having especially visited many of the grand children and other relics of my departed venerable friend, John Moore, on whom the sweet savor of his spirit and prayers rests with an unction blessed and blessing to the praise of our covenant keeping God ; and having found the following *touching incident* and stanzas in a young family composed of his household and mine, I send them to you, hoping that these tender mementos of God's grace—this conjugal effusion of a young wife and mother's calm, peaceful and heavenly desires, counsels, suggestions and anticipations, may alleviate some drooping spirit—point some wanderer to a better world—soothe some aching heart—encourage some child of affliction to look up—some earth-bound soul to come away from fashion and form to a throne of grace to receive the spirit of adoption, and to breathe the life of Christ in the soul amidst bodily agonies, present or to come. These children of God had been wedded two years—to them short years and full of promise. Blooming in youth and health, in the midst of a large circle of relatives and friends, their home beautified by the family altar, enlightened by the lamp of Heaven, resounding with the songs of redeeming love, gave them their sweetest seasons of communion at the throne of grace with the light of His countenance and the joy of His salvation.

“The last four months of her life—apparently without a cause other than her delicate condition—were months in which she felt and allowed the presentiment that she would not survive to be a living mother. Her spirits meantime were cheerful, but her conversation savored of the presentiment she indulged. I cannot but think wrongfully—though with a “lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead.” She survived the event, in which she was greatly sustained, but a few days, and sweetly fell asleep in Jesus, leaving a living pledge of love to tender

hearts and willing hands. A few days after her burial the following stanzas — full of tenderness and delicacy, as if touched by an angel's wing — were found in her escritoir. So far as we know they are original. Be it so or not, unless I am much mistaken, they will move the feelings of every reader to kindlier, holier sentiments, by their vein of generous nature, grace and wisdom, and well deserve a place in every heart, therefore I send them.

"Come near *me*, let me lay my hand
Once more upon thy brow —
And let me whisper in thy ear
Love's last and fondest vow.

"Perchance the hour may come,
When thou wilt win another form
To soothe thy heart and home,
When thou wilt welcome to thy board,
A younger, fairer face —
And bid thy child smile on her
Who takes its mother's place.

"But think not, could I speak to thee,
That I would frown or blame
That it should love the stranger one,
And call her by my name,
For it may speak to thee of me —
My memory is its trust,
A word, a smile, a look like mine
Will call me from the dust.

"Yet make my grave no place of tears,
But let the dear one bring,
To cheer its mother's lonely home
The blossoms of the spring;
And ever there, thou mayest kneel,
And softly press the earth,
That covers her whose face once gave
A brightness to thy hearth.

"Then will the form of early years
Steal softly to thy side,
And for the hour thou canst forget
Thou hast another bride.

She may be all thy heart canst ask,
So dear, so true to thee!
But oh! the spring time of love!
Its freshness was for me.

"May she be blessed who comforts thee,
And with a gentle hand
Of such there be, the trembling one
That would make a household band;
She cannot know the tenderness
That would fill its mother's breast,
But she can love it for thy sake,
And make it more than blessed.

"Yet keep one place, one little place,
From all the rest apart —
One spot — which I will call a home
Within thy faithful heart —
And in the holy hour of dreams,
When spirits fill the air —
With tender eye and folded wing
I'll gently rest me there.

"May God forgive this erring love
That is to mortals given:
It almost moves my soul back
From happiness and Heaven.
And yet I feel it will not die
When this frail life is o'er,
But watch till my loved ones come
To meet to part no more."

500. IDA VAN NESS BERGEN, b. Oct. 14th, 1811; m. (1st), Sept. 2d, 1828, *James G. Kenner*, of Virginia, a son of her step-father, who d. a sudden death in 1837; m. (2d), *John W. Skidmore*, who d. Jan. 5th, 1863, at St. Louis, Missouri, where they had resided for many years. Resides at present at Chillicothe, Peoria county, Ill., and is a member of the Baptist church. No children by 2d marriage.

Issue by 1st marriage : —

i. John Lewis Kenner, b. Nov. 14, 1829, at Princeton, Ill.; m. Dec. 31, 1850, Caroline Cornelia Smith, of New York. Resides on the Illinois river, twenty miles west of Peoria, and has living two sons, John Lewis and Henry Burton Kenner.

501. ANN HENDERSON BERGEN, b. 1815; d. prior to 1862; m. 1832, *William Mallory*, of Ohio, who settled on Jersey prairie, Illinois, and at first kept a small store, then a farmer, and afterwards removed to Cincinnati.

Issue : —

i. William Mallory, m. a Virginian, and kept a bookstore in Cincinnati, sold out in the winter of 1860, and removed to the city of New York.

ii. Eliza Mallory, m. 1857, W. McMullen, a stationer in the city of New York.

Descendants of ABRAM I. BERGEN (449), and *Catharine Voorbees* and *Hannah Fisher*, of Cranbury, N. J. :—

502. SARAH BERGEN (by 1st wife), b. Jan. 15th, 1789; m. *Samuel C. Jones*.

Issue :—

i. Bergen Jones.

ii. David Jones.

466 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

503. MARY BERGEN (by 2d wife), b. Jan. 19th, 1797; d. May 15th, 1867; m. Dec. 12th, 1814, *Joseph I. Rue*, a farmer of Mercer county, N. J.

Issue:—

i. John Rue, b. Dec. 4, 1815; m. Dec. 15, 1841, Catharine A., dau. of Wm. R. and Cornelia Mount, b. Jan. 13, 1821, and has children: Sarah E. Rue, b. Sept. 5, 1847, d. Feb. 26, 1848; William M. Rue, b. Dec. 19, 1848; and Maria B. Rue, b. Jan. 24, 1855.

ii. Hannah Rue, b. Dec. 8, 1817, d. June 8, 1832.

iii. Rebecca Rue, b.——; m. Wm. Scudder.

iv. Abram Rue, b.——; m. Mary Voorhees.

v. Jacob B. Rue, b.——; m.——, Conover of Freehold.

vi. Peter Rue, b. May 9, 1829, at Freehold, is a storekeeper, married and has two children.

504. JOHN A. BERGEN, b. Sept. 21st, 1799; d. Aug. 25th, 1865; m. 1822, *Eliza* or *Elizabeth Duncan*.¹

Owned and cultivated a farm between Cranbury and Hightstown, N. J.

Issue:—

692. i. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 30, 1823; m. March 6, 1850, Elijah Voorhees Perrine, of Dutch Neck, Mercer county, a grandson of Elijah Voorhees and Sarah Bergen, and has children: Elizabeth Perrine, Jane Perrine, and Jacob Bergen Perrine.

693. ii. Abram, b. April 23, 1826, d. Jan. 23, 1828.

694. iii. Isabella, b. Oct. 24, 1828; m. March 3, 1853, Derick Perrine, and has children: John Bergen Perrine and Samuel Perrine.

¹ There was a Captain *George Duncan*, elected to the 5th assembly of N. J., which met at Burlington, Nov. 1, 1709, who, Jan. 5, 1710, was accused by Mr. Sharp, a fellow member, of calling him out privately while unarmed, and making at him with a drawn sword, so that he had to flee to save his life. For this the captain was suspended until the 11th instant, when on his acknowledging his offense and begging pardon of the house, his suspension was removed and he was permitted to take his seat.

695. iv. Jacob, b. Sept. 23, 1830; m. Nov. 14, 1854, Sarah Emma Griggs,¹ and has children: Charles Morgen.

696. v. Charles Morgen, b. March 1, 1833, d. Aug. 15, 1849.

697. vi. Peter, b. Aug. 16, 1835; m. Dec. 2, 1857, Rebecca Hibberts, and has children: Sarah Ann and Eliza Jane.

698. vii. Samuel Jones, b. Oct. 31, 1837.

699. viii. John Scudder, b. Jan. 5, 1848, d. Aug. 3, 1848.

505. JACOB F. BERGEN, b. May 27th, 1802; m. Dec. 16th, 1833, *Eliza Jane Montgomery*, b. Jan. 3d, 1817. Emigrated west and settled on a farm at Princeton, Jersey prairie, Cass county, thirty miles west of Springfield, Ill.

Issue: —

700. i. Abram, b. March 11, 1836; m. Sept., 1863, L. C. Thompson, and has a son George, b. Dec. 26, 1864. Is an attorney and resided at Pekin, Ill., from whence he removed to Wisconsin, where he was elected in 1868 to the state senate. In April, 1870, he was appointed by President Grant one of the associate justices of the supreme court in New Mexico.

701. ii. John L., b. Sept. 5, 1842; m. Dec. 2, 1862, S. C. Stevenson, and has a dau. Louisa Mildred, b. Nov. 2, 1864. Is a farmer and cattle dealer, and resides two miles south of Virginia, Cass county, Ill.

701a. iii. George Spafford, b. Nov. 1, 1844. Is a minister of the Gospel, unmarried. Sailed as a foreign missionary from Boston for India, July 20, 1865, and is connected with the Old Presbyterian church.

¹ *George Griggs*, of Lavenden, England, aged 42 years, and Alice his wife, aged 42 years, came to New England in April, 1635, in the *Hopewell*, with his children: Thomas, aged 15, William, aged 14, Eliza, aged 10, Mary, aged 6, and James, aged 2 years. (Hotten's Emigrants, p. 44.)

John Griggs settled at an early period in Gravesend, where he owned a plantation, and d. about 1737. He m. Elizabeth —, and had children: John, Daniel, Thomas, Benjamin and Samuel, most of whom settled in New Jersey. There was a *Daniel Griggs*, of Monmouth county, who favored the American cause in the revolutionary war. *John Griggs's* descendants probably removed with other early settlers of Gravesend to Monmouth county, N. J.

468 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

506. MARGARET BERGEN, b. Sept. 5th, 1805; m. *John C. Morris*, who resided at Plainsboro, near Princeton, at present (1874), at Trenton, N. J.

Issue:—

i. Hannah Virginia Morris, b.——; m.——, Dr. Sutphin, of Newark.

ii. Caroline Morris.

iii. Jane Morris.

iv. Ann Morris.

v. George Morris, b.——; m.——, Hatfield, of Cranbury, New Jersey.

507. CAROLINE BERGEN, b. Sept. 16th, 1808; m. Feb. 29th, 1829, *Cornelius Wyckoff*, a farmer at Cranbury Neck, who d. Jan. 17th, 1872.

Issue:—

i. Jacob Fisher Wyckoff, b. March 14, 1830; m. Oct. 30, 1862, Emily F. Hinton,¹ b. May 4, 1839, in New Lebanon, North Carolina, dau. of Thomas Prince Hinton, of North Carolina (who d. March 4, 1842), and Caroline. Jacob F. Wyckoff is a merchant in Fulton street, in the city of New York.

ii. Abraham Bergen Wyckoff, b. Dec. 16, 1833; m. Oct. 29, 1873, Elizabeth Hunt, is a farmer and manufacturer of agricultural implements in Hightstown, N. J.

iii. Hannah Virginia Wyckoff, b. Oct. 14, 1837; m. June 12, 1860, Tracy Hyde Harris, a merchant in the city of New York and a native of New Hampshire, who d. in Paris, Jan. 17, 1869. Issue: Edward Wyckoff Harris, b. Oct. 5, 1861, at Cranbury, N. J.; Tracy Hyde Harris, Junr., b. July 5, 1864, in the city of New York; m. (2d), April 2, 1874, Dr. Charles F. Deshler, of Hightstown.

¹ There was a *John Hinton* in Virginia, in 1623; an *Elias Hinton* on the James river in Virginia, in the same year; a *Wm. Hynton*, aged 25 years, came to Virginia, in the *Speedwell*, in 1635, and another *Wm. Hinton*, aged 20 years in the *Thomas & John*, in the same year. (Hotten's Emigrants, pp. 83, 84, 175 and 179.)

iv. Kenneth Applegate Wyckoff, b. Jan. 1, 1847; m. April 19, 1871, Mary Emma Pike, of the city of New York, b. Feb. 17, 1847, and has issue: Walter Cornelius Wyckoff, b. Feb. 1, 1872. Kenneth A. is a merchant in the city of New York.

509. HANNAH VIRGINIA BERGEN, b. Jan. 25th, 1815; m. Dr. *John V. D. Scudder*, of Cranbury Neck, since of Trenton, N. J.

Issue:—

- i. Johannah V. Scudder.
- ii. Sarah C. Scudder,
- iii. Edwin L. Scudder.

Descendants of JOHN I. BERGEN (451), and *Mary Mershon*, of Scott's Corners, near Cranbury, N. J.:—

510. MARIA SCHENCK BERGEN, b. Sept. 27th, 1797; d. Oct. 26th, 1824, m. Sept., 1816, *David W. Griggs*, b. May 10th, 1792; d. 1819, a farmer near the cross-roads, Middlesex county, N. J.

Issue:—

- i. Mary Ann Griggs, b. July 5, 1817, d. Nov. 15, 1842; m. April 22, 1840, Martin Ryerson of the Wallabout, Brooklyn, son of John and Ellen Ryerson, b. July 27, 1817; d. Nov. 24, 1841, without issue.
- ii. John W. Griggs, b. Oct. 20, 1818; m. Phebe Walter, and is a farmer near Jamesburgh, on the Camden and Amboy rail road.

511. ENOCH BERGEN, b. Feb. 28th, 1801; d. Oct. 27th, 1824, single.

512. CHRISTOPHER I. BERGEN, b. June 2d, 1803; d. Oct. 8th, 1870; m. Nov. 19th, 1828, *Mary Rue*, b. Dec. 12th, 1801; who d. July 17th, 1864, dau. of Peter Rue

470 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

and Ann Jewel, of Middletown Point, now Mattewan, N. J. Was a farmer and resided in the village of Cranbury, N. J.

Issue : —

702. i. Enoch, b. July 25, 1830; m. Nov. 21, 1855, Catharine Ann Davison, b. Oct. 11, 1837, dau. of George Davison and Mary Hoagland, farmer of near Cranbury. Is a carpenter, resides at Jamesburgh, Middlesex county, N. J., and has children : Emaline, b. Oct. 11, 1857; Adison, b. Aug. 24, 1859; Mary Louisa, b. Feb. 15, 1861; Christopher I., b. March 10, 1863; Rosa Amanda, b. Nov. 18, 1864; Alonzo, b. July 12, 1867; Sarah Scudder, b. Sept. 20, 1869; and Tillie Griggs, b. Sept. 1, 1872.

703. ii. Peter R., b. Oct. 11, 1832; m. Feb. 21, 1856, Cornelia Forman, b. Aug. 18, 1834, dau. of Nelson L. Forman^{*} and Ann Conover, farmer of Cranbury Neck. Is a carriagemaker at Cranbury and has children : Kate F., b. Nov. 9, 1859, d. Dec. 5, 1859; Snella C., b. Aug. 23, 1869; and Florence, b. Nov. 13, 1872.

704. iii. Sarah Stryker, b. April 8, 1835; m. Nov. 1, 1855, Howard C. Scudder, farmer of near Scotts Corner, Middlesex county, N. J., and has children : Cordelia B. Scudder, b. Oct. 19, 1857; Christopher B. Scudder, b. June 11, 1860; Mary Ann Scudder, b. May 8, 1862; Kelsy Rowly Scudder, b. June 25, 1864; Henry S. Scudder, b. May 24, 1868; Laurah Scudder, b. Sept. 24, 1870; Julia A. Scudder, b. Nov. 8, 1872, d. July 21, 1873; and Julia A. Scudder, b. April 21, 1874.

705. iv. Anna Wilson, b. Sept. 9, 1837, unmarried and resides with her brother-in-law Howard C. Scudder.

706. v. William E., b. Feb. 4, 1842; m. Jan. 3, 1866, Cornelia Mount, dau. of Vincent W. Mount and Rebecca Applegate, a hotel-keeper at Jamesburgh. Is a carriagemaker at Trenton, and has children : Sidney R., b. Dec. 27, 1867; Willie G., b. July 16, 1869; Snella G., b. Feb. 5, 1872; and Howard C., b. Dec. 8, 1873, d. July 11, 1874.

^{*} The *Formans* settled at an early period and are very numerous in Monmouth county, N. J. Feb. 8, 1712, Nelke; Feb. 13, 1714, Samuel; April 28, 1716, Jan; and May 8, 1718, Peter, children of Jonathan Forman and Margaret Wyckoff, were bap. in the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold.

513. SAMUEL MERSHON BERGEN, b. Nov. 16th, 1805; d. about March, 1856, single. A hatter by trade.

514. ELIAS BERGEN, b. Sept. 8th, 1808; m. *Phebe Rue*.¹ Was a farmer at Dutch Neck, N. J. Resides (1873) in Hanover street, Trenton.

Issue:—

707. i. Henry, b. May 16, 1835; m. Anna Aminda Laird.

708. ii. Rebecca, b. July 5, 1838.

709. iii. Gilbert, b. Dec. 19, 1844.

710. iv. Edgar, b. May 21, 1847.

515. SARAH STRYKER BERGEN, b. Sept. 29th, 1810; m. Oct. 9th, 1829, *Thomas S. Snedeker*, farmer of Jamesburg, N. J., who d. Aug. 3d, 1868.

Issue:—

i. Mary Ann Snedeker, b. April 1, 1832; m. Oct. 5, 1864, Austin I. Richardson, of Brattleboro, Vermont, at present residing on a farm near Jamesburg, N. J.; had a dau., b. March 16, 1866, who d. in infancy.

ii. Sarah Elizabeth Snedeker, b. June 7, 1841; m. Dec. 6, 1865, R. Baxter Conover, son of Richard, and grandson of Wm. Conover, of Penn's Neck; they reside near Trenton and he is superintendent of Fashion Stud Farm, and have issue: D. Anna Salter Conover, b. July 1, 1869; and S. Willard Snedeker Conover, b. July 22, 1871.

iii. Emmeline Snedeker, b. July 12, 1844; m. Feb. 22, 1866, Abijah E. Chamberlin, son of Randolph Chamberlin, of Cranbury Neck; owns and cultivates part of the homestead farm, and have issue: Isaac Snedeker Chamberlin, b. June 28, 1867; and Grace Randolph Chamberlin, b. Sept. 29, 1872.

iv. Isaac S. Snedeker, b. June 21, 1847, single, attends to the

¹ A *Samuel Rue*, m. Sept. 20, 1753, Catharine Breestede, in New York. *Henry Rue* and *Matthew Rue* of Monmouth county, favored the patriot cause in the war of the revolution, and also a *John Rue*.

472 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

homestead farm, and is a dealer in grain, hay, straw and coal, a Dayton and Plainsborough, N. J.

v. William Snedeker, b. Dec. 22, 1850; d. Sept. 11, 1859.

517. WILLIAM ELLWOOD BERGEN, b. Nov. 30th, 1816; m. March 9th, 1843, *Emmeline*, dau. of Joseph and Susan Chamberlin,¹ of Monroe, Middlesex county N. J., b. Nov. 11, 1820. Is a farmer at Cranbury, N. J.

Issue: —

711. i. Hannah Virginia, b. Aug. 25, 1844.

712. ii. Mary E., b. May 18, 1846.

713. iii. Sarah Stryker, b. Aug. 18, 1848, d. Aug. 1, 1849.

714. iv. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1850, d. Sept. 1, 1856.

715. v. William Elmer, b. Dec. 10, 1851.

716. vi. Sarah Stryker, b. July 17, 1853.

717. vii. Ella Morris, b. June 4, 1857.

718. viii. John I., b. March 7, 1860.

Descendants of PETER I. BERGEN (453), and *Anna Conover*, of Dutch Neck, N. J.

518. GARRET BERGEN, b. May 21st, 1804; d. Feb. 22d, 1830; m. Nov. 23d, 1825, *Mary*, dau. of Peter Hooper,² b. Oct. 10th, 1805. Was a farmer at Dutch Neck.

¹ A *Wm. Chamberlin* emigrated in 1635 in the ship *Thomas* from England to Virginia, and a *Thomas Chamberlyne* was transported in 1685 from the same place to North America for being engaged in Monmouth's rebellion. *Francis Chamberlin* came to Virginia from England in 1621, in the *Marmaduke*, and his wife *Rebecca* in the *Bona Nova* in 1622. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 127, 186 and 254.)

² A *Daniel Hooper* emigrated in June, 1679, in the Ketch *Joseph* from the Island of Barbadoes to New York. (Hotten's Emigrants, p. 377.)

There was a *Mr. Hooper*, residing in Newark as early as 1780, and a *Robert Hooper* of Trenton was chief justice of New Jersey in 1728.

Issue : —

719. i. Margaret, b. Jan. 14, 1827; m. Dec. 29, 1843, Charles D. Stonaker, of Trenton, and has children: Mary Elizabeth Stonaker, b. Oct. 3, 1845, d. Sept. 1, 1864; William Stonaker, b. Sept. 5, 1847, d. Sept. 5, 1852; Henry Martin Stonaker, b. Aug. 22, 1850; Charles Bergen Stonaker, b. June 24, 1853; Anna Stonaker, b. April 28, 1856; Amasa A. Stonaker, b. July 10, 1859, d. July 17, 1859; Emily Stonaker, b. July 31, 1861; and Viola E. Stonaker, b. Nov. 24, 1863.

519. JOHN C. BERGEN, b. Oct. 10th, 1807; m. March 28th, 1827, *Gertrude C. Davidson*, b. Dec. 7th, 1806; d. Nov. 19th, 1852. At first a farmer, afterwards a teacher residing at one time at Dutch Neck, at present (1873), at Dayton, Middlesex county, N. J.

Issue : —

720. i. Ann, b. Dec. 16, 1827; m. Dec. 20, 1849, John P. Brown, of Cranbury, b. Dec. 28, 1824, and has children: William Parker Brown, b. June 16, 1842; and Walter Brown, b. Dec. 1, 1856.

721. ii. Caroline, b. July 31, 1829; m. March 17, 1850, Peter S. Stout, of Somerset county, N. J., and has children: John Bergen Stout, b. Feb. 1, 1851; Anna Bergen Stout, b. Sept. 25, 1854.

722. iii. Sarah, b. Jan. 23, 1831; m. Dec. 6, 1853, John R. Stults, of Cranbury, b. March 10, 1832, and has children: Peter F. Stults, b. Aug. 26, 1854; John B. Stults, b. May 12, 1856; Gertrude Stults, b. Aug. 24, 1858; George S. Stults, b. May 8, 1864; and Anna Stults, b. May 31, 1867.

723. iv. Peter D., of Trenton, b. March 10, 1833; m. Jan. 24, 1854, Adeline or Adelia Applegate, b. March 22, 1833, and has children: Mary S., b. April 26, 1855, d. June 19, 1855; Estella, b. May 25, 1857; Julia D., b. Feb. 19, 1859; and George, b. Feb. 19, 1862, d. Feb. 22, 1864.

724. v. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1835; m. Feb. 25, 1853, Simeon Everett, b. July 25, 1830, and has children: Smith Everett, b. Jan.

474 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

14, 1855; Susan Bergen Everett, b. Sept. 5, 1856; Carrie Stout Everett, b. Aug. 3, 1860; and Edward Everett, b. July 22, 1863.

725. vi. Susan, b. Dec. 19, 1837; m.—, Abraham M. Skilman, farmer, of Somerset county, and has children: Gertrude Skilman, b. March 30, 1858; and Augustus B. Skilman, b. Feb. 10, 1861.

726. vii. Lammatta or Lematie, b. July 22, 1840; m. Feb. 24, 1858, Daniel Davidson, farmer, of Dayton, Middlesex county, b. Feb. 15, 1835, and has children: Mary A. Davidson, b. Dec. 24, 1859; Rosetta W. Davidson, b. Feb. 10, 1863; John A. Davidson, b. Feb. 13, 1865; Minnie L. Davidson, b. Sept. 11, 1868; and Kate E. Davidson, b. Jan. 26, 1871.

727. viii. George D., b. April 1, 1842; m. April 26, 1871, Emma L. Doty,¹ b. Feb. 5, 1842. Is a butcher at Spotswood.

728. ix. Joseph H., b. March 25, 1845; m. June 24, 1868, Catharine E. Scott,² b. July 10, 1845. Is a farmer.

729. x. Asa F., b. March 26, 1847, d. Oct. 15, 1851.

520. LAMMATT A BERGEN, b. Jan. 31st, 1812; m.— 1828, *Elias Updike*, of East Windsor, Mercer county, N. J., b. May 3d, 1807, and have children:—

i. Mary Updike, b. July 2, 1829; m. Enoch South.

ii. Anna Updike, b. March 20, 1831, d. May 20, 1857.

iii. Elizabeth Updike, b. Aug. 29, 1839, d. Aug. 12, 1852.

iv. Maggie Updike, b. June 18, 1843; m. Wm. Hulse, d. about Oct. 1873, and left issue: Lamatie Bergen Hulse.

521. SARAH BERGEN, b. Dec. 16th, 1814; d. Jan. 12th, 1855; m.—, *Abraham Terhune*, of Princeton, who after her death removed.

Issue:—

i. Albert Terhune, of Dutch Neck, bap. May 29, 1847.

¹ The Dotys settled in Piscataway, about 1678.

² Among the signers to the charter of privileges of West New Jersey, in 1676, was *Benjamin Scott*.

A *Walter Scott* emigrated from England to Virginia, as early as 1618. *Henry Scott*, in 1623, *William* and *John Scott* in 1636; *Thomas Scott*, aged 40 years,

522. GEORGE BERGEN, b. April 2d, 1818; m. Feb. 28th, 1849, *Matilda*, dau. of Henry and Rebecca Dey, b. May 21st, 1823. Is a farmer at Dutch Neck, Mercer county, N. J.

Issue :—

730. i. Rebecca A., b. Aug. 12, 1850.

731. ii. David D., b. Jan. 11, 1853.

732. iii. Rachel M., b. Dec. 30, 1858.

733. iv. Mary E., b. Jan. 5, 1865.

Descendants of JACOB I. BERGEN (454), and *Syche Bergen*, of Cranbury, N. J. : —

523. CORNELIA BERGEN, b. Dec. 13th, 1806; d. Feb. 4th, 1851; m. Feb. 22d, 1826, *Denyse Thompson*, of Freehold, N. J., son of Wm. J. Thompson and Margaret Denyse, and great grandson of Tunis Denyse of New Jersey. He d. June 12th, 1872, and was a farmer.

Issue :—

i. Jacob Bergen Thompson, b. Dec. 7, 1826, d. Dec. 23, 1827.

ii. William I. Thompson, b. June 7, 1828; m. May 30, 1854, Elizabeth Smock. Is a farmer at Freehold.

iii. John Bergen Thompson, b. May 4, 1830; m. Jan. 11, 1853, Evelyn Risler. Is a dairyman at South Amboy.

iv. Joseph Conover Thompson, b. Dec. 27, 1832.

v. Cornelia D. Thompson, b. Feb. 15, 1834, d. May 30, 1865.

vi. Stephen Emmans Thompson, b. Oct. 27, 1836; m. Jan., 1872, Mary E. Rue. Is a farmer at Freehold.

Elizabeth his wife, aged 40 years, Elizabeth his dau., aged 9 years, Abigail, aged 7 years, and Thomas his son, aged 6 years, emigrated from Ipswich, England, to New England, in 1634. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 105, 120, 125, 176, 280, etc.) A William Scott resided in Monmouth county, N. J., in 1691. (See Lib. I, of Conveyances in clerk's office of said county.)

The first of these is the fact that the
 government has been unable to
 secure the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy. This is due
 to the fact that the government
 has been unable to secure the
 necessary funds to carry out its
 policy. This is due to the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to secure the necessary
 funds to carry out its policy.

The second of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 secure the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy. This is due
 to the fact that the government
 has been unable to secure the
 necessary funds to carry out its
 policy. This is due to the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to secure the necessary
 funds to carry out its policy.

The third of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 secure the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy. This is due
 to the fact that the government
 has been unable to secure the
 necessary funds to carry out its
 policy. This is due to the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to secure the necessary
 funds to carry out its policy.

The fourth of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 secure the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy. This is due
 to the fact that the government
 has been unable to secure the
 necessary funds to carry out its
 policy. This is due to the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to secure the necessary
 funds to carry out its policy.

476 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

vii Tunis D. Thompson, b. Oct. 13, 1839, d. June 20, 1872

viii. Charles H. Thompson, b. Aug. 23, 1843; m. Rhoda Holmes. Is a doctor and resides at Stockton, Hunterdon county, N. J.

524. JOHN W. BERGEN, b. June 28th, 1808; m. Oct. 22d, 1831, *Catharine V. Vanderbilt*, b. March 22d, 1807; d. Dec. 15th, 1844; m. (2d), March 3d, 1846, *Mary Hunt*, who d. July 20th, 1858; m. (3d), May 16th, 1860, *Susan P. Large*. Was a merchant at Lambertsville, N. J., on the Delaware river. Joined the Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Sept. 5th, 1835, and Feb. 4th, 1839, became a deacon thereof. She joined the same church, May 28th, 1842.

Issue:—

734. i. Helena V., b. Aug. 4, 1832; m. April 4, 1860, Henry D. (551), son of Peter P. Bergen (461). She joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Aug. 31, 1861, on certificate.

735. ii. Jacob, b. Jan. 5, 1834, d. April 28, 1863.

736. iii. Dennis V., b. May 24, 1837; m. Oct. 15, 1863, Julia Bergen. (Not traced.)

737. iv. John Henry, b. Aug. 13, 1839, d. June 10, 1858.

738. v. Syche Mariah, b. Oct. 31, 1841; m. July 23, 1865, James Oliver.

739. vi. Catharine Jane, b. April 3, 1844, d. Aug. 20, 1845.

By 3d wife:—

740. vii. Charles Emae, b. Jan. 21, 1862.

741. viii. William Earnest, b. Sept. 14, 1864.

525. ABRAM BERGEN, b. July 12th, 1810; m. *Elizabeth Vanderveer*.

Abram Bergen is supposed to have d. Nov. 11th, 1867, at Rohrsburg, Penn., to which place he removed about 1860, having resided at Saddle river, N. J. He joined the

First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Dec. 8th, 1832, and had no issue.

526. MATTHEW EGERTON BERGEN, b. Dec. 25th, 1813; m. Dec. 25th, 1830, *Sarah Dehart*,¹ who d. March 17th, 1841; m. (2d), Nov. 9th, 1844, *Gitty A. H. Manly*. Late a farmer; in 1862, resided in George street, New Brunswick, N. J. He joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Sept. 5th, 1835, and his wife Sarah Dehart, Sept. 20th, 1834.

Issue by 1st wife :—

742. i. Henrietta, b. —, 1831, d. Oct. 1, 1855; m. 1852, Conover Cortelyou, and had children: Sarah Jane Cortelyou, b. 1853, and Henrietta Cortelyou, b. 1855.

743. ii. Jacob I., b. Sept. 26, 1833, d. Oct. 1, 1855.

744. iii. Hannah Maria, b. Nov. 21, 1836, d. Aug. 25, 1838.

By 2d wife :—

745. iv. Aaron M., b. —, 1845.

746. v. Sarah S., b. Aug. 23, 1848. Joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, June 1, 1865.

747. vi. Charles D., b. Aug. 20, 1850, d. Aug. 8, 1851.

527. SIMON HILLYER BERGEN, b. June 13th, 1816; m. June 13th, 1836, *Mary Voorhies*, b. Dec. 13th, 1820. Late a manufacturer; in 1862, resided in George street, New Brunswick, N. J. Joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Sept. 5th, 1835.

Issue :—

748. i. William Voorhies, b. July 28, 1837; m. Oct. 12, 1859, Clorisa Felter, b. Aug. 14, 1839, and has issue: Isora F., b. April 16, 1864, and Alice H., b. July 15, 1866.

¹ *Sarah* with the *Debarts*, of Monmouth county, are probably all descendants of *Elyas*, son of *Simon Aesen De Hart*, referred to in the foot note under Simon Bergen and Geshe De Hart, his wife.

478 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

749. II. Jacob I., b. April 17, 1839; m. Sept. 27, 1863, Maria Stevens,¹ b. July 2, 1846, and has issue: Edward Stevens, b. Oct. 18, 1864.

750. III. Mary Ellen, b. June 21, 1846; m. March 26, 1865, James H. Cornell, and has issue: Mary E. Cornell, b. April 28, 1866.

751. IV. Cornelia, b. Feb. 22, 1849.

752. V. John Hillyer, b. May 21, 1852.

753. VI. Peter Voorhies, b. June 18, 1856.

528. SARAH MARIA BERGEN, b. Oct. 6th, 1821; m. Sept. 7th, 1857, *Charles Webber*, of Brooklyn, N. Y. No issue.

Descendants of CHRISTOPHER I. BERGEN (455),
and *Mary Disbrow*, of Cranbury Neck, N. J. :—

529. SAMUEL DISBROW BERGEN, b. Aug. 25th, 1809; m. Nov. 25th, 1835, *Charity Voorhees*,² b. Sept. 22d, 1814. Is a storekeeper at Princeton, N. J.

Issue :—

754. I. Mary D., b. Nov. 2, 1836. Resides at Princeton.

755. II. Martin Voorhees, b. Feb. 12, 1839. Is (1873), a lawyer at 110 Market street, Camden, N. J., in partnership with his brother Christopher A., and of the firm of Bergen and Bergen.

¹ *Thomas Stevens*, aged 12 years, came from London to New England in the *Abigail*, and *Henry Stevens*, mason, aged 24 years, in the *Defense*, in 1635. *Nathaniel Stevens* came from Barbadoes to New York, in the *Recovery*, in April, 1679, and *Sylvester Stevens*, in the ketch *Nicholas & Rebecca*, in May, 1679, both ticket of leave men. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 73, 99, 405 and 406.)

² *Charity Voorhees* is a great granddau. of Peter Voorhees, who m. (1st), a Neviuss and m. (2d),—, who d. at Blaunburg, N. J., and a granddau. of Martin, son of said Peter, b. Aug. 28, 1763, d. July 31, 1825, m. May 2, 1786, Alice Van Dyke, b. June 10, 1761, d. Dec. 27, 1818, and had issue: Peter, b. May 27, 1787, d. July 4, 1853, m. Jane Schenck; Garrettie, b.

756. III. Christopher A., b. Aug. 2, 1841; m. Aug. 5, 1869, Harriet J., dau. of Thomas D. and Augusta S. James,¹ of Morristown, N. J. Is a lawyer in partnership with his brother Martin V., and has children: George J., b. May 27, 1870; and Martin V., Junr., b. Jan. 29, 1872.

757. IV. Peter Voorhees, b. Feb. 1, 1844. Is a merchant at Princeton, N. J.

758. V. Jennie S., b. Nov. 28, 1847, d. June 16, 1848.

759. VI. Samuel D., b. Oct. 3, 1850, d. Feb. 26, 1851.

760. VII. Samuel D., Junr., b. April 9, 1852. Is a law student with his brothers at Camden, N. J.

530. SARAH A. BERGEN, b. Feb. 1st, 1811; d. Oct. 17th, 1844; m. Feb. 5th, 1834, *David Perrine*, farmer, of near Cranbury, N. J., who, after the death of Sarah, married a 2d wife.

Issue:—

I. James Henry Perrine, b. 1835, d. young.

II. Christopher Perrine, b. Nov., 1841, d. Dec. 3, 1860.

III. Mary Bergen Perrine, b. July, 1843; m. John David Perrine, and has 3 children.

531. IDA VAN NEST BERGEN, b. Jan. 25th, 1813; d. Sept. 2d, 1851; m. Feb. 5th, 1834, *George A. Hutchinsen*, b. Jan. 21st, 1810, who, after the death of Ida, m. April

May 29, 1790, d. Dec. 3, 1814; John, b. May 18, 1792, d. June 25, 1794; John Van Dyke, b. Sept. 15, 1794, d. April 28, 1822; Leah, b. Oct. 3, 1796, d. June 22, 1857; Frederick Van Dyke, b. Dec. 18, 1798, d. July 5, 1854, m. Nov. 22, 1821, Cornelia Polhemus, b. Feb. 3, 1803; and Sarah, b. Sept. 28, 1802, d. Dec. 25, 1828. Peter, son of Martin, farmer, resided at Blaunburg, in Somerset county and had issue: *Charity*, b. Sept. 22, 1804, m. Nov. 25, 1825, Samuel Disbrow Bergen.

¹ A *William James* emigrated from England to New England, in 1632; and a *Richard James*, a servant of Colonel Samuel Newton, in the *Joseph*, to New York, in 1635, from the Island of Barbadoes. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 150 and 382.)

480 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

20th, 1854, *Julia Smith*. Is a farmer, and resides near Trenton, N. J.

Issue :—

- i. Marianna Hutchinsen, b. Dec. 27, 1834, single.
- ii. Thirza Anderson Hutchinsen, b. Aug. 17, 1836, d. June 17, 1864; m. May 22, 1861, H. Harrison Woolsey, who d. June 19, 1864. No issue.
- iii. Emma Hutchinsen, b. July 13, 1838.
- iv. Alfred Bergen Hutchinsen, b. April 1, 1840; m. Oct. 30, 1872, Calista E., dau. of Bela Dunbar, of Monroe county, N. Y. Is a merchant and resides at Titusville, Pa., and has issue: Alfred Dunbar Hutchinsen.
- v. Sarah M. Hutchinsen, b. Jan. 31, 1842.
- vi. Elizabeth Bergen Hutchinsen, b. March 13, 1844, d. July 6, 1846.
- vii. Lewis E. Hutchinsen, b. March 12, 1846, d. Dec. 21, 1852.
- viii. George Augustus Hutchinsen, b. March 26, 1848. Merchant at Titusville, Pa.
- ix. Symmes Bergen Hutchinsen, b. Sept. 2, 1851, now (1874), a student in Princeton College.

532. ALFRED BERGEN, b. Sept. 2d, 1815; d. Sept. 6th, 1849; m. Feb. 2d, 1842, *Mary T. Ward*,¹ b. March 1st, 1821.

Was a physician and emigrated west, from whence he removed to Freehold, N. J., where he died. In 1871, his widow resided in Newark.

Issue :—

761. i. Alfred Ward, b. Oct. 29, 1842; m. March 28, 1864,

¹ A *John Ward*, of Newark, Essex county, N. J., was appointed March 24, 1682-3, a justice of the quorum of said county, and commissioned lieutenant, Dec. 3, 1683. (See Records of Gov. and Council of New Jersey, p. 35, etc.) In 1675, lieutenant John Ward was a deputy from Newark in the assembly and his name appears among the residents of Newark, as early as 1666. There

M. Virginia Lowell; is an accountant and resided at Paterson, N. J.; in 1871 resided in Newark.

762 II. Henry Williamson, b. March 13, 1846; is a clerk, and resides at Newark, N. J.

533. JOHN STRYKER BERGEN, b. Oct. 21st, 1819; m. Dec. 6th, 1843, *Lydia Wyckoff*, dau. of Peter and Elizabeth Wyckoff, of Wyckoff's mills, Middlesex county, N. J., b.——, 1821; d. Aug. 11th, 1845; m. (2d), Sept.——, 1848, *C. Amanda Hunt*,¹ dau. of Joseph and Anna Hunt, b. Sept. 6th, 1829. Is a farmer at Cranbury Neck, and no children by 1st wife. In 1873 of Princeton Junction.

Issue: —

763. I. Symmes, b. Aug. 9, 1849; m. Dec. 12, 1872, Margaret A., dau. of Andrew J. and Lydia Duncan, of near Cranbury, b. Dec. 9, 1851.

764. II. Elston Hunt, b. Oct. 15, 1852, single, and a medical student.

534. JAMES WILLIAMSON BERGEN, b. Jan. 16th, 1823; m. Nov. 3d, 1847, *Abbie* or *Abagael W. Scudder*, b. April 26th, 1830; d. April 4th, 1873, dau. of Isaac Scudder and Juliann Beakes of Middlesex county, N. J., and a grand-

was a Marmaduke Ward in Monmouth county, N. J., as early as 1670. (See lib. I, p. 29 of con., Monmouth county clerk's office.)

¹ A *John Hunt*, aged 21 years, emigrated from the Island of Barbadoes in the *Providence* to Boston, in 1679; and a *Luke Hunt*, in the bark *Adventure*, from England to New England, in 1679. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 377 and 379.)

A *Thomas Hunt* settled at Stillwater in Sussex county, N. J., was captured by the Indians in the French war, carried captive to Canada, and after 3 years exchanged. *John Hunt* was a member of the common council of Trenton on the incorporation of said place in 1746. *Ralph Hunt* took the oath of allegiance to the American cause in 1777, before the revolutionary board of safety of New Jersey.

482 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

dau. of Colonel Wm. Scudder, of the revolutionary war.
Is a farmer at Scott's Corners, near Cranbury, N. J.

Issue : —

- 765. i. Isaac Scudder, b. Jan. 26, 1849; farmer.
- 766. ii. Elizabeth Ward, b. Oct. 4, 1851.
- 767. iii. John Stryker, b. July 4, 1854.
- 768. iv. Howard Scudder, b. March 28, 1857.
- 769. v. Disbrow, b. May 5, 1859.
- 770. vi. Julia Scudder, b. Dec. 1, 1861.
- 771. vii. Mary Disbrow, b. Sept. 2, 1864.
- 772. viii. William Scudder, b. April 5, 1867.
- 773. ix. Abbie S., b. March 27, 1873, d.——.

535. SYMMES HENRY BERGEN, b. July 15th, 1826; m.
Nov. 28th, 1860, *Mary S. Lalor*, dau. of Jeremiah Lalor
and Elizabeth S. Smith, of Trenton, b. May 24th, 1834.

Is a physician, emigrated west, resides at Toledo, Ohio,
and has no issue.

536. MARY BERGEN, b. Jan. 20th, 1828; d. Feb. 11th,
1849; m. Nov. 4th, 1847, *William Hooper*, farmer, of
Dutch Neck, Mercer county, N. J.

Issue : —

- i. Mary Hooper, b. Jan. 23, 1849; m.——.

537. ELIZABETH VOORHEES BERGEN, b. Jan. 2d, 1830;
m. Jan. 2d, 1850, *Caleb Condit Ward*, b. Dec. 7th, 1798,
d. April 30th, 1860, a merchant in Newark, N. J. In
1873, she resided at No. 27 Lombardy street, in said city.

Issue : —

- i. Caleb Condit Ward, b. Oct. 2, 1851; d. young.
- ii. John Condit Ward, b. April 24, 1855. Is studying medi-
cine, and resides in Newark.

Descendants of GEORGE BERGEN (456), and *Margaret Bergen* (462), of Kentucky.

538. GEORGE BERGEN, b. Sept. 2d, 1786; d. Oct. 10th, 1869; m. (1st), May 26th, 1808, *Magdalena Voorhees*, b. Nov. 21st, 1787; d. April 1st, 1854; m. (2d), Oct. 9th, 1856, *Mildred Obanon*, by whom no issue. Was a farmer, residing in Shelby county, Kentucky, and also engaged in surveying and locating land claims. Held the office of colonel in the state militia, and that of a magistrate for thirty years. Was an elder in the Presbyterian church for nearly forty years, and a delegate to the general assembly, which met in Philadelphia about 1857, on which occasion he visited the homestead of his father in New Jersey.

Issue: —

774. i. Margaret, b. April 11, 1809, d. Sept. 11, 1809.

775. ii. Annie, b. May 7, 1810, d. April 29, 1820.

776. iii. George W., b. Feb. 1, 1812, d. Oct. 17, 1859; m. May 28, 1833, Margaret Maria Morten.¹ Was a farmer, residing in Johnson county, Indiana, where he settled in 1834, and had children: Mary E., b. June 23, 1837, d. May 23, 1854, single; and Elisabeth Margret, b. March 17, 1839, m. Jan. 1, 1861, John B. Demaree, a farmer, b. May 5, 1833, and has issue: Flora May Demaree, b. Dec. 13, 1861; Carrie Edie Demaree, b. Aug. 11, 1867; and Walter Edwin Demaree, b. Dec. 18, 1869.

777. iv. Mary, b. March 29, 1814, d. Oct. 18, 1850; m. Sept. 20, 1832, John C. Monfort, b. Oct. 8, 1804, at first a merchant, elected Aug. 1858, judge of the county court of Henry county, Ky., reelected in Aug. 1862, serving two terms or eight years, and at present (1872), practicing law. Issue: Caroline Monfort, b.

¹ A *William Morton*, aged 20 years, emigrated to Virginia in the *Margett & John*, in 1620, and a *Nicholas Morton*, aged 17 years, in the *Safety*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 122 and 249.)

484 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Aug. 12, 1833; m. June 10, 1855, Dr. Thomas A. Sparks; Warren Monfort, b. Oct. 2, 1834; m.—, 1858, Mary Murphy, and is an attorney; and Tiney Monfort, b. March 2, 1836, m.—, 1860, Spencer Claxon.

778. v. John, b. May 26, 1816, d. April 23, 1852; m. Aug. 5, 1841, Amanda Fallis. Was a farmer in Shelby county, Kentucky, and has children: Mary E., b. July 19, 1842, m. (1st), Fleet G. Yount, and m. (2d), Elijah Threldrela, having issue by both husbands; Erasmus F., b. March 28, 1846, m. March 29, 1866, Susan Yount; is a farmer in Shelby county, Kentucky, and has issue: Lamry, b. Jan. 3, 1868; Annie, b. Oct. 14, 1869; Calvin, b. March 13, 1871; and John W., b. Oct. 16, 1851.

779. vi. Henry, b. Oct. 18, 1818, d. July 5, 1822.

780. vii. Albert, b. Sept. 22, 1820, m. March 23, 1843, Mary J. Gibson.¹ Resides in Pleasureville, in Shelby county, Kentucky, is a farmer and an elder in the Presbyterian church, and has children: George W., b. Feb. 15, 1844, d. Dec. 28, 1872, m. Katie Holloway,² and has issue: Mary S., b. Aug. 22, 1871, and George A., b. Oct. 31, 1872; John S., b. May 18, 1846, m. Dec. 8, 1869, Mary R. Holloway, is a blacksmith, resides in Shelby county, Kentucky, and has issue: Lorenzo G., b. Nov. 10, 1870, and Curtis Hansen, b. Sept. 18, 1872; Annie R., b. Aug. 28, 1848, m. Oct. 24, 1867, John C. Morris, and has no issue; Albert N., b. May 21, 1851; Joseph W., b. Aug. 26, 1853; Samuel C., b. Oct. 26, 1856, d. April 18, 1869; Robert G., b. Nov. 6, 1858; and Minne W., b. Jan. 21, 1861.

781. viii. Jacob, b. Feb. 25, 1826, d. Aug. 1, 1828.

782. ix. David, b. June 26, 1827, d. an infant.

¹ Teoman Gibson, aged 16 years, came over to Virginia, in the *Elizabeth*, in 1635; Nicholas Gibson, aged 22 years, in the *Assurance*; John Gibson, aged 30 years, in the *Safety*; Richard Gibson, aged 25 years, and William Gibson, aged 19 years, in the *Expedition*, all to Virginia, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 112, 118, 122, 139 and 141.)

² John Holloway, aged 21 years, came from London to New England in the *Elizabeth & Ann*, in 1635; and Eedie Holloway, aged 22 years, from London to Virginia, in the *Assurance*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 72 and 113.)

539. PETER BERGEN, b. Nov. 21st, 1788; d. July 12th, 1868; m. Aug. 25th, 1814, *Anna Bice*, who d. Jan. 28th, 1854. He was a saddler by trade and resided in Hopewell, Johnson county, Indiana, where he settled in 1830.

Issue: —

783. i. Margaret, b. Sept. 19, 1815; m. Feb. 20, 1834, William V. Covert, b. April 5, 1810, d. Oct. 24, 1859. They were members of the Presbyterian church, Covert being a farmer, and resided near Hopewell church, Ind. This locality is settled by Coverts, Van Nuyses, Lists, Demarees, and other New Jersey families. Issue: John Thomas Covert, b. March 19, 1835; Sarah Ann Covert, b. Aug. 1, 1837; Peter Gazley Covert, b. Nov. 20, 1840; William Duane Covert, b. July 19, 1843.

784. ii. Samuel, b. March 21, 1830; m. April 3, 1851, Delila Kerlin, b. March 19, 1823, d. Nov. 17, 1868. Is a farmer, residing near Hopewell church on the old homestead of his father, paying considerable attention to the raising of blooded stock, and in addition carrying on a tile factory on his farm. Issue: James Sylvester, b. Dec. 26, 1851; Harriet Ann, b. Feb. 18, 1855; Joseph Edgar, b. April 20, 1857; Rachel Margaret, b. Jan. 3, 1862; and Laura Bell, b. Aug. 16, 1865.

540. GARRET CONOVER BERGEN, b. July 17th, 1792; d. Sept. 22d, 1872; m. (1st), Jan. 13th, 1814, *Mary Banta*,¹ b. March 4th, 1794; d. Aug. 23d, 1855, while on a visit to her children, residing at Vinton, Benton county, Iowa; m. (2d), Nov. 25, 1856, Elenor (574), widow of S. S. Ryker, and dau. of Christopher G. Bergen (465), and Anna Vanarsdall, of Jefferson county, Ind., by whom no children.

Garret C. Bergen was a farmer, residing until about 1831, in Henry county, Kentucky, where all his children,

¹ *Volckert Banta* and Cartie Albertse were members of the Reformed Dutch Church of Hackensack in 1686, whose descendants reside in that locality.

486 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

except Harvey L., were born. From thence he removed to one-fourth of a mile from Franklin, Johnson county, Ind., of which county he was one of the first settlers. He served in the Indian war of 1812, under General Harrison. In addition to farming he carried on a successful tannery on his premises.

Issue : —

785. i. Margaret, b. Jan. 13, 1815; d. about 1845; m. March 16, 1842, A. C. Scull, of Bush county, Ind., and had issue : Ada Scull, who d. Aug., 1864, when about 21 years old, at Delhi, on the Ohio river, single.

786. ii. Rachel, b. Sept. 5, 1816; m. March 10, 1842, W. A. Gwinn, son of Andrew Gwinn, a carpenter, b. Nov. 16, 1819. Resides at present at Vinton, in Benton county, Iowa, and Rachel is a member of the Presbyterian church. Issue : Mary M. Gwinn, b. Dec. 17, 1843, in Indiana, m. Dec. 18, 1866, Wm. P. Rhodabeck, and resides in Ophir city, Utah, and has issue : Harry Rhodabeck, b. Oct. 7, 1867; and Johanna Willard Rhodabeck, b. Dec. 8, 1868, d. Feb. 8, 1869; Garrett George Gwinn, b. Dec. 23, 1845, in Indiana, m. Jan. 17, 1871, Rebecka Winkins, and has issue : Maud Mariah Gwinn, b. Oct. 21, 1872; Samantha C. Gwinn, b. Oct. 23, 1849, in Indiana, m. Sept. 27, 1870, Jerry Alcorn, has issue : Gabriella Alcorn, b. Oct. 19, 1872, and they reside near Vinton, Benton county, Ind.; Malinda Jane Gwinn, b. Aug. 26, 1854, in Benton county, Iowa; and Emily S. B. Gwinn, b. March 29, 1856, in Benton county, Iowa.

787. iii. Abram, b. Sept. 7, 1818; m. March 15, 1842, Sarah A. E. Henderson, b. March 7, 1824. Abram Bergen was born in Henry county, Kentucky, removed with his father to Franklin, Johnson county, Indiana, when he was 13 years old, and helped clear up and subdue the forest on the old homestead in the north part of Franklin. He drove a four horse team and hauled the first cord of wood that was sold in Franklin, for which he received fifty cents. After learning with his father the tanner's trade, he purchased his tannery, carried on the business, and when 26 years old,

he and his brother George left the old yard and removed twenty miles south-west to Brown county, and rented a large tannery for five years, at the same time carrying on a currying shop in Franklin. When 31, he dissolved partnership with his brother, and bought 500 acres of land, one mile east of Georgetown, on Beenblossem creek, in Brown county, on which he resided eleven years. Sold the farm for \$5000, intending to emigrate to Iowa, but his father requesting him to remain with him while he lived, he stopped with him at Franklin, and for three years took charge of his farm. At this period, when 45 years old, he entered into partnership with Wm. C. Wheat, and started a tannery in Franklin. After four years, his son Alonzo N. purchased Wheat's interest, forming the firm of A. Bergen & Son, which has been continued to the present (1872) time. Abram Bergen joined the Presbyterian church of Franklin, when 19 years old, and when 22 was selected and made a deacon in the church, and served until he removed to Brown county. When 30 years old he was ordained a ruling elder in the Georgetown church in Brown county, in which capacity he served until he removed back to Franklin. For ten years he was superintendent of the Georgetown Sunday school, and for a portion of the time had charge of another school three miles off. Lately he has been conducting a successful missionary Sunday school at Franklin. In 1869 he superintended the mission school, an African school, and taught a class in the Presbyterian school, in the performance of which services he states he had more real enjoyment than at any other period of his life.

Issue: Alonzo Newton, b. Sept. 29, 1843; m. (1st), April 19, 1866, Amanda F. Martin, who d. April 6, 1867; m. (2d), Feb. 24, 1869, Martha E. Crawford, b. Oct. 25, 1846. Resides in Franklin, Indiana, engaged in the tanning and currying business with his father, the firm being known as A. Bergen & Son. Served as a private 34 months in the 7th infantry regiment, Indiana volunteers, 1st brigade, 3d division, 20th A. C., which accompanied General Sherman from Chattanooga, Tennessee, to Raleigh, North Carolina. Was mustered out at Washington and discharged at Indianapolis, June, 1865. Issue: Cora Eva, b. July 30, 1871; Sanford Martin, b. Sept. 18, 1845, d. July 16, 1846; Sylvester Scovil, b. May 7,

488 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

1847. He graduated at Hanover College, Hanover, Indiana, in 1870, studied theology two terms at Danville Theological Seminary, Danville, Kentucky, and a part of a term at Union Theological Seminary, New York city, and was licensed to preach. Left the Seminary in the fall of 1872 as a Home Missionary to Texas, and is at present (1873) at Hearne, Robertson county, in said state; Cornelius, b. June 2, 1849; d. Sept. 29, 1864, single, of disease contracted in the army during the rebellion, serving in the 100 day reserves as drummer in the 127th regiment Indiana volunteers draft.

788. iv. George, b. April 25, 1820; m. April 25, 1846, Margaret Jane Eoff, b. in Westmorland county, Pennsylvania, Feb. 20, 1820. From Johnson county, Indiana, he removed to Brown county, Indiana; in the spring of 1853 he removed to Benton county, Iowa, and in the spring of 1872, he removed to Pottawattamie county, Iowa. With his elder brother Abram he carried on a tannery until he removed to Iowa, then farming until his removal to Pottawattamie county, when he bought a hotel in the town of Avoca, in said county, and is keeping the same. Joined the Presbyterian church, when 19 years old, and has been an acting ruling elder for the past twenty years, to which office he has been chosen in three different churches. Issue: Garrett C., b. Oct. 24, 1847, in Johnson county, Indiana, m. Dec. 18, 1857, Rachel C., dau. of Joseph Voorhees, is a farmer, residing in Pottawattamie county, Iowa, where he removed with his father in 1872, and joined the Presbyterian church in 1865; Mary E., b. June 23, 1849, in Brown county, Indiana, moved with her father to Pottawattamie county, Iowa, and joined the Presbyterian church in spring of 1863; Archibald M., b. Feb. 28, 1851, in Brown county, Ind., d. July 22, 1864, in Benton county, Iowa; Louisianna W., b. May 20, 1853, in Johnson county, Ind., resides with her father, and joined the Presbyterian church in 1867; Sarah Ann, b. Sept. 21, 1855 in Benton county, Iowa, resides with her father, and joined the Presbyterian church in 1869; George W. L., b. April 17, 1857, joined the Presbyterian church in 1869; Margaret Jane, b. Oct. 12, 1859; Laura E., b. June 19, 1862, d. Sept. 12, 1866; Vergal A., b. Nov.

3, 1868; and Joseph A., b. Oct. 1, 1870, all born in Benton county, Iowa.

789. v. Malindy, b. April 10, 1822; d. May 12, 1822.

790. vi. Mary (twin with Joanna), b. April 29, 1824; d. Sept. 25, 1855; m. Oct. 25, 1849, James Franklin Young, b. April 26, 1825, and removed to Benton county, Iowa. Issue: Joseph Conover Young, b. Sept. 24, 1850, in Iowa; and Mary Clara Young, b. Oct. 13, 1853.

791. vii. Joanna (twin), b. April 29, 1824; m. Jan. 6, 1848, John P. Chinn, b. June 23, 1814, a farmer. In the summer of 1850, they removed to near Vinton, Benton county, Iowa, and have issue: Isaac L. Chinn, b. Sept. 15, 1851; Garrett C. Chinn, b. April 11, 1853; John T. Chinn, b. May 21, 1857; and Eddie Dunning Chinn, b. March 21, 1863, all members of the Presbyterian church, except Eddie.

792. viii. Peter G. (twin with Annie), b. Aug. 4, 1826, m. (1st), March 28, 1848, Emily S. B., dau. of Andrew Gwinn, b. —, 1830, d. Aug. 26, 1855; m. (2d), Aug. 24, 1856, Martha A. Fleming,¹ b. Aug. 29, 1832, in Scott county, Ind. Is a farmer and resides near Wild Cat or Shellsburg, in Benton county, Iowa, to which place he removed from Johnson county, Ind., in 1852. He and his 1st wife Emily S. B., were both members of the Presbyterian church. Issue: Andrew Conover, b. Feb. 3, 1849, in Johnson co., Ind., received the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the Long Island College Hospital, June 29, 1870, and at first practiced medicine in Shellsburg, Iowa, then entered the U. S. army as assistant surgeon, and was with General Custer in his Black Hills expedition in Dakota in 1874, and since stationed at Fort Stevenson; Winfield Scott, b. Feb. 19, 1851, in Johnson county, Ind., and d. Sept. 8, 1852; Kirk James, by 2d wife, b. July 14, 1860, in Benton county, Iowa, d. April 30, 1861; Oscar, Clarence, b. Aug. 20, 1862; Willie

¹ *Abram Fleming*, husbandman, aged 40 years, came from London to New England in the *Increase*, in 1635, and *Richard Fleming*, aged 24 years, came from London to Virginia, in 1635, in the *Plaine Joan*. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 65 and 79.)

490 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Sherman, b. March 29, 1866; and Alice, b. Sept. 22, 1868, all in Benton county, Iowa.

793. ix. Annie (twin with Peter), b. Aug. 4, 1826, d. Aug. 25, 1826.

794. x. Isaac, b. Sept. 3, 1828; m. Oct. 25, 1853, Martha H., dau. of Joseph Voorhees, b. March 25, 1831, in Johnson county, Ind. Is a farmer, joined the Presbyterian church at the age of 25 years, and elected a ruling elder at Franklin, Ind. Removed to Big Grove, near Vinton, Benton county, Iowa, in 1859. Issue: Joseph Conover, b. Aug. 19, 1854, in Johnson county, Ind.; Emerrett, b. June 13, 1857, in Johnson county, Ind.; Jane Mary, b. June 2, 1859, in Benton county, Iowa, and d. Jan. 9, 1864; Rachel Matilda, b. Jan. 12, 1862; Martha Jane, b. March 23, 1864; Evertt Dunning, b. Dec. 2, 1866; and James Thadeus, b. July 6, 1869, all in Benton county, Iowa.

795. xi. Archibald, b. Dec. 1, 1830, d. May 17, 1837.

796. xii. Harvey L., b. Jan. 30, 1833, d. June 20, 1866, single, and resided in Big Grove, Benton county, Iowa.

541. JOHN BERGEN, b. Jan. 23d, 1795; d. Feb. 10th, 1842; m.——, 1818, *Susanna Demaree*,¹ b. April, 1802;

¹ The *Demarees* settled in Bergen county, New Jersey, at an early period. "David De Maree Junr." had a dau. Susanna, bap. April 7, 1679; Samuel De Maree, a son David, bap. Oct. 3, 1681; and Jan De Maree, a dau. Lea, bap. April 18, 1682, in the Reformed Dutch Church in said county and town.

March 23, 1683, "*David De Marais*" petitioned the governor and council of East New Jersey, for leave to cut the timber for his saw mill on a tract of land, six miles in length and two in width, and to have the same surveyed and patented to him and his sons. In 1684, one Korough, an Indian, complained against "David De Mare," Senr., for purchasing a certain parcel of land on the west side of the Hackinsack river of one Mumshaw, an Indian sachem, who had no right to sell the same to the injury of the said Korough. Also of the said David and his son John, selling them strong drink. For selling the Indians rum and making them drunk, the "De Marees" were required to give security for their good behaviour for one year. As to the land, a committee was appointed to meet the "De Marees" and the Indians, hear them, examine the land and report to the next meeting of the governor and council. (See Record of Governor and Council of East New Jersey, pp. 30 and 114.)

d. July 30th, 1839. Was a blacksmith and farmer, in the neighborhood of Hopewell, Johnson county, Ind.

Issue: —

797. i. Rachel, b. June 15, 1821; m.—, G. W. List, and has issue: Susan Amanda List, m. Thomas Michael, Junr., farmer, of near Franklin, Ind.

798. ii. Margaret Jane, b. April 14, 1823; d. April 2, 1840, single.

799. iii. Susan Amanda, b. Nov. 29, 1824; m. March 14, 1844, Barney V. Covert, b. June 10, 1820, and has children: David S. Covert, b. Jan. 9, 1845, d. Aug. 5, 1851; John B. Covert, b. May 12, 1848; William W. Covert, b. Aug. 3, 1850; Cordelia A. Covert, b. Sept. 25, 1854; Oscar A. Covert, b. May 23, 1858; Sarah E. Covert, b. April 1, 1862; and Elzora Covert, b. Nov. 15, 1864.

800. iv. George, b. Oct. 2, 1826; d. Aug. 9, 1828.

801. v. Mary Ann, b. Nov. 18, 1828, d. Oct. 9, 1851; m. J. C. Covert, and had no issue.

802. vi. David Demaree, b. April 23, 1831; m. March 2, 1871, Sarah Carmine, b. Nov. 21, 1839. Is a contractor and builder, residing at Franklin, Ind., and has issue: Mary, b. March 11, 1872.

803. vii. John Thomas, b. Sept. 10, 1833; m. Nov. 2, 1858, Mary Jane Vandiver, b. March 9, 1835. Is a blacksmith, residing near Hopewell church, Johnson county, Ind., and has issue: Electa Alpha, b. Nov. 24, 1859; Riland Dillard, b. Oct. 24, 1861, d. July 17, 1864; Margaret Ettie, b. Dec. 26, 1864; Estare Victor, b. Nov. 26, 1867; Charles Vandiver, b. Dec. 20, 1869; and Emma, b. Jan. 23, 1872.

804. viii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. July 3, 1836; m. Dec. 1, 1857, Joseph Kerlin, farmer, near Franklin, Ind., b. Oct. 27, 1828, and has issue: Ward Kerlin, b. Sept. 9, 1858; George Kerlin, b. Feb. 22, 1863; Charles Kerlin, b. May 26, 1865; and Viola Kerlin, b. Jan. 27, 1868.

542. CHRISTOPHER BERGEN, b. Feb. 18th, 1798. Went south, where it is said he died.

492 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

543. JACOB BERGEN, b. Aug. 1st, 1801; m. April 21st, 1825, *Sarah Hartford*. Is a farmer, residing in Shelby county, Kentucky.

Issue: —

805. i. Winey A., b. March 14, 1826; d. Feb. 17, 1862; m. Feb. 17, 1842, Bushrod W. Braroner, and has children: Emma V. Braroner, b. Jan. 4, 1845; John H. Braroner, b. May 5, 1847; George W. Braroner, b. July 4, 1850; Sarah Braroner, b. Sept. 13, 1852; and Benny Braroner, b. March 27, 1860, d. April 17, 1860.

806. ii. Benjamin H., b. April 26, 1829. Is a ticket agent for the Louisville, Cincinnati and Lexington rail road at Louisville, Kentucky; single, and owns a homestead in Shelby county, Kent.

807. iii. Christopher, b. Dec. 21, 1834; m. (1st), May 26, 1857, Alford Gill;^{*} m. (2d), Nov. 29, 1872, Susan Demaree, and is a farmer in Shelby county, Kentucky, having children: Melven O., b. Nov. 21, 1858; Ben E., b. April 21, 1861; Ethrie F., b. Sept. 8, 1864.

808. iv. John T., b. July 10, 1840; single.

Descendants of JOHN P. BERGEN (457), and *Anna Conover*, of Cranbury Neck, N. J.: —

544. ELIZABETH BERGEN, b. Jan. 31st, 1789; d. March 5th, 1869; m. Jan. 8th, 1806, Judge *Isaac Story*, of Kingston, N. J., b. Aug. 21st, 1783; d. May 27th, 1850.

Issue: —

i. John B. Story, b. April 2, 1809; m. April 19, 1831, Eme-line, dau. of William Conover and Catharine Mount, b. Nov. 11, 1810, d. June 22, 1845. Is a farmer, resides near Middletown,

^{*} *Alexander Gill*, aged 20 years, came from England to Virginia, in the *Bony Bess*, about 1620; *John Gill*, aged 19 years, in the *Paule*, in 1635; *Richard Gill*, aged 26 years, in the *Primrose*, in 1635; and *Mark Gill*, aged 22 years, in the *Globe*, in 1635, all from England to Virginia. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 104, 115, 120 and 240.)

Monmouth county, N. J., and has children : William Story, b. Feb. 26, 1841, m. Nov. 24, 1860, Kate Morford ; Isaac Story, b. Feb. 14, 1843, m. July, 1862, Jane V. Luyster ; Emeline Story, b. June 7, 1845, d. Aug. 15, 1845 ; James Story, b. March 10, 1833, single ; Etta Story, b. Aug. 16, 1835 ; Ann Story, b. April 27, 1837, m. Oct. 3, 1855, Joseph T. Osborne ; and Elizabeth Story, b. Feb. 26, 1839.

645. PETER C. BERGEN, b. Aug. 21st, 1792 ; d. Dec. 24th, 1857 ; m. (1st), Dec. 16th, 1813, *Lydia H.*, dau. of Dr. James Anderson,¹ b. March 1st, 1791 ; d. Oct. 14th, 1828 ; m. (2d), Nov. 23d, 1830, *Hannah*, dau. of Judge John Mount, b. April 8th, 1809.

Was proprietor of the mill, known as Bergen's mill in Millstone township, Monmouth county, N. J., and a farmer. In 1846 a Peter Bergen joined the Reformed Dutch Church at Hillsborough.

Issue by 1st wife :—

809. I. Ann C., b. Oct. 15, 1814, m. Sept. 13, 1832, John J. Lake, of Kingston Middlesex county, farmer, and has issue : Bergen Lake, a farmer, b. Oct. 6, 1836, m. Aug. 18, 1858, C. Virginia, Hunt, b. March 5, 1840.

810. II. James A., b. March 29, 1816, m. May 4, 1842, Adelia or Cordelia A., dau. of Thomas Ely,² b. May 3, 1825, d. May 12,

¹ Dr. *James Anderson*, a Scotchman by birth, was a captain in the revolutionary war, during which he was captured and held as a prisoner for a long period. While a prisoner, he studied medicine, and on his death was buried in the old Tennant church, near the Monmouth battle ground. James A. Bergen, one of his descendants, has a sword presented to the captain by General La Fayette,

² A *Walter Ely* at Elizabeth city in Virginia, in 1623, and a *Robert Eelie*, aged 14 years, emigrated in 1635, in the *Primrose* to Virginia. (See Hotten's Lists of Emigrants pp. 115 and 183.)

In 1678, a *Samuel Ely* was one of the agents of Massachusetts to the Mohawks. In 1701, a *Josbua Ely* among the justices of the peace of Burlington, N. J. In 1719, *John Ely*, a grand juryman at the first court, held in Trenton, and a *George Ely*, a member of the first common council of said place at its incorporation in 1746.

494 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

1855. Engaged most of his life in mercantile business in Freehold, Monmouth county, at present (1872), resides at Manalapan in said county, and has children: Ann Amelia, b. March 29, 1844, m. March 5, 1865, Henry W. Robbins, farmer near Blacks Mills, and has issue: Cordelia Robbins, b. May 27, 1870; Lydia A., b. Aug. 13, 1846, m. Jan. 3, 1865, John B. Hunt, farmer, of Princeton, and has children: George Brewer Hunt, b. Nov. 6, 1865; James Edgar Hunt, b. June 10, 1868; and Ellen Smith Hunt, b. Nov. 11, 1870; and Peter C., Junr., b. Aug. 8, 1848, m. July 9, 1872, Edwidge Bushery, b. Oct. 13, 1848, is a baker, in Newark, N. J., and has issue: Edwidge Bergen, b. July 16, 1873.

811. III. Helen A., b. Aug. 21, 1817, m. Feb. 10, 1841, Joshua Smith Conover, farmer, of Red Bank, and has children: Elizabeth S. Conover, b. Feb. 14, 1844; and Gertrude B. Conover, b. Sept. 20, 1850.

812. IV. Elizabeth S., b. May 31, 1819, m. Dec. 17, 1837, Thomas Smith, farmer, of Manalapan, and has issue: Lydia M. Smith, b.—, m. Oct. 14, 1868, Joseph Combs, whose children are: Matilda Woodhull Combs, b. Sept. 25, 1869, d. Dec. 12, 1870; Elizabeth Bergen Combs, b. Feb. 2, 1872; and Thomas Smith Combs, b. March 2, 1874; Ellen Van Dyke Smith, b.—, m. May 31, 1871, John L. Reid.

813. V. Elanor, b. Oct. 9, 1820, d. Nov. 23, 1823.

814. VI. John, b. Jan. 12, 1822, d. Aug. 25, 1822.

815. VII. John P., b. June 23, 1823, d. Aug. 11, 1865; m. Feb. 16, 1859, Lydia C., dau. of Richard Mount,¹ and Mary Johnson, of Manalapan. Was a farmer and had children: Laura K., b. Feb. 23, 1860; and Johnson Lake, b. June 31, 1862. Lydia C. Mount was b. Nov., 1832, and (1870), since the death of her husband, has resided at Mattawan, N. J.

816. VIII. Lydia A., b. Jan. 5, 1825, m. Oct. 25, 1848, Anthony A. Wilson, farmer, of Manalapan. Reside on the homestead

¹ There was a *George Mount* among the 12 men and 24 associates, who purchased Middletown, Monmouth county, N. J., of the Indians in 1667. (Barber's Historical Collections of New Jersey, p. 355.) A *Moses* and *Matthias Mount*, of Monmouth county, favored the American cause in the revolutionary war.

of Peter C. Bergen (545), Lydia A.'s father, and has children : Elizabeth S. Wilson, b. Sept. 6, 1849, m. March 16, 1870, James B. Hartshorn, farmer, of Black Mills ; Mary Lake Wilson, b. Nov. 15, 1851 ; Peter C. Wilson, b. Aug. 2, 1853, d. young ; Robert S., and John B. Wilson, twins, b. Jan. 29, 1857 ; Smith C. Wilson, b. Oct. 2, 1861 ; and Gertrude A. Wilson, b. May 28, 1865.

817. ix. Matilda Perrine, b. Oct. 10, 1828, d. Nov. 26, 1863 ; m. March 12, 1850, Peter F. Perrine,¹ farmer, of Monasca, Millstone township, N. J., b. Jan. 8, 1829, and has children : William Conover Perrine, b. Dec. 21, 1851, d. Feb. 26, 1852 ; Sarah Elizabeth Perrine, b. July 29, 1853 ; Peter C. Perrine, b. Aug. 13, 1855, d. March 6, 1858 ; William F. Perrine, b. Oct. 4, 1857, d. Aug. 15, 1858 ; Catharine F. Perrine, b. Nov. 10, 1859 ; and Helen C. Perrine, b. July 23, 1862.

Issue by 2d wife : —

818. x. Emma B., b. April 3, 1833, m. Jan. 1, 1855, Wm. M. Smith, a farmer, of Smithville, near Freehold, Monmouth county, N. J.

819. xi. Cornelia, b. Nov. 12, 1835, m. Dec. 31, 1857, Matthew Perrine, of Perrinesville, b. Jan. 4, 1831, at present (1874), a wholesale liquor dealer in Philadelphia, residing at 1621 Brown street. Issue : Hannah Virginia Perrine, b. March 8, 1859 ; Thos. Morford Perrine, b. May 24, 1861 ; Mary Blanch Perrine, b. May 3, 1863 ; Edward Bergen Perrine, b. March 21, 1867, d. Aug. 29, 1868 ; and Ellen Tenbrook Perrine, b. Feb. 14, 1870.

820. xii. Hannah Virginia, b. Oct. 21, 1838, single in 1866, and resides at Perrinesville.

821. xiii. Edward H., b. June 19, 1841, m. Oct. 23, 1867, Sarah L. Lord, b. June 15, 1846, dau. of H. B. and Fannie Lord,²

¹ Gov. Carteret brought over with him in the ship Philip, 18 male servants, one of whom was *Dan Perrin*. (Vol. I, p. 58, of Collections of New Jersey Historical Society.) Was he the ancestor of the New Jersey *Perrines* ? There was a Lewis Perrine, of Freehold, N. J., who m. Mary Woolsey, b. July 27, 1759, and had five children : Henry, Jeremiah Woolsey, John, Mary and Hannah Perrine.

² *Thomas Lord*, a smith, aged 50 years, Dorothy, his wife, aged 46 years, Thomas, aged 16 years, Ann, aged 14 years, William, aged 12 years, and John,

496 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

of New York, resides in the city of New York, and engaged in mercantile business in Broadway. Issue: Mabel, b. Sept. 4, 1871.

Descendants of PETER P. BERGEN (461), and *Nancy Dey*, of N. J. :—

546. CATHARINE BERGEN, b. April 2d, 1805; single.

547. JANE BERGEN, b. June 19th, 1807, m. Feb. 14th, 1827, *George Van Ness*, who d. Dec. 31st, 1848. Resided at first at Princeton, N. J.; from thence removed to Pennsylvania, and then to McLean county, Ill.

Issue :—

i. Nancy Van Ness, b. Sept. 14, 1828, d. Aug. 10, 1856, near Princeton, N. J.

ii. Sidney Van Ness, b. Jan. 14, 1829, d. Aug. 6, 1860, at San Francisco, Cal., and was a farmer.

iii. John D. Van Ness, b. Feb. 26, 1831, m. Jan. 23, 1856, Susan Stonaker. Is a mason by trade and resides in McLean county, Illinois.

iv. Peter Bergen Van Ness, b. Jan. 30, 1834, m. in fall of 1860, Eliza Spencer. Is a farmer and resides at Bentonville, Arkansas.

v. George I. Van Ness, b. Dec. 16, 1839, m. Jan. 21, 1865, Emma P. Opdyke; a mason by trade, of McLean county, Ill.

vi. Ida P. Van Ness, b. May 21, 1842, d. Oct. 20, 1862, near Princeton, N. J.; m. Dec. 9, 1860, Peter L. Opdyke, a farmer.

vii. William H. Van Ness, b. Sept. 16, 1844, m. in the winter of 1864, Sarah South. Is a mason by trade, and resides in McLean county, Ill.

viii. Eleanor W. Van Ness, b. March 16, 1847, m. Sept. 22, 1868, Augustus S. Longworth, a farmer of McLean county, Ill.

aged 10 years, his children, emigrated from London to New England, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*, in April, 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 72.)

548. ELIZABETH BERGEN, b. Nov. 17th, 1810; m. July 2d, 1828, *David Stonaker*, and resides at Rocky Hill, Somerset county, N. J.

Issue:—

i. Alfred Stonaker, b. March 29, 1829, m. Jan. 26, 1853, Elizabeth Grover.

ii. Vincent P. Stonaker, b. Jan. 5, 1831, d. Jan. 12, 1856; m. Feb. 9, 1853, Sarah Snediker.

iii. Peter B. Stonaker, b. July 1, 1833, d. Sept. 25, 1834.

iv. William B. Stonaker, b. June 19, 1835, d. Aug. 9, 1835.

v. John D. Stonaker, b. Oct. 5, 1836; m. Dec. 1, 1858, Hannah Groendyke.

vi. Elizabeth Stonaker, b. Oct. 10, 1838; m. Jan. 21, 1856, John E. Pierson.

vii. William Stonaker, b. Dec. 24, 1840, m. Dec. 13, 1864, Mary H. Perrine.

viii. Rebecca Stonaker, b. Oct. 31, 1843, m. Jan. 31, 1862, Henry E. Harle.

ix. Howell Stonaker, b. Jan. 14, 1846, m. Dec. 9, 1867, Emma H. Grove.

x. David Stonaker, Junr., b. Sept. 30, 1848, d. March 17, 1852.

xi. Alice Stonaker, b. March 9, 1851, d. Sept. 3, 1851.

xii. Hellen Stonaker, b. Feb. 25, 1854, d. Aug. 12, 1854.

549. JOHN BERGEN, b. April 23d, 1812, m. *Rose Ellen Applegate*.¹ His children that are living are all married.

Issue:—

822. i. Sidney.

823. ii. Sarah Ann, d. aged about 18.

¹ *Rose Ellen Applegate* is probably a descendant of Thomas Applegate, an Englishman, who was among the early settlers of Gravesend, and Nov. 12, 1646, purchased of John Ruckman, a plantation in said town. Many of the early settlers of this town removed to New Jersey.

There was also among the early settlers of Gravesend, in 1656, a Bartholomew and John Applegate; the former m. Hannah Patricke in Oct., 1650.

498 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

- 824. **III.** Elizabeth, m. Charles Parient.
- 825. **IV.** Ruth, m. Alfred Burris.
- 826. **V.** Emily.
- 827. **VI.** Catharine.
- 828. **VII.** Margaret.
- 829. **VIII.** Helen or Ellen, b. —, m. Josiah Lowe, of Rocky Hill, Somerset county, N. J.
- 830. **IX.** Vincent, d. when a child.

550. **WILLIAM BERGEN**, b. Dec. 25th or 28th, 1814; d. Jan. 22d, 1863; m. Jan. 26th, 1837, *Margaret Helen*, dau. of David and Sarah Vanderhoef,¹ b. Nov. 19th, 1819. William was a farmer and resided at New Brunswick at the time of his death, where his widow continues to reside.

Issue:—

831. **JULIA ANN**, b. March 2, 1838, m. Oct. 15, 1863, Dennis Bergen,² a carpenter of New Brunswick, N. J., and have issue: Luther D. Bergen, b. March 1, 1865, d. Nov. 29, 1870; and Alfred V. Bergen, b. Sept. 21, 1870.

832. **II.** Martha Jane, b. May 17, 1840, d. Nov. 29, 1842.

833. **III.** Sarah V., b. March 6, 1842, m. July 12, 1870, William Conk, an engineer, of Hightstown, since of New Brunswick, N. J., and have issue: Charles Conk, b. Dec. 16, 1872.

834. **IV.** Alfred V., b. March 2, 1844, m. July 5, 1869, Kate

"Helen Appelgat," probably a dau. of Thomas, m. in New Amsterdam, as per New York Reformed Dutch Church records, Feb. 9, 1648, Carle or Charles Morgan, from Newport in England. Charles Morgan, of Gravesend, d. prior to 1668, and had issue: Charles, Thomas, John, Daniel, Rachel, Mary, and Susanna Morgan. Suppose this to be the Charles, who m. Helena, although on the Gravesend records, his widow's name was Catherine, who may have been his second wife.

¹ A *Hendrick Van der Hoff*, and Eva Slot, had a son Johannes, bap. March 30, 1724, in the Reformed Dutch church of Bergen, N. J., and daughters Marritje and Sara subsequently. *Margaret Helen's* grandparents were Peter and Sarah Vanderhoef, of Rhode Hall. The word "Hoff" means a court, "Hoef" a part of a horse's foot.

² Have no account of this *Dennis Bergen*; he may be an Irish Bergen.

Zabriskie,¹ of Hudson city, resides in New Brunswick, is a conductor on the Pennsylvania rail road, and has issue: Lavina, b. Nov. 10, 1871.

835. v. Peter V., b. Oct. 5, 1848, d. Aug. 15, 1851.

836. vi. Theodore V., b. April 2, 1851.

837. vii. William, b. Sept. 9, 1854.

551. HENRY D. BERGEN, b. July 23d, 1817, m. (1st), *Maria Effingham*; m. (2d), April 4th, 1860, *Helen V.* (733), dau. of John W. Bergen (524), b. Aug. 4th, 1832. Is a mason at New Brunswick, and had two children by his 2d wife, who d. young. Helen V., his wife, joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, Aug. 31st, 1861.

553. VINCENT D. BERGEN, b. Dec. 29th, 1821; m. Nov. 24th, 1840, *Helen Hutchinson*,² b. Aug. 28th, 1829. Is a farmer and resides in the village of Cranbury.

Issue:—

838. i. William Hutchinson, b. Nov. 28, 1846.

839. ii. Martha Ann, b. July 27, 1848.

554. PETER T. BERGEN, b. Sept. 29th, 1824; killed Sept. 26th, 1843, by a fall from a horse, when about twenty years old.

¹ The Zabriskies of this country are descendants of "Albert Saboriski, from Prussia," who arrived in this country in the ship Fox, on the 2d of Sept., 1662. Some assert that he was of Polish extraction. He settled in Hudson county, N. J., m. Dec. 17, 1676, Machtel, dau. of Joost Vander Linden, and had a son Joost, b. in 1687, who d. July 30, 1756. (See Winfield's Hudson County Land Titles, p. 143.)

² A John Hutchenson, carpenter, aged 30 years, emigrated from London in the *Bevis*, in 1638, to New England. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 300.)

There was an Edward Hutchenson in the New Netherland, as early as 1645 a Ralph Hutchenson, in New York, in 1677, and a Robert Hutchenson in 1682. A George Hutchenson's name appears among the signers to the charter of privi-

500 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

555. CAROLINE BERGEN, b. May 9th, 1829; m. *John V. Snedeker*. Reside in Trenton.

Issue :—

- i. Catharine Virginia Snedeker.
- ii. William Snedeker.
- iii. Isaac Snedeker.
- iv. Vincent Bergen Snedeker, b. June 16, 1864.
- v. Cecilia Snedeker, b. Aug. 19, 1866.

Descendants of JOHN G. BERGEN (463), and *Elizabeth Conover*, of Cranbury Neck, N. J. :—

556. LAMMATIE BERGEN, b. Sept. 3d, 1792; d. May 27th, 1817; m. Feb. 28th, 1811, *William Nutt*.

Issue :—

- i. Elizabeth Nutt, b. March 20, 1812.
- ii. Sarah Nutt, b. Aug. 2, 1814.

557. HELEN BERGEN, b. May 3d, 1794; m. *William Nutt*, after the death of her sister Lammatie.

Issue :—

- i. William Nutt, b. —, resides in Trenton.
- ii. Lewis Nutt.
- iii. John Nutt, b. —, resides in Trenton.

558. RUTES BERGEN, b. Sept. 17th, 1796; d. Sept. 1st, 1859; m. April 9th, 1818 *Harriet Newbold*,¹ b. Nov. 20th,

reges, of West New Jersey in 1676, who was a member of the council in 1685, and held other important offices. There was also a *Thomas Hutchenson*, in West New Jersey, in 1671. (See Laws of New Jersey, 1684 to 1703, p. 409, &c.)

¹ A *John Newbold's* name appears among the signers to the charter of privileges of West New Jersey, in 1676, and a *Michael Newbold* among the justices of Burlington in 1701. Lydia, mother of Harriet Newbold, was b. Dec. 25, 1775.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

1799. In early life a shoemaker and tanner and currier, at Milford, one mile and a half south of Hightstown, N. J., afterwards a miller.

Issue:—

840 1. John R., b. March 4, 1819; m. March 12, 1845, Jane Ann, dau. of John and Elizabeth Bowne,¹ of Middletown, near Riceville. Is a boot and shoe dealer at Red Bank, and has children: John B., b. Nov., 1846, m. Sept. 29, 1869, Amanda J. Hill,² and

¹ Among the early settlers of Gravesend who, with the lady Deborah Moody, left Massachusetts on account of their religious sentiments and opposition to infant baptism, and located there, were William, John and James Bowne. John was a son of William, and probably James also. John m. Lydia and had children as per Gravesend records: John, b. April 1, 1664; Obadiah, b. July 18, 1666; Deborah, b. Jan. 26, 1668; and Sarah, b. Nov. 27, 1669. April 8, 1665, Wm. Goulding (Golder), Saml. Speir (Spicer), Richard Gibbons, Richd. Stout, James Grover, John Bound (Bowne), John Tilton, Nichs. Sylvester, Wm. Reape, Walter Clark, Nichs. Davis, and Obadiah Holmes, obtained a patent from Gov. Nicolls for a tract of land, which they claimed to have purchased of the Indians, beginning at Sandy Hook and extending along the bay to the Raritan river. Most of these patentees were from Gravesend on Long Island, who in 1663 crossed over in a sloop and clandestinely attempted to obtain lands in that locality of the Indians, but had been prevented by Gov. Stuyvesant. This grant led to the settlement of Middletown and Shrewsbury (as per Whitehead's East New Jersey), the Gravesend Bownes with the others removing to these localities, and from this William Bowne the New Jersey branch of the family is descended. In 1667, letters of administration were granted to John Bowne on the estate of his father William, John being the oldest son, in which reference is made to his brothers, who probably were the James above referred to, and Andrew Bowne. Andrew d. at Middletown, his will being dated May 16, 1707. John d. prior to May 27, 1684, as per an agreement of this date, relating to his estate, from which it appears that he had children living: John, Obadiah, Deborah, Sarah and Catharine. This last named John, grandson of William, d. about 1715, childless, and in 1683 was a justice of the peace for Middletown. An Andrew Bowne was appointed by Gov. Barclay, one of the council for East New Jersey, in 1692, and served until 1700. Obadiah, son of John Bowne, m. Elizabeth, and had a son John. (See *New York Genealogical Record* for January, 1873, and records of the Governor and Council of East New Jersey.)

² There were numerous members of the *Hill* family, who emigrated from England to Virginia; among them were *Francis Hill*, aged 22 years, who came

502 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

have issue: Charles H., b. July 30, 1870; and Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, 1848, m. Jan. 20, 1859, Charles Parsons, and has issue: William Parsons, b. July 18, 1870.

841. II. William Ely, b. Aug. 20, 1820; d. April 27, 1867, m. Sept. 23, 1849, Deborah, dau. of William and Zilpha Ann Longstreet,¹ of Red Bank (widow of Snyder), b. June 28, 1825. Is a clerk in the boot and shoe store of his brother John R., and has children: Hannah Virginia, b. Aug. 9, 1850, m. Feb. 29, 1872, Albert Taylor, son of Joseph Taylor and Ann Farvy; and Jane Ann, b. May 20, 1854.

842. III. Lewis R., b. May 9, 1823; m. Dec. 22, 1850, Helen, dau. of Thomas and Margaretta Imlay,² of Imlaytown, Monmouth county, b. Jan. 24, 1831. Is a boot and shoe dealer at Long Branch, and had issue: Melissa, b. Nov. 21, 1851, d. Feb. 25, 1859.

843. IV. Lydia Ann, b. Nov. 7, 1825; m. March 11, 1849, William Mount Bergen (591), son of Peter G. (471), and has children: Sarah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 4, 1852, and Lewis, b. Jan. 21, 1857.

over in the *Bona Nova* in 1619; *John*, aged 26 years, in the same vessel in 1620; *John*, aged 50 years, in the *Bonaventure* in 1634; *John*, aged 19 years, in the *Hopewell* in 1634; *Jo.*, aged 22 years, in the *Safety* in 1635; *Jo.*, aged 15 years, in the *Thomas* in 1635; *Jo.*, in the *Abraham* in 1635; *George*, aged 23 years, in the *Philip*, in 1635; *Henry*, aged 24 years, in the *Truelove*, in 1635; *John*, in the *Charles*, in 1679; *Ismale*, a resident of Virginia, in 1623; and *Edward*, in 1624. There was also a *Jo. Hill*, who came to New England in the *Alexandria*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 37, 39, 74, 85, 94, 122, 126, 138, 188, 249, 257, 260 and 377.)

¹ There was a Derick Longstreet in Flatlands, in 1704. Oct. 18, 1777, among others, Gilbert Longstreet was appointed from Monmouth county to recruit men for the American army.

² Among the signers to the charter of privileges of West New Jersey, March 3, 1676, was *William Emley*, a Quaker, who laid out the town of Burlington, in 1682, and subsequently was a member of the assembly of West New Jersey; for several years was a justice of the peace for Burlington, and in 1685 a member of the council. A *William* and *Samuel Emley*, of Upper Freehold, prisoners in the hands of the Americans in 1777, claiming to be Quakers and averse to bearing arms, were discharged. There was a Lieutenant *Gilbert Imlay*, of New Jersey, in the American army in 1777, and a *Joseph Emley* of Monmouth county, who favored the patriot cause.

844. v. Andrew Jackson, b. March 27, 1834, d. June 26, 1868, single. Was a miller at Colts Neck. July 3, 1868; letters of administration were granted on his estate to James Bolen.

845. vi. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 4, 1838; m. Dec. 31, 1855, Charles H. Matthews, of Colts Neck, b. March 17, 1825, and have issue: John R. Matthews, b. July 6, 1866, d. Oct. 24, 1866; and Harriet B. Matthews, b. Sept. 21, 1872.

Descendants of GEORGE G. BERGEN (464), and
Marshia and Elizabeth Scudder, of New Jersey:

Issue by 1st wife: —

559. JOSEPH S. BERGEN, b. Aug. 12th, 1793. Enlisted in the navy, and not heard of since.

560. LYDIA BERGEN, b. Sept. 30th, 1794; d. Sept. 15th, 1813; m. —, 1812, *Conover*, and left no issue.

562. SARAH BERGEN, b. Nov. 22d, 1798; d. June 15th, 1828; m. *Benjamin Hunt*, and had issue:

i. George Hunt, b. July 15, 1815; m. Sept. 27, 1838, Mary Hazard, b. Dec. 12, 1818. Employed as a smelter by the North American Smelting Company, Spring Garden street, Philadelphia.

ii. Marshia Hunt, b. Sept. 10, 1820; m. —, 1843, Harmanus Carreboom, from whom she is divorced. Resided (1865), near Cranbury.

iii. Daniel Hunt, d. young.

iv. Ellen Hunt, d. young.

v. Hatty Hunt.

vi. Emily Elizabeth Hunt, d. young.

vii. Scudder Hunt, d. young.

563. ELIJAH BERGEN, b. April 9th, 1800; d. Aug. 4th, 1821, single.

504 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

565. ELENOR or ELLEN BERGEN, b. July 22d, 1806; d. Sept. 25th, 1813.

566. MARY BERGEN, b. Feb. 23d, 1808; d. Sept. 16th, 1813.

By 2d wife:—

568. HANNAH BERGEN, b. Dec. 24th, 1810; m. (1st), *Randolph Dey* or *Daye*, farmer, b. Jan. 18th, 1806; d. Jan. 5th, 1834, by whom issue:

- i. Elizabeth S. Dye, b. July 4, 1831.
- ii. Theodosia Ann Dye, b. April 26, 1833.
- iii. Phebe H. Dye, b. Aug. 10, 1834.

She married (2d), Dr. *Ezekial R. Wilson*, of Dutch Neck, Mercer county, b. Feb. 16th, 1789, by whom issue:

- iv. George Bergen Wilson, b. April 22, 1847.
- v. Oliver H. Wilson, b. Oct. 11, 1848.
- vi. Lydia Hellen Wilson, b. Jan. 11, 1851; m. John Ely, and has issue: Wilson C. Ely.
- vii. John Woodhull Wilson, b. Feb. 25, 1853, d. July 16, 1853.
- viii. Georgianna Wilson (twin), b. Feb. 25, 1853, single.

579. ELIZA or ELIZABETH BERGEN, b. March 19th, 1813; m. (1st),—, 1836, *Stephen Bowers*, b.—, 1813; who d. in 1838, without issue; m. (2d), Oct. 4th, 1846, *William C. Lutes*, of Windsor, Mercer county, N. J., b. Aug. 25th, 1822, a Methodist preacher and farmer, and has issue:

- i. Stephen B. Lutes, b. Aug. 1, 1847, d. Dec. 19, 1854.
- ii. Martha G. Lutes, b. Aug. 27, 1848, m.—, 1867, E. J. H. Earl, and has issue: Willie and George Earl.
- iii. Sarah E. Lutes, b. Jan. 17, 1853, d. Sept. 21, 1853.
- iv. George Lutes, b.—, 1858.

570. WILLIAM G. BERGEN, b. Sept. 3d, 1815; m. *Susan Reid*,¹ and is a farmer at Dutch Neck, Mercer county. N. J.

Issue :—

846. i. James R., b. Feb. 27, 1838; m. Feb. 4, 1865, Mary Embly. Resides in Mercer county, and is a carriage maker.

847. ii. Spafford W., b. Aug. 19, 1839, d. Jan. 24, 1864; m. June 14, 1860, Sarah Moore. Resided in Mercer county, and was a farmer.

848. iii. Stephen B., b. Dec. 14, 1840; m. Dec. 31, 1864, Anne Pullen. Resides in Mercer county and is a farmer.

849. iv. Sarah R., b. Feb. 4, 1842.

850. v. Johnson R., of Mercer county, b. May 14, 1843.

851. vi. Eliza S., b. Nov. 22, 1844; m. March 20, 1868, John V. D. Conover, of Cranbury, Middlesex county.

852. vii. Charles H., b. Jan. 7, 1847, d. Aug. 29, 1852.

853. viii. Mary S., b. Dec. 23, 1848, d. Aug. 21, 1852.

854. ix. Wesley, b. Dec. 22, 1850, d. Sept. 13, 1853.

855. x. Isaac H., farmer of Mercer county, b. Aug. 3, 1853.

856. xi. Isabel, b. Aug. 31, 1855.

857. xii. George T., farmer of Mercer county, b. Aug. 17, 1858.

858. xiii. Emma F., b. Nov. 2, 1859.

¹ A *Wm. Read*, aged 33 years, of Batcombe, England, tailor, and *Susan*, his wife, aged 24 years, dau. *Hanna*, aged 3 years, and *Susan*, aged 1 year, came to New England, from Waymouth, March 20, 1635. *Wm. Read*, aged 48 years, *Mabel* his wife, aged 30 years, children : *George*, aged 6 years, *Ralph*, aged 5 years, and *Justice*, aged 1½ year, came to New England from London in the *Defense*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 116 and 284.)

John Reid, who had been a gardener to the lord advocate of Scotland, emigrated to New Jersey, in 1681, and was a deputy to the assembly in 1693. (Whitehead's East New Jersey, p. 294, etc.) In 1693, *John Reid* was appointed collector of Freehold. In 1703, *John Reid* was a representative from the eastern district in the assembly, which met at Perth Amboy. (Journal of the House of Representatives of New Jersey, p. 3.) There was a *Wm. Reid* of Mercer county, in 1700; a *Joseph Reid*, of New Jersey, suspected of favoring the British in the revolution, to clear himself, took the oath of allegiance in 1779.

506 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

571. ISAAC H. BERGEN, b. Feb. 23d, 1819; m. Sept. 30th, 1838, *Margaretta K. Hoffman*,¹ dau. of William and Catharine Hoffman, of Pittstown, N. J., b. April 5th, 1818. Resides at Pennington, Mercer county, N. J., and for thirty years carried on a carriage factory, but at present retired from business.

Issue : —

859. i. Mary, b. Jan. 16, 1840, d. Jan. 3, 1843.

860. ii. Virginia E., b. May 13, 1841; m. Nov. 16, 1860, William W. Winner, son of the Rev. Isaac Winner, of the New Jersey conference, and is an apothecary in Newark, N. J., having issue: Virginia Winner, b. Dec. 4, 1861, and Dora Bell and Emma Bell Winner, twins, b. Nov. 3, 1870.

861. iii. George B., b. Nov. 8, 1843, at Pennington; m. Aug. 5, 1867, Ella H., b. Sept. 7, 1845, dau. of the late Rev. Isaac Winner, D.D., and Mary A. Winner. Received a limited education. In the late southern rebellion, enlisted in 1862 as a private in a New Jersey company, was appointed lieutenant by Gov. Parker of said state, in which capacity he served to the end of the war, being engaged among other battles in that of Antietam. At one time a prisoner confined for three months in a rebel prison, and liberated through the instrumentality of Judge Bond of Baltimore. At the close of the war, studied law, and was admitted to the bar in Philadelphia, in 1867. Removed to East Tennessee in 1869, following his profession. Took command of a regiment of state troops for the purpose of suppressing Ku-Klux Klans in North Carolina, in which capacity as Col. Bergen he acquired at the time newspaper notoriety, and in the melee was arrested in North Carolina, released on a writ of Habeas Corpus, and also arrested in Danville, Virginia, and again released. Subsequently nominated by Gen. Grant, as U. S. consul at Pernambuco, South America, but his name at his own request was withdrawn from the senate before confirmation. Traveled through the western states and territories in 1872 and 1873, taking an active part in the political campaign on the stump as a republican speaker.

¹ The Hoffmans are of German descent.

Removed to East Saginaw, Michigan, in 1873, and follows his profession. Issue: Helen C. W., b. Oct. 14, 1868.

862. iv. M. Rosalie, b. Aug. 15, 1848, m. Oct. 4, 1868, John E. Bird, of Pennington, a hardware merchant, and (June, 1874), no issue.

Descendants of CHRISTOPHER G. BERGEN (465),
and *Anna Vanarsdale*, of Kentucky and Indiana.

572. GEORGE BERGEN, b. July 21st, 1797. Settled in Iowa.

573. RACHEL BERGEN, b. Dec. 22d, 1799; d. Feb. —, 1817; single.

574. ELENOR BERGEN, b. Feb. 4th, 1802; m. (1st), S. S. Ryker, by whom issue; m. (2d), *Garret Conover Bergen* (540), by whom no issue.

575. MARY BERGEN, b. June 14, 1804.

576. SIMEON BERGEN, b. March 24th, 1806. Emigrated west.

577. MARGARET BERGEN, b. Feb. 12th, 1808; d. Oct. 7th, 1825; single.

579. ANNA H. BERGEN, b. July 12th, 1812; m. —, *James Henry*, and has issue.

580. JOHN BERGEN, b. March 1st, 1815; d. June 17th, 1835; single.

581. THEODORUS W. BERGEN, b. July 20th, 1817. Emigrated to Minnesota.

582. RACHEL BERGEN, b. Feb. 6th, 1821, and d. the same day.

508 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Descendants of PETER G. BERGEN (471), and *Susan Mershon*, of Perrinesville, N. J. : —

583. ALICE BERGEN, b. Nov. 9th, 1806; m. Jan. 29th, 1840, *Spafford Mount*, b. Oct. 29th, 1813, of Cranbury, N. J.

Issue : —

i. William Henry Mount, b. Dec. 18, 1843.

584. GEORGE BERGEN, b. Nov. 9th, 1807; m. *Mary Jane Mount*. Emigrated west in 1846, and resides at Monroe, Butler county, Ohio.

Issue : —

863. i. Mary Jane, b. —; m. —, William Chamberlin.

864. ii. William, b. —.

587. JAMES M. BERGEN, b. March 3d, 1814; m. Sept. 17th, 1839, *Amy Potts*.¹ Was a farmer in Ocean Township near Marlborough, Monmouth county, N. J., at present (1865), at Long Branch.

Issue : —

865. i. Thomas, b. Oct. 3, 1840; m. Mary Ellen Wooley,² b. April 4, 1848, d. May 29, 1865.

866. ii. Susan, b. Oct. 1, 1842, d. Oct. 8, 1845.

867. iii. Charles W., b. July 13, 1847.

868. iv. Mary Eelln, b. July 1, 1849.

869. v. John W., b. March 3, 1854, d. Nov. 29, 1860.

870. vi. Willie M., b. Feb. 20, 1862.

871. vii. Martha J., b. Dec. 11, 1864, d. May 4, 1865.

¹ A Dr. *John Pott* or *Potts*, and Elizabeth his wife, emigrated to Virginia from England, in the *George* in 1620 and a *Wm. Pott*, aged 18 years, from London, in the *Alexander*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 73 and 223.)

² A *John Wooley* resided at Elizabeth city in Virginia, in 1623. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 184.)

588. ELLENOR or ELLEN BERGEN, b. March 10, 1816 ;
d. March 4th, 1853 ; m. June 10th, 1845, *Lewis Lucas*.

Issue : —

- i. Susan Elizabeth Lucas, b. Oct. 24, 1846.
- ii. Henry Lucas, b. Feb. 26, 1848.
- iii. Julia Ann Lucas, b. Jan. 11, 1851.

140

589. JOHN M. BERGEN, b. May 25th, 1818 ; d. May
20th, 1838, single.

590. EMILY BERGEN, b. Oct. 3d, 1822 ; m. Feb. 8th,
1843, *Noah Applegate*, a farmer near the village of Cran-
bury, N. J.

Issue : —

- i. Margaret Ann Applegate, b. Dec. 29, 1843.
- ii. Peter B. Applegate, b. May 28, 1846, d. Aug. 7, 1847.
- iii. John Stults Applegate, b. May 6, 1851 ; m. Nov. 23, 1873,
Letha, dau. of Wm. Jackson and Lydia Curtis, of Squan village.

591. WILLIAM MOUNT BERGEN, b. Oct. 7th, 1824 ;
m. March 1st, 1849, *Lydia Ann* (843), dau. of Rutes Ber-
gen (558), b. Nov. 7th, 1825. Is a blacksmith at Colt's
Neck, N. J.

Issue : —

872. i. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 4, 1852 ; m. Jan. 26, 1873,
George Stout.
873. ii. Lewis R., b. Jan. 21, 1857.

592. GERTRUDE ANN BERGEN, b. Feb. 23d, 1827 ;
single.

593. JANE ELIZABETH BERGEN, b. Sept. 10th, 1830 ;
single and resides with her sister Gertrude Ann, at Hight-
stown, N. J.

510 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (472), and *Mary McCloy*, of Princeton, N. J. : —

594. JACOB BERGEN, b. Oct. 3d, 1794, d. Sept. 16th, 1864; m. Oct. 3d, 1816, *Ellen Boorum*,¹ b. Jan. 9th, 1798; d. Dec. 9th, 1872. Was a builder, carpenter and joiner, at Farmer, Seneca county, N. Y., to which place he removed from New Jersey, in 1820. He probably resided at one period near Hillsborough, for in 1817 his wife joined the Reformed Dutch Church at that place on certificate.

Issue : —

874. i. Cornelius, b. Aug. 10, 1817, d. May 3, 1821.

875. ii. Sytia Maria, b. May 2, 1819; m. March 11, 1837, Ira Patridge, a farmer in Michigan, and has children: Ellen Ann Patridge, b. May 29, 1838, who m. July 4, 1853, Joseph Haven, of Michigan; Larned D. Patridge, b. Dec. 27, 1839; Ebenezer B. Patridge, b. Aug. 11, 1842; John W. Patridge, b. Oct. 19, 1844; Louisa Maria Patridge, b. Feb. 20, 1847, d. Oct. 26, 1849; Alida Jane Patridge, b. March 3, 1850; Martha L. Patridge, b. Oct. 3, 1856; and Sarah M. Patridge, b. Nov. 30, 1858.

876. iii. Deborah Ann, b. Nov. 15, 1820; m. Sept., 1844, Alfred Symonds, an Englishman, a resident of Griggstown, N. J., who d. Jan., 1853, and had one child, John Alfred Symonds, b. Sept. 13, 1853.

877. iv. Cornelius, b. Feb. 5, 1823; m. Emmeline, dau. of David Latourette.² Is a flax manufacturer at Fentonville, Michigan, and has one child: Ellen Adelaide, b. July 30, 1844.

878. v. Lucy, b. Nov. 5, 1824; m. Nov. 22, 1848, Delaus W. Glover, a harness maker, at Genoa, Cayuga county, N. Y., and

¹ *Ellen Boorum* was a dau. of Cornelius E. Boorum, b. March 8, 1772, d. March 29, 1805, m. —, 1797, Deborah Van Deripe, b. March 13, 1774.

² *David Latourette* is most probably a descendant of "Jean La Tourette," a Frenchman, who settled on Staten Island, and applied for and obtained from the government of New York letters of denization in 1695.

The first of Dutch Church is that place on corner.



J. Bergen

has children: Dewitt L. Glover, b. May 6, 1850; Eugene H. Glover, b. Oct. 7, 1854; and May Glover, b. Aug. 27, 1857.

879. vi. Belden S., b. May 11, 1827; m. May 14, 1860, Juliette Rider, who d. Feb. 24, 1861; m. (2d), June 9, 1863, Emily Everts, widow of — Larison. Is a farmer at Mecklenberg, N. Y.

880. vii. Peter P., b. Aug. 11, 1829; m. Feb. 14, 1872, Isabell C. Roberts, b. Nov. 11, 1853, of Linden, Michigan, dau. of D. N. Roberts,¹ of Ridgeberry, Bradford county, Penn., and Maria L. Head, the latter b. March 1, 1831, d. July 9, 1858, and a native of Tompkins county, N. Y. Was a manufacturer of barrel staves, &c., at Farmer, Cayuga county, N. Y.; in 1872 resided at Linden, Mich.

881. viii. John H., b. Jan. 29, 1832, d. Oct. 21, 1850, single.

882. ix. Jacob, b. March 24, 1834, single, and is a cabinet maker and furniture dealer at Farmer, N. Y. See following portrait.

883. x. Christopher Q., b. Aug. 6, 1836; m. March 4, 1862, Mary Ann Morehouse, b. Oct. 20, 1843, dau. of Albert Morehouse and Eunice Jennings, of near Farmer on the banks of Cayuga lake. Is a manufacturer of barrel staves and heading at Farmer, N. Y., and has issue: Carrie E., b. Dec. 3, 1871.

884. xi. Jane D., b. Sept. 9, 1838, d. Aug. 25, 1840.

595. SIMON BERGEN, b. April 22d, 1797; d. April 7th, 1842; m. Sept., 1821, *Margaret Daly*,² b. May 9th, 1802, who d. Oct. 3d, 1845. Was a farmer at Flagtown, Somers county, N. J.

Issue:—

885. i. Cornelius, b. 1822; m. Mary Ewing, of Lexington, Kentucky, is a carpenter and resides in Louisville, Kentucky, and has children: Cornelia, Kate, Mary, Zillah, Stonewall Jackson and Frank.

¹ A *Joseph Roberts* emigrated to New England from England in 1632. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 150.)

² There was a *Jan Daly*, who had a dau. Catharine, bap. in New York, Feb. 17, 1699.

512 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

886. II. Catharine Ann, b. March 5, 1824; single, and resides in the city of New York.

887. III. Jacob, b. 1826; m. Lydia Saunders,¹ who d. about 1861, having had three children, all deceased. Is a car builder at Jeffersonville, Indiana.

888. IV. Mary Jane, b. 1834; m. Henry P. Cone, of California, and has issue: Biola Zurita Cone, b. Nov. 10, 1855.

889. V. John B. D., b. 1839, emigrated to Louisville, Kentucky. Is a carpenter by trade, and when last heard of was in Tennessee.

596. MARY BERGEN, b. March 9th, 1800; m. Nov. 4th, 1819, *Isaac Covert*, who d. April 20th, 1860.

Issue:—

I. Mary Covert, b. Sept. 26, 1820; m. Oct. 31, 1839, Thomas Davis, and has children: Isaac Davis, b. Sept. 14, 1840; John T. Davis, b. Sept. 9, 1844; William T. Davis, b. Oct. 19, 1846; Mary M. Davis, b. Oct. 5, 1850; and Abraham S. Davis, b. Aug. 23, 1857.

II. Jane Covert, b. Feb. 25, 1824; m. Feb. 6, 1845, Albert B. Hoogland, and has children: William N. Hoogland, b. Nov. 15, 1845; Isaac C. Hoogland, b. Nov. 21, 1847; Anna M. Hoogland, b. Feb. 16, 1850; Mary L. Hoogland, b. June 11, 1852; and Uriah V. Hoogland, b. Aug. 9, 1858.

III. Martha Covert, b. Feb. 22, 1829; m. Nov. 20, 1850, Martin Van Camp, and has children: Isaac Van Camp, b. June 7, 1852, d. April 15, 1857; John Van Camp, b. Dec. 6, 1855, d. March 22, 1857; Louanna J. Van Camp, b. March 4, 1858, d. Dec. 9, 1859; Cornelius B. Van Camp, b. Feb. 25, 1861, d. Aug. 26, 1861; and Martin V. D. Van Camp, b. Nov. 14, 1862.

597. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. Sept. 12th, 1802; m. Nov. 14th, 1832, *Helen Van Deripe*, of Trenton. Is a

¹ A *Benjamin Sanders* emigrated from England to New York, in the ketch *Beginning*, in 1678. Martin Saunders, a carrier, aged 40 years, Rachel, his wife, aged 40 years; children: Lea, aged 10 years, Judith, aged 9 years, and Martin, aged 4 years, came to New England from England in the *Planter*, in 1635. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 47, 48 and 404.)

farmer at Branchville, N. J., and was an elder of the Reformed Dutch Church of that place, at its organization in 1850.

Issue :—

890. i. Jacob, b. Jan. 20, 1834, d. Sept. 30, 1864; m. Feb., 1856, Louisa Stryker, and had children: James, b. June 13, 1858; Cornelius, b. Aug. 6, 1862.

891. ii. Christiana, b. Oct. 3, 1837; m. Nov. 4, 1857, Peter Q. Brokaw, and has children: Anna L. Brokaw, b. Oct. 16, 1858; Hellen Brokaw, b. Aug. 22, 1860; and Garetta Brokaw, b. Oct. 23, 1862.

892. iii. Mary Etta, b. Jan. 19, 1847.

893. iv. John Q., b. Oct. 25, 1851.

Descendants of EVERT BERGEN (477) and *Ann Van Deursen*, of Whitehouse, Huntingdon county, N. J.:—

598. JOHN BERGEN, b. Dec. 5th, 1793; d. Aug. 7th, 1811. Death caused by being thrown from a wagon drawn by a runaway team of oxen. Single.

599. WILLIAM BERGEN, b. Sept. 11th, 1795; d. Sept. 27th, 1861, single.

600. ANN BERGEN, b. Sept. 16th, 1797; m. May 21st, 1816, *John Messler*, a brother of the Rev. Dr. A. Messler, of Somerville, b. Dec. 12th, 1794, resides at Blairstown, Warren county, N. J., and is a farmer.

Issue :—

i. Evert Bergen Mesler, b. Feb. 6, 1817; m. Dec. 6, 1851, Hannah Bartram, b. Feb. 17, 1832, no issue. Is a farmer at Walnut valley, Warren county, N. J.

ii. Cornelius Mesler, b. Dec. 1, 1818; m. Sept. 23, 1844, Catharine Barttes, b. Oct. 27, 1823. Is a farmer in Somerset county, N. J., and has children: Charles Barttes Messler, b. Sept. 17, 1845;

514 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

m. Jan. 25, 1871, Lyda Biggs, b. Dec. 3, 1851, and is a merchant in Somerville, and has a son: John C. Messler, b. Dec. 30, 1871; and John T. Messler, b. March 8, 1848, d. May 14, 1864.

iii. William Messler, b. Aug. 31, 1820; m. Jan. 6, 1843, Charity Ann Potter, b. Dec. 31, 1821, and has children: John Messler, b. May 15, 1844, m. —, Sarah Smith, of Wyoming valley, Pennsylvania; issue: Anna Messler, b. Dec., 1870; Sarah Messler, b. Sept. 8, 1846, m. May 15, 1869, Jacob Fisel, a tanner; issue: Ann Fisel, b. Nov. 19, 1870, and Lawiser Fisel, b. June 22, 1872; Daniel P. Messler, b. May 15, 1848; Aletta Ann Messler, b. July 9, 1850, m. July 25, 1868, Martin Huyler, farmer; issue: Charles Martin Huyler, b. April 16, 1870; Henrietta Messler, b. Sept. 20, 1852; Jacob N. Messler, b. June 1, 1855; Margaret Messler, b. Sept. 10, 1857; and George Messler, b. Nov. 8, 1864.

iv. Alletta Messler, b. May 21, 1823; m. Oct. 5, 1859, Leonard Corwine, b. July 10, 1814, of Walnut valley, Warren county, N. J., and has children: George Corwine, b. Nov. 11, 1860, d. Jan. 30, 1863; and Mary Ann Corwine, b. Dec. 26, 1867.

v. Abraham Messler, b. Oct. 3, 1825.

vi. Mary Messler, b. Dec. 23, 1829, d. April 8, 1836.

vii. Isaac Messler, b. Sept. 3, 1831; m. Nov. 25, 1852, Margaret Courtright, b. March 21, 1834; is a farmer at Paulina, Warren county, N. J., and has children: John Preston Messler, b. Feb. 13, 1854, d. April 5, 1854; Anna Elizabeth Messler, b. June 26, 1856; Ada Maria Messler, b. July 25, 1858; Charles Edward Messler, b. April 11, 1862; and Rose Delophine Messler, b. Feb. 4, 1871.

viii. John Livingston Messler, b. Oct. 19, 1835; m. Feb. 16, 1860, Catharine Maria Kenny, b. April 6, 1840; is a farmer in Hope Township, Warren county, N. J., and has children: Isaac Kenny Messler, b. Sept. 27, 1862; Catharine Messler, b. June 15, 1863; Simon H. Messler, b. Aug. 19, 1865; Anna Maria Messler, b. Sept. 15, 1868; and George Bergen Messler, b. Sept. 25, 1870.

ix. Simon Hillyer Messler, b. Aug. 13, 1839; m. Nov. 15, 1866, Emma Angle, b. June 2, 1845; is a farmer at Blairstown, Warren county, N. J., and has issue: John Messler, b. Aug. 26, 1868.

601. JAMES BERGEN, b. Nov. 27th, 1799; single; farmer at Whitehouse, N. J.

602. MARIA BERGEN, b. Nov. 20th, 1801; m. March 7th, 1818, *James Park*, a farmer at Whitehouse, N. J., who d. Aug. 1st, 1854.

Issue:—

i. Evert Bergen Park, b. Oct. 7, 1819, d.—.

ii. David Park, b. June 27, 1822.

iii. Staats Nelson Park, b. Sept. 6, 1824; resides at Philipsberg, Warren county, N. J.

iv. William Alexander Park, b. Sept. 16, 1826; resides at Towanda, Bradford county, Penn.

v. Mary Ann Park, b. Sept. 5, 1828; m.—.

vi. Jane Adeline Park, b. Aug. 2, 1830, d. Nov., 1830.

vii. Adeline Park, b. Aug. 19, 1831; m. Anthony Folmilee, of Illinois, farmer.

viii. George Bergen Park, b. Nov. 6, 1833; resides at Towanda, Bradford county, Penn.

ix. John Hillyer Park, b. March 9, 1837.

x. Elias Tieter Park, b. March 6, 1839; resides at Towanda, Bradford county, Penn.

xi. Hannah Louisa Park, b. July 1, 1841, d. Jan. 25, 1858.

xii. Henry Eugene Park, b. Aug. 1, 1848.

603. ALLETTA BERGEN, b. May 9th, 1804; m. Feb. 3d, 1836, *James E.* (614), son of Evert J. Bergen (481), of Roysfield. No issue.

604. STAATS BERGEN, b. July 15th, 1806; d. May 14th, 1869; m. Jan. 5th, 1837, *Chrysteann Malatt*,¹ b. Sept. 9th, 1819; was a farmer at New Germantown, N. J.

¹ A *Thomas Marlett* in Virginia, in 1623. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 169.) An *Abraham Merlett* and Elizabeth his wife, had a son, Joris, bap. April 14, 1706, and a son Derck, bap. Oct. 27, 1708, in the Reformed Dutch Church of the Raritans, also a son Jan, bap. April 25, 1711.

516 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue :—

894. i. John Newton, b. March 25, 1839; m. Sarah Van Horn,¹ resides at Pettyville, Livingston county, Mich.

895. ii. Evert, b. Oct. 4, 1840; m. Mary Ellen Dale,² resides at Martinville, Wayne county, Mich.

896. iii. George Henry, b. Jan. 23, 1843; m. Emma E. Bulmer,³ resides at New Germantown.

897. iv. William Blauvelt, b. Sept. 9, 1845.

898. v. Jacob Lewis, b. July 27, 1848; m. Jan., 1869, Ellen Jane Park; resides at New Lexington, Perry county, Ohio.

899. vi. Wesley, b. June 6, 1850.

900. vii. Anna Maria, b. Dec. 11, 1852; m. Feb. 1, 1872, Theodore A. Dilley.

901. viii. Jennie Hillyer, b. Aug. 9, 1855.

605. JANE BERGEN, b. May 6th, 1808; d. May 11th, 1826.

606. GEORGE BERGEN, b. May 13th, 1810; single.

Descendants of CORNELIUS BERGEN (479), and
Nancy Hart, of Somerville, N. J.:

607. ALETTA or ALCHE RAPALSE BERGEN, b. Feb. 23d, 1813; m. Nov. 12th, 1831, *Nicholas Hoagland*, of New Brunswick. She joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, April 1, 1837, her name being entered as Adeline.

¹ The common ancestor of the *Van Hoorn* family in this country, was probably *Cornelis Jansen Van Hoorn*, who settled in New Amsterdam at an early period, and had a son, Johannes, bap. there Jan. 17, 1663. Many of his descendants reside in Bergen and Hudson counties, N. J.

² A *Thomas Dale*, aged 20 years, emigrated to Virginia from England in the ship *Jacob*, in 1624. (*Hotten's Lists of Emigrants*, p. 255.)

³ There was a *Paulus Bulmer*, of New Brunswick, N. J., in 1717.

Issue :—

- i. Jane Hoagland, b. Nov. 29, 1832.
- ii. Mary Ellen Hoagland, b. Aug. 2, 1834.
- iii. John Hoagland, b. March 1, 1836, d. Oct. 6, 1860.
- iv. Daniel Webster Hoagland, b. July 9, 1838.
- v. Henry Clay Hoagland, b. July 9, 1838, d. April 23, 1863.
- vi. Cornelius B. Hoagland, b. Sept. 15, 1840.
- vii. William V. Hoagland, b. March 25, 1842, d. Feb. 16, 1859.
- viii. Susannah B. Hoagland, b. March 27, 1844.
- ix. James B. Hoagland, b. June 15, 1847, d. Jan. 14, 1851.
- x. Sarah B. Hoagland, b. June 29, 1849.
- xi. William Hoagland, b. May 9, 1860, d. July 19, 1861.

608. SUSANNAH BERGEN, b. Aug. 13th, 1816; d. Feb. 8th, 1840; m. March 13th, 1833, *Richard Ten Eyck*,¹ of North Branch, Somerset county, and had issue:

- i. John V. Ten Eyck.
- ii. Cornelius B. Ten Eyck.
- iii. Susannah Ten Eyck.

609. JOHN C. BERGEN, of North Branch near Somerville, b. Dec. 15th, 1820; d. March 15th, 1864; m. June 13th, 1841, *Aletta Van Duyn*,² b. July 16th, 1812, dau. of

¹ Coenraet Ten Eyck, of the Netherlands, the probable ancestor of *Richard*, was an influential citizen of New Amsterdam as early as 1653, in the Reformed Dutch Church, of which place he had several children baptized, among others Tobias, Jan. 26, 1653, who m. Jan. 30, 1678, Aeltje Duycking. Coenraet was a tanner and shoemaker, occupying premises in Broad street, near Beaver, where his tan pits were located, and in 1674 he was estimated to be worth \$5000. After his death in 1680, the business was carried on by his three sons, Tobias, Dirck and Coenraet. An Albert Ten Eyck, who m. Maria Van Vechten, probably a descendant of Coenraet, settled on the Raritan, where he had a dau., Jenneken, bap. Oct. 27, 1708, and a son Albert, bap. April 25, 1711, at which date Albert the father was dead.

² *Aletta Van Duyn*, is a descendant of Gerrit Cornelise Van Duyn, of Newkerck, a village in Zeeland in the Netherlands, who emigrated to this country in 1649, was a carpenter and wheelwright by trade, m. Yacheminchy Jacobs, dau. of Jacob Swarts, of New Amsterdam, resided in Flatbush as early as 1686, and d. 1706.

518 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Dennis Van Duyn and Gertrude Stryker, of Bound Brook,
New Jersey.

Issue:—

902. 1. Phebe Emma, b. Oct. 18, 1843; m. Jan. 14, 1863,
John V. Lane; issue: John B. Lane, b. Feb. 20, 1864.

In 1670, he returned to Holland, his wife following him in 1671, and kept house at Zwolle, in the province of Overijssel, but not prospering, he returned in 1679, in the ship *Cbarles*, the vessel in which were embarked Peter Sluyter and Jasper Dankers, De Labidists, whose interesting journal has been translated by the Hon. H. C. Murphy, and published by the Long Island Historical Society. The surname is probably derived from the community of Duin or Dun, in the province of North Brabant, where he may have been born or his parents resided. Feb. 6, 1684-5, he purchased of Jacques Corteljan, his brother-in-law, a farm in the present boundaries of Flatbush, lying south-west of Martense's lane, now (1875), owned by the heirs of George Martense, to which he removed, and which he sold, June 6, 1698, to his son Denyse.

His children were: *Cornelis Gerritse*, of Gowanus, b. July 16, 1664, d. Sept. 27, 1754, m. (1st), Jan. 3, 1691, Matilda, dau. of William Huycken or "Wyllem Heooken," who emigrated in 1663, and was assessed in Brooklyn in 1683, for eight morgens of land, and who d. March 1, 1709; m. (2d), June 14, 1714, Christina or Styntje Gerbrands, who d. Dec. 12, 1754, and from him are descended the New Utrecht Van Duyns; *Altie Gerritse*, m. (1st), Peter Cornell; m. (2d), — Lane, of Newtown; *Jackemintie Gerritse*, m. Sept. 6, 1718, George Annderzy, or Anderson of the city of New York; *Cornelia Gerritse*, m. May 1, 1720, Cornelis Bogert; (sup.) *William Gerritse*; there was a William Van Duyn, residing at three mile run, New Jersey, in 1703; *Denys Gerritse*, m. Feb. 4, 1691, Maria or Marretje Huycken, of Gowanus, d. in 1720, resided at one period on the Raritan river, and afterwards in Flatbush, and had children: William, bap. May 4, 1695, m. Saybrigh, dau. of Roelof Verkerk, resided on the Raritan, in Somerset county, N. J.; Denyse, m. Antje —, and also resided on the Raritan, from whom and his brother William are supposed to be descended the Van Duyns of New Jersey; Gerrit Verkerk m. Sytie Verkerk, and is the ancestor of the Newtown Van Duyns, of Queen's county; Jacobus and David; *Abraham Gerritse*, m. April 3, 1696, Geertie Martense, resided a while at Mespat Kills, and about 1706 removed to the Raritan, N. J.; in 1714, he resided in Cecil county, Maryland, where, according to some accounts, he resided as early as 1706.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of *Gerrit Cornelissen Van Duyn*:

Gerrit Cornelissen Van Duyn. 1690

903. II. Cornelius J., b. Feb. 10, 1846; m. Nov. 18, 1869, Louisa A., dau. of Ezekiel and Gertrude Cole,¹ b. Jan. 14, 1846; issue: —, b. June 28, 1874; resides in New Brunswick.

904. III. Sarah Ten Eyck, b. Feb. 10, 1848; resides at North Branch, N. J.

905. IV. Jane A., b. July 19, 1849; m. April 19, 1871, John Van Eps, son of John and Sarah; issue: Willie P. Van Eps, b. July 24, 1873; reside at Somerville.

906. V. Dennis Van Dyne, b. Nov. 26, 1851; m. Oct. 30, 1872, Jennie M., dau. of John Band and Maria Van Pelt; issue: Mary Emma, b. Oct. 18, 1873; reside at North Branch.

907. VI. John Smith, b. March 5, 1853; resides at North Branch.

908. VII. Peter Van Dyne, b. May 15, 1857; resides at North Branch.

610. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. Nov. 1st, 1822; m. July 5th, 1845, *Gertrude Ann Van Duyn*, b. July 27th, 1828, dau. of Dennis and Gertrude Van Duyn. Resides at New Brunswick, and has children:

909. I. Elizabeth Mary, b. Oct. 19, 1845; m. Sept. 23, 1864, Wm. H. Conger, and has issue: Adrianna Conger, b. Oct. 19, 1867, d. Dec. 16, 1868; Elias Baker Conger, b. Nov. 30, 1869; and Minne Conger, b. July 8, 1871, d. July 20, 1871.

910. II. Anna Gertrude, b. Jan. 2, 1848; m. Nov. 8, 1865, Amos H. Kerney, who d. Feb. 11, 1867; she d. Sept. 29, 1868, without issue.

911. III. Abby Louisa, b. Dec. 13, 1854, d. Sept. 16, 1858.

912. IV. Cornelius, b. May 13, 1860.

913. V. John J., b. June 6, 1864, d. Sept. 25, 1868.

¹ *Clement Cole*, aged 30 years, came from England to New England, in the *Susan & Ellen*, in 1635. Colonel Wm. Cole, aged 26 years, came to Virginia in the *Neptune*, in 1618, and was secretary of the colony. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 59, 166 and 245.)

520 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

611. JAMES BERGEN, b. Nov. 10th, 1823; d. July 23d, 1866; m. Dec. 31st, 1845, *Phebe Hutchinson*. Resides in New Brunswick, and has children:

- 914. i. Anna Mariah, b. Feb. 5, 1847, d. Aug. 1, 1852.
- 915. ii. John H., b. Feb. 7, 1851, d. Feb. 23, 1852.
- 916. iii. James H., b. Nov. 21, 1852.
- 917. iv. William D., b. June 10, 1855.
- 918. v. Samuel R., b. Sept. 8, 1859.
- 919. vi. Ella C., b. Dec. 2, 1862.

612. MARIA E. BERGEN, b. Oct. 27th, 1825; m. Sept. 14th, 1849, *John Smith*, of New Brunswick, and has issue:

- i. Benjamin Smith.
- ii. Cornelius Smith.
- iii. Abigail Bergen Smith, who d. Feb. 24, 1854.
- iv. George Smith.
- v. James Smith, who d. Sept. 15, 1856.

613. ABAGAIL BERGEN, b. Oct. 13th, 1828; m. April, 1867, *Abraham Biggs*.

Descendants of EVERT J. BERGEN (481), and *Jane Stryker*, of Hillsborough, N. J.:

614. JAMES E. BERGEN, b. Sept. 14th, 1805; d. March 25th, 1859; m. Feb. 3d, 1836, *Aletta* (603), dau. of Evert Bergen (477), of Whitehouse. Was a farmer at Roysefield, N. J. No issue.

615. JOHN E. BERGEN, b. March 12th, 1808; m. Feb. 23d, 1837, *Catharine Wilson*.¹ Is a farmer, residing near Somerville.

Issue:—

- 920. i. James, bap. Oct. 27, 1838, d. young.
- 921. ii. George, b. Nov. 15, 1840.

¹ Among the emigrants from London to Virginia, there was a *Henrie Wilson*, aged 24 years, in the *Sampson*, in 1619; *Thomas Wilson*, aged 27 years, in the

922. III. Anna Maria, b. April 18, 1847.
 923. IV. Sarah Aletta, b. Oct. 4, 1850.
 924. V. Catharine Jane, b. July 19, 1853.
 925. VI. Cornelius, d. May 12, 1857.

616. JANE FISH BERGEN, b. June 7th, 1810; d. Feb. 8th, 1857; m. May 19th, 1834, *Michael Neefus*, of Flatbush, Long Island.

Issue :—

- I. Eliza Jane Neefus, deceased.
 II. Sarah Neefus.
 III. Peter Neefus.

617. ANN or JOANNA VOORHEES BERGEN, b. June 7th, 1813; m. Sept. 14th, 1836, *William Van Arsdale*, and settled on a farm at Raritan, Henderson county, Illinois, in April, 1850.

Abagaile, in 1620; *Henry Wilson*, aged 12 years, in the *Thomas*, in 1635; *Edward Wilson*, aged 22 years, in the *Plaine Joan*, in 1635; *Richard Wilson*, aged 19 years, in the *Philip*, in 1635; and *John Wilson*, aged 32 years, in the *Transport*, in 1636. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 79, 94, 102, 105, 124, 127, 173, 223 and 262.)

In 1661, there was a Quaker preacher in Gravesend, named *George Wilson*, whose cloak Stuyvesant appears to have captured, and who may have been among the Gravesenders, who settled Middletown, N. J., about 1665. March 24, 1682-3, the governor and council of East New Jersey appointed *Samuel Wilson* a justice of the quorum of Essex county, also *Peter Wilson* of Monmouth county. (See pp. 35 and 36 of Records of Governor and Council of East New Jersey.) There was also a *John Wilson*, carpenter, known as great John, a *John Wilson*, wheelwright, known as little John, in Elizabethtown; the former d. in New York, Oct. 12, 1672, single, leaving his land at Elizabethtown to Antony Jansen, of New York. A *Samuel Wilson*, of New York, about 1665, had a son Joseph, who resided in Elizabethtown, about 1700. (See pp. 173 and 276 of vol. I, of Collections of New Jersey Historical Society.) A *John Wilson*, in 1667, was among the 12 men and 24 associates who purchased Middletown, in Monmouth county, N. J., of the Indians. A *John* and *Ebenexer Wilson* were ordered, July 1, 1777, by the revolutionary council of safety of New Jersey, to give bail for appearance at the sessions of Sussex county, in consequence of being suspected of favoring the enemy. A *John* and *James Wilson* of Monmouth county, favored the patriots.

522 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue :—

i. Abraham B. Van Arsdale, b. March 1, 1838; m. Mary Ann, dau. of George Husten.

ii. Evert Bergen Van Arsdale, b. Oct. 24, 1839, d. Sept. 2, 1841.

iii. Peter Van Arsdale, b. May 9, 1842; was a member of the 14th regiment Illinois cavalry, during the last two years of the rebellion of the southern states; m. Amanda Jane, dau. of George Husten.

iv. James B. Van Arsdale, b. Oct. 30, 1844.

618. MARIAH BERGEN, b. April 18th, 1815; m. July 9th, 1844, *Elijah Roauser*, of Bound Brook, N. J. She and her husband joined the Reformed Dutch Church in Hillsborough in 1859 on certificate.

Issue :—

i. Nelson Roauser, b. 1847.

619. PETER S. BERGEN, b. March 25th, 1818; m. Aug. 7th, 1845, *Rebecca M. Dilts*. Was a farmer at Roysefield.

Issue :—

926. i. Evert, b. July 11, 1846.

927. ii. Daniel, b. Nov. 8, 1847, d. May 5, 1873 of consumption. Was a school teacher.

928. iii. Julia, b. March 22, 1850, d. Sept. 3, 1871; m. —, John Hulsizer; issue: Nelly Hulsizer, b. —, 1868.

929. iv. Francis, b. Dec. 1, 1851; is a lawyer at Somerville.

930. v. Henry, b. July 28, 1853, d. Nov. 17, 1858, of scarlet fever.

931. vi. Ellen, b. April 9, 1857, d. Nov. 17, 1858, of scarlet fever. Not five minutes between the deaths of Henry and Ellen.

620. PHEBE BERGEN, b. March 25th, 1819 (a twin with Peter); single. She joined the Reformed Dutch Church of Hillsborough in 1836.

Descendants of JOHN BERGEN (483), and *Phebe Totten*, of New Brunswick, N. J. :

621. ANN ELIZA BERGEN, b. March 3d, 1831; single.

622. MARY LOUISA BERGEN, b. Oct. 4th, 1832; single. Joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, March 4th, 1853.

623. JAMES AUGUSTUS BERGEN, b. Oct. 22d, 1836; single.

624. CATHARINE T. BERGEN, b. April 23d, 1838; single.

Descendants of ZACHEUS BERGEN (484), and *Mary Simonson*, of Roysefield, N. J. :

625. JOHANNA VOORHEES BERGEN, b. Sept. 4th, 1817; single. A Johanna Bergen joined the Reformed Dutch Church of Hillsborough in 1835.

626. ELIZABETH S. BERGEN, b. Aug. 14th, 1819; m. Sept. 25th, 1844, *Simon Van Liew*, a merchant in Somerville.

Issue : —

i. Frederick Van Liew, b. March 14, 1849.

ii. Joanna Van Liew, b. Dec. 5, 1850.

627. MARY STAATS BERGEN, b. May 5th, 1822; single.

628. GERTRUDE VOORHEES BERGEN, b. June 19th, 1825; m. Aug. 12th, 1846, *John A. Voorhees*, a farmer in Roysefield.

Issue : —

i. Catharine T. Voorhees, b. May 16, 1847.

ii. Mary B. Voorhees, b. Feb. 18, 1850.

524 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

iii. Abraham Voorhees, b. March 9, 1854, d. May 26, 1858.

iv. Abraham Augustus Voorhees, b. Oct. 7, 1862.

629. JAMES Z. BERGEN, b. Dec. 19th, 1827; m. Oct. 18th, 1852, *Mary V. Staats*.¹ Is a farmer at Roysefield.

Issue:—

932. i. Elizabeth Staats, b. June 26, 1856.

933. ii. Marietta S. b. April 4, 1859.

934. iii. Zacheus J., b. Jan. 25, 1864, d. Jan. 4, 1867.

935. iv. Henry W. S., b. Aug. 5, 1868, d. Dec. 26, 1870.

936. v. Zagie, b. Sept. 12, 1870, d. Feb. 18, 1871.

Descendants of JAMES BERGEN (487), and *Phebe Peterson*, of Roysefield, N. J.:

630. GARRET P. BERGEN, b. Nov. 20th, 1820; m. April 10th, 1849, *Mary K.*, dau. of S. W. Thompson,² who d. —; m. (2d), Oct. 14, 1861, *Henrietta Thompson*,

¹ *Mary V. Staats* is probably a descendant of Jan Pieterse Staats, known as old Jan Pieterse, who settled at Gowanus, Brooklyn, at an early period; m. (1st), May 16, 1652, Grietje Jans, m. (2d), Nov. 15, 1663, the widow of Frederick Jansen, and d. in 1714. There is also a Staats family on the North river, descendants of Abraham Staats, one of the early settlers of Beverwyck or Albany.

² *Jo. Thompson*, aged 22 years, emigrated from London to New England, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*, in 1635, and *Tho. Thompson*, aged 18 years, from the same place to New England in the *Abigail*, in 1635. (See Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, pp. 76 and 98.)

In 1676, a *John* and *Andrew Thompson*'s name appears among the signers to the charter of privileges of West New Jersey, and in 1683, they were justices of the peace. In 1683, *Andrew Thompson* was a member of assembly of the Salem Tenth of West New Jersey. In 1730 a *John Thompson* kept an inn at Perth Amboy, and in 1731, *John* and *William Thompson* were among the members of the Presbyterian congregation of that place, who, on petition, had leave granted by the proprietors of East New Jersey to build a meeting house on the south-east corner of their burial ground. (See Whitehead's East New Jersey, p. 241, etc.)



Garret P. Berger

sister of Mary K. Resides in Brooklyn, N. Y. Engaged in the rail road business, at one period a commission merchant in the city of New York, and a few years ago was a defeated candidate for the state assembly. May 15th, 1860, letters of administration were granted to him on the estate of his wife Mary K.

Issue by 1st wife:—

937. i. Mary L., b. Dec. 29, 1849.

938. ii. Emma S., b. Aug. 30, 1854.

939. iii. Kate, b. —, d. Nov. 5, 1857.

Issue by 2d wife:—

940. iv. Samuel W., b. Aug. 26, 1862.

941. v. Charles C., b. Sept. 24, 1864.

631. JOHN J. BERGEN, b. June 27th, 1823; m. Feb. 17th, 1847, *Mary Ann Park*.¹ Engaged in the lumber trade in Somerville.

Issue:—

942. i. James I., b. Oct. 1, 1847.

943. ii. M. Fannie, b. July 15, 1849.

944. iii. William, b. Sept. 12, 1852; m. Aug. 11, 1873, Pauline, dau. of Wm. P. Major, of Somerville.

945. iv. Maria Emmans, b. Oct. 19, 1855.

946. v. Emma I., b. Dec. 15, 1857, d. Aug. 30, 1858.

632. JAMES BERGEN, b. Sept. 19th, 1825; m. April 18th, 1855, *Jane Tunison*.² Late a merchant at Somerville,

¹ In 1711, *Elizabeth Park*, widow, petitioned the governor of New York, in relation to the title of a piece of land on the west side of the South river bridge in New Jersey, claimed by Peter Sonmans, a Hollander, and one of the proprietors of East New Jersey. In 1623, a *Thomas Parke* resided in Virginia. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 189.)

² *Jane Tunison* is a descendant of Teunis Nyssen or Denyse, of Brooklyn, referred to in the foot note under Michiel Hansen Bergen and Femmetje Teunisen.

526 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

in 1862, a justice of the peace. From Sept. 1862 to 1871, assistant assessor of internal revenue; in fall 1871, elected on the republican ticket sheriff of Somerset county, N. J., by a majority of twenty-seven over Charles B. Moore, of Kingston, the democratic candidate.

Issue : —

- 947. i. Edward Griffith, b. March 11, 1856, d. June 15, 1856.
- 948. ii. Sarah C., b. Aug. 30, 1858.
- 949. iii. Ellen F., b. April 10, 1861.
- 950. iv. Jane Estelle, b. April 26, 1863.
- 951. v. Culveretta, b. Jan. 25, 1870.

633. HENRY VANDERVEER BERGEN, b. Sept. 24th, 1827; d. April 19th, 1858; single.

Nyssen had among his children Jan Teunisen, bap. April 12, 1654, m. Catelyna Teunisen Bogaert, and Cornelis Teunisen, who m. Neltye Teunisen Bogaert. These two sons of Nyssen emigrated to New Jersey, and settled on the Raritan, in the vicinity of Somerville, and from them are descended the Tunisons of New Jersey, who have retained the baptismal name of their father for their patronymic, while the descendants of Dionys, the oldest son of Teunis Nyssen, have retained his surname of Denyse.

Jan Teunisen settled on the Raritan as early as 1683, and was an elder of the Reformed Dutch Church of that locality, in 1699. In May, 1684, on petition, he was granted by the governor and council 200 acres on the west side of Chingaroras creek. In 1704, he was elected a member of the house of representatives of New Jersey. His children were: Femmetje, bap. Aug. 8, 1680; Teunis, bap. July 16, 1682; Sarah, bap. Feb. 1, 1685, all on Long Island; and Abraham, bap. Sept. 19, 1699, in New Jersey.

Cornelis Teunisen settled on the Raritan about the same period as his brother Jan, and his name appears among the members of the Raritan Dutch Reformed church in 1710 and 1723. In 1703, he was elected from the eastern district, a member of the house of representatives of New Jersey. His children were: Teunis, who m. Adriaantje; Abraham, bap. March 8, 1699, and d. young; Jan, bap. April 20, 1704; Sara, bap. April 3, 1706; and Denyse, bap. April 20, 1708, all bap. in said Raritan church. "Michiel Hanssen (Bergen), and Femmichein his wife," were witnesses or sponsors at the baptism of Abraham.

634. ZACHEUS BERGEN, b. Sept. 1st, 1829; m. Oct. 23d, 1856, *Sophia C. Thompson*. Is a merchant in New York, and resides in Brooklyn.

Issue :—

952. i. George Clifford, b. Aug. 8, 1859.

953. ii. Frederick T., b. Feb. 16, 1862.

635. ELIZABETH BERGEN, b. Oct. 12th, 1831. Resides at Somerville; single.

636. EVERT BERGEN, b. June 24th, 1834; m. *Mary Elizabeth Husted*. Is a cooper and resides in Brooklyn.

Issue :—

954. i. Edward, b. Nov. 6, 1862.

637. CORNELIUS BERGEN, b. Jan. 31st, 1838; d. Dec. 6th, 1870; m. Sept. 26th, 1860, *Sarah Jane*, dau. of William Ballard,¹ of Brooklyn. Resides in Brooklyn, and late in flour and feed business. Held the commission of lieutenant in the Union army, engaged in suppressing the rebellion of 1861, and wounded in one of the engagements.

Issue :—

955. i. Mary, b. June 1, 1861.

638. WILLIAM BERGEN, b. Aug. 10th, 1840; single. Engaged on rail road at Somerville.

639. ANN BERGEN, b. Aug. 6th, 1846. Single and resides at Somerville.

¹ In 1635, a *Wm. Ballard*, aged 32 years, Elizabeth his wife, aged 26 years, with their children, Hester, aged 2 years, and Joseph, aged 1 year, emigrated in the ship *James*, from England to New England. (Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, p. 107.) June 12, 1720, a *David Ballard* and Ann Bras, of New York, had a dau. Elizabeth bap.

Descendants of GEORGE BERGEN (488), of the city of New York :

640. JOHN BERGEN, b. about 1797 ; d. about 1832 ; single, and resided in the city of New York. By the New York directory of 1826, there was a John Bergen, shoemaker, who resided in Lombardy street, who may have been this John.

641. FRANCES BERGEN, b. about 1800 ; d. about 1849 ; m. *George Thompson*, and no issue.

642. ABRAHAM BERGEN, b. about 1802 ; single, and is a farmer near Binghamton, N. Y.

643. JANE BERGEN, b. about 1804 ; m. *John Maynard*, and is now a widow residing in the city of New York.

Issue :—

i. William Maynard.

ii. James Maynard.

644. GEORGE BERGEN, b. June 20th, 1806 ; m. *Jane* —, who d. Sept. 20th, 1861, aged 50 years. Is a shoemaker in the city of New York. His name appears in the New York city directory, from 1843 to 1856, as residing in Orchard, Norfolk, Delancy, and other streets.

Issue :—

956. i. George, b. —, 1832, d. Jan. 30, 1862. His name appears in the New York city directory as a shoemaker, residing in Delancy and other streets, from 1851 to 1856.

957. ii. Mary, b. —, 1843, d. Jan. 17, 1862.

645. CATHARINE BERGEN ; m. — *Hill*, and is now a widow, residing in the city of New York.

Issue :—

i. William Hill.

ii. Clara Hill.

646. WILLIAM BERGEN, d. young.

647. JAMES BERGEN, b. Jan. 20th, 1814; m. 1842, *Mary Laffaty*. Resides in the eastern district (Williamsburg) of the city of Brooklyn, and is a boot and shoe maker.

Issue: —

958. i. Henry, b. Sept. 13, 1847.

959. ii. Jane, b. Nov. 19, 1849, d. Feb., 1860.

960. iii. Sarah Frances, b. June 20, 1852, d. Feb. 7, 1855.

961. iv. Cornelia, b. July 15, 1854.

962. v. Anne Margaret, b. Jan. 25, 1855.

648. ELIZABETH BERGEN, died when about 18 years of age.

649. MARY LOUISA BERGEN, b. Dec. 18th, 1819; m. *William Crosley*, and resides in the city of New York.

Issue: —

i. Sarah Crosley, b. 1844.

ii. Charles Crosley, b. 1846.

iii. Frances Crosley.

iv. Thomas Crosley.

v. Benjamin Crosley.

vi. Adele Crosley.

Descendants of ABRAHAM BERGEN (489), of Bloomfield, N. J. :

650. SARAH BERGEN, m. *James Smith*, of Bloomfield, and is now a widow, residing in Newark.

Issue: —

i. Garvine Smith.

ii. Jannette Smith.

iii. Louis Smith.

530 SEVENTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

651. HETTY BERGEN, m. (1st), — *Galispie*; m. (2d), — *Bartlett*, by whom one child. Resided in Bloomfield and Boston, at which latter place she d.

Issue by 1st husband : —

- i. Margaret Galispie, now deceased.

652. MARGARET BERGEN, m. — *Kidney*, and is dead. Resided in Bloomfield.

Issue : —

- i. Abraham Kidney.
- ii. Sarah Kidney.

JACOB HANSEN BERGEN.

Descendants in the line of JACOB HANSEN BERGEN (8), and *Elsjie Fredericks Lubbertse Vander Kreest*, of Brooklyn, N. Y., the fourth son of *Hans Hansen Bergen*, the first settler :

THIRD GENERATION.

30. HANS JACOBSE BERGEN, bap. May 12th, 1678 ; d. prior to March, 1749 ; m. Dec. 14th, 1707, *Sarah*, dau. of Jeronimous Rapalie and Annate Denyse, and granddau. of Joris Janse Rapalie, b. Nov. 4th, 1687.

Owned and resided on a portion of his grandfather Lubbertse's patent in South Brooklyn, his land extending to the head of Freeke's mill pond, and amounting to about 200 acres.

His wife *Sarah* is supposed to have inherited and owned about 150 acres of the farm at the Wallabout of her grandfather, Joris Janse Rapalie.

July 17, 1702, "Hans Bergen and Catharine Bergen" were witnesses at baptism of Maria, dau. of Cornelis Sebring and Aeltje Fredericks, in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

On the census of Brooklyn, in 1738, his family is entered as consisting of two white males above 10, two white males under 10, and three white females above 10 years of age, In 1730, he was one of the commissioners of common lands of Brooklyn, his associates being Hans Machielse Bergen and John Rapalje.

In the October court of sessions in 1733, a suit of *Hans Bergen* (supposed to be this *Hans*), for trespass, was pending, against Thys Van Dyck, claiming £19 damages. Thys or Mathys Van Dyck, at this period resided on Red Hook, Brooklyn, which he bought May 23, 1712, of the Van Cortlands.

Among the subscribers for the purchase of a parsonage in Flatbush for the united Reformed Dutch churches of the county, Dec. 6, 1742, appear the names of Hans Bergen 10s., Jacob Bergen 10s., Jores Bergen 10s., Michael Bergen 5s., Rachel Bergen 5s., Simon de Hart 10s., and Simon de Hart Junr. 5s. (See lib. 5, p. 119 of con., Kings county register's office.)

His will is dated Sept. 11th, 1743, and proved March 12th, 1749,¹ in which he devises to his eldest son Jacob £25; to his wife Sarah the use of his personal and real estate during life; after the decease of his wife, one-fifth of his estate to his son Jacob, one-fifth to his dau. Antie, wife of Garret Cowenhoven, one-fifth to his dau. Elsie, wife of Rem Remsen, one-fifth to his dau. Catelyste, wife of Michael Bergen, and one-fifth to his dau. Sarah Bergen.

The following copy of an original paper,² in the archives of the New York Historical Society, presented by Peter A. Jay, gives some curious information in relation to the localities occupied by Jacob Hanse and Jores Hanse (two sons of Hans Hansen Bergen), and by their descendants. The paper is endorsed:

" ISRAEL HORSFIELD, ads. ON D. OF HANS BERGEN.	}	<i>Copy of what witnesses can say."</i>
---	---	--

¹ Recorded in lib. 17, p. 70, office surrogate, New York.

² A copy of this paper is published in Valentine's Manual of the city of New York, of 1849, in which, on a careful comparison with the original, a few errors were found.

Also endorsed in hand writing of Gov. John Jay, "see Remson's Evid. respecting Nutten's Island." Underneath is the following endorsement by Peter A. Jay: "The first two pages of these notes are, I believe, in the hand writing of John Chambers,¹ an eminent counsel, afterwards judge of the supreme court of the colony — the note on the margin is in the writing of John Jay, his nephew and executor of his widow.

P. A. JAY."

The trial appears to have taken place in 1741, but no records have been seen throwing light upon its results.

"Gerrit Dortlandt² says he is 86 years of age. Was born "at the ferry, and lived after at Brookland; knew Frederick "Lubbert's land since a boy, says that he knew where "Frederick Lubbertse lived, which is S. Westward of Se- "bring's mill,³ and it was commonly esteemed that Fred- "erick Lubbertse's line was near to his house. Remember "Joost Francey⁴ in possession of land that George Bergen "and Israel (Horsfield) now have; fences went to the creek, "about sixty years since he knew them; has now seen the

¹ Judge Chambers d. April 12, 1764, in the city of New York.

² There was a *Gerrit Gerritse Dorlandt*, of Brooklyn, b. in 1655, who m. (1st), May 5, 1681, Cornelia De Bevoise, and m. (2d), Gertruyd Auckes Van Nuyse, who had a son, Garret.

³ This is evidently an error, Lubbertse's house being south-eastward from Sebring's mill, and north-northwest of Freecke's mill pond, formerly Brower's at the head of a small creek, and near the junction of the present Hoyt and Warren streets.

⁴ *Joost Francey* or *Fransen* (or Joost the Frenchman), probably a native of France, emigrated in 1654, took the oath of allegiance in 1687, was assessed in Brooklyn in 1675 for 19 morgens of land and valley £38; for personal property £79, total £117; in 1683, for 18 morgens £32 10s., for personal property £67, total £95 10s. He m. (1st), Geertruy, dau. of Auke Janse Van Nuyse, and m. (2d), Jan. 30, 1692, Annetie, dau. of Joris Jansen Rapalie and widow of Marten Reyersen. Letters of administration on his estate were petitioned for, June 6, 1695, by Reyne Arianse and Jan Aucke.

"fences and think they stand as then. Remembers Jan Evertse Bout in possession of Bevois land, was a man of 75, and married a girl of 16. Says he help't him to make his fences; work't there two years and fences stood as now, was then about 23 years old; never then heard that Frederick Lubbertse made any pretension to these lands nor any for his right till now."

"Maritie Bevois¹ says is aged 84 years, near 85, was born in New York; it's last May 63 years since she came to live at Brookland; knew Federick Lubbertse lived where Hans Bergen now lives. Remembers was going to the place where Brewer's mill² is now from Brookland by the house of Lubbertse and saw many little hills in the way from the house to the mill along the neck and enquired what the hills were, and was answered by them with her that it was the Indian corn land; knows where Mauchonell³ lived a little below Tommeties; knew the land of George Bergen to have belonged to Maritie Gerritse, or Ex. She let it to Israel Francey (Maratie Ex.) lived at New York. She remembers Francey on it about sixty

¹ *Maritie Bevois*, or *De Bevoise*, was probably a dau. of Joris Remsen, and m. July 19, 1707, Joost De Bevoise, of the Wallabout.

² Brouwer's mill.

³ The author of Riker's Newtown suggests that "Mauchonell" is intended for (Mike) Mauc Honell, or *Michael Hainelle*, an error in consequence of similarity of sound and shortening of names, easily made by the attorney or clerk in writing out the testimony. *Hainelle* bought, April 3, 1664, of Claes Jansen Van Naerden, his patent of Sept. 30, 1645, located on the East river, between Frederick Lubbertsen's and Jan Mange's patents, containing over 21 morgens. In 1667 he was clerk of Brooklyn, and in 1671, the officers of Brooklyn, of whom at the time he was probably one, petitioned the governor that a certain vacant swamp, adjoining said town, may be granted to some of the inhabitants or fenced in, inasmuch as several horses and cows have been smothered and lost in it. These premises, formerly belonging to Charles Gabrie it appears, were confiscated, and the town officers, Jan. 22, 1672, gave bonds for the payment of the land. Feb. 22, 1675, Derick Jansen Woertman, Ralph Warner, Jeronimus Rapalie, and *Michel Hainelle* petitioned for a patent for these lands,

“years ago, that Francey lived on it till Maratie sold it to
 “George Hanse, father of George Bergen. Remembers
 “it to be always in fence, and that the fences stood as they
 “now stand and the same of the other lotts; has lived at
 “Brookland ever since she removed from York as before.

“Heard Jeromus Remsen’s mother say, that there was
 “only a small creek between Nutton Island and the shoar,
 “and that a squah carried her sister over it in a tub; that
 “that sister was the first born in this country.¹

“Says that George Bergen’s half-sister² lived at Bevois
 “place on rent, and had a mind to buy Maratie’s Ex. place
 “but was disappointed, and complaining of it with tears
 “said it was her brother Jacob Hanse Bergen and brother
 “Michael that were the cause of Jorey’s buying it and dis-
 “appointing her.

“Joost Van Brunt,³ aged 77 years and upwards, born and
 “lived at New Utrecht, says when he was about nine years
 “old, when the Dutch came to take New York, he came
 “with his father, mother and brothers in a wagon down the

which they represented to have purchased of Governor Lovelace. (See vol. xxiii, p. 121, vol. xxiv, pp. 34, 145 and 146, English Manuscript, office secretary of state, Albany.) This swamp was probably the one on the late Van Nostrand farm at the Wallabout, and *Hainelle* may have obtained land in that locality on the above application, for his name and that of Hendrike Strokels appear on Dominie Van Zuuren’s lists of communicants of the Brooklyn Reformed Dutch Church of 1677, as residing at the Wallabout.

¹ Jeromus Remson’s mother was Jannetie, dau. of Joris Jansen Rapalie; her sister Sarah, who married successively, Hans Hansen Bergen and Tunis Gysbertse Bogaert, was the eldest child of Joris Jansen Rapalie, and reputed to be the first female born of Europeans in the country, in which respect the testimony of the witness agrees with what is generally admitted. According to this witness, Sarah was the one carried over in a tub.

² This half sister was one of Sarah Rapalie’s children, by Bogaert, her second husband.

³ *Joost Van Brunt* was one of the sons of Rutgert Joesten Van Brunt, b. about 1664, d. about 1746, m. April 16, 1687, Aeltie, dau. of Coert Stevensen Van Voorhies, and was a farmer. He held the office of supervisor of New Utrecht for many years, and that of colonel of the militia.

“earn hollow Tommeties, and they said that the other side
 “of the hollow was Fred. Lubbertse’s land. Says that a
 “great deal of the land is wash’t away against Nutten Isl-
 “and, and it went farther out than now, but can’t say how
 “much. Remember to have seen meadow before Sebring’s
 “house, but how far out he knows not ; has seen the fences
 “at Bergen’s and does not remember to have seen them
 “otherwise than as now. That he was an arbitrator about
 “dividing the land between Sebring and Bergen about 14
 “or 15 years ago, and that there was no pretence that lands
 “in question were part or that they claimed any right there.

“Jeromus Remsen,¹ aged 77 years, was born about
 “Brookland, and lived all his days there. Knew Frederick
 “Lubbertse lived where Hans Bergen now — but had little
 “acquaintance with him — remembers about 55 years ago,
 “that Jacob Hans Bergen, father of Lessor, lived at Lub-
 “bertse’s place, that he came to this depon’t to get a pr. of
 “shoes made, that then he told the depon’t he had been at
 “York with Maratie Gerretse to ask if she would sell her
 “place, and that she had said she would, and said that he
 “was going to his brother George Hansen, at Flatbush, to
 “get him to buy it ; that George Hansen bought it soon
 “after and lived there ; that he was there a long time be-
 “fore the date of the deed ; that deed was only given at
 “last paym’t ;² that the year depon’t was married, which
 “was 1688, the said Joris Hanse, being a carpenter, agreed
 “to do a job of work for depon’t, if depon’t would plow for
 “him, and that depon’t did plow for him the very land now
 “in question, close up to the meadows, that it was then in
 “fence and fences stand now in the very place they were
 “then. Never heard of any pretence, and says that if he

¹ *Jeromus Remsen* was one of the sons of Rem Janse Vanderbeeck, of the Wallabout, b. 1664, d. 1750, m. 1688, Catharina, dau. of Cornelis Janse Berrian, and left no male issue.

² The deed is dated Sept. 13, 1698.

“had any he would not have gone to advise his brother ;
 “says that he turned his plow ag’t the fence of the land of
 “Bevois, and that fences stood then as now so far as he
 “thinks. Says that he has heard his mother say she was
 “carried off Nutten Island by a Squah, and that it was all
 “sedge and meadow, only a creek between Nutten Island
 “and Long Island ; his mother’s sister was first born in this
 “country ; its now 116 or 117 years since she was born ;¹
 “his mother was four years younger ; he heard often from
 “other people that there was but a small creek between
 “Nutten and Long Island.²

“Abraham Lott,³ aged 57, remembers between 30 and
 “40 years that fences stand at George Bergen’s as now ;
 “says was an arbitrator ; was shown then the will of Fred.
 “Lubbertse, who devised to his own two daughters each
 “one plantation as then in fence, and to his wife’s two sons⁴
 “other lotts ; seems pretty sure the words were as then in
 “fence ; heard no discourse of any claim of neighbour’s
 “land out of fence.

¹ From this testimony it appears that Jannetie, dau. of Joris Jansen Rapalie, who m. Rem Janse Vanderbeck, the common ancestor of the Remsens and the mother of Jeromus, was also carried from Nutten (now Governor’s) Island to Long Island, by a squaw ; that her sister (Sarah) was born about 1625, which agrees with the recorded date of her birth. *Quære* : from the witness’s reference to his mother’s sister Sarah, might it not be inferred that he intended to be understood that Sarah, and not his mother Jannetie, was the one carried over, as previously testified to by Maratie Bevoise, and that the tradition referred to the same person.

² On the margin against this paragraph, is the following in the hand writing of John Jay : “his mother carr’d from Nutten to Long Island by a squaw. Sworn 1741, at ye Tryal.”

³ Abraham Lott was b. Sept. 7, 1684, d. July 29, 1754, m. Nov. 15, 1709, Catharina, dau. of Elbert Hegeman, and at this period was a farmer residing in Flatbush, and in 1743, was a representative from the county in the legislature.

⁴ These were Cornelius Corssen and Peter Corssen, children of Tryntje Hendricks, the wife of Frederick Lubbertse, by Cornelius Peterson Vroom, her first husband.

"Peter Stryker,¹ aged 44, says that being on a jury of
 "view about 6 or 7 years ago, Jacob Hanse, father of Hanse
 "Bergen, said at his house on talking of Worpus, there's
 "Worpus,² pointing with his finger thro' his window to the
 "head of the creek by his garden; remembers about 30
 "years the land in fence as now and no claim till within
 "this year or two.

"Peter Winans,³ aged 79, born at Bedford, and about 8
 "or ten years old when he came to live at Brookland;
 "knows the land in dispute upwards of sixty years ago, and
 "believes the fences stand now much as they did then;
 "ab't 40 or 45 years ago he went to live at Staten Island;
 "he remembers Nicholas Baker,⁴ who was husband of Ma-
 "ritie Gerretsen, first lived upon the land of George Ber-
 "gen, and the witness's father and Joost France hired it of
 "Maritie Gerretsen, or her husband, and his father left it
 "to Joost France. He remembers Jan Evertse Bout, who
 "lived upon the land sold by Carel De Bevoise to Israel,
 "above 60 years ago; he knew Fred. Lubbertse, and never
 "heard he made any pretense on any of their lotts. Knew
 "old George Hanse Bergen, father of the present George,

¹ *Peter Strycker*, (as written by himself), was b. Feb. 12, 1697, d. Dec. 24, 1776, m. (sup.) May 18, 1720, Jannetie Martens, dau. of Martin Adrianse, was sheriff of the county in 1736, resided in Flatbush, and was a farmer.

² "Warpoes" or Werpoes was a term bestowed on an eminence in the vicinity of the present Chatham square, situated near the small lake or pond called the Kolck, in the city of New York, and was probably the site of an Indian village. This term is stated by Schoolcraft to be apparently a derivation from Wawbose, a hare. The "Worpus" pointed out by Jacob Hanse, may also have been the site of an Indian village, a large Indian burying ground being located in the vicinity, where remains were exhumed a few years ago in leveling the ground for city purposes; and besides Indian maize lands are referred to in that region in the early patents.

³ *Peter Winans*, b. in 1662, in Brooklyn, m. Anna Maria —, was probably a son of Winant Pieterse, who obtained, Sept. 30, 1678, from the governor, a patent for about 24 morgens of upland on Red Hook. *Peter* resided in Bedford.

⁴ Maritie's husband was Nicholas Janse, baker.

"in possession of the premises above 40 or 45 years agoe,
 "when France's time was out, and he was often in the
 "house.

"Benjamin Van Dewater,¹ aged 71 years, said he knew
 "Jan Evertse Bout the son of the patentee; that he had
 "heard and understood that the father was owner of both
 "the place of Bergen² and Debevois, that he made a will
 "and died before his son was born; that 63 years ago he
 "remembers Annetje Pieterse, widow of Jan Evertse Bout
 "the elder,³ in possession of the land of Carel Debevoise;
 "they lived on it about 12 years and then let it out."

¹ *Benjamin Vandewater*, bap. Feb. 17, 1669, m. Engeltie Harmanse, was one of the sons of Jacobus Vandewater and in 1700 sheriff of Kings county.

² The deed from Maritje Gerretse (dated Sept. 13, 1698), to Jores Bergen, in addition to the plantation patented by Kieft to Gerret Wolphertse Couwenhoven, covers the one-half of the neck of land butting against Gowanus creek, patented to Jan Evertse Bout.

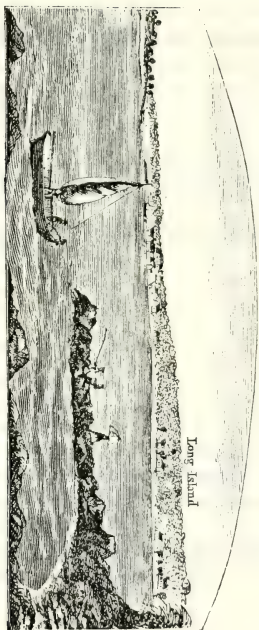
³ *Annetje Pietersen* or *Para*, after the death (about 1670), of Jan Evertse Bout, the elder, her first husband, m. Andries Janse Jurianse, by whom among probably others she had a son Jurian Andriese. She then m. Jan Janse Staats, who owned and resided on the farm late of Adriance Van Brunt, at Gowanus. Jan Evertse Bout the elder, obtained July 6, 1645, from Governor Kieft, a patent for land at Marechkawick (Brooklyn), on the kill of Gowanus, bounded easterly by land of Huyck Aertsen (Van Rossum), westerly by land of Gerret Wolpherste (Van Couwenhoven), containing including the meadows, together with the place of Jacob Stoffelsen, 28 morgens and 270 rods, for which a confirmatory patent was granted, Feb. 14, 1667, by Governor Nicolls. This patent, in addition to the land on the north side of Gowanus creek, apparently covered a tract south of said creek, on which was located Brouwer's mills, since of Freecke and Denton, that of Freecke being known as the old Gowanus mill, having been erected prior to 1661. This will, according to the affidavits of Jan Cornelisse Buys and Dirk Jansen, of Sept. 12, 1698 (see lib. 2 of con., p. 179, Kings county register's office), in 1667 Bout gave "the corn and meadows and place whereon the mill is grounded," to the children of Adam Brouwer. By a recital in a deed dated April 30, 1707, of Sybrant Brouwer to Abram and Nicholas Brouwer (see lib. 3 of con., p. 201, Kings county register's office), it appears that a conveyance had been executed by the heirs of Jan Evertse Bout and "Tunis Nuyse" (Denyse), to Adam Brouwer, their ancestor, for the neck of land on which the mill was located. March 1, 1695, Annetje Para, widow of Jan Evertse Bout, Sen., and of Andries Janse Jurianse, and now wife of Jan

The tradition as given by these witnesses that Nutten or Governor's Island and Long Island were so closely connected at the time of the early settlement of the country, is doubted by many intelligent persons, and there is nothing in the early maps of the vicinity favoring its accuracy.¹ Old traditions on being compared with the documentary evidence of the time, are found to be very unreliable. No docks until about the period of this trial were built east of Wall street, that could have the least effect in diverting the currents of the East river towards Buttermilk channel.² It is well known to residents in the bay of New York, that the loss by abrasion on its shores is caused mainly by the waves

Janse Staats, who appears to have been in possession of the land north of the creek, for £150, conveys the same to Jurian Andriessie, her son, bounding said land as lying on the south side of the Kings highway, on the west side of Machiell Hansen (Bergen), and on the east side of Jores Hansen (Bergen), and Lambert Andriessie, the latter probably also her son. Feb. 19, 1707-8, Jurian Andriessie for £400, conveyed the above premises, giving the quantity as 27 morgen, more or less, to Carell Debevois. Debevois afterwards conveyed to Israel Horsefield, who appears to have been in possession at the time of the lawsuit. It may be that the Evertses who a few years ago owned land and resided west of Fulton ferry, were descendants of Jan Evertse Bout, Jun., having dropped the surname of Bout and retained that of Evertse, Evarts or Everet.

¹ See map in Van der Donck's "Description of New Netherland," printed in 1655, a copy of which may found in the Hon. Henry C. Murphy's translation of the "Vertoogh of New Netherland and Breeden Raedt," printed in New York, in 1854, in which Governor's Island appears to be as distant from Long Island as on modern maps.

² One writer quaintly supposes this name to have been derived from this channel having been the passage through which the wives and daughters of the residents of Gowanus wended their way in their canoes or row boats loaded with buttermilk to the market of New Amsterdam. In these early days most of the citizens or burghers of New Amsterdam, as in other new and sparsely populated cities, probably kept cattle of their own, leaving little demand for outside milk. The name was most probably derived (and of this there can be little doubt), from the abundant white froth or foam on the water in a part of the channel, produced by the ripple caused by the meeting of the tide of that portion of the East river, which passes through said channel, with the tide of the North river. Hence also from the spray and white color of the water, the name of Buttermilk falls on the Hudson near West Point.



VIEW OF BROOKLAND, IN 1766-7.



during storms and high tides, and very little, if any, by the ordinary currents. The theory advanced by some, that the docks of the city changed the current so as to sweep away the intervening meadows and from a fordable creek form a deep, wide and navigable strait, does not appear to be very tenable.

The following is the record¹ of the trial in which the above examination to ascertain what could be proved by the witnesses was made. "James Jackson," was probably a nominal tenant created for the purposes of the suit, and "Quer^t" means complainant.

At a court for Tryall of causes Brought To Issue in the Supreme Court of the Province of New York, held at Flatbush the 16th Sept. 1741.

Present:—FREDERICK PHILLIPSE, Esq., Second Justice, DANIEL HÖRSMANDEN, Esq., Third Justice.

JAMES JACKSON,	}
v.	
ISRAELL HORSFIELD,	
MURRAY SMITH, pr. Quer ^t .	
ALEXANDER CHAMBERS, pr. Deft.	

Court opened. The Jury sworn and Impanelled.

The defendant confesses Lease, Entry and Ouster.

George Joseph Moor, Dep. Secretary as to Dutch records, sworn.

Simon Johnston sworn interpreter.

Record of Dutch Patent 27th May 1640, from William Kieft to Frederick Lubberts, &c. read and Translation.

JOHN BENNETT,	}	Sworn for Quer ^t .
JOST VAN BRUNT,		
GEORGE RAPALIER,		
ABRAHAM VAN WYCK,		
JAMES LIVINGSTON.		

¹ For this record I am indebted to James Riker, Esq.

The first of these is the fact that the average age of the patients is 45 years. This is a relatively young age for a disease which is usually associated with old age. The second is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of rheumatism. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The third is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of heart disease. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age.

The fourth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of diabetes. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The fifth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of hypertension. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The sixth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of obesity. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age.

The seventh is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of smoking. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The eighth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of alcoholism. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The ninth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of drug abuse. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age.



The tenth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of chronic kidney disease. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The eleventh is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of chronic liver disease. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age. The twelfth is the fact that the disease is usually associated with a history of chronic lung disease. This is a disease which is usually associated with old age.

Age	Prevalence
0	0
20	10
40	80
45	100
50	90
60	70
70	50
80	30
90	10
100	0

542 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Act of Assembly 9th Ann read for the Deft.

An act for the better settling and assuring of Lands in this colony read pr. Defendant.

GARRITT DORLAND,	} Sworn for Deft.
PETER WINNENS,	
JOHN VERKERK.	

Deed of Mauritie Gerritse read pr. Deft.¹

Deed of Joris Hanse read per Deft.²

Deed of George Bergen read per Deft.³

Benjamin Vandewater sworn pr. Deft.

A Deed from Jurian Andrise to Carle Debevois read pr. Defendant.⁴

A Deed from Carle Debevois to Israell Horsfield read pr. Defendant.⁵

TIMOTHY HORSFIELD,	} Sworn for Deft.
ADAM (ADRIAN) HEGEMAN,	
MARITIE DEBEVOIS,	
RUTGER VAN BRUNT,	
WILLIAM PHILLIPSE.	

¹ Deed of Gerrit Wolfertse Van Couwenhoven to Nicholas Janse, baker, of New York, of Gerrits patent as shown on the "copy of an ancient map" of Hannes or Hans Bergen's land, contained in this volume, which map has somewhat the appearance of having been made for the purpose of this suit.

² Deed of Marritje Garetse, widow of Nicholas Janse, to George Hansen, of Sept. 13, 1698, for upwards of 39 acres; Garret Wolfertse's patent. (Rec. lib. 2, p. 181, of con. Kings county register's office.)

³ Deed of George Bergen to Israel Horsefield, of June 10, 1737, for upwards of 25 acres, a portion of the tract his father George Hansen bought of Marritje Gerretse, shown on the "copy of an ancient map." (Rec. lib. 5, p. 150, of con. Kings county register's office.)

⁴ Deed of Jurian Andrise to Carle Debevois, of Feb. 19, 1707-8, for 27 morgens; Jan Evertse Bout's and Jacob Stoffelse's patent, of July 6, 1645, shown on the "copy of an ancient map." (Rec. lib. 3, p. 145, of con., Kings county register's office.)

⁵ Deed of Carle Debevois to Israel Horsefield, of April 14, 1738, of upwards of 35 acres; a portion of the Bout and Stoffelse patent. (Rec. lib. 5, p. 172, of con., Kings county register's office.)

A patent of Garret Woolfort read for Deft.¹

MARTEN VANDERHOOVEN,	}	Sworn pr. Deft.
JOHN VAN DICKE.		
JEROMIS RAMSEN.		
ABRAHAM LOTT,		
CORNELIUS VAN DYNE.		

Statute 32d Henry 8th read pr. Deft.

A constable sworn and charged with the jury.

The Plaintiff being called appears.

The Jury being called appears, and find for the Defendant.

Issue :—

963. i. Jacob, bap. Dec. 12, 1708, in Brooklyn; wit. Jacob Hanze Bergen and Sara Jeronimus Rapalje.

964. ii. Antie, or Annetje, bap. March 12, 1710, in Reformed Dutch Church of New York; Jeremias Rapalje and Saartje Rapalje Sen^r, wit.

965. iii. Elsje.

966. iv. Cataleyna.

967. v. Sarah.

31. FREDERICK JACOBSE BERGEN, bap. Nov. 27th, 1681; d. prior to 1762; m. *Gerretye*, dau. of Gerrit Vechte.²

Resided on Staten Island on a farm, in the north precinct or division, which he purchased of Catharine, widow of George Hooglant, twenty acres of which he sold June 10th, 1727, for £110, to John Van Pelt. May 2d, 1726, he also sold for £225, to Garret Kroezen, eighty acres, lying on the great plain in the rear of the land, patented to Cor-

¹ Patent of Gerrit Wolfersen (Van Couwenhoven), of March 11, 1647, of upwards of 19 morgens.

² *Claes Arentse Van Vechten*, or "Klaes Arents Vecht," as written by himself, with his wife Lammetie, three children and a boy, emigrated from Norch or Nora, a community in the province of Drenthe, Holland, in the ship *Bonticoe* (spotted cow), arrived in New Netherlands, in April, 1660, settled, as near as

nelius Corson & Co., which plot he had recently purchased of Hendrick Kroesen and others.¹ On the Richmond county records his name is written "Frederick Berge." About this period farmers were in the habit of turning out their cattle on the commons for pasturage, each owner having a distinctive mark, which was recorded on the public records. March 5th, 1740, on the county records of Richmond county, it is recorded of "Federick Berge," that "the ear mark of his horse kind, cattle, sheep, &c., is a swallow tail at the end of the right ear, and a half moon or half circle in the upper part of the left ear."

can be ascertained, in the eighth ward of Brooklyn, on the farm late of Adrian and Jaques Cortelyou, extending from First to Fifth streets, and erected in 1699, the old stone house known as the Vechte or Cortelyou mansion.

It is possible that he may have resided at one period on Staten Island, for he obtained Sept. 29, 1677, from Governor Andros a patent for 120 acres of upland and 12 acres of meadow along the kill Van Kull on said Island, which premises he conveyed Jan. 17, 1689, to his son Garret Claesen, as per record of deeds in office of secretary of state, New York.

His children were Hendrick Claesen, of Brooklyn, d. Dec. 8, 1716, m. Oct. 10, 1680, Grietje Reiniers Wizzelpenning; he emigrated with his father, and bought a tract of land in 1702, in Millstone, N. J.; and Gerrit Claessen, of Staten Island, where he owned lands as early as 1689, d. 1722, m. (1st), Sept. 25, 1682, Jannetie Crocheron, of Staten Island, m. (2d), March, 1693, Magdalena Jans.

Garret Claesen Veghte, son of Claes or Nicholas Arentse, had issue: Lummetje, who m. Abraham Lacheman; John, who m. Cornelia — (not ascertained whether John and Lummatie were by the 1st or 2d wife); and *Gerrit*, by 2d wife, bap. April 4, 1694.

Garret Veghte, son of Garret Claesen, d. about 1734, for Jan. 2, 1734-5, Jan Veghte and Nicholas Larzalier, his executors, filed an inventory of his estate, now in the office of the surrogate of New York. He had issue: *Gerritje*, who m. Frederick Jacobse Bergen; and (sup.) Jan, who m. Cornelia Staata.

The following is a facsimile of the signature of Klaes Arents Vecht:

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Klaes Arents Vecht . 1699". The signature is written in dark ink on a light background.

¹ See lib. C, p. 258, and lib. D, p. 4, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

In 1715, he was a private in Captain David Aersen's company of Brooklyn; in 1738, a lieutenant of militia in Richmond county, and in 1727 and 1728, a deacon in the Reformed Dutch Church on the north side of Staten Island. From Richmond county he removed to Somerset county, N. J., where he owned and cultivated a farm and died.

Nov. 2, 1752, "Frederick Bergen and Gerretje" his wife, on certificate, became members of the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick.

His will is dated May 8, 1757, proved Nov. 22, 1762, and recorded in lib. K, p. 103 of wills, in the office of secretary of state, New Jersey, in which he devises his farm, valued at £600, to his son Hendrick, subject to legacies to his brothers and sisters, amounting to £450, and subject to the use of his widow during life. He also bequeathed to his son Jacob for his birthright £5 and a negro boy named Tom.

Issue: —

968. i. Jacob, bap. July 19, 1719, in Brooklyn; Jacob Hanse (Bergen) and Elssy, wit.

969. ii. Gerriite, bap. April 29, 1722.

970. iii. Henry or Hendrick, bap. Sept. 26, 1725, at Staten Island; Jacob Corssen and Sara Bergen, wit.

971. iv. Elsje, bap. March 12, 1732, at Port Richmond, Staten Island; wit.: Bastiaan Ellis and Sara Neefjes.

32. JACOB JACOBSE BERGEN, bap. Jan. 20th, 1684; d. 1750; m. *Margaret, Maritje or Maria Croesen*.¹

¹ *Margaret or Maria Croesen* was a descendant of *Gerrit Dircksen Croesen* or *Kroesen*, who emigrated from Ninschoten, in the Netherlands, m. Oct. 30, 1661, Neeltje Jans, who after his death, which occurred prior to March, 1694, m. for a second husband Volkert Hendrickse Bries or Breets. (See a deed in lib. 2, p. 213, of con. in Kings county register's office.) *Gerrit Dircksen* settled in Brooklyn, where he obtained a patent for a tract, lying between the land of Jacob Brower and Volkert Hendrickse Bries, 57 paces in breadth and 300 in length. After his death his widow sold these premises to Adam Brower to pay

Resided on Staten Island, and in 1738,¹ he held the office of lieutenant in the militia of Richmond county, and in the same year was a deacon in the Reformed Dutch Church, at Port Richmond on the north side of the Island. July 3d, 1745, the Rev. Cornelius Van Santvord for £360, conveyed to "Jacob Burgher," Jun., of Staten Island, cordwainer, a parcel of land, located on the north side of the Island on the kill Von Kull, in breath 488 feet, also, the one third part of 80 acres of woodland, and 5 acres of salt meadows.² Aug. 11th, 1746, "Jacob Barregan," shoemaker, and Margaret his wife, of Richmond county, quit claim, release, &c., to Jacob Bennet and "Cattrenah" his wife, of Gowanus, against all manner of actions, &c. Oct. 11th, 1746, "Jacob Bergen" and Margaret his wife, convey to Peter Van Pelt and "Christopher Schass," a farm at Gowanus, and woodlot No. 43, in the first division, containing 5 acres, the farm being bounded north-westerly by Cornelius Van Duyn; easterly by the Flatbush wood lots; south-westerly by woodlot of Jan Bennet, known as No. 44.³ These premises are the same which Johannes Bergen bought March 7th, 1751, of Peter Van Pelt and "Christophel

her husband's debts. His children were *Dirck*, bap. July 16, 1662; and settled on Staten Island; *Annetje*, bap. Dec. 9, 1677; and *Elsje*, who m. Oct. 9, 1681, William Klaasz of Flatlands, both at the time of marriage residents of Gowanus.

Dirck Croesen of Staten Island, m. May 21, 1684, Elizabeth Kriegiers, and had children: Frans, bap. Sept. 18, 1689; Neeltje bap. March 13, 1692; (sup.) *Hendrick*, of Staten Island, whose will is dated in 1761, and proved July 4, 1761.

Hendrick Croesen, of Staten Island, had children: Garret, who d. prior to the date of his father's will, leaving a widow Clausia and several children: Cornelius, Neeltie, Cornelia, and *Marritie*, who m. Jacob Jacobse Bergen. In his will, recorded in lib. 23, p. 76, New York surrogate's office, Hendrick Croesen, among other legacies, devises to his granddau. "Cornelia Berger, now the wife of John Swain £50," and to his grandson "Jacob Berger £50."

¹ Written "Jacob Berge." (See vol. 1v, p. 239, Doc. Hist. of New York.)

² See lib. D, p. 509, of con. in office of clerk of Richmond county.

³ See lib. 6, p. 2, of con., in Kings county register's office.

Scharse," and which he conveyed to his brother Derick Bergen. They are located in the vicinity of Fifteenth and Sixteenth streets, and mainly designated on Butts's map as land of John Dimon and heirs of Rachel Berry.

His will is dated Sept. 22d, and proved Dec. 13th, 1750. In the body of his will his name is written "Jacob Berge," but signed "Jacob Bergen." He devises to his son "Jacob Berge," a negro woman, &c. ; to Elsje, wife of Johannes Van Wagene, and his daughter Cornelia, each a negro girl, directs his lands in Richmond county to be sold, and appoints his son-in-law Johannes Van Wagene, his brother-in-law Cornelius Kroesse, and Daniel Corson, executors.¹

Jan. 27, 1755, his executors in the New York Gazette, advertised for sale at public vendue, on the 25th of March next, if not previously sold at private sale, his lands, described as : "A Very convenient farm situate at Old Town, "on the South Side of Staten Island, in the County of Richmond, containing 120 Acres, with a Parcel of Salt Meadow, near adjoining to the same, lately in the Possession "of Jacob Bergen, of the said County deceased, with a "good Dwelling House, Barn, and a very good Orched, "affording fine Fruit ; the whole is in good Repair, with a "good parcel of woodland. The whole Farm is good arable Land, and is pleasantly situated either for a Gentleman "or a Farmer, having a delightful Prospect over the Bay "towards Sandy Hook. Whoever inclines to purchase "the same, may apply to Daniel Corsen and Cornelius "Kroesse, in the said County, or to Johannes Van Wagene "and Jacob Bergen, living on the Premises and be informed "of the Conditions of Sale."

Issue : —

972. 1. Elsje, bap. July 29, 1722.

¹ See lib. 17, p. 279, of wills, surrogate's office, city of New York.

548 THIRD GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

973. II. Cornelia, bap. Jan. 1, 1728-9, at Reformed Dutch Church at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

974. III. Jacob, bap. Sept. 31, 1731, at Reformed Dutch Church at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

975. IV. Cornelis, bap. Sept. 4, 1737, at Staten Island; Hendrick Croesen and Cornelia Croezen, wit.

33. SARAH JACOBSE BERGEN, bap. Aug. 5th, 1688. Dec. 21st, 1723, "Sarah Jacobse Bergen" and Jores Bergen were witnesses at baptism of Neeltje, dau. of Thomas Middleswart and Geertje, and Sept. 26th, 1725, "Sarah Bergen" and Jacob Corsen were witnesses at Staten Island at baptism of Hendrick, son of Frederick Bergen and Geritje Veghte.

Nov. 11, 1716, "*Sara Berge*" and "Jan Rappelje," were witnesses at baptism in New York of Antje, dau. of "Cornelis Rapalje" and Johanna Antonides, who may have been this *Sara*. No further trace.

34. CATRYNA JACOBSE BERGEN, m. *Johannes Slegt* or *Slegt*, a resident of the city of New York, in 1705, since of Staten Island, and one of the sons of Hendrick Slegt and Elsy of Brooklyn, who emigrated to this country in 1652.

Issue:—

i. Elsie Slegt, bap. May 3, 1704, in New York; Jacob Hansen Bergen and Elsje Frederiks, wit.

ii. Hendrick Slegt, bap. Sept. 15, 1706, in New York; Cornelius Slecht and Anna Catharina Slegt, wit.

iii. Jacob Slegt, bap. Sept. 15, 1708, in New York; "Hans Berge and Sara Berge" wit.

iv. Johannes Slegt, bap. May 1, 1711, in New York; Abraham Slegt and Jannetje his wife, wit.

v. Cornelia Slegt, bap. April 17, 1720, at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

vi. Catharine Slegt (twin with Cornelia), bap. April 17, 1720, at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

35. MARRETJE JACOBSE BERGEN, m. Nov. 17th, 1719, *Gysbert Boogart, Jun.*, who d. in 1768, and occupied and owned a part of the homestead farm, and at one period schepens of Bushwick.

Issue :—

i. Jacob Boogart, bap. April 7, 1723, in New Utrecht; Jacob Bergen and Elsie, wit.

ii. Jan Boogart, bap. July 29, 1733.

36. BRECKJE JACOBSE BERGEN, m. *Jan Croesen*, of Staten Island. Nov. 17th, 1720, Breckje Bergen, Elsie Jacobese Bergen, and Jacob Corsen, were witnesses on Staten Island, at baptism of Cornelia and Catharine, twin children of "Johannes Sleght" and Catharine Bergen.

37. ELSJE JACOBSE BERGEN, m. *Hendrick Croesen*, of Staten Island.

Issue :—

i. Cornelius Croesen, bap. Oct. 19, 1709, at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

ii. Neeltje Croesen, bap. 1715, at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

iii. Cornelia Croesen, bap. Oct. 30, 1716, at Port Richmond, Staten Island.

38. CORNELIA JACOBSE BERGEN, m. *Derick Croesen*, of Staten Island, Jan. 1st, 1729. Cornelia Croesen (Bergen) and Hendrick Croesen were witnesses at baptism on Staten Island, of Cornelia, daughter of Jacob Bergen and Maria Croesen, and Sept. 4th, 1737, at baptism of Cornelius, son of the same parties.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Descendants of HANSE JACOBSE BERGEN (30) and
Sara Rapalie, of Brooklyn, N. Y. :

963. JACOB BERGEN, bap. Dec. 12th, 1708; d. about 1767; m. *Antie* ——. Resided on at one period, and owned a portion, if not the whole, of his father's farm, in Brooklyn, probably occupying the old dwelling house of his ancestor, Frederick Lubbertse, located near the junction of Hoyt and Warren streets. In 1737 was captain of militia, and in 1755 probably resided on his Wallabout farm.

On the census list of the residents of Brooklyn, in 1738, his family is entered as consisting of two white males above 10, two white females above 10, one white female under 10, one black male above 10, and one black female above 10 years of age.

Oct. 8th, 1742,¹ among other residents of Brooklyn, he signed a deed relating to the parsonage of the Reformed Dutch Church, located in Flatbush. April 7th, 1750,² Jacob Bergen and Rem Remsen, Jun., conveyed to John. Rapalie a right of way over their lands in Brooklyn.

April 18th, 1750,³ Jacob Bergen and Antje, his wife, conveyed to John Rapalje, for £700, 139 acres in Brooklyn, being the premises afterwards conveyed by Rapalje to Robert Stoddart, and by the latter, Dec. 21st, 1799 (except a portion previously conveyed to Coles), to Jacob, son of Hans Bergen and Catryntie, located in the vicinity of Court street and Gowanus creek, and designated on Butts's map as land of Jacob Bergen and Jorden Coles.

¹ See lib. 5, p. 117, of con., in Kings county register's office.

² See lib. 5, p. 169, of con., in Kings county register's office.

³ See lib. 5, p. 164, of con., in Kings county register's office.

April 30th, 1750, Sarah (widow of Hans Jacobse Bergen), Jacob Bergen, Gerret and Antie Couwenhoven, Rem Remsen, Rem Remsen, Jr., and Sara Remsen, signed a bill of sale for a negro boy named Tyte, aged about 19, to Michael Bergen, which boy formerly belonged to Hans Jacobse Bergen. March 7th, 1755 (deed not recorded), Jacob Bergen and Antie, his wife, of the Wallabout, conveyed to Martin Reyeerse 150 acres of land, situate at the Wallabout, bounded west by land of John Reyersen,¹ south by land of Cornelius Vanderhoven and the King's highway or road leading from the ferry to Jamaica, and east by land of Jeronomus Rapelje, Harmen Andriesen and Jacobus Lefferts. These premises have since been known as the John Reyersen farm, and probably were inherited by Sara Rapalje, Jacob Bergen's mother, from her father Jeronimus Rapalie (or he may have conveyed the same to her or her husband Hans or Johannes Bergen); said Jeronimus succeeding his father Joris Jansen Rapalie as the owner of his Wallabout patent. That said premises were in the possession of Hans or Johannes Bergen, Jacob's father, in 1723, is evident from an unexecuted deed of that date found among the papers of Barent Lefferts of Bedford, of Nicholas Bloom and Elizabeth his wife to "Jacobus Lefferts Hagewout," carpenter, conveying for £800, their farm of 40 morgens, at Bedford, in which they bound said farm on its west side by the land of "Johannes Berge," since of John Ryersen.

On the census of 1755, he is entered as the owner of one male and one female slave.

He sold to John Lefferts of Flatbush 10 acres of woodland in Brooklyn.

From the following description in a deed, dated April

¹ The land of John Ryersen, passed from him to his daughter Antie, who m. Jeremiah Vanderbilt, and from Vanderbilt to his grandsons, John and Jeremiah Spader.

17th, 1747 (and in subsequent conveyances in the Suydam family), of Denyse Hegeman of Bedford, baker, and Cattryntje his wife, to Hendrick Suydam, of the same place, on file in the office of the register of Kings county, it appears that Jacob Bergen owned a tract of land in what as near as can be ascertained appears to be the vicinity of Marion and Chauncy streets, and Reed, Patchen and Ralph avenues. The description referred to, covering a plot of $20\frac{1}{2}$ acres, is as follows: "beginning by the Common Road "that leads from Bedford to the New Lotts (suppose the "Hunterfly road), by the South west corner of Jacob Bergen from thence Noorth along the said road six chains "sixty-eight links thence East twenty chains thence Noorth "three chains ninety-four links thence East eleven chains "and forty-three links thence Noorth two degrees West "two chains and seventy-five links and from thence to the "place where it first begun." "Bounded West by the said "Road South by Lammert Suydam and toones Boogert "East by Jacobus Colyer and Noorth by Jacob Bergen."

His will is dated Sept. 10th, 1766, and proved April 25th, 1767.¹ In it he bequeathes his estate, real and personal, in "Brookland" and in the town of Brookhaven, Suffolk county, to his wife Antie, during widowhood; on her decease or re-marriage, his Brookland lands to his grandson Rutgert Van Brunt, subject to a legacy of £12 per annum to his daughter Sarah, the mother of said Rutgert, now the wife of Thomas Roberson; his Brookhaven lands to his grandson Jacob Van Brunt, subject to a similar legacy of £12 per annum to his daughter Sarah; to his grandson Thomas Roberson, a minor, £450; his granddaughter Sarah Roberson, a minor, £400; and appoints his wife Antie, brother-in-law Michiel Bergen, cousin John Van Horn, and friend Johannes Bergen, executors.

¹ See lib. 25, p. 474, surrogate's office city of New York.

It is probable that Jacob Bergen during his lifetime (although the deeds have not been seen), sold other portions of his patrimonial estate, and that he purchased a portion of Gerret Wolphertse Van Couwenhoven's patent (since of George Bergen, and afterwards of Horsfield), and a portion of Jan Evertse Bout's patent (since of Debevoise, and afterwards of Horsfield), said purchased lands lying between the northerly portion of his patrimonial estate and those of Van Rossum's patent (once of Michiel Hansen Bergen and late of Powers). This probability is founded on the fact that the Van Brunts, the descendants of his daughter Sarah, owned said portions of Van Couwenhoven's and Bout's patents, and that they resided in the ancient dwelling house located on the Bout patent, which the spirit of improvement, caused by the spread of the city, some twenty years ago swept out of existence.

Issue: —

976. 1. Sarah.

The following is a facsimile of his signature:

Jacob Bergen. 1750.

964. ANTIE or ANNETJE BERGEN, bap. March 12th, 1710; m. *Garret Couwenhoven*, supposed to be the ancestor of the Cowenhovens, at present residing in New Utrecht. This *Garret Couwenhoven*, m. (1st), *Sarah* —, and m. (2d), *Antie Bergen*, who d. in 1756. *Garret* d. in 1783; his children, the issue of his 2d marriage, who are the ancestors of the New Utrecht Cowenhovens, were:

1. Nicholas Cowenhoven, b. Jan. 13, 1742, d. Oct. 18, 1778; m. May, 1761, Nelly, dau. of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht.

554 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

ii. Sarah Cowenhoven, b. Oct. 28, 1743; m. June 7, 1760, Martin Schenck, of New Jersey.

iii. Johannes Cowenhoven, b. Oct. 4, 1746, d. Sept. 13, 1823; m. (1st), Feb. 28, 1768, Greta Ammerman; m. (2d), Aug. 3, 1781, Elizabeth, dau. of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht; m. (3d), June 24, 1787, Catharine Stellenwerf.

965. ELSJE BERGEN, m. *Rem Remsen*, of Brooklyn.

Issue :—

- i. George Remsen.
- ii. Hans or John Remsen, bap. Nov. 25, 1734.
- iii. Rem Remsen.
- iv. Sarah Remsen.

966. CATELYNTIE or CATALEYNA BERGEN, m. *Michael* or *Meighail Bergen*, son of Hans Machielse, who resided on and owned what was lately known as the Power's property in Brooklyn. She survived her husband and d. in Gowanus at the house of Tunis Bergen, her husband's brother, about 1801 or 1802.

Issue :—

- i. Sarah, m. Aug. 30, 1759, Captain John Grant.
- ii. Tesie, m. July 7, 1759, Stephen Terhune, of New Jersey.

967. SARAH BERGEN. Nov. 24th, 1746, previous to her marriage, she united with the Reformed Dutch Church of New York, on certificate from Brooklyn; m. Sept. 20th, 1750, *Johannes Wendell*, of Albany, b. 1720, and had issue:

- i. Johannes Wendell, bap. 1751.
- ii. Francynkje Wendell, bap. Nov. 12, 1752.

Descendants of FREDERICK JACOBSE BERGEN
(31), and *Gerretye Veghte*, of Staten Island, and afterwards of Somerset county, N. J.:

968. JACOB BERGEN, bap. July 19th, 1719; m. *Margaret Lane*.¹ By his will, dated Jan. 5th, 1781, and proved March 5th, 1781, recorded lib. 22, p. 319, of wills, office secretary of state, N. J., he appears to have resided in the eastern precinct, Somerset county, N. J. Jacob Bergen (supposed to be this Jacob), as a commissioner, conveys land in 1778-79, and 1780, as per book A, pages 1 and 241, and per book B, pages 51 and 53, in the county clerk's office, Somerville, N. J. His wife's (Margaret), will is dated Feb. 21, 1795, proved July 24, 1797, recorded lib. 37, p. 5, of wills, office secretary of state, New Jersey, by which it appears her residence at the date thereof was Rocky Hill, Somerset county.

Oct. 1, 1777, the revolutionary council of safety of New Jersey, "ordered that Mr. Elmer pay to *Jacob Bergen* "£115-4s.-7d. in full of his Account for supplying the "prisoners taken on their way to Staten Island, and the "Guards, while at Princeton." June 17, 1778, said council of safety "agreed that there be paid *Jacob Bergen* the "sum of £4-8s.-9d. for monies paid by him to sundry "persons for making cartridges for the use of the state."²

Issue:—

977. i. Frederick, bap. Aug. 25, 1751, at Six Mile Run Ch.

977 a. ii. Jacob, b. July 7, 1756.

978. iii. Hendrick.

¹ *Margaret Lane* may be a daughter of Jan Teunissen Van Pelt, of Staten Island, who may have added "*Lanen*" or *Lane*, after Van Pelt, to his name, as his father Teunis Jansz Van Pelt did.

² Minutes of Council of Safety of New Jersey, pp. 146 and 255.

556 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

979. iv. Charity, or Gerithe.

980. v. Elsy, bap. Sept. 28, 1760, at Six Mile Run Church.
And another daughter.

969. GERRITIE BERGEN, bap. April 29th, 1722; m. *John Van Dyck, Jun.*, as per her father's will, who may have been a son of Hendrick Van Dyck, of Staten Island, who settled on the Raritan, and who was a grandson of Thomas Janse Van Dyck, the emigrant.

Issue:—

i. Frederick Van Dyck, bap. Nov. 3, 1751.

ii. Abraham Van Dyck, bap. May 6, 1753.

iii. Jacob Van Dyck, bap. Jan. 25, 1755.

iv. Jannetje Van Dyck, bap. Nov. 20, 1757.

v. Tuntje Van Dyck, bap. July 15, 1759; m. Jacob Bergen

(477^a).

vi. Elsie Van Dyck, bap. July 5, 1760.

vii. Roloff Van Dyck, bap. April 2, 1763.

viii. Cateyney Van Dyck, bap. Feb. 3, 1765.

ix. Sara Van Dyck, bap. Oct. 25, 1767.

All bap. in Six Mile Run Reformed Dutch Church.

970. HENDRICK BERGEN, bap. Sept. 26, 1723; m. *Cornelia* —, named in his father's will, and inherited his father's farm in Somerset county, New Jersey.

Issue:—

981. i. Henry, b. Oct. 23, 1757.

981^a. ii. Anna, bap. May 20, 1766.

981^b. iii. Johannes, bap. March 20, 1768.

681^c. iv. Garritya, bap. April 8, 1770.

The three last named children of *Hendrick Bergen* were bap. in the Six Mile Run Reformed Dutch Church, and this is the only trace seen of them.

971. ELSIE BERGEN, bap. March 12, 1732; m. *Koenraet Ten Eyck Jun.*, as per her father's will.

Issue:—

1. Coenraet Ten Eyck, bap. Feb. 5, 1757, in Six Mile Run Reformed Dutch Church. On the baptismal record his name is written "Denyk."

Descendants of JACOB JACOBSE BERGEN (32), and
Marritje Croeson, of Staten Island:

972. ELSJE BERGEN (written in some places *Elsje Berger*), bap. July 29th, 1722; m. Nov. 9th, 1747, *Johannes Van Wagene*, of Staten Island.

Jan. 25, 1764, *Johannes Van Wagenen*, of Staten Island, offered a reward of 40s. in the New York Gazette, for the apprehension of his run away negro slave, Jack. He was a descendant of Gerrit Gerritsen, who, with his wife Annetje Harmense, and child Gerrit, then 2 years old, arrived in New Amsterdam, in Dec., 1659, in the ship *Faith*, from Wageningen, near Arnheim, in Gelderland (see vol. III, Doc. Hist. of New York, p. 55), and settled in Communipaw, N. J.¹

Garrit Gerritse Van or from Wagenen or Wageningen, of Bergen, N. J., whose will is dated Oct. 13th, 1708, who received a patent, May 12th, 1668, of Philip Carteret, for land in Bergen, and who came to this country in April, 1659, was probably the first emigrant of the name. Among his children was Jacob Gerretse, whose son *Johannes*, b. March 11th, 1727, is probably the *Johannes* who m. *Elsie Bergen*, who on some records is entered *Neesje*, probably intended for *Elsje*.

¹ Winfield, in his History of Hudson County, says that Gerrit Gerritsen arrived in Dec., 1660.

558 FOURTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

Issue :—

i. Johannes Van Wagene, bap. July 19, 1748, in the Reformed Dutch Church of Staten Island.

ii. Jacob Van Wagene, b. Oct. 7, 1751 ; m. Aegie Blinkerhoff.

iii. Catlyntje Van Wagene, b. Jan. 4, 1754.

iv. Leya Van Wagene, b. Dec. 7, 1756 ; m. June 19, 1799, Hendrick Blinkerhoff.

v. Antje Van Wagene, b. Sept. 25, 1761.

All these are entered as the children of Johannes Van Wagene and Neesje (except the first), on the records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Bergen, N. J., as per page 385 of Winfield's Land Titles of Hudson County, N. J.

973. CORNELIA BERGEN, bap. Jan. 1st, 1728–29 ; m. *John Swain* or *Sweem*, of Staten Island.

Issue :—

i. Maria Sweem, or Swain, bap. Oct. 5, 1760, in the Reformed Dutch Church Port Richmond, Staten Island.

974. JACOB BERGEN, bap. Sept. 30th, 1730 ; m. *Grietje*¹ or *Margaret Bennet*, bap. April 23d, 1723. Resided on Staten Island ; his wife was a cousin of Christoffel Johannes Scharse, of Brooklyn, and a legatee in his will, dated May 15th, 1745. April 23d, 1751, "Jacob Bergen and Margaret," his wife, of Staten Island, for £417, sold to Cornelius Krousen, the premises his father bought in 1745, of the Rev. Cornelius Santvord,² of the Reformed Dutch Church. May 17th, 1773, he gave a receipt for money to the estate of Peter Van Pelt, of Gowanus.

Issue :—

982. i. Maria or Mary.

¹ Suppose "Grietje," to have been a daughter of Adrian Bennet of Gowanus, son of Jan Adrianse, and grandson of Arie Willemse Bennet ; who (Adrian), suppose m. Maria, dau. of Wouter Teunise Lanen Van Pelt, of Gowanus.

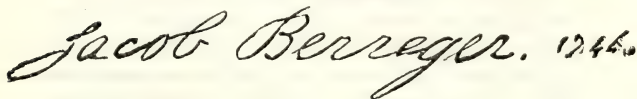
² See lib. D, pp. 283 and 285 of con., Richmond county clerk's office.

983. ii. Jacob, bap. May 6, 1745, in Reformed Dutch Church, Staten Island; Frederick Bergen and Gerretje Veghte, witnesses.

984. iii. Gerritje, bap. June 10, 1747, in Reformed Dutch Church, Staten Island; Gerrit Veghte and Gerritje Wizzelpenning, witnesses.

985. iv. Adriaen, bap. May 3, 1749, in Reformed Dutch Church, Staten Island.

The following is a facsimile of his signature :



975. CORNELIS BERGEN, bap. Sept. 4th, 1737; probably d. young, not being named in his father's will.

FIFTH GENERATION.

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (963), and *Antie*, of Brooklyn, N. Y.:

976. SARAH BERGEN, d. March 13th, 1792; m. (1st), Jan. 19th, 1745, *John Van Brunt*, of New Utrecht (son of Rutgert, commonly known as the rich brother). John Van Brunt, in 1751, was accidentally drowned in Flatland bay. Sarah m. (2d), April 16th, 1754, *Thomas Robinson*.

John Van Brunt's movables were sold at auction, April 14th, 1751, in New Utrecht, for £778 16s. 6d., by *Sarah*, his widow, who administered on his estate. On the list of buyers appears the names of Johannes

Bergen, of Gowanus, and Antie Bergen, mother of *Sarah*. Cows sold from £2 to £3 8s. each; twenty-two sheep and six lambs for £10 19s.; horses from £1 15s. to 13£ 15s. each; hogs averaged £1 7s. each; indian corn 2s. 5d., wheat 4s. 1d., oats 1s. 3d., and buckwheat 1s. 3d. per bushel; a negro wench, called Jennie, was sold to Jeromus Rapalje, for £61; a young negro, called Brestt, to Wilhelmus Van Brunt, for £65; a negro boy, called William or Will to Evert Suydam, for £25; a negro man, called Her-ry, with his wife Sarah, to Garret Doreland, for £125 10s.; and a negro man, called Tam, with his wife Black Sara, to *Sarah Van Brunt*, for £125 10s. The vendue list is on file among the inventories in the surrogate's office New York.

Issue by 1st husband:—

1. Rutger Van Brunt, who inherited and resided on the Brooklyn lands of his grandfather, Jacob Bergen; m. Dec. 3, 1767, Lena Van Horn, and d. Sept. 19, 1781, leaving children: John Van Brunt, b. Jan. 30, 1769, d. Jan. 27, 1793, single; Lana Van Brunt, b. Nov. 5, 1772, m. (1st), Jan. 22, 1793, Jeremiah Vanderbilt, and m. (2d), John Bocka or Bockee, by whom children: Rutger, Jane Sophia, Helen and John I.; Jane Van Brunt, b. Feb. 14, 1775, d. Sept. 9, 1798, single; Jacob Van Brunt, b. Feb. 12, 1780, m. March 16, 1799, Esther Vanderbilt, d. Oct. 1, 1810, leaving children: Helen or Lanah, b. Oct. 22, 1800, who m. Jan. 13, 1818, George Martense, of Flatbush, and Jane, b. May 14, 1803, who m. Oct. 2, 1821, Samuel I. Gerritsen, of Gravesend.

Rutger Van Brunt by his will, dated Jan. 20, 1781, and proved Dec. 18, 1781,¹ devised to his sons John and Jacob, the homestead farm in Brooklyn; John devised by will, dated June 26, 1793, and proved July 30, 1793,² his undivided half of the homestead to his brother Jacob and his sisters Lanah and Jane. Jane devised by will, dated May 10, 1797, and proved Dec. 20, 1798,³ her interest in the

¹ See lib. 34, p. 390, in office of Surrogate, in city of New York.

² See lib. 1, p. 131, in office of surrogate of county of Kings.

³ See lib. 1, p. 256, in office of surrogate of county of Kings.

homestead farm to her brother Jacob. Feb. 12, 1801, John Bockee and Lanah, his wife, released their interest in the homestead farm to Jacob Van Brunt, thus making him the sole owner thereof. Jacob devised by will, dated July 26, 1808, and proved Nov. 14, 1810,¹ the westerly one-half of said homestead farm to his daughter Jane, and the easterly one-half to his daughter Helen.

ii. Jacob Van Brunt, b. July 10, 1747, d. July 27, 1813; m. Phebe Woodhull, b. Dec. 24, 1752, d. April 9, 1799.

Inherited from his grandfather Jacob Bergen, his lands in Brookhaven (East Setauket), Suffolk county. June 8, 1775, he joined the revolutionary association of Brookhaven. On the census of 1776, he is entered one male between 16 and 50; two males under 16; two females above 16; two negroes above 11; and four negroes under 16 years. Issue: John Van Brunt, b. Nov. 17, 1772, d. Sept. 16, 1814, m. Jerusha Hedges. Inherited his father's farm and had children; James R., b. Jan. 8, 1798, m. May 26, 1840, Ruth Bayles, inherited and resides on his father's farm; Sarah A., b. Aug. 29, 1800, m. Daniel H. Skidmore; Ann Maria, b. April 15, 1803, d. March 21, 1864, m. William M. Smith; John, b. June 19, 1806, d. April 9, 1842, m. March 6, 1828, Caroline Dickinson; Jacob, b. Oct. 9, 1808, m. Harriet Norton; and Antoinette, b. Dec. 16, 1812, m. Adam D. Bayles; James Van Brunt, b. Dec. 9, 1774, d. June 8, 1793, single; Sarah Van Brunt, b. April 17, 1777, d. March 29, 1863, m. Justus Roe; Nathan Van Brunt, b. Aug. 2, 1779, d. June 1, 1780; Joanna Van Brunt, b. April 23, 1781, d. June 4, 1785; Benjamin Van Brunt, b. Aug. 4, 1785, d. Nov. 7, 1789; Rutgert Van Brunt, b. April 3, 1789, d. Nov. 7, 1795.

Issue by 2d husband:—

iii. Thomas Robinson.

iv. Sarah Robinson.

¹ See lib. 2, p. 130, in office of surrogate of county of Kings.

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (968), (son of Frederick Jacobse), and *Margaret Lane*, of Somerset county, N. J. :

977. FREDERICK BERGEN, bap. Aug. 27, 1751, at Six Mile Run Reformed Dutch Church. No further trace.

977a. JACOB BERGEN, b. July 7th, 1756; d. Sept. 2d, 1782; m. *Tunche Van Dyke*,¹ dau. of John Van Dyke and Geritie Bergen (969), b. March 1st, 1758; d. Jan. 25th, 1826. Was a farmer at Rocky Hill, N. J.

Issue :—

986. i. Aaron, b. Oct. 12, 1777.

987. ii. Matthew, b. Oct. 1, 1779.

988. iii. Margaret, b. July 31, 1781.

All the children of Jacob Bergen were bap. in the Six Mile Run Reformed Dutch Church.

978. HENDRICK BERGEN, d. 1816; m. *Mary* or *Polly Cowenhoven*, daughter of Peter, sister of Joost or Joseph and Nicholas, of New Jersey, and cousin of Johannes Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht. Owned and resided on, at first, a farm within about one mile of New Brunswick. Afterwards owned and resided on a farm at Hillsborough, near Somerville, N. J., where he died. Oct. 5th, 1795, she joined the First Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick.

He owned a number of slaves around whom, probably in consequence of having no children of his own, his and the affections of his wife, were entwined. Negroes are known

¹ *Tunche Van Dyck* was probably a descendant of Thomas Jansz. Van Dyck, whose sons Jan Thomasse, Claes Thomasse and Hendrick Thomasse emigrated from Amsterdam prior to the English conquest, held farms at Yellow Hook, fronting on the shores of New York bay in Brooklyn and New Utrecht, and whose descendants constitute the Van Dycks of Long Island and New Jersey.

to be proverbially fond of poultry, and from this infirmity his were not exempt. They were in the habit of pilfering hen roosts, and when the stock of their master failed would depredate on that of the neighbors. For this they were frequently arrested, and being tried before a justice of the peace, sentenced to the whipping post, the punishment at that time usually inflicted for petit larceny. In these cases uncle Hendrick, as he was styled, would make feeling appeals in their behalf, and submit to paying fines to screen his negroes from punishment, and when this failed would be moved to shed tears to serve them.

When in the war of the revolution, General De Heister's army left Middlebush, N. J., "tradition states they attempted to burn every building between that place and New Brunswick. Some of the fires were put out, and some buildings failed to take fire." Among the buildings burnt were "a good frame house of Hendrick Bergen, with cellar and kitchen, all destroyed. The weather boards and part of the shingles were taken off the barn and a board floor taken out; appraised at £371 19s. 3d."¹

Will dated Dec. 17, 1815, and that of his wife in 1826.
No issue.

The names of Hendrick Bergen of Somerset county, Abraham Bergen of Essex county, and Christian Bergen of Middlesex county appear on the list of soldiers of N. J., who served in the war of the revolution, and that of a John Bergen, wagoner. The above Hendrick (978), Abraham (489), of Bloomfield, and probably John (440), of Whitehouse, are probably the persons above referred to, but have no account of a Christian Bergen, which name may be intended for Christopher Bergen, of whom there were several residing in N. J. at that date.

¹ See "Our Home," vol. 1, p. 495.

979. CHARITY OF GERITHE BERGEN, d. 1822; m. *Abraham Quick*,¹ a widower, a colonel in the revolutionary war, who d. in 1805, and who owned and cultivated about 500 acres of land at Ten Mile Run, N. J., on which some of his descendants now reside. *Charity* was born to command and did command up to the time of her death, she managing and giving all directions for the farm, of which she was left in possession, after the death of her husband. They had fourteen slaves, and amongst her peculiarities, as related by one of her descendants, was her taking her stand morning, noon and night, in the door, leading from the family room to the kitchen, with a well filled flask of apple whiskey or apple jack in her hand, when the slaves coming in for their meals would be called by name, beginning with the oldest, and each be allowed to take a good stiff dram of the raw

¹ *William Quick*, of New Amsterdam, whose widow, Anna Mitfoort, June 20, 1641, surrendered his goods for the benefit of his creditors, is the first of the name on the colonial records.

Teunis Tomazen Quick resided on "De Beaver Graft" (Beaver canal), in 1665.

Dirck Teunissen Quick, of New York, had children: *Teunis*, Elizabeth and *Marretje*, bap. the first in 1673, and the last Sept. 13, 1680.

Cornelis Jacobsen Quick, of New Albany, in 1682, and afterwards of New York, who m. (1st), Jan. 23, 1682, Abigail Abrams, and (2d), May 29, 1685, Maria Van Hoogten, had children: Abraham, bap. Oct. 26, 1682, in New York, and Saartje, Helena, Cornelis, Rebecca, *Teunis*, Johannes and Petrus, the latter Feb. 6, 1704, also bap. in said city. A *Cornelis Quick* joined the Reformed Dutch Church of New York in 1682.

Teunis Quick, of New York, had children: *Jacobus*, bap. in New York, Feb. 6, 1681, Neeltje, Jan, *Teunis*, Janneke, Cornelis, Petrus and Abraham, the latter April 9, 1710, also bap. in said city.

There was also a *Jacob Teunissen Quick*, who resided in Broad street, New York, in 1674, a *Teunis Quick* among the subscribers for a Reformed Dutch Church in New Brunswick, N. J., in 1703, a *Petrus Quick*, in Harlington, N. J., in 1750, and a Captain *Jacobus Quick*, of the second regiment of the Somerset militia in the American revolutionary army, who, in 1778, was a prisoner. The family is of Dutch descent, but from which branch Abraham is descended has not been ascertained.

stuff, and then retire from the door, hat in hand, with a "dank gij vrow," or, thank you Missus.

The custom of giving drams to their negroes was quite common among the descendants of the early settlers a half century ago. The author well recollects an amusing incident which occurred in the old homestead in his younger days, at the time when his grandmother was in command. Among the negroes employed on the farm was a freedman named Tite, who, whenever he wanted a dram, would project his head through the doorway into the dwelling room, catch the eye of the old lady, and without uttering a word commence rubbing his lips with his finger. She, understanding the pantomime, would take from the closet the bottle and give the darkey his dose. On one occasion, by mistake, she filled the glass with spirits of turpentine, which Tite in his haste took down in one swallow, when instead of "thank you Missus," the burning sensation he experienced, caused him to exclaim with rolling and extended eyes, "O, Missus, what have I taken? what have I taken? I will die, I will die!" Death, however, did not ensue, the ostrich-like stomach of the negro disposing of the burning fluid without injuring the patient.

Issue:—

i. Jacob Quick, b. May 17, 1772, d. Jan. 21, 1827, and was a farmer at Ten Mile Run.

ii. Abraham Quick, bap. April 10, 1774; is (1866) about 92 years old, and is a farmer, owning some 330 acres at North Branch, Somerset county, N. J. His son Abraham resides on a farm late of his great uncle Hendrick Bergen.

iii. Margaret Quick, bap. June 30, 1776, d. about 1833; m. Henry Blackwell, a farmer of Lenington, N. J.

iv. Ann Quick, bap. June 7, 1778, d. 1851; m. when quite advanced in years, Christopher Hoagland, a farmer of Griggstown.

566 FIFTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

v. John Quick, bap. Mar. 5, 1780, d. about 1847, a farmer at Ten Mile Run.

vi. Peter Quick, bap. Aug. 4, 1782, d. 1831; settled on a farm near the old homestead.

vii. Elsie Quick, bap. Jan. 1, 1788, d. 1838 or 1839; m. John E. Baker, of Ten Mile Run.

All the children of Abraham and Charity Quick, except Ann, left issue, and they reside within a circle of twenty miles from the old homestead, are amongst the most respectable in the community, and were all baptized in the Six Mile Run R. D. Church.

980. ELSEY BERGEN. Named in her brother Hendrick's will as follows: "the residue (of my estate) to be equally divided between my brother Jacob's children and Elsey, the widow of — Schenck, dec'd, that is to say, the one-half to be divided equally between the heirs of Jacob, Charity the widow of Ab'm Quick, dec'd, heirs of Margaret and Elsey Bergen, the other half to my sister Elsey, the widow of Lucas or Lewis Schenck, dec'd." Schenck died probably shortly after her marriage. Elsey resided with her sister Charity until about 1837, when she removed to Ab'm Quick's, at North Branch, where she d. in 1840 or 1841. Ab'm Quick says he has no knowledge of her ever having been married.

Descendants of HENDRICK BERGEN (970), (son of Frederick Jacobse), of Staten Island:

981. HENRY BERGEN, b. Oct. 23d, 1757; m. May 14th, 1783, *Polly* or *Mary Tyson*,¹ b. about Aug. 20th, 1765, d. March 29th, 1809. Henry resided on Staten Island, was

¹ There were Tysons at an early period in Monmouth county, N. J. July 29, 1711, Evert, son of "Jan Tyse;" Jan. 22, 1712, Johannes, son of "Peter Tys;" and May 10, 1713, Johannes, son of "Jan Tys," were bap. in the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold.

a blacksmith and farmer, wrote his name Barger, which method of spelling his descendants have continued to this day. He died Dec. 23d, 1804, and was buried in the cemetery of the Moravian church at New Dorp, of which church he was a member. A regular record of births, &c., has been kept in this church from 1764, when it was first established. Most of his descendants appear to have been buried in the above named cemetery, they holding to the doctrines of said church. Dec. 13th, 1784, John C. Dungan for £150, conveyed to "Hendrick Barger," a lot of about 40 acres in the manor of Castleton on Staten Island, and also another lot of about 56 acres in the same manor.¹ April 21st, 1785, "Hendrick Barger," of Staten Island, and Mary his wife, conveyed for £189, to Randolph Drake, 54 acres, lying on the road to Reyerse's ferry.²

Aug. 1st, 1796, "Henry Barger, blacksmith, and Mary" his wife, conveyed for £450, to James Johnson about 43 acres on the road to Van Deusen's ferry, on Staten Island.³ Sept. 6th, 1797, "Henry Barger" conveyed for £575, to John Braisted about 26 acres on the road leading from Van Deusen's ferry to Richmond.⁴

Issue :—

- 989. i. Jacob, b. Oct. 27, 1784.
- 990. ii. David, b. Nov. 16, 1788.
- 991. iii. Mary or Polly, b. Nov. 16, 1788.
- 992. iv. John, b. Aug. 10, 1793.
- 993. v. Henry, b. Sept. 3, 1797.

¹ See lib. E, p. 165, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

² See lib. E, p. 172, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

³ See lib. F, p. 162, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

⁴ See lib. F, p. 389, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (974), and *Grietje Bennet*, of Staten Island :

982. MARY or MARIA BERGEN, m. (1st), *Johannes Newberry*; m. (2d),— *Stillwell*.

May 12th, 1792, John Newberry, late of Kings county, bought a plot of land on Staten Island, of William Drake, which plot Drake conveyed June 11th, 1793, to "Henry Barger," and on the 25th of the same month the latter conveyed the same to Mary Newberry, the wife of John, so as to place the title in his wife.¹

Issue :—

i. Ruth Newberry, b. Oct. 2, 1791; m. Oct. 23, 1810, Joseph Dean, of Brooklyn, d. Oct. 12, 1862.

ii. Catharine Newberry, b. July 30, 1793; d. Feb. 1, 1838; m. March 13, 1828, John Skillman, of Brooklyn.

iii. Sarah Bennet Newberry, b. June 1, 1796; d. June 23, 1843; m. Dr. Reynolds.

iv. Mary Ann Newberry, b. Oct. 22, 1798; d. April 16, 1800.

v. Mary Ann Newberry, b. March 25, 1801; m. May, 1821, Uel Reynolds, brother of the doctor. She resided in Brooklyn, when married.

983. JACOB BERGEN, bap. May 6th, 1745; m. 1783, *Catharine McLean*. No farther trace.

984. GERRITJE BERGEN, bap. June 10th, 1747. No farther trace.

985. ADRIAEN BERGEN, bap. May 3d, 1749. No farther trace.

¹ See lib. E, p. 426, of con., in office of clerk of Richmond county.

SIXTH GENERATION.

Descendants of JACOB BERGEN (977a), and *Tunche Van Dyck*, of Rocky Hill, N. J. :

986. AARON BERGEN, b. Oct. 12th, 1777; d. Jan. 27th, 1849; m. Nov. 11th, 1801, *Eliza*, dau. of Thomas and Betsey King,¹ of Lenington, N. J., b. Oct. 21st, 1781, d. March 11th, 1815. Resided at one period at White Plains, Westchester county, N. Y., and the latter part of his life at Princeton, N. J., where he kept a regular country store. In 1796, his name appears as a subscriber for six copies of "Watson against Paine," printed by Ab'm Blauvelt, New Brunswick. April 21st, 1819, he conveyed land to Matthew Bergen, as per book J, p. 532, of con., in county clerk's office, Somerville.

Issue : —

994. i. *Eliza*, b. Nov. 16, 1802; d. April 12, 1803.

995. ii. *Maria*, b. April 6, 1804; m. (1st). — *Petus*; m. (2d), — *Evans*, of Peacher's Hill, Kentucky. At present a wid. and has no children.

996. iii. *Eliza*, b. March 16, 1806; m. July 28, 1827, *Ralph Gulick*,² of Princeton, N. J., b. Oct. 7, 1805, d. about 1852.

¹ Probably a descendant of Robert King, a vestryman of St. Peters Episcopal church of Perth Amboy, in 1718.

² Among the patentees of Gravesend on Dongan's patent of 1686, was "*Jochem Gulick*," who emigrated to this country in 1653, was in Gravesend as early as 1656, m. *Magdalena* or *Jacomytie Tunise Van Pelt*, and was probably among those of the early settlers of that town, who, shortly after the English conquest of the colony, removed to lands they purchased in New Jersey. He signed his name "*Jochem Guillyck*." There was a "*Hendrick Guylock*," and Antie his wife, among the members of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church of Freehold, on its organization in 1709, and a *Joachim Gulick*, of the Harlington church in 1749-50. *Ralph Gulick* is probably a descendant of *Jochem*, of whose descendants there are none remaining in Kings county. There was a *Jochem Gulick*, at Six mile run New Jersey, as early as 1710, who may have been the Gravesend *Jochem*.

Had children : Peter Gulick, b. May 12, 1828, d. March 26, 1831 ; Jane Ann Gulick, b. Nov. 30, 1830, d. Feb. 26, 1857 ; Elizabeth Gulick, b. Feb. 15, 1833, d. May 3, 1853, m. Sept. 17, 1851, Thomas Davis ; Mary Gulick, b. Aug. 23, 1835, d. May 15, 1854 ; Jacob Van Dyke Gulick, b. Aug. 7, 1838, m. Nov. 27, 1860, Julia Downing, and resides at Princeton, N. J. ; William Henry Gulick, b. Jan. 1, 1840, d. Dec. 28, 1859 ; and Addison Alexander Gulick, b. Sept. 24, 1843, resides at Princeton.

997. iv. Jacob Van Dyke, b. Sept. 14, 1807, d. Oct. 28, 1853 ; m. (1st), Betsey Downey, by whom no issue ; m. (2d), Mary Ann, dau. of John Blackwell, who d. shortly after her husband. Was a storekeeper at Princeton, N. J. Issue : Matthew, b. Nov. 15, 1850 ; Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1853.

998. v. Jane, b. Dec. 6, 1809 ; m. April 14, 1838, Vincent Gulick, of New Brunswick, b. Jan. 17, 1811, d. July 20, 1857. Issue : Ann Eliza Gulick, b. April 1, 1839, d. April 5, 1858 ; Augustus Gulick, b. Nov. 18, 1840 ; m. Dec. 23, 1863, Ann Amanda Gulick, resides at New Brunswick ; Mary Gulick, b. Aug. 31, 1843, d. June 22, 1846 ; Emma Gulick, b. June 7, 1847, d. —, 1867 ; and Mary Gulick, b. June 30, 1850.

999. vi. Henry, b. April 13, 1812, at White Plains, Westchester county, N. Y., m. Aug. 31, 1841, Mary H. Badger, who d. April 27, 1846, without issue ; m. (2d), May 19, 1847, Harriet O. Norton. After the death of his mother resided for some years with his uncle Hendrick Bergen, near Somerville, after whom he was named. The most important epoch in his life was his hopeful conversion at the age of about twenty years, while residing at Princeton, during an unusual interest in the Presbyterian church of that place. On this he became a member of said church, with which he has been connected ever since, with the exception of a short period when connected with the Congregational church. To the change he experienced at that time he attributes all he esteems valuable in his past life or hopes for in the future, whether of earthly good or spiritual consolation and enjoyment, and the hopes of a blessed immortality. At the age of 21, he commenced study with a view to the gospel ministry, at Kingsborough, N. Y., and in the fall of 1836, entered William's College, Mass., graduated in 1840, after which

studied theology at Princeton, N. J., and in the spring of 1841, was licensed to preach. In Oct. 1841, after his marriage with Miss Mary H. Badger, of Boston, Mass., he came to northern Illinois as a missionary of the American Home Missionary Society, and in January, 1842, was advanced to the gospel ministry at Elgin, in said state, by the Fox River Union, since which he has labored in various places in norther Illinois, residing at present in Galesberg. On the death of his first wife, by whom no children, he married Miss Harriet O. Norton, of Ridgefield, Ill. His two eldest children are at present connected as students with Knox College, at Galesberg. Issue: Henry Baldwin, b. Oct. 18, 1848; Mary Jane, b. Sept. 19, 1851; George Matthew, b. Nov. 21, 1854; John Albert, b. Dec. 11, 1858, d. Aug. 23, 1860; Edward Martyn, b. Oct. 26, 1861.

1090. vii. Matthew B., b. March 24, 1814, d. July 4, 1849; m. May 25, 1837, Martha Stevens, of Hannibal, Missouri. He and his wife died of cholera, July 4, 1849, within a few hours of each other, near St. Louis, Missouri, where he had settled, which disease also carried off during the same summer three of his children. His children were; Anna Maria, b. Feb. 27, 1838, m. Oct. 27, 1856, Henry F. Watson, and resides at St. Louis; Thomas W., b. Jan. 1, 1840, d. Aug. 24, 1841; Charles H., b. Oct. 15, 1841, d. June 26, 1849; Mary E., b. Nov. 29, 1843, d. July 9, 1849; Alice A., b. Sept. 25, 1845, m. June 27, 1870, Rev. Harlen P. Chace, of Wisconsin; and Matthew V., b. —, 1849, d. July 10, 1849. Of these, Charles H., Mary E., and Matthew V., died of Asiatic cholera.

987. MATTHEW BERGEN, b. Oct. 2d, 1779; d. Oct. 16th, 1843; m. *Rebecca Monfort*, late in life and left no children. Resided after arriving to years of maturity in the city of New York, where he kept a grocery store, but the last years of his life spent at Kingston, N. J., where he died.

By the New York city directory he had charge of the Philadelphia stage office, 116 Broadway, in 1821, and from

572 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

1827 to 1836, he was engaged in the grocery business in Chambers, Liberty and Pearl streets.

988. MARGARET BERGEN, b. July 31st, 1781 ; d. Nov. 28th, 1860 ; m. 1806, *Andrew Gaddis*, b. Dec. 18th, 1779 ; d. Dec. 16th, 1836. A farmer at North Branch, on the Raritan, N. J.

Issue :—

- i. Ann Gaddis, b. Aug. 7, 1807, d. Nov. 16, 1822, single.
- ii. Jacob Bergen Gaddis, b. Nov. 9, 1810 ; m. March 8, 1831, Eliza C., daughter of Judge Oalcatt, of New Brunswick, is president and superintendent of the New Jersey Lighterage Company, at Jersey City.
- iii. James Bergen Gaddis, bap. June 6, 1811.
- iv. David A. Gaddis, b. April 7, 1817 ; m. Oct. 22, 1836, Sarah E., dau. of Elisha E. Bird, of Flemington, and is freight agent of the N. J. R. R. and Trans. Co., residing at Newark.
- v. John Van Dike Gaddis, b. Aug. 26, 1816, d. Dec. 1, 1863 ; m. Julia, daughter of Rev. Ab'm D. Wilson, of Fairview, Illinois, where he practiced medicine until his health failed, when he removed to Jacksonville in the same state, where he died.
- vi. Kitty or Catharine Ann Gaddis, b. Oct. 31, 1818 ; m. Samuel, son of Henry Sloan, of Bedminster, N. J.
- vii. Matthew Bergen Gaddis, b. July 11, 1821, d. March 6, 1822.

Descendants of HENRY BARGER (981), (Bergen),
and *Polly Tyson*, of Staten Island :

989. JACOB BARGER, b. Oct. 27th, 1784 ; d. Aug. 12th, 1833 ; m. *Hannah Cole* or *Hannah Winants*. Resided in the city of New York, where he died.

May 22d, 1809, his brother David Barger, and Nov. 18th, 1809, his brother-in-law William Beatty and Mary his wife, conveyed to him their interest in the farm of their

father, Henry Barger, deceased, located in Southfield, Staten Island, containing 99 acres of upland, and a plot salt meadows.

Issue :—

- 1001. I. Susan W.
- 1002. II. Mary, b. —, 1809, d. April 18, 1869; m. —, Ogden M. Rogers, of New York, builder, who d. prior to his wife.
- 1003. III. Eliza Ann.
- 1004. IV. Catharine, deceased.
- 1005. V. Henry.
- 1006. VI. Abraham, deceased.
- 1007. VII. Catharine Mesereau, b. 1812, d. Nov. 26, 1814.
- 1008. VIII. Jacob.
- 1009. IX. Abraham.
- 1010. X. Hannah.
- 1011. XI. Priscilla, m. Feb., 1848, Charles C. Smith, of Brooklyn.

Found it difficult to obtain information of the children of Jacob Barger, and there may be others of them now deceased.

990. DAVID BARGER, b. Nov. 16th, 1788; m. Jan. 29th, 1812, *Sarah*, dau. of Jacob and Elizabeth Cortelyou,¹ of Staten Island, b. March 21st, 1796. Is a blacksmith by trade, residing at first at Westfield, on Staten Island, from

¹ *Sarah Cortelyou* was a descendant of Cornelis Cortelyou, son of Peter and Debora, and grandson of Jaques the surveyor and first emigrant of the name referred to in the foot note under Derrick Bergen and Deborah Cortelyou his wife.

Cornelis, son of Peter and Debora, b. Aug. 17, 1701, settled on Staten Island had issue : Aaron, of Staten Island, b. —, 1726, d. Aug. 22, 1789, m. —, Elizabeth; *Cornelius*, of Staten Island, b. Sept. 6, 1729, d. April 16, 1781, m. —, Sarah Sprague, b. March 25, 1735, d. March 19, 1819; Peter, of Staten Island, m. —, 1772, Addre Guyon.

Cornelius, son of Cornelis, had issue : Elianor, of Staten Island, b. Dec. 27, 1754, m. June 29, 1773, Edward Beatty; Martha, of Staten Island, b. Aug.

574 SIXTH GENERATION. DESCENDANTS OF

whence with his family he removed to Rochester, Mich. In 1816, he was adjutant of the 146th regiment of New York militia.

Issue : —

1012. i. Mary, b. Jan. 5, 1813; m. June 11, 1837, Amos Brown. No issue.

1013. ii. Henry, b. Oct. 11, 1819, d. July 13, 1820.

1014. iii. Eliza Ann, b. Nov. 6, 1821. Single.

1015. iv. John Williams, b. Nov. 9, 1823; m. Nov. 22, 1853, Mary Cain, who d. Feb. 6, 1855; m. (2d), Dec. 16, 1857, Susan Keler. No issue.

1016. v. James Guion, b. Sept. 23, 1833.

991. MARY or POLLY BARGER, b. Nov. 16th, 1788; d. March 18th, 1850; m. June 22d, 1806, *William Beatty*, of Staten Island.

Issue : —

i. Henry Beatty, b. Feb. 28, 1807.

ii. William Beatty, b. Nov. 24, 1809.

iii. Emmeline Beatty, b. May 31, 1811; m. John D. Kinsey.

iv. Elenore Mary Beatty, b. May 2, 1812.

v. John Edmond Beatty, b. Sept. 23, 1818. Is dead.

vi. Edwin Beatty, b. March 29, 1821. Is dead.

vii. Hiram Beatty, b. April 19, 1824. Is dead.

viii. Mary E. Beatty, b. Nov. 23, 1826; m. Jacob Best.

15, 1757; *Jacob*, of Staten Island, b. Aug. 26, 1760, d. Feb. 7, 1817, m. Dec. 17, 1788, Elizabeth Corsen; Mary, of Staten Island, b. March 23, 1763, d. May 18, 1795, m. Dec. 4, 1781, Edward Egbert; Peter, of Staten Island, b. Dec. 27, 1768, d. Feb. 3, 1857, m. Emma Hillierd.

Jacob, son of Cornelius and Sarah Sprague, had issue: *Cornelius*, of Staten Island, b. Feb. 4, 1790, d. Jan. 26, 1794; Elizabeth, or Sarah, of Staten Island, b. May 9, 1793, m. May 2, 1812, Jacob Beatty; Sarah, of Staten Island, b. March 21, 1796, m. Jan. 29, 1812, David Barger; Gertrude Martha, of Staten Island, b. Feb. 8, 1800, m. April 20, 1817, Michael Van Name; Jacob, of Staten Island, b. March 9, 1805, d. an infant; and Jacob, of Staten Island, b. Feb. 19, 1806.



Law. & Barges

992. JOHN BARGER, b. Aug. 10th, 1793; d. 1860, at the residence of his brother Henry; m. *Ann Lake*.

993. HENRY BARGER, b. Sept. 3d, 1797; d. March 20th, 1867; m. *Matilda Ann Frost*, who d. March 14th, 1837. For many years a merchant in New York, while a resident of Paterson, N. J. At one time colonel of the regiment of horse artillery in the counties of Kings and Richmond.

Issue: —

1017. I. Henry, b. Aug. 8, 1829. Single.

1018. II. Samuel F., b. Oct. 19, 1832. Married, and has issue a son and two daughters. Practices law in the city of New York. For several years and at present, one of the directors of the New York Central R. R. Company.

1019. III. Hester M., b. Nov. 9, 1834. Single.

ERRATA.

- For "Winant J. Bennet," read "*Winant I. Bennet*" in the 3d and 4th lines of page 123.
- For "Plane," read "*Planc*" in the 4th line of the foot note of page 252.
- For "Simon Aeflus De Hart," read "*Simon Aesen De Hart*" in the last line of the foot note on page 276.
- For "N. S. Bogerts," read "*New Jersey Bogerts*" in the 14th line of the foot note on page 295.
- For "9th," read "*16th*" in the 5th line of the foot note, and after the word "Netherland" add "*married Hermantje Barends from Reynervout,*" in the 7th line of said foot note on page 302.
- For "Samuel De Hart," read "*Simon De Hart*" in the bottom line of page 319.
- For "Van Kerk," read "*Ver Kerk*" in the 4th line of the foot note on page 57, and in the 11th line of the foot note on page 323.
- For "D. Da." read "*D. D.*" in the 9th line of page 325.
- For "Willer," read "*Weller*" in the 34th line on page 337.
- For "Chase" read "*Case*" in the 13th line of page 339.
- For "1868," read "1866" in the 2d line of page 444.
- After "issue" insert "*George Bergen Compton, b. March 19th, 1816,*" in the 6th line of page 457.
- For "Nov. 9th, 1844," read "*Dec. 4th, 1843,*" in the 5th line of page 477.
- After "issue" insert "*Albert E., b. Nov. 21, 1863,*" in the 20th line of page 511.
- For "James Bergen," read "*James C. Bergen*" in the 1st line of page 520.
- For "Alice Coerten Voorhees," read "*Altie Coerten Voorbees*" in the 19th line of the foot note on page 250.

APPENDIX.

Alexander J. Bergen (301), d. Jan. 5, 1876.

By the baptismal record of the Reformed Dutch Church of Six Mile Run in N. J., it appears that "Metje" (probably the same as Martha or Nettie) dau. of "*Joris Bergen* (424), and *Marya*" was bap. May 6, 1756, and "Christoffeland Ida," children of the same parties, were bap. Aug. 3, 1760. Christopher Probasco witness, from which it is evident that *Joris or George*, then resided in that vicinity, and it is probable his second wife was a Probasco instead of a Hoagland.

The will of *John B. Bergen* (427), is dated June 6, 1808, proved July 20, 1808, and rec. in lib. A, page 282, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co., N. J., at which date he appears to have resided at West Windsor.

The will of *Peter Bergen* (428), is dated in 1813, proved Oct. 16, 1824, and rec. in lib. C, page 27, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co., at the date of which he appears to have resided in South Brunswick.

The will of *John Bergen* (440), is dated March, 1815, proved Aug. 18, 1828, and rec. in lib. C, page 220, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co.

The father of *Margaret Bergen* (450), in his will of June 6th, 1808, devised legacies to the children of his deceased dau. *Margaret Voorbees*, from which it is evident she at that date had issue.

The will of *John I. Bergen* (451), is dated March 21, 1840, pro. Aug. 21, 1840, rec. lib. D, page 354, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co. He inherited from his father the farm at South Brunswick he bought of Samuel Mershon.

Jacob I. Bergen (454), inherited from his father the farm in West Windsor, which he bought of Samuel Bayles on which farm Jacob I., at the date (June 6, 1808,) of his father's will, resided. The will of *Syche* his wife is dated Feb. 28, 1857, pro. Nov. 27, 1866, and recorded in lib. C, page 521, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co.

Christopher I. Bergen (455), inherited from his father a farm in West Windsor and the house in which his father resided.

The will of *Ann* wife of *John P. Bergen* (457), is dated Oct. 15, 1858, pro. Dec. 6, 1860, and rec. in lib. F, page 600, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co.

Evert Bergen (477), inherited from his father the farm at Readington, in Hunterdon county, on which at the date of the will (March 10, 1815), Evert resided.

Cornelius Bergen (479), inherited from his father his house and lot in Roysefield, and the farm he bought of James Cromelin containing about 164 acres.

The will of *Christopher I. Bergen* (512), is dated Oct. 13, 1870, pro. Nov. 10, 1870, rec. in lib. H, page 310, in office of Sur. of Middlesex co.

John Bergen (483), of New Brunswick, d. Sept., 1875.

William Voorhees Bergen (748), b. July 28, 1837, m. Oct. 12, 1859, *Clarissa* dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Griggs, aged 23, as per rec. of R. D. Church of New Brunswick. The same record makes the marriage of Simon Hillyer Bergen (527) on the 23d instead of the 13th of June, 1836.

Sophia Nutting, wife of Michael Bergen Grant (page 261), is a daughter of the John Nutting, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, named in Sabine's Loyalists as proscribed and banished in 1778. In Nova Scotia he was a captain in the royal engineers and as such was engaged in the construction of the fortifications at Halifax. He married Mary Walter, probably of Cambridge, who, like Sarah Bergen, of Long Island, was called the beauty of the day. Captain

Nutting had a son, John, a captain in the royal artillery under Wellington in the Peninsular war. Sophia, one of the daughters of Captain Nutting Jun., married (1st), William Parker, and married (2d), a Terhune, a descendant of a New Jersey loyalist of that name. Captain Nutting Sen. died suddenly, about the beginning of this century. He had property at Kempt, then a part of Newport, and sometimes resided there.

The *Allisons*, who married daughters of Michael Bergen Grant (page 262), are descendants of a John Allison, from the north of Ireland, who settled at Horton, N. S., about 1769, and they are not nearly related to the Edward Allison of Long Island, the loyalist of Sabine's book, who settled in New Brunswick.

BERGENS NOT LOCATED.

Jane Bergen, aged 14, d. at Lakesville, L. I., Aug., 1851.

John W. Bergen m. Elizabeth A. Hurlin in N. Y., Feb., 1832.

Charles Bergen m. Louisa Soper in Brooklyn, Dec. 1, 1838.

P. Bergen m. Sarah Gormally in N. Y., Aug., 1842.

Kate E. Bergen m. Alfred E. Dodge at Mount Morris, Livingston co., N. Y.

Mary Ann Bergen, aged 20, d. in Williamsburgh, Feb. 17, 1859.

Augustus Bergen d. in N. Y., Aug., 1860.

Catharine Bergen aged 61 y. 10 mo. 15 d., d. in Jamaica, L. I., Jan. 10, 1862.

Alexander, only son of Andrew and Mary Bergen of Brooklyn, aged 21, d. Aug. 7, 1862, at sea of yellow fever on the bark Express, on his way from Havana to N. Y.

George, son of *Mary Ann Bergen* and Rolof Duryea, bap. July 15, 1815, at Jamaica, L. I.

George Bergen among the deacons of the Reformed Dutch Church of Woodhaven at its organization in 1858.

Mary E. Bergen aged 55 years and 11 m. interred in the cemetery at Flushing, L. I.

Caroline Van Arsdale wife of *James A. Bergen* on list of members of Reformed Dutch Church of New Brunswick, May 31, 1866.

Anne M. Bergen m. Sept. 3, 1873, *Jesse C. Woodhull* at Auburn, N. Y.

Emma S. Bergen m. Jan. 20, 1875, *William H. Faber* in Brooklyn.

William Dey and *Antje Bergen* his wife's name appears on the records of the New York Reformed Dutch Church Jan. 1, 1764.

N.B. It is possible that some of the above Bergens may be of Irish or German families, of which there are some in this country.

INDEX.

- Abeel, Magdalen, 347.
 Abrahamse, Abraham, 402.
 Andries, 421.
 Arnout, 400, 403.
 Fransyntje, 421.
 Jacquemyntie, 402.
 Marrytje, 400, 403.
 Abrams, Abigail, 564.
 Ackerman, 15.
 John, 266.
 Adams, Adeline, 270.
 Elizabeth, 270.
 Thomas, 172, 270, 305.
 William, 270.
 Adriaens, 11.
 Marten, 115.
 Adriaensen or Adriansen, 15, 41, 42.
 Adriance, 21, 306.
 Abraham, 306.
 Elbert, 306.
 Gosen, 306.
 Jannetje, 293, 306, 444.
 Maratie, 306.
 Margaret or Grietie, 306.
 Martin, 115, 204, 306, 444.
 Neeltie, 306.
 Phebe, 360.
 Rem, 293.
 Reyn, 306.
 Sarah, 306.
 Adriansae, 11.
 Adriansen, Elbert, 109.
 Isbrant, 60.
 Martin, 47, 113, 538.
 Maryn, 40, 41, 42.
 William (Bennet), 33.
 Aersen, Annatie, 275.
 Capt. David, 545.
 Huyck (Van Rossum), 72, 105, 539.
 Jan, 82.
 Simon (DeHart), 232, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275.
 * Aertsen, Jan, 320.
 Aggneragies, 240.
 Alberts, Coert, 138.
 Gertien, 138.
 Hendrick, 138.
 Hilbert, 138.
 Jan, 138.
 Luytgen, 138.
 Mergin, 138.
 Steven, 138.
 Wesvel, 138.
 Albertse or Albertsz, 11.
 Albert, 57.
 Cartie, 485.
 Alburtus, 35.
 Jan, 159.
 Mary, 159.
 Pieter Ceaser, 36.
 Alcorn, Gabriella, 486.
 Jerry, 486.
 Aldworth, Henry, 366.
 Alexander, James, 250.
 Allen, Benjamin P., 198.
 Charles Benjamin, 199.
 Elizabeth S., 158.
 George, 199.
 Henry Platt, 198.
 Jane Matilda, 199.
 John, 158.
 John Woolley, 199.
 Mary E., 197.
 Phebe, 158.
 Philip, 198.
 Robert, 453.
 William Oldfield, 199.
 Allison, George, 262.
 Joseph, 262.
 William, 262.
 Alstine, Mary, 317.
 Altieras, Jan Claes, 64.
 Amerman, Altie, 386.
 Dirck Janse, 91.
 Greta, 329.
 Jan or John, 204, 251.
 Maria, 283.

- Amerman, Richard, 360.
 Anagoadhoje, 240.
 Anderson, George, 518.
 Dr. James, 493.
 Lydia H., 493.
 Andriese Adriaen (Onderdonck), 57.
 Alida, 407.
 Andries, 154.
 Harman, 28, 551.
 Jurian, 120, 539, 540, 542.
 Lambert, 115, 540.
 Andros, Gov., 92, 544.
 Angle, Emma, 514.
 Ansell, Henry, 343.
 Anthonisse, 11.
 Antonides, family of, 340.
 Aletta, 340.
 Anna, 340.
 Barbara, 340.
 Belinda, 340, 341.
 Catharine, 340, 341.
 Cornelius, 340, 341.
 Jacob, 340.
 Jane, 341.
 Johanna, 340, 341, 418, 548.
 Johannis, 340, 341, 362.
 John, 340, 350.
 Machiël, 340.
 Maria, 340.
 Nicholas, 340.
 Petrus or Pieter, 340, 341.
 Vincentius, 340.
 Rev. Vincentius, 29, 97, 124,
 341, 418.
 William, 340.
 Applegate, family of, 497.
 Adeline, 473.
 Bartholemew, 497.
 Helen, 498.
 John, 497.
 John Stults, 509.
 Margaret Ann, 509.
 Noah, 509.
 Peter B., 509.
 Rebecca, 470.
 Rose Ellen, 497.
 Thomas, 497, 498.
 Archer, Mary, 357.
 Arenden, Leendert, 100.
 Arendsz, Rinier, 386.
 Arianse, Reyne, 533.
 Ariens, Jannetje, 407.
 Armstrong, John, 196.
 Aucken, Geertruy, 26.
 Auckersz, Abigail, 386.
 Anneken, 386.
 Auckersz, Femmetje, 139, 386.
 Geertruyd, 386.
 Jacobus, 386.
 Jan, 81, 386, 533.
 Janneken, 386.
 Peter, 386.
 Yda, 386.
 Aymar, Samuel, 201.
 Backer, 11.
 Nicholas, 120.
 Backhouse, Augusta, 330.
 Catharine Isabella, 330.
 Edward, 330.
 Edward T., 329.
 George, 330.
 John Cowenhoven, 330.
 Mary Elizabeth, 330.
 Rebecca, 330.
 William Garret, 330.
 Baddie Maria or Mary, 30, 252, 255,
 271, 275, 276.
 Badger, Annie Valentine, 171.
 Horace D., 171.
 Mary H., 570, 571.
 Bailey, Ephraim, 154.
 Baisley, Sarah Ann, 355.
 Baird, Rachel, 438.
 Baker, Benjamin, 417.
 Eliza, 417.
 Garret, 417.
 Isaac, 417.
 Joseph, 417.
 Lematie, 417, 429.
 Matilda, 417.
 Margaret, 417.
 Maria, 416.
 Nicholas, 538.
 Smith T., 268.
 William, 211.
 Bal, Barent Jansen, 47.
 Baldwin, family of, 355.
 Aaron, 356.
 Abigail, 356.
 Abijah, 355, 356.
 Abijah Childs, 356.
 Benjamin, 356.
 Cornelia Jansen, 356.
 David, 356.
 David B., 356.
 Eunice, 356.
 Fanny or Frances, 355, 356.
 George, 356.
 Hannah, 356.
 Helen, 356.

Baldwin, Hendrick Jansen, 356.

Ichabod, 356.

Isaac, 356.

Isaac D., 356.

Jacobus Jansen, 356.

Jesse, 356.

John, 356.

John George, 355.

Jonathan, 356.

Joseph, 356.

Mary, 356.

Moses, 356.

Nathaniel, 356.

Nathaniel H., 356.

Sarah, 356.

Silas, 356.

Simeon, 356.

Simon, 356.

Stephen, 356.

Zophoor, 356.

Ballard, David, 527.

Elizabeth, 527.

Hester, 527.

Joseph, 527.

Sarah Jane, 527.

William, 527.

Bancker, Gerard, 241.

Band, Jennie M., 519.

John, 519.

Banks, Gen., 373, 374.

Banta, Mary, 485.

Volckert, 485.

J. W., 425.

Barclay, Gov., 501.

Baren, 9.

Barends, Annetje, 203, 444.

Jan, 20.

Barkeloo, family of, 375, 378.

Barkeloo or Barkuloo, 15, 109.

Abraham, 380.

Adrianna, 380.

Ann, 380.

Anna E., 456.

Catharine, 376, 380.

Coenrad, 379.

Cornelia, 376.

Cornelia Williamse, 379.

Daniel, 379.

David, 379.

Dirk, 379.

Eida, 376.

Elizabeth, 375, 378, 379, 380.

Elizabeth E., 456.

Emma R., 456.

Evert, 350, 375, 376.

George, 380.

Barkeloo, Hans Harmense, 379.

Harman or Harmanus, 350, 366,

375, 378, 379, 380.

Harmanus H., 380.

Harmen Janse, 379.

Harriet J., 375.

Helen, 379.

Henry, 376.

Ida, 380, 381.

Jan Willemse, 379.

Jannetje Willemse, 379.

Jaques, 312, 375, 376, 379, 380.

Jaques I., 376.

Jennie B., 456.

Joanna B., 376.

John or Johannes, 376, 379, 380.

Judge, 380.

Katharine, 380.

Lemma, 376, 377, 378.

Louisa Denyse, 456.

Margaret, 376.

Maria, 350, 375, 376, 379.

Moses V., 456.

Nancy, 380.

Sarah, 375, 379, 380.

Teunis S., 314, 375, 376.

Teunis Suydam, 380.

William, 228, 380.

William Janse, 228, 375, 378, 379, 380.

William V., 456.

William Williamse, 375, 379.

Williamtie, 379.

Barker, Thomas, 350.

Barneveld, Olden, 330.

Barney, Robert, 196.

Barnson, Cornelis, 95.

Barrebas, Jannetje, 335.

Barre, Ann, 366.

Catharine, 268.

Charles F., 269.

Daniel, 366.

George, 268.

George Hewlett, 268.

Jennie, 268.

Jennie F., 269.

Kate, 269.

Lena, 268.

Maria Louise, 268.

Mary, 268.

Mary Elizabeth, 268.

Mattie M., 169.

Samuel, 268.

Thomas Baylis, 269.

Walter, 268.

- Barre, William, 268.
 William W., 268.
 Barret, Harvey H., 447.
 S. D., 331.
 Bartram, Hannah, 513.
 Bartlett, 530.
 Barttes, Catharine, 513.
 Basset, Mary, 285.
 Bastaen, 68.
 Bastiaensen, Harman, 68, 69, 70.
 Baxter, George, 99.
 John, 297, 298.
 Thomas, 315.
 Bayley, Anne, 433.
 Enoch, 433.
 Garret, 433.
 Isabella, 433.
 John, 433.
 Peter, 433.
 Samuel, 433.
 William, 433.
 Baylis or Bayles, Adam D., 561.
 Ann, 163.
 Daniel, 163, 165.
 Elizabeth, 315.
 Isaac, 163.
 Jacob, 163.
 John, 163.
 Mary, 163.
 Ruth, 561.
 Tabitha, 163.
 Beakes, Juliann, 481.
 Bear, Hannah, 228.
 Beatty, Edward, 573.
 Edwin, 574.
 Elenore Mary, 574.
 Emeline, 574.
 Henry, 574.
 Hiram, 574.
 Jacob, 574.
 John Edmond, 574.
 Mary, 572.
 Mary E., 574.
 William, 572, 574.
 Beauvois, Geertruyd, 279.
 Beck, 11.
 Simeon, 334.
 Beekman, family of, 347.
 Beeckman, 15.
 Abraham, 348.
 Abraham A., 348.
 Abraham J., 347, 348.
 Adrian, 348.
 Ann or Anna, 348.
 Catharine, 348.
 Catharine Ann, 348.
 Beeckman, Catharine Elizabeth, 348.
 Christopher, 348.
 Col., 124.
 Cornelia, 347, 348.
 Eleanor, 348.
 Elizabeth, 348.
 Gertrude Aletta, 348.
 Gerrard or Gerardus, 210, 347, 348.
 Gerardus Col., 250, 395.
 Gerard G., 241.
 Henry or Hendrick, 347, 348.
 Isaac, 348.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 347, 348.
 Joanna, 348.
 Joanna N., 347.
 John or Johannes, 347, 348.
 John A., 348.
 Magdalena, 348.
 Maria or Marytie, 347, 348.
 Martin, 347, 348.
 Mary, 348.
 Ralph Voorhees, 348.
 William or Wilhelmus, 33, 40, 41, 347, 348.
 Beets, Thomas, 33, 251.
 Bedell, Stephen, 198.
 Bedloo, Isaac, 71.
 Bell, Mary E., 319.
 Robert C., 319.
 Belmont, Earl of (Gov.), 109.
 Belloni, Louis J., 227.
 Benjamin, Abraham, 180.
 Charles Manwaring, 180.
 Harriet Mary Oatman, 180.
 Henry, 180.
 Mary Winfred, 180.
 Bennem, Altie, 363.
 Antie, 340.
 Catharine, 285.
 Bennet, 232, 237, 250, 253, 273, 276, 301.
 Ann, 313.
 Adriaen, 115, 273, 558.
 Ariaen Willemsen, 272.
 Arie Willemse, 558.
 Cattrenah, 546.
 Charles, 358.
 Cornelia, 376.
 Cornelius, 213.
 Cornelius W., 234, 269, 366.
 Elizabeth, 369.
 Grietje, 558.
 Jan or John, 115, 215, 261, 270, 351, 418, 541, 546.
 Jan Adrianse, 546, 558.

- Bennet, Jacob, 115, 234, 235, 546.
 James, 245.
 James A., 335.
 James Arlington, 386.
 Joanna, 309.
 John C., 313.
 John I., 369.
 J. Remsen, 367.
 Joseph, 444.
 Margaret or Grietje, 558.
 Maria, 269.
 Maria Willemse, 233.
 Norris L. Martin, 369.
 Richard R., 358.
 Sarah, 160, 270.
 Tryntje Adriaense, 292.
 William or Wilhelmus, 187, 234, 235, 247, 253, 254, 255.
 William Arianse, 30, 33, 231, 251, 252, 255, 271, 272, 276.
 Winant or Wynant, 234, 235, 237, 251, 252, 309, 351, 376, 387.
 Winant I., 123, 366, 387.
 Benson, family of, 206.
 Benson or Bensing Catalyna, 206, 209.
 Catryna, 206.
 Derrick, 206, 207, 212, 219.
 Egbert, 206, 254.
 Eva, 207, 209.
 Johannis, 206.
 Judge Egbert, 22, 206.
 Maria, 206.
 Rachel, 206, 207, 219.
 Robert, 13.
 Sampson, 206, 228.
 Thysie or Tytje, 207.
 Tryntje, 207.
 Bentley, John, 456.
 Mary E., 456.
 William, 456.
 Bentyn or Bentin Jacques, 33, 231, 232, 250, 255, 271, 276.
 Berckhoven, Adam Brouwer, 121, 357.
 Jacob Brower, 357.
 Berden, Leah, 267.
 Berex, Catelyn, 206.
 Berg or Bergh, 11, 15.
 Berg, Catelyn, 206.
 Bergen, ——— 9, 10, 12, 14, 15, 16, 109, 253, 258.
 Aaltje or Aeltje, 111, 125, 393, 394, 395.
 Aaron, 562, 569.
 Aaron M., 477.
 Abigail, 162, 185, 443, 520.
 Bergen, Abigail E., 194, 195.
 Abbie S., 482.
 Abby Louisa, 519.
 Abraham (and Antje Springsteen), descendants of, 172.
 Abraham (of Brooklyn), descendants of, 420.
 Abram I. (and Catharine Voorhees and Hannah Fisher), descendants of, 465.
 Abraham (of Bloomfield) descendants of, 529.
 Abraham or Abram, 150, 155, 159, 160, 162, 172, 175, 178, 179, 183, 390, 402, 409, 410, 420, 421, 431, 448, 466, 467, 476, 486, 488, 528, 529, 563.
 Abraham (Barger), 572, 573.
 Abraham Beekman, 348.
 Abraham G., 459.
 Abram I., 411, 426, 465.
 Abraham S., 179, 198.
 Abraham Samuel, 462.
 Abraham Schenck, 179.
 Abram Stryker, 426, 458.
 Abramella, 180.
 Addie, 457.
 Adison, 470.
 Adrian, 307, 308, 310, 336, 385, 387, 412, 559, 568.
 Adrian John, 388.
 Adrian V., 336.
 Adrian Vanderveer, 340.
 Adriaentje, 98, 143, 144.
 Adrianna, 375.
 Aeltic, 395.
 Agnes, 245, 283, 288, 318, 346.
 Agnes Ella, 352.
 Albert, 484.
 Albert E., 511.
 Albert N., 484.
 Alche, 516.
 Alche Rapalje, 443, 516.
 Aletta, 166, 199, 442, 515, 516, 520.
 Aletta Rapalje, 443, 516.
 Alexander, 391.
 Alexander J., 336.
 Alfred, 432, 480.
 Alfred V., 498.
 Alfred Ward, 480.
 Alice, 439, 490, 508.
 Alice A., 571.
 Alice H., 477.
 Alonzo, 470.
 Alonzo Newton, 487.

- Bergen, Amelia Ann, 197.
 Amelia Marion, 351.
 Amelia Matilda, 454.
 Andrew Conover, 489.
 Andrew Jackson, 503.
 Angeline, 169.
 Angenietje, 400.
 Ann, Anna, Annie, Antie, or
 Antye, 142, 144, 148, 150,
 152, 153, 159, 160, 162, 164,
 178, 180, 183, 187, 188, 191,
 192, 258, 259, 299, 312, 314,
 321, 343, 362, 363, 382, 414,
 422, 424, 434, 442, 448, 462,
 473, 483, 484, 490, 513, 527,
 532, 543, 553, 556, 560.
 Ann Amelia, 494.
 Ann C., 493.
 Ann Eliza, 446, 523.
 Ann Lott, 188.
 Ann Vanderveer, 339.
 Ann Voorhees, 445, 521.
 Anna Cortelyou, 317.
 Anna Gertrude, 519.
 Anna H., 437, 507.
 Anna or Ann Henderson, 426,
 465.
 Anna Jane, 455.
 Anna Margaret, 529.
 Anna Maria, 176, 324, 516,
 520, 521, 571.
 Anna Matilda, 337.
 Anna Valentine, 171.
 Anna Wilson, 470.
 Annatic, 204, 255, 296, 308.
 Annie, 462, 490.
 Annie R., 484.
 Anne Simonson, 391.
 Anne Margaret, 529.
 Anneken or Annetje Hansen,
 72, 80, 404.
 Annetje, 125, 217, 400, 403,
 543, 553.
 Antje, 410, 421.
 Archibald, 490.
 Archibald M., 488.
 Archibald T., 345.
 Ariaentje, 143.
 Asa F., 474.
 Aury, 183.
 Belden S., 511.
 Ben E., 492.
 Benjamin, 182, 188, 192, 375.
 Benjamin Alexander, 183.
 Benjamin Franklin, 462.
 Benjamin H., 492.
 Bergen, Benjamin R., 198.
 Benjamin T., 182.
 Benjamin Thurston, 192.
 Breckje or Brechtje, 125, 136,
 400, 549.
 Breckje Hansen, 72, 80, 81, 396.
 Breckje Jacobse, 549.
 Calvin, 484.
 Caroline, 325, 427, 434, 468,
 473, 500.
 Caroline H., 317, 322.
 Caroline L., 338.
 Carrie E., 511.
 Carrie Maria, 352.
 Casper or Caspart, 159, 167,
 173.
 Cataleyna, Catelyntie or Catlyn,
 98, 136, 143, 144, 155, 219,
 221, 222, 223, 259, 264, 532,
 543, 554.
 Catlyn, Hanson, 73, 136.
 Catharine or Catharina, 125, 162,
 184, 191, 199, 200, 279, 280,
 286, 288, 312, 314, 327, 329,
 330, 343, 344, 345, 362, 376,
 402, 403, 424, 434, 439, 448,
 457, 496, 498, 521, 528, 531,
 549.
 Catharine (Barger), 573.
 Catharine Ann, 189, 512.
 Catharine C., 198.
 Catharine Conover, 426, 454.
 Catharine DeHart, 337.
 Catharine E., 318.
 Catharine Eldert, 346.
 Catharine Henderson, 453.
 Catharine J., 308, 364, 391, 394.
 Catharine Jane, 476, 521.
 Catharine Johnson, 351.
 Catharine M., 326, 346.
 Catharine Maria, 270.
 Catharine Messerean (Barger),
 573.
 Catharine Remson, 186.
 Catharine T., 446, 523.
 Catharine Winfred, 179, 198.
 Catryna or Catryntie, 136, 230.
 Catryna Jacobse, 548.
 Caty, 201.
 Charity, 556, 564.
 Charles, 169, 201.
 Charles C., 525.
 Charles D., 477.
 Charles Edward, 337, 338.
 Charles Ennac, 476.
 Charles H., 502, 505, 571.

- Bergen, Charles Henry, 183, 462.
 Charles Lansing, 345.
 Charles Lawrence, 170.
 Charles Lott, 388.
 Charles M., 171, 323, 349.
 Charles Morgan, 467.
 Charles Vandiver, 491.
 Charles W., 508.
 Christian, 563.
 Christina, 513.
 Christopher or Christoffel, 406,
 413, 414, 417, 428, 433, 440,
 491, 492, 563.
 Christopher A., 478, 479.
 Christopher G., 436, 485, 507.
 Christopher G. (and Anna Van-
 arsdale), descendants of, 507.
 Christopher I., 412, 431, 469,
 470, 478.
 Christopher I. (and Mary Dis-
 brow), descendants of, 478.
 Christopher Q., 511.
 Cora Eva, 487.
 Cordelia, 462, 475.
 Cornelia, 136, 169, 337, 431,
 475, 478, 495, 511, 529, 546,
 547, 548, 549, 558.
 Cornelia Ann, 456.
 Cornelia Barkelow, 455.
 Cornelia Croeson, 549.
 Cornelia Jacobse, 549.
 Cornelia Lozier, 341.
 Cornelia P., 351.
 Cornelius or Cornelis, 123, 192,
 205, 243, 245, 282, 283, 298,
 299, 333, 334, 336, 338, 340,
 345, 349, 354, 355, 356, 357,
 361, 418, 439, 440, 443, 448,
 488, 510, 511, 512, 513, 516,
 519, 521, 527, 548, 549, 559.
 Cornelius (and Gertrude Suydam),
 descendants of, 340.
 Cornelius (and Nancy Hart), de-
 scendants of, 516.
 Cornelius B., 318.
 Cornelius DeHart, 318.
 Cornelius J., 336, 337, 339, 341,
 519.
 Cornelius James, 192.
 Cornelius Johannes, 339.
 Cornelius M., 175.
 Cornelius Monfort, 176.
 Cornelius R., 198.
 Culverretta, 526.
 Curtis Hansen, 484.
 Daniel, 308, 390, 522.
- Bergen, Daniel Edgar, 391.
 Daniel McLeod, 337.
 David, 164, 186, 187, 188, 189,
 191, 192, 423, 424, 484, 567.
 David (Barger), 573, 574.
 David A., 202.
 David Combs, 426, 454, 457.
 David D., 475.
 David Demaree, 491.
 David F., 427.
 David William, 191.
 Deborah, 235.
 Deborah Ann, 510.
 De Hart, 318, 319, 353.
 Dennis, 498.
 Dennis V., 476.
 Dennis Van Dyne, 519.
 Derick, 143, 147, 148, 149,
 153, 154, 155, 161, 164, 216,
 217, 228, 229, 230, 233, 235,
 238, 244, 245, 267, 278, 279,
 280, 286, 316, 326, 330, 368,
 547, 573.
 Derick (and Deborah Cortelyou),
 descendants of, 267.
 Derick (and Femmejte of Queens
 county), descendants of, 164.
 Derick (and Maria Boerum), de-
 scendants of, 330.
 De Witt, 325.
 Dina or Deyna, 406, 413, 416, 437.
 Disbrow, 482.
 Edith, 381.
 Edgar, 324, 471.
 Edward, 381, 527.
 Edward Everett, 365, 392.
 Edward Franklin, 462.
 Edward Griffith, 526.
 Edward H., 459, 495.
 Edward J., 351.
 Edward Martyn, 571.
 Edward Stelle, 455.
 Edward Stevens, 478.
 Edwidge, 494.
 Elanor, 436, 485, 494, 504, 507.
 Eldert, 141, 145, 288, 289, 352.
 Electa, Alpha, 491.
 Elias, 428, 471.
 Elias H., 386.
 Elias, Hubbard, 317.
 Elijah, 436, 503.
 Elijah V., 436.
 Eliza, 176, 337, 434, 436, 504,
 569.
 Eliza Ann (Barger), 573, 574.
 Eliza Ellen, 310, 388.

Bergen, Eliza J., 318.

- Eliza Jane, 361, 467.
- Eliza McLeod, 337.
- Eliza S., 505.
- Eliza V., 336.
- Eliza Valentine, 171.
- Elizabeth, 148, 152, 163, 170, 415, 433, 434, 436, 440, 448, 472, 473, 492, 497, 498, 502, 503, 504, 527, 529.
- Elizabeth B., 460.
- Elizabeth C., 171, 369.
- Elizabeth Helen, 170.
- Elizabeth Light, 456.
- Elizabeth Margaret, 483.
- Elizabeth Mary, 519.
- Elizabeth S., 446, 494, 523.
- Elizabeth Staats, 524.
- Elizabeth Voorhees, 432, 482.
- Elizabeth Ward, 482.
- Ella, 384.
- Ella C., 520.
- Ella Florence, 319.
- Ella Maria, 198.
- Ella Morris, 472.
- Ellen, 439, 498, 504, 509, 522.
- Ellen Adelaide, 510.
- Ellen F., 526.
- Ellen Maria, 390.
- Ellenor, 509.
- Ellenor E. V. B., 339.
- Elmira Rosetta, 308, 392.
- Elsje or Elsy, 126, 127, 131, 135, 136, 198, 532, 543, 545, 547, 549, 554, 556, 557, 566.
- Elsje Jacobse, 549.
- Elston Hunt, 481.
- Emaline, 470.
- Emerett, 490.
- Emily, 439, 498, 509.
- Emily Augusta, 337.
- Emma, 169, 319, 353, 491.
- Emma B., 495.
- Emma F., 339, 505.
- Emma L., 525.
- Emma S., 525.
- Enoch, 428, 469, 470.
- Erasmus F., 484.
- Ernest Childs, 357.
- Estate Victor, 491.
- Estella, 473.
- Ethrie F., 492.
- Evert, 399, 406, 407, 408, 417, 418, 420, 442, 446, 448, 513, 516, 520, 522, 527.

Bergen, Evert (and Ann Van Deursen), descendants of, 513.

- Evert (and Jane Hegeman), descendants of, 417.
- Evert Dunning, 490.
- Evert J., 420, 444, 445, 515, 520.
- Evert J. (and Jane Stryker), descendants of, 520.
- Eyda, 406, 417.
- Femmetje, 114, 117, 154, 161, 216, 217, 220, 224, 259, 281, 299.
- Fenwick Williams, 357.
- Florence, 470.
- Florence McLeod, 338.
- Frances, 448, 449, 528.
- Frances Adelaide, 338.
- Frances Henrie, 381.
- Frances Louisa, 460.
- Francis, 522.
- Francis Baldwin, 357.
- Francis H., 369.
- Francis Henry, 305, 384.
- Frances Morrison, 375.
- Frank, 511.
- Frank Delong, 459.
- Frank S., 319.
- Fransina or Framyntje, 409.
- Fransyntje, 409, 421.
- Frederick, 126, 135, 136, 544, 545, 548, 555, 558, 559, 562.
- Frederick Herbert, 365, 392.
- Frederick Isaac, 351.
- Frederick Jacobse, 543, 544, 555, 562, 566.
- Frederick Jacobse (and Gerretye Vechte), descendants of, 555.
- Frederick T., 527.
- Garret, 155, 167, 173, 223, 235, 243, 258, 259, 272, 273, 280, 290, 299, 300, 304, 305, 333, 335, 357, 361, 364, 365, 374, 376, 388, 391, 392, 417, 430, 472.
- Garret (and Jane Wyckoff), descendants of, 365.
- Garret Bayley, 433.
- Garret C., 488.
- Garret Conover, 433, 436, 485.
- Garret G., 212, 291, 305, 381, 382, 383.
- Garret P., 375, 447, 524.
- Garret Stoothoff, 355.
- Garret Stryker, 365, 392.

Bergen, Garret T., 368, 369.
 Garritya, 556.
 Gashe or Gasye, 312, 313, 316, 335, 421.
 George, 124, 125, 201, 397, 399, 400, 401, 402, 404, 405, 409, 410, 412, 413, 414, 417, 421, 431, 432, 434, 435, 436, 439, 443, 448, 454, 467, 473, 475, 483, 487, 488, 491, 507, 508, 516, 520, 528, 533, 534, 535, 537, 538, 542, 553.
 George or Joris (and Sara Stryker), descendants of, 393.
 George (and Griete and Maria), descendants of, 410.
 George or Joris (and Framyntie Abrahams), descendants of, 409.
 George (and Lena Hoogland), descendants of, 434.
 George (and Margaret Bergan), descendants of, 483.
 George (of the city of New York), descendants of, 528.
 George Jun., 124.
 George A., 459, 484.
 George B., 170, 506.
 George Bentley, 456.
 George Boyce, 455.
 George Clifford, 527.
 George D., 474.
 George Eldert, 352.
 George Everit, 200.
 George Franklin, 462.
 George G., 413, 435, 503.
 George G. (and Marsha and Elizabeth Scudder) descendants of, 503.
 George Henry, 169, 516.
 George or Joris Hansen, descendants of, 393.
 George or Joris Hansen, 393, 535, 536, 538, 542.
 George I., 411, 422, 423, 424, 425, 449, 459.
 George I. (and Rebecca Combs), descendants of, 449.
 George J., 325, 479.
 George Johnson, 200.
 George Lott, 189.
 George Matthew, 571.
 George P., 171.
 George P., Revd., 455.
 George Spafford, Revd., 467.
 George Spafford Woodhull, 426, 461.

Bergen, George T., 352, 505.
 George Tunis, 365, 392.
 George W., 170, 171, 483, 484.
 George W. L., 488.
 Geretta Alma, 364, 392.
 Gerithe, 556, 564.
 Gerritie, 545, 556, 559, 562, 568.
 Gertrude, 362, 368.
 Gertrude Ann, 439, 509.
 Gertrude B., 341.
 Gertrude Voorhees, 446, 523.
 Gilbert, 166, 188, 471.
 Gilbert S. Jun., 175.
 Gilbert or Gysbert Schenck, 160, 175, 176, 177, 178, 180, 188.
 Hannah, 436, 504, 590.
 Hannah (Barger), 573.
 Hannah B., 175.
 Hannah Maria, 477.
 Hannah Rebecca, 457.
 Hannah Virginia, 427, 469, 472, 495, 502.
 Hans, 28, 98, 113, 114, 115, 117, 124, 125, 135, 136, 138, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 148, 205, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 220, 229, 230, 231, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 244, 245, 258, 270, 271, 286, 287, 353, 409, 419, 531, 532, 534, 535, 536, 538, 542, 548, 550, 551.
 Hans or Johannes (and Antie Eldertse Lucassen), descendants of, 145.
 Hans, Johannes or John (and Catryntje De Hart), descendants of, 271.
 Hans Femmietie, 110.
 Hans Hansen, 15, 16, 21, 22, 26, 27, 28, 35, 36, 38, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 75, 76, 80, 137, 138, 157, 203, 243, 393, 417, 531, 532, 535.
 Hans Hansen (and Sarah Jorise Rapelje), descendants of, 80.
 Hans Jacobse, 219, 220, 401, 418, 531, 550, 551.
 Hans Jacobse (and Sarah Rapalie), descendants of, 550.
 Hans Jorise, 207, 395, 396, 402.
 Hans Jorise (and Sytje Van Wicklen), descendants of, 404.

- Bergen, Hans Machielse, 116, 206, 207, 214, 215, 219, 243, 345, 531, 554.
 Hans Machielse (and Rachel Bensing), descendants of, 219.
 Harriet Ann, 485.
 Harvey L., 486, 490.
 Harvey Ross, 391.
 Helen, 327, 361, 498, 500.
 Helen A., 494.
 Helen Anna, 388.
 Helen C. W., 507.
 Helen V., 476, 499.
 Helena, 435.
 Henrietta, 337, 477.
 Henrietta Cornelia, 337.
 Henrietta Palmer, 391.
 Henry or Hendrick, 168, 169, 170, 471, 484, 522, 529, 545, 548, 555, 556, 562, 563, 565, 566, 567, 570.
 Henry or Hendrick (son of Frederick Jacobse), descendants of, 566.
 Henry (Barger and Polly Tyson), descendants of, 572.
 Henry Rev., 570.
 Henry (Barger), 566, 567, 568, 572, 573, 574, 575.
 Henry Baldwin, 571.
 Henry D., 336, 434, 476, 499.
 Henry Ditmars, 352.
 Henry Drew, 324.
 Henry Hanna, 381.
 Henry L., 336.
 Henry Monroe, 462.
 Henry Vanderveer, 370, 448, 526.
 Henry W. S., 524.
 Henry Williamson, 481.
 Herman Suydam, 381.
 Hester M. (Barger), 575.
 Hetty, 449, 530.
 Howard C., 470.
 Howard Scudder, 482.
 Huldah Holmes, 383.
 Ida or Idah, 317, 322, 325, 349, 350, 391, 412, 413, 428, 438.
 Ida Ann, 180.
 Ida Ann Winfred, 175, 176.
 Ida Emma, 200.
 Ida Vanderbilt, 325.
 Ida VanNest, 426, 432, 465, 479.
 Irwing, 325.
 Irwing Eugene, 324.
 Isaac, 162, 184, 185, 490.
 Isaac C., 180.
- Bergen, Isaac E., 288, 289, 293, 325, 326, 349, 350.
 Isaac H., 436, 505, 506.
 Isaac Hendrickson, 175, 176.
 Isaac M., 323, 349.
 Isaac Scudder, 482.
 Isabel, 505.
 Isabella, 466.
 Isora F., 477.
 Israel, 436.
 J. P. Williston, 460.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 28, 130, 135, 136, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 155, 159, 161, 162, 163, 164, 181, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 189, 190, 191, 192, 233, 235, 243, 245, 286, 287, 288, 318, 319, 322, 325, 326, 345, 346, 351, 405, 414, 428, 430, 433, 439, 440, 467, 476, 484, 492, 510, 511, 512, 513, 532, 543, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 555, 556, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 566, 567, 568, 569.
 Jacob or Jacobus (and Marrytie Carpenter), descendants of, 161.
 Jacob (and Mary Marston), descendants of, 186.
 Jacob (and Catharine Eldert), descendants of, 345.
 Jacob G. (and Margaret Van Arsdalen), descendants of, 439.
 Jacob (and Mary McClow), descendants of, 510.
 Jacob (and Antie ———), descendants of, 559.
 Jacob (and Margaret Lane), descendants of, 562.
 Jacob (and Grietje Bennet), descendants of, 568.
 Jacob (and Tuntje Van Dyck), descendants of, 569.
 Jacob (Barger), 573.
 Jacob Conover, 305, 384.
 Jacob Clark, 189.
 Jacob DeHart, 319, 353.
 Jacob Eldert, 326, 346, 352.
 Jacob E., 427, 467.
 Jacob Fisher, 462.
 Jacob G., 405, 414, 439.
 Jacob Hansen, 73, 115, 116, 120, 122, 123, 125, 126, 127, 129, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 243, 287, 307, 531, 532, 535, 536, 538, 543, 545, 548.

- Bergen, Jacob Hansen (and Elsie Frederick Lubbertsen), descendants of, 531.
 Jacob I., 325, 350, 351, 412, 431, 444, 477, 478.
 Jacob I. (and Syche Bergen), descendants of, 475.
 Jacob Jacobse, 233, 545, 546, 557.
 Jacob Jacobse (and Marritje Croesen), descendants of, 557.
 Jacob J., 318, 346.
 Jacob James, 192.
 Jacob L., 188.
 Jacob Lewis, 516.
 Jacob M., 323, 347, 348.
 Jacob Stryker, 384.
 Jacob T., 190.
 Jacob Van Dyck, 570.
 Jacob Voorhees, 354, 355.
 Jacobus, 141, 145, 150, 153, 161.
 Jacomyntie or Jemima, 230, 269, 410, 421.
 James, 166, 199, 200, 408, 419, 420, 442, 443, 444, 446, 447, 448, 513, 515, 520, 524, 525, 529.
 James (and Ann Van Voorhees), descendants of, 444.
 James (and Phebe Peterson), descendants of, 524.
 James A., 493.
 James Augustus, 446, 523.
 James C., 336.
 James E., 445, 515, 520.
 James Guyon (Barger), 574.
 James H., 520.
 James I., 525.
 James M., 439, 508.
 James Milton, 192.
 James Monroe, 462.
 James R., 505.
 James Sylvester, 485.
 James Thadeus, 490.
 James V., 189.
 James W., 459.
 James Williamson, 432, 481.
 James Z., 524.
 Jan or Yan, 89, 90, 125, 141, 145, 155, 164, 165, 193, 400.
 Jan or Yan, (and Mariam Oldfield), descendants of, 193.
 Jan Hansen or Hansz, 72, 82, 84, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 126, 138, 141, 143, 144.
- Bergen, Jan Hansen (and Jannetje Theunis Denyse,) descendants of, 138.
 Jane or Jannetje, 97, 125, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 148, 153, 162, 166, 184, 199, 201, 243, 308, 312, 314, 364, 367, 369, 389, 399, 408, 413, 418, 420, 429, 434, 441, 443, 448, 496, 516, 528, 529, 570.
 Jane A., 519.
 Jane Ann, 314, 343, 364, 391, 502.
 Jane D., 511.
 Jane Eliza, 453.
 Jane Elizabeth, 439, 509.
 Jane Estelle, 526.
 Jane Fish, 445, 521.
 Jane Mary, 490.
 Jane Matilda, 199, 391.
 Jane Stryker, 305, 384.
 Jane Wyckoff, 380, 381.
 Jaques Van Brunt, 369.
 Jennie Hillyer, 516.
 Jennie S. 479.
 Jeny, 167.
 Jeremiah, 323, 324, 335.
 Jeremiah S., 318, 326, 346.
 Jeremiah Spader, 346.
 Jerome L., 324.
 Joanna (See Johanna).
 Joanna Voorhees, 445, 446, 521, 523.
 Johanna or Joanna, 204, 258, 259, 274, 296, 305, 317, 361, 369, 375, 489, 521, 523.
 Johannes, 96, 138, 140, 145, 148, 149, 150, 152, 155, 156, 157, 160, 168, 169, 173, 207, 211, 225, 230, 231, 232, 233, 237, 239, 242, 245, 258, 271, 274, 278, 279, 284, 286, 295, 298, 312, 320, 321, 325, 326, 353, 394, 405, 546, 551, 552, 556, 560.
 Johannes or Hans (and Antie Eldertse Lucassen), descendants of, 145.
 Johannes, Hans or John (and Catryntje DeHart), descendants of, 271.
 Johannes (and Magdalena Bærum), descendants of, 168.
 Johannes or John (and Rebecca Stryker), descendants of, 353.

- Bergen, John, 89, 145, 151, 152, 155, 157, 160, 161, 162, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 173, 175, 181, 182, 183, 184, 188, 199, 200, 201, 230, 231, 236, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 257, 258, 271, 280, 284, 285, 296, 297, 298, 299, 305, 333, 346, 353, 354, 355, 360, 361, 363, 405, 408, 409, 414, 417, 418, 420, 431, 433, 434, 437, 441, 442, 444, 445, 446, 448, 484, 490, 494, 497, 507, 513, 523, 528, 563, 567.
 John (and Mary Mills), descendants of, 181.
 John or Johannes (and Rebecca Stryker), descendants of, 353.
 John and Altie Rapalye), descendants of, 441.
 John (and Margaret Van Deursen), descendants of, 448.
 John (and Phebe Tutton), descendants of, 523.
 John (Barger), 575.
 John Jun., 318.
 John A., 427, 437, 466.
 John Albert, 571.
 John B., 405, 410, 411, 422, 455.
 John B., (and Sarah Stryker), descendants of, 422.
 John B. D., 512.
 John C., 283, 340, 341, 357, 358, 364, 369, 417, 430, 442, 473, 517.
 John D., 194, 165.
 John DeHart, 317, 322.
 John DeMott, 195.
 John E., 445, 520.
 John G., 305, 326, 375, 378, 380, 413, 426, 435, 449, 500.
 John G. (and Elizabeth Conover), descendants of, 500.
 John G. Rev., 440, 449, 553, 462.
 John H., 338, 511, 520.
 John Henry, 342, 365, 392, 476.
 John Hillyer, 478.
 John I., 411, 427, 440, 467, 468, 472.
 John I. (and Mary Mershon), descendants of, 460.
 John J., 447, 519, 525.
 John Johnson, 352.
 John L., 188, 336, 345.
 John L. Spader, 381.
- Bergen, John Lott, 183, 189.
 John Luke, 180.
 John M., 439, 509, 531.
 John Milton, 461.
 John Newton, 516.
 John P., 412, 433, 492, 494.
 John P. (and Anna Conover), descendants of, 492.
 John Q., 513.
 John R., 501, 502.
 John S., 186, 235, 243, 271, 277, 304, 312, 314, 315, 318, 322, 346, 353, 381, 406, 484.
 John Schenck, 428.
 John Scudder, 467.
 John Simon, 317.
 John Simonson, 390.
 John Smith, 519.
 John Stryker, 432, 481, 482.
 John T., 243, 282, 288, 308, 333, 335, 338, 347, 391, 492.
 John Tallmage, 357.
 John Thomas, 491.
 John Tunis, 288, 289, 326, 352.
 John V., 317, 321, 322.
 John Vanderbilt, 324.
 John Van Nuyse, 388, 389.
 John W., 168, 176, 431, 476, 484, 499, 508.
 John Wessel, 189.
 John William, 175, 390.
 John William (Barger), 573, 574.
 John W. Holmes, 384.
 Johnson Lake, 494.
 Johnson R., 505.
 Jonathan Combs, 424, 425, 426, 457, 462.
 Joris or George, 125, 135, 400, 404, 405, 406, 409, 421, 532, 539, 548.
 Joris or George (and Framyntje), descendants of, 409.
 Joris or George Hansen, 73, 110, 111, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 136, 203, 208, 243, 393, 394, 406, 532, 536, 540, 542, 548.
 Joris or George Hansen (and Sara Stryker), descendants of, 393.
 Joseph A., 489.
 Joseph Conover, 490.
 Joseph Edgar, 485.
 Joseph H., 474.
 Joseph Letfierts, 179, 198.
 Joseph Oldfield, 179, 194, 197.

Bergen, Joseph S., 435, 503.

Joseph W., 484.

Julia, 476, 522.

Julia Ann, 498.

Julia D., 473.

Julia Scudder, 482.

Kate, 511, 525.

Kate F., 470.

Kate Vernon, 336.

Katharine, 190.

Katharine Louisa, 337.

Kirk James, 489.

Lammatta, 417, 430, 474.

Lammattie, Lammertje or Lam-
matje, 125, 258, 292, 293,
305, 365, 372, 375, 393, 406,
414, 416, 417, 430, 435, 500.

Lavina, 169.

Lamry, 484.

Laura Bell, 485.

Laura E., 488.

Laura K., 494.

Lavina, 169, 499.

Leah, 224, 227, 312, 313.

Leffert, 235, 243, 270, 278, 279,
326, 346.

Lefferts, 194, 195, 196, 197.

Leffert L., 326, 346, 381.

Leffert T., 321, 325.

Lemma, 168, 284, 370, 575, 376.

Lemma Ann, 170, 308, 369, 392.

Leonard M., 169.

Leontcum, 169.

Letitia, 263.

Lewis, 502.

Lewis R., 502, 509.

Lilly Bell, 319.

Lindia Lozier, 342.

Lizzie M., 319.

Lodusky Ann, 169.

Lorenzo G., 484.

Louisa, 375, 455.

Louisa Mildred, 467.

Louisianna W., 488.

Loyal Harry, 459.

Lucas or Luke, 141, 146, 147,
148, 149, 150, 151, 155, 156,
160, 162, 173, 177, 178, 180,
181, 187, 188.

Lucas (and Susanna Schenck), de-
scendants of, 156.

Lucy, 510.

Lucy Ann, 461.

Luther D., 498.

Lydia, 436, 503.

Lydia A., 494, 495.

Bergen, Lydia Ann, 502, 509.

M. Fannie, 525.

Mabel, 496.

Magdalen or Magdalena, 156,
157, 170, 180, 421.

Maggie Magaw, 375.

Malindy, 489.

Margaret, 289, 319, 322, 346,
352, 353, 405, 411, 413, 415,
424, 426, 427, 428, 434, 436,
439, 449, 457, 468, 473, 483,
485, 486, 498, 507, 530, 562,
566, 572.

Margaret Ann, 186, 202, 337,
415, 440.

Margaret C., 191.

Margaret Ettie, 491.

Margaret H., 317, 322, 335, 339.

Margaret Hendricksen, 180.

Margaret Jane, 355, 488, 491.

Margaret M., 459.

Margaret Maria, 317, 322.

Margaret McLeod, 336, 337.

Margaret P., 412, 433.

Margaretta, 318.

Maria, Mariah or Marya, 143,
150, 153, 155, 157, 164, 167,
171, 175, 188, 205, 280, 283,
288, 299, 308, 318, 333, 341,
342, 345, 346, 355, 359, 390,
406, 410, 415, 418, 440, 442,
443, 445, 515, 522, 558, 568,
569.

Maria Adriana, 381.

Maria C. Prall, 337.

Maria E., 443, 520.

Maria Emmans, 525.

Maria Lott, 336.

Maria Louisa, 349, 448.

Maria Raymond, 180.

Maria Schenck, 428, 469.

Mariel, 157, 171.

Marietta, 319, 353.

Marietta S., 524.

Marregrietie, 405.

Marretje, 75, 98, 136, 140, 142,
144, 153, 164.

Marretje Jacobse, 549.

Marretje Hansen, 73, 126.

Martha or Marta, 354, 355, 406,
412, 414, 416, 422, 424, 425,
433.

Martha Ann, 499.

Martha D., 426, 457.

Martha J., 508.

Martha Jane, 490, 498.

Bergen, Martha Maria, 355.

Martinus, 123, 286, 343, 344, 345.

Martin V., 479.

Martin Voorhees, 478.

Mary or Polly (Barger), 574.

Mary or Polly, 114, 117, 142, 143, 152, 153, 155, 161, 162, 164, 175, 181, 183, 184, 188, 191, 218, 325, 336, 345, 413, 415, 420, 427, 432, 436, 437, 440, 445, 466, 482, 483, 489, 491, 504, 506, 507, 511, 512, 527, 528, 558, 567, 568, 570.

Mary Almy, 200.

Mary Ann, 182, 192, 197, 340, 437, 466, 491.

Mary C., 358.

Mary Catharine, 314, 343.

Mary D., 479.

Mary Disbrow, 482.

Mary E., 472, 475, 483, 484, 488, 571.

Mary Elizabeth, 169, 177, 183, 189, 192, 357, 457.

Mary Ellen, 478, 508.

Mary Emma, 519.

Mary Etta, 513.

Mary Frances, 455.

Mary Gashie, 317, 319, 322.

Mary Jane, 169, 384, 459, 508, 512, 571.

Mary L., 525.

Mary Lethelia, 189.

Mary Lincoln, 459.

Mary Louise, 319, 446, 470, 523, 529.

Mary Margaret, 317.

Mary R., 455.

Mary S., 473, 484, 505.

Mary Staats, 446, 523.

Matilda Perrine, 495.

Matthew, 562, 569, 570, 571.

Mathew Edgerton, 431, 477.

Mathew V., 571.

Mattje, 145, 416.

May, 337.

Melissa, 502.

Melven O., 492.

Metje, 414, 416.

Mettye, 155.

Michael, Meghiel or Maghiel, 205, 216, 217, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 227, 238, 243, 244, 245, 253, 259, 277, 278, 279, 280, 286, 288, 319, 320,

Bergen, Michael, continued —

322, 323, 326, 329, 333, 346,

532, 535, 551, 552, 554.

Michael (and Anthe Van Wyck and Rebecca Leifers), descendants of, 320.

Michael (and Catalyntie Bergen), descendants of, 259.

Michael or Migguel Hansen, 72, 84, 86, 87, 98, 101, 102, 103, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 121, 124, 125, 203, 204, 205, 215, 243, 410, 424, 444, 525, 526, 540, 553.

Michael Hansen (and Femmetje Theunis, Denyse), descendants of, 203.

Michael J., 319.

Michael Stryker 305, 384.

Michael T., 323, 352.

Miles H., 317, 322.

Minnie W., 484.

Miriam or Mariam, 148, 166, 193.

Moses Barkelow, 455.

M. Rosalie, 507.

Naoma Ann, 200.

Naoma Emma, 200.

Naltie or Neeltje, 230.

Neesje, 557.

Nettie, 406, 416.

Nicholas, 165, 166, 199, 201.

Nicholas F., 202.

Oldfield, 164, 166, 193, 194, 198.

Oliver M., 202.

Oscar Clarence, 489.

Pamelia May, 357.

Parmenus J., 319.

Pauline, 200.

Paul David, 456.

Peggy, 415, 440.

Peter or Petrus, 98, 144, 155, 166, 243, 245, 279, 285, 286,

314, 343, 405, 412, 413, 432, 434, 437, 467, 485, 490, 493.

Peter (and Mary or Polly Schoonmaker), descendants of, 343.

Peter (and June Van Nuyse), descendants of, 432.

Peter A., 457.

Peter C., 433, 493, 494, 495.

Peter D., 429, 473.

Peter G., 305, 371, 372, 373, 413, 439, 489, 502, 508.

- Bergen, Peter G., (and Susan Mershon), descendants of, 508.
 Peter I., 412, 414, 417, 430, 472.
 Peter I. (and Anna Conover), descendants of, 472.
 Peter J., 169.
 Peter P., 413, 434, 476, 496, 511.
 Peter P., (and Nancy Dey), descendants of, 496.
 Peter R., 470.
 Peter S., 445, 522.
 Peter T., 434, 499.
 Peter V., 499.
 Peter Van Dyne, 519.
 Peter Voorhees, 478, 489.
 Peternelia, 200.
 Phebe, 153, 160, 166, 177, 193, 288, 299, 326, 346, 445, 522.
 Phebe A., 200.
 Phebe Ann, 192, 318, 346.
 Phebe Bell, 319.
 Phebe Catharine, 191.
 Phebe Emma, 518.
 Phebe Jane, 202.
 Phebe Maria, 176, 177.
 Phebe R., 323, 349.
 Philander, 169.
 Phillip Crooke, 338.
 Polly, 440.
 Prisilla (Barger), 575.
 Rachael, 113, 205, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 219, 220, 229, 230, 245, 258, 267, 274, 289, 383, 410, 420, 421, 437, 486, 491, 507, 532.
 Rachel M., 475.
 Rachael Margaret, 485.
 Rachael Matilda, 490.
 Rachel R., 436.
 Rebecca, 278, 280, 322, 333, 346, 354, 355, 471.
 Rebecca A., 475.
 Rebecca Ann, 361.
 Rebecca C., 349.
 Rebecca L., 326, 346.
 Rebecca Maria, 364, 391.
 Rebecca T., 339.
 Richard, 155, 166, 167, 279, 436.
 Riland Dillard, 491.
 Robert C. B., 319.
 Robert G., 484.
 Robert G. M. S., 339.
 Roelof Schenck, 160, 178, 180.
 Roland, 169.
 Bergen, Rosa Amanda, 470.
 Rufus Cameron, 180.
 Rufus Schenck, 179, 180.
 Rutes, 435, 500, 509.
 Ruth, 498.
 Sally, 390.
 Samuel, 323, 485.
 Samuel C., 484.
 Samuel D., 479.
 Samuel Disbrow, 432, 478, 479.
 Samuel Eldert, 373.
 Samuel F. (Barger), 575.
 Samuel Jones, 467.
 Samuel Mershon, 428, 471.
 Samuel R., 520.
 Samuel W., 525.
 Samuel Woodbridge, 349.
 Sanford Martin, 487.
 Sarah or Sara, 98, 114, 116, 125, 136, 143, 144, 148, 150, 155, 157, 176, 186, 203, 204, 223, 259, 278, 289, 310, 325, 349, 353, 393, 406, 410, 413, 417, 421, 427, 431, 436, 437, 444, 449, 465, 466, 470, 473, 474, 503, 529, 532, 543, 545, 548, 552, 553, 554, 559, 560.
 Sarah A., 432, 479.
 Sarah Adelia, 189.
 Sarah Aletta, 521.
 Sarah Ann, 467, 488, 497.
 Sarah Baldwin, 426, 460.
 Sarah C., 526.
 Sarah Caroline, 323, 349.
 Sarah E., 289, 326.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 186, 381, 491, 502, 509.
 Sarah Emily, 462.
 Sarah Frances, 529.
 Sarah Jacobse, 548.
 Sarah Jane, 324, 361.
 Sarah Maria, 175, 179, 180, 325, 351, 390, 431, 444, 478.
 Sarah Matilda, 308, 392.
 Sarah R., 505.
 Sarah S., 477.
 Sarah Scudder, 470.
 Sarah Stryker, 428, 470, 471, 472.
 Sarah TenEyck, 519.
 Sarah V., 498.
 Sarah Vanderbilt, 317, 322.
 Schenck, 162, 181.
 Seytie, 406, 416.
 Sidney, 497.
 Sidney R., 470.

Bergen, Simeon, 436, 507.
 Simon, 224, 227, 230, 235, 241,
 242, 243, 245, 271, 272, 274,
 275, 276, 277, 281, 311, 312,
 314, 318, 335, 343, 346, 376,
 410, 421, 439, 477, 511.
 Simon (and Gashe DeHart), de-
 scendants of, 311.
 Simon DeHart, 317, 319, 322.
 Simon Hillyer, 431, 477.
 Simon J., 316, 317.
 Snella C., 470.
 Snella G., 470.
 Solace P., 169.
 Spafford W., 505.
 Staats, 442, 515.
 Stephen B., 505.
 Stonewall Jackson, 511.
 Styntje, 141, 145.
 Susan or Susanna, 159, 172, 443,
 474, 508, 517.
 Susan A., 460.
 Susan Amanda, 491.
 Susan B., 456.
 Susan L., 345.
 Susan Olive, 462.
 Susan W. (Burger), 573.
 Syche, 418, 431, 444, 456, 475.
 Syche Maria, 476.
 Sytia Maria, 510.
 Sylvester Earle, 325.
 Sylvester Scovil, 487.
 Symmes, 481.
 Symmes Henry, 432, 482.
 Synthe, 406, 416.
 Tesje, Tesche, Tiesie or Leti-
 tia, 217, 221, 222, 223, 230,
 263, 264, 271, 554.
 Theodore or Theodorus, 229,
 231, 235, 243, 278, 317, 320,
 321, 322, 324, 325, 346, 349.
 Theodore Earle, 325.
 Theodore V., 325, 499.
 Theodore Vanderbilt, 352.
 Theodore V. W., 323, 349.
 Theodore Van Wyck, 349.
 Theodorus W., 437, 507.
 Thomas, 161, 187, 189, 190,
 191, 192, 508.
 Thomas Henderson, 454, 462.
 Thomas Hunt, 319.
 Thomas W., 571.
 Tillie Griggs, 470.
 Tunis or Teunis, 98, 116, 141,
 142, 143, 145, 147, 148, 149,
 151, 152, 153, 155, 163, 164,

Bergen, Tunis, continued —
 173, 182, 183, 186, 187, 188,
 190, 204, 205, 216, 217, 219,
 225, 235, 238, 244, 245, 251,
 253, 255, 257, 258, 259, 262,
 274, 275, 282, 289, 290, 293,
 296, 299, 306, 307, 308, 347,
 353, 354, 357, 360, 361, 384,
 387, 389, 554.
 Tunis (and Mary or Marritje),
 descendants of, 153.
 Tunis (and Johanna Stoothoff),
 descendants of, 289.
 Tunis J. (and Anne Vanderveer),
 descendants of, 333.
 Tunis Jun., 188.
 Tunis Adrian, 391.
 Tunis C., 339.
 Tunis Everit, 200.
 Tunis or Teunis G., 123, 204,
 223, 247, 274, 305, 362, 365,
 366, 369, 383.
 Teunis Henry, 318, 346.
 Tunis J., 123, 245, 280, 281,
 288, 303, 311, 333, 335, 336,
 339, 369.
 Tunis Suydam, 352.
 Tunis T., 175, 364.
 Tunis T. (and Nelly Martense
 and Jane B. Stillwell), descend-
 ants of, 384.
 Van Brunt, 369, 370.
 Van Brunt M., 375.
 Van Brunt Magaw, 373.
 Vanderveer, 391.
 Vergal A., 488.
 Victor B., 337.
 Vincent, 498.
 Vincent D., 434, 499.
 Virginia, 314, 343.
 Virginia E., 506.
 Walter, 461.
 Wells G., 459.
 Wesley, 505, 516.
 William, 167, 201, 336, 434,
 442, 448, 498, 499, 508, 513,
 525, 527, 529.
 William A., 325.
 William B., 175, 390.
 William Blauvelt, 516.
 William D., 520.
 William E., 470.
 William Earnest, 476.
 William Elmer, 472.
 William Elwood, 428, 472.
 William Ely, 502.

- Bergen, William Frederick, 391.
 William G., 436, 505.
 William Hutchinson, 499.
 William Henry, 380.
 William K., 179.
 William Kissam, 180.
 William M., 167.
 William Mount, 439, 502, 509.
 William Scudder, 482.
 William Siney, 180.
 William Voorhees, 477.
 Willie G., 470.
 Willie M., 508.
 Willie Sherman, 490.
 Winey A., 492.
 Winfield Scott, 489.
 Yan, 395.
 Yannetje, 408.
 Zagie, 524.
 Zacheus, 420, 446, 448, 523, 527.
 Zacheus (and Mary Simonson),
 descendants of, 523.
 Zacheus J., 524.
 Zillah, 511.
 Berger, 11.
 Bergh, 11, 15.
 Berkley, Mrs., 179.
 Berrian, Catharina, 536.
 Cornelis Janse, 203, 536.
 Berry, family of, 267.
 Berry, 15.
 Agnietje, 125.
 Cornelia, 269.
 Deborah, 269.
 Elizabeth or Betsey, 266, 269.
 Jane, 332.
 Jemima, 268.
 John or Jan, 125, 266, 267, 268,
 269, 332.
 John (Maj.), 264.
 John W., 266.
 Letitia, 266.
 Mary or Polly, 266, 269.
 Rachel, 233, 269, 547.
 Richard, 234, 268, 269.
 Samuel, 268.
 Sarah, 266.
 Stephen, 266.
 Walter, 235, 267, 268, 269.
 William, 266.
 Bescher, Eva, 33.
 Nanne, 33.
 Thomas, 33, 251, 252.
 Best, Isabella, 263.
 Jacob, 574.
 Betts, family of, 350.
 Betts, Cornelia M., 350.
 Joanna, 435.
 John, 351.
 John Sidney, 351.
 Richard, 174, 350, 351, 435.
 Robert, 351.
 Stephen C., 351.
 Thomas, 350, 351.
 William Wallace, 351.
 Bevers, 11.
 Bevois, 534, 535, 537.
 Maratie, 534, 537.
 Bice, Anna, 485.
 Bicker, 11.
 Bighant, Catryntje Deemelse, 80.
 Biggs, Abraham, 520.
 Lyda, 514.
 Binks, Jacob, 402.
 Birch, George L., 335.
 Bird, Elisha E., 572.
 John E., 507.
 Sarah E., 572.
 Black, Sara, 560.
 Blackwell, Henry, 565.
 John, 570.
 Mary Ann, 570.
 Blagrove, Maria, 324.
 Phebe, 324.
 William P., 324.
 Blake, 130.
 Blanck Juriaan, 16, 68.
 Blau, Fredrick, 115.
 Blauvelt, Abraham, 227, 569.
 Rev. W. W., 442.
 Blauw or Blaeuw, 11.
 Cornelius, 315.
 Elsje, 193.
 Michael, 379.
 Bleyck, Adriaentje, 82, 249, 396.
 Blinkerhoff, Aegie, 558.
 Hendrick, 558.
 Blom, family of, 153.
 Blom, Bloom, or Bloome, 11, 15.
 Abraham, 154.
 Ann, 154.
 Barbara, 154.
 Barent, 78, 115, 154.
 Bernardus, 154.
 Claes Barentse, 153, 154, 277.
 Elizabeth, 78, 154, 551.
 Eve, 154.
 Garret, 153, 154.
 George, 154.
 Isaac, 154.
 Jacob, 154, 231.
 Jacob B., 78.

- Bergen, William Frederick, 391.
 William G., 436, 505.
 William Hutchinson, 499.
 William Henry, 380.
 William K., 179.
 William Kissam, 180.
 William M., 167.
 William Mount, 439, 502, 509.
 William Scudder, 482.
 William Siney, 180.
 William Voorhees, 477.
 Willie G., 470.
 Willie M., 508.
 Willie Sherman, 490.
 Winey A., 492.
 Winfield Scott, 489.
 Yan, 395.
 Yannetje, 408.
 Zagie, 524.
 Zacheus, 420, 446, 448, 523, 527.
 Zacheus (and Mary Simonson),
 descendants of, 523.
 Zacheus J., 524.
 Zillah, 511.
 Berger, 11.
 Bergh, 11, 15.
 Berkley, Mrs., 179.
 Berrian, Catharina, 536.
 Cornelis Janse, 203, 536.
 Berry, family of, 267.
 Berry, 15.
 Agnietje, 125.
 Cornelia, 269.
 Deborah, 269.
 Elizabeth or Betsey, 266, 269.
 Jane, 332.
 Jemima, 268.
 John or Jan, 125, 266, 267, 268,
 269, 332.
 John (Maj.), 264.
 John W., 266.
 Letitia, 266.
 Mary or Polly, 266, 269.
 Rachel, 233, 269, 547.
 Richard, 234, 268, 269.
 Samuel, 268.
 Sarah, 266.
 Stephen, 266.
 Walter, 235, 267, 268, 269.
 William, 266.
 Bescher, Eva, 33.
 Nanne, 33.
 Thomas, 33, 251, 252.
 Best, Isabella, 263.
 Jacob, 574.
 Betts, family of, 350.
 Betts, Cornelia M., 350.
 Joanna, 435.
 John, 351.
 John Sidney, 351.
 Richard, 174, 350, 351, 435.
 Robert, 351.
 Stephen C., 351.
 Thomas, 350, 351.
 William Wallace, 351.
 Bevers, 11.
 Bevois, 534, 535, 537.
 Maratie, 534, 537.
 Bice, Anna, 485.
 Bicker, 11.
 Bighant, Catryntje Deemelse, 80.
 Biggs, Abraham, 520.
 Lyda, 514.
 Binks, Jacob, 402.
 Birch, George L., 335.
 Bird, Elisha E., 572.
 John E., 507.
 Sarah E., 572.
 Black, Sara, 560.
 Blackwell, Henry, 565.
 John, 570.
 Mary Ann, 570.
 Blagrove, Maria, 324.
 Phebe, 324.
 William P., 324.
 Blake, 130.
 Blanck Juriaan, 16, 68.
 Blau, Fredrick, 115.
 Blauvelt, Abraham, 227, 569.
 Rev. W. W., 442.
 Blauw or Blaeuw, 11.
 Cornelius, 315.
 Elsje, 193.
 Michael, 379.
 Bleyek, Adriaentje, 82, 249, 396.
 Blinkerhoff, Aegie, 558.
 Hendrick, 558.
 Blom, family of, 153.
 Blom, Bloom, or Bloome, 11, 15.
 Abraham, 154.
 Ann, 154.
 Barbara, 154.
 Barent, 78, 115, 154.
 Bernardus, 154.
 Claes Barentse, 153, 154, 277.
 Elizabeth, 78, 154, 551.
 Eve, 154.
 Garret, 153, 154.
 George, 154.
 Isaac, 154.
 Jacob, 154, 231.
 Jacob B., 78.

- Blom, Jane or Jannetje, 78, 154, 277.
 Jared, 78.
 John, 154.
 Magdalena, 78.
 Maria, 78.
 Mary, 154.
 Nicholas, 277, 551.
 Phebe or Femmetje, 78, 153, 154.
 Simon, 154.
 Blommert, Adriaan, 73.
 Bloodgood, Ariaentje, 406.
 Blume, Simon, 142.
 Blydenburgh, Nathan, 172.
 Bockee or Bocka, Jane Sophia, 560.
 John, 560, 561.
 John I., 560.
 Helena, 560.
 Rutger, 560.
 Bodin, Isaac, 50.
 James, 49, 50, 76.
 Bodit, Daniel, 76.
 Boel, Dominic, 403, 404.
 Boerman, Aaltje, 228.
 Boerum, family of, 156, 169.
 Boerum, Boorum, or Van Boerum, 46.
 Abraham, 46, 78.
 Ann, 170.
 Charles or Karel, 156, 170, 279, 323.
 Cornelia, 169, 170.
 Cornelius E., 510.
 Elizabeth, 170.
 Ellen, 510.
 Elsie or Ettie, 278.
 Garret, 279.
 Hellen, 170.
 Hendrick Willems, 57.
 Jacob, 156, 170.
 Jacob Williamse, 156, 279.
 John, 156, 170.
 John Duryea, 170.
 Johannes, 156.
 Magdalene or Magdalen, 78, 156, 168, 169.
 Maria or Mariah, 170, 279, 330.
 Phebe, 170.
 Rebecca, 279.
 Simon, 147.
 William, 156.
 William Jacobse, 156, 169, 279.
 Bogardus, Annetje, 121, 358.
 Anneken, 72.
 Rev. Everardus, 99, 121, 358.
 William, 121, 358.
 Bogart, family of, 74.
 Bogart or Bogaert, 11, 15, 54, 74, 80, 254, 295.
 Aartje, Tunisien, 54, 74.
 Aaltje, Tunisien, 74, 126.
 Abraham, 78, 79.
 Adrian, 78.
 Aert Tunisien, 74.
 Annetje Tonis, 74, 126, 395.
 Antje or Annetje, 74, 78.
 Catalyntje Tunisien, 74, 101, 136, 526.
 Catharine, 360.
 Cornelius, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 518.
 Elizabeth, 360.
 Gysbert, 75, 76, 77, 78, 115.
 Gysbert Jun., 75, 76, 77, 135, 549.
 Gysbert Tunisien, 75, 79, 147.
 Isaac, 78.
 Jacob, 549.
 James, 182, 188.
 Jan, 549.
 Jannetje, 78.
 Magdalena, 78.
 Margaret, 79.
 Maria, 75, 78, 316, 349, 375, 379.
 Marretje, 135.
 Neeltje Tunisien, 74, 75, 98, 101, 110, 526.
 Petrinetje, 75.
 Sara, 75, 147.
 Symon, 75.
 Teunis or Tunis, 75, 77, 78, 79, 552.
 Teunis Gysbert, or Gysbertse, 26, 27, 47, 48, 50, 51, 53, 54, 56, 57, 70, 71, 74, 75, 76, 78, 80, 84, 91, 101, 106, 116, 125, 126, 136, 304, 535.
 Bolen, James, 503.
 Bond, Judge, 506.
 Bontecou, Daniel, 211.
 Boom, 11.
 Boomgaert Jan Cornelisse, 203.
 Styntje or Wyntje Cornelissa, 295.
 Boor, Hendrick de, 98.
 Boore, Hance ye, 50.
 Boornstra Geertruyt, 40, 70.
 Bording Claes or Caes (Claesen), 54.
 Bos, Cornelis Teunisse, 45.
 Bosch, 11.
 Lambert Janse, 35.
 Bouge, John H., 310.
 Bougert, Jan Cornelisse, 203.
 Bouts, 15.

- Bout, Jan Evertse, 103, 104, 105,
111, 121, 208, 534, 538, 539,
540, 542, 553.
William Frederikse, 206.
- Bowers, Stephen, 504.
- Bowles, John, 241.
- Bowne, family of, 175, 501.
Abbigall, 175, 176.
Amy, 176.
Andrew, 501.
Catharine 501.
Dorothy, 176.
Deborah, 501.
Elizabeth, 175, 501.
Hannah, 175, 176.
James, 501.
Jane Ann, 501.
John, 175, 176, 249, 501.
Martha Johannah, 176.
Mary 175, 176.
Obediah, 501.
Ruth, 176.
Sally or Sarah, 175, 176, 501.
Samuel, 176.
Scott Hicks, 177.
Thomas, 176.
Walter, 284.
Willet, 175.
William, 501.
- Bowyer, Samuel, 241.
- Box, John, 167.
Nathaniel, 167.
Polly, 167.
- Boyce, Ann, 455.
Chris, 455.
George, 455.
Humphrey, 455.
Judge, 455.
Luke, 455.
Nancy, 454, 455.
- Boyd, Rev. William, 442.
- Brackhoengie, Aeltje, 252, 253,
275.
- Bradhout Jonathan, 206.
- Bragaw, John, 366.
- Braisted, John, 567.
- Braroner, Benny, 492.
Bushrod W., 492.
Emma V., 492.
George W., 492.
John H., 492.
Sarah, 492.
- Bras, Ann, 527.
- Bratt, Isaac C., 421.
Jacob, 421.
Magdalena, 421.
- Bredenbent, William, 252, 253, 275,
276.
- Breser or Brasier, Henry or Harvy, 73,
82, 130, 131.
- Breesteede, Catharine, 471.
- Brestt, 560.
- Brice, Briez, or Breets, Angeltie, 208.
Jurian Hendrickse, 208.
- Brice, Volkert Hendrickse, 545.
- Brinckerhoff, family of, 74.
- Brinckerhoff, 307.
Abraham, 74, 239.
Abraham Jorisz, 125, 203, 395.
Aaltje, 74, 328, 424.
Ann or Antje, 74, 266.
Ann Eliza, 387.
Derick, 74, 329.
Diana, 74.
Hendrick, 74.
Isaac, 74.
Joris Abramse, 74, 126.
Joris Dirksen, 328, 362.
Neeltje, 74.
Sara, 74, 126, 418.
Susanna, 74.
Susanna Abrahamse, 146.
Teunis, 74.
- Brinley, Ann, 310.
- Brockholls, Capt. Antony, 92.
- Brokaw, Anna L., 513.
Burgon, 439.
Garetta, 513.
Hellen, 513.
Mary, 439.
Peter Q., 513.
Simon, 439.
- Brombush, Andrew, 266.
- Bronck, James, 35.
- Brouck, 11.
- Brouckhorst, 9.
- Brower, family of, 357.
- Brouwer or Brower, 11, 15, 118, 533,
534, 539.
Abram or Abraham, 115, 234.
Abraham L., 318.
Adam, 57, 100, 101, 121, 132,
208, 357, 358, 539, 545.
Adeline, 369.
Anne, 358.
Betsey, 358.
Casper, 358.
Charles, 358.
Cornelius, 357, 358.
Elizabeth, 358.
Elizabeth Ann, 358.
Garret, 100.

- Brouwer, George, 358.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 118, 121, 358,
 John, 358. [545-
 Jurry, 234.
 Mary, 158, 358.
 Mary T., 357.
 Martha, 207, 208.
 Martie, 208.
 Marretje, 208.
 Mathys, 208.
 Milly, 358.
 Nathazeth, 358.
 Nicholas, 539.
 Nicholas Adams, 357.
 Sarah, 358.
 Simon, 358.
 Sybrant, 539.
 Sylvester W., 389.
 William, 208.
 Brooks, Sarah, 115.
 Brown or Browne, Amos, 574.
 Belinda B., 341.
 Bush C., 341.
 Clarence, 385.
 Ella Wyckoff, 385.
 Joanna B., 385.
 John, 443.
 John H., 385.
 John P., 473.
 John S., 384.
 Margaret Eleanor, 385.
 Nicholas W., 384.
 Simon J., 385.
 Thomas, 217.
 Walter, 473.
 William J., 385.
 William Parker, 473.
 Brownjohn, Elizabeth, 335.
 Mary, 335.
 Bruyn, Jacobus, 285.
 Buckbee, Matilda C., 168.
 Palmer, 168.
 Buckingham, Alice, 375.
 Charles E., 375.
 Frederick, 376.
 Louis, 376.
 Buffet, Henry, 158.
 Bugbye, Edward, 168.
 Rebecca, 168.
 Bulmer, Emma E., 516.
 Paulus, 516.
 Bullocke, Mary, 350.
 Burcloe, Richard, 229.
 Burgess, John, 262.
 Burnet, Gov., 241.
 Burris, Alfred, 498.
 Burroughs, Benjamin, 170.
 Deborah, 174.
 Mary, 174.
 Lydia, 284.
 Burtis, Daniel, 197.
 Daniel H., 198.
 Demott Bergen, 198.
 Foster, 198.
 Leffert Bergen, 198.
 Mariam, 165.
 Mary Amelia, 198.
 Oldfield Bergen, 198.
 William Henry, 198.
 Bushery, Edwidge, 494.
 Butler, William, 241.
 Butt, 46, 48, 75, 76, 77, 86, 87, 102,
 106, 123, 130, 232, 252, 275,
 401, 547, 550.
 Buys, 11, 15.
 Jan Cornellissen, 100, 539.
 Byerson, Cornelis, 143.
 Sara, 143.
 Byllings, Edward, 424.
 Byvanck, Anthony, 216.
 Cain, Mary, 574.
 Caine, 254.
 Camfield, Calvin, 270.
 Cameron, Genl., 374.
 Campaign, Claes, 40.
 Canby, Genl., 374, 461.
 Canedagaure, 240.
 Cannon, 54.
 Cardal, Thomas, 395.
 Carelsz, Joost, 302.
 Maria, 302.
 Carman, family of, 170.
 Abigail, 94, 171.
 Ann, 171.
 Ann Eliza, 171.
 Caleb, 94, 171.
 Jan, 171.
 John, 94, 171.
 Joseph, 171.
 Josia, 171.
 Kaleb, 171.
 Richard, 171.
 Samuel, 171.
 Samuel S., 171.
 Susan, 170, 171.
 Thomas, 170, 171.
 Carmine, Sarah, 491.
 Carpenter, Abigail, 151.
 Benjamin, 151, 182, 198.
 Catharine, 151.

- Carpenter, George, 182.
 Hannah, 150.
 Hope, 151.
 Increase, 183.
 Jacob, 151, 181.
 Jane, 151.
 John, 149, 150, 151.
 Capt. John, 95, 150, 257.
 Joseph, 171.
 Mary or Marrytie, 150, 151.
 Melancton, 151.
 Ruth, 151.
 Ruth Ludlam, 151.
 Samuel, 151.
 Soloman, 151.
 William, 151.
 William Jun, 151.
 Carrenboom, Harmanus, 503.
 Carson, Benjamin, 271.
 Deborah, 271.
 Ebenezer, 271.
 Edward, 271.
 John, 271.
 Richard, 271.
 Robert, 421.
 Tiesie, 271.
 Carstensen, Claes, 21.
 Cartaret, Gov. Phillip, 90, 120, 264,
 267, 495, 557.
 Carucar, Richard, 443.
 Cary, Maria F., 331.
 Case, F. B., 339.
 Isaac, 280.
 Joseph, 280.
 Sarah M., 339.
 Cashman, Daniel, 295.
 Casjouw, Jacob, 418.
 Cashow, Jacob, 115.
 Ceaser, 230.
 Caeser, Peter, 35, 36, 65.
 Celes, Jan, 99.
 Chace, Rev. Harlen P., 571.
 Chamberlin, Abijah E., 471.
 Emmeline, 472.
 Francis, 472.
 Grace Randolph, 471.
 Isaac Snediker, 471.
 John, 438.
 Joseph, 472.
 Randolph, 471.
 Rebecca, 472.
 Susan, 472.
 Thomas, 472.
 William, 472, 508.
 Chambers, Alexander, 541.
 John, 533.
 Chappel, Rachel, 267.
 Chase, Joanna, 455.
 Cheshire, Jeremiah, 186.
 Childs, Mary, 356.
 Chinn, Eddie Dunning, 489.
 Garret C., 489.
 Isaac L., 489.
 John P., 489.
 John T., 489.
 Christoffel, Johannis, 378.
 Crocheron, Margaretje, 428.
 Church, James C., 300.
 Mary V., 300.
 Claasz, Claes, 74.
 Cornelis, 74.
 Hillegont, 74.
 Claes, Petertje, 356.
 Tryntje, 16, 292.
 Claesen or Claessen, 15.
 Carsten, 19, 69.
 Hendrick, 118, 119.
 Jan, 378, 386.
 Pieter, 57.
 Seybolt, 68.
 Sybert, 385.
 Thysie or Tytje, 206.
 Clapp, Hawley D., 295.
 Samuel L., 313.
 Clark, 133.
 Clark or Clarke, Col., 258.
 Daniel, 336.
 Eliza W., 336.
 Elizabeth, 462.
 George, 456.
 H. L., 350.
 Helen N., 336.
 Mr., 133.
 Rev. James, 133, 134.
 Riley, 334.
 Walter, 501.
 Clarksen, Charles A., 343.
 Claxon, Spencer, 484.
 Clay, Humphrey, 51.
 Ralph, 280.
 Clements, Gilbert, 199.
 Samuel E., 335.
 Clerk, John, 80.
 Clercq, Jan de, 80.
 Jan, 80, 404.
 Clerq, 15.
 Clinton, Gen. Henry, 372.
 Clocke, Marten, 109.
 Clomp, Lambert, 67.
 Clopson, Cors., 394.
 Coa, John, 210.
 Sara, 210.

- Cockran, John, 241.
 Codwise, Christopher, 131.
 Coe, Benjamin, 94.
 John, 210, 281, 350.
 Capt. John, 284.
 Myers or Nehemiah, 366.
 Robert, 94.
 Coernel, Joseph, 382.
 Coerte (Voorhees), Albert, 138.
 Hilbert, 138.
 Jan, 138.
 Stephen, 138, 139, 286, 353.
 Wisvel, 139.
 Coeymans, 11.
 Andrew, 388.
 Gertrude, 12, 388.
 Coevert, family of, 96.
 Coevert, Coevers or Covert,
 Abraham, 140.
 Aeltje Tunise, 415.
 Altje, 96.
 Barbara, 86.
 Barney V., 491.
 Brogan, 412.
 Catharine, 189.
 Cordelia A., 491.
 David S., 491.
 Derick, 189, 190.
 Elsora, 491.
 Isaac, 512.
 Jane or Jannetje, 96, 512.
 J. C., 491.
 John, 204.
 John B., 491.
 John Thomas, 485.
 Lucas, 86, 96.
 Lucas Teunis, 98.
 Margaret, 189, 190.
 Martha, 512.
 Mary, 512.
 Oscar A., 491.
 Peter Gazley, 485.
 Sarah Ann, 485.
 Sarah E., 491.
 Sarah Tunis, 98.
 Tunis Janse, 74, 96, 189.
 William Duane, 485.
 William V., 485.
 William W., 491.
 Cole, Catharine, 227.
 Clement, 519.
 Ezekiel, 519.
 Gertrude, 519.
 Hannah, 572.
 Helen, 361.
 Jacob, 309.
 Cole, Jane, 361.
 John, 361.
 Louisa A., 519.
 Rebecca, 361.
 William, 361, 519.
 Coles, 130, 550.
 Jorden, 235, 287, 550.
 Collison, Edward, 198.
 William, 198.
 Colve, Gov. Anthony, 102, 385, 402.
 Colyer, Charles A., 202.
 Charles C., 202.
 George W., 202.
 Jacobus, 552.
 Theodorus, 170.
 Combs, Daniel, 422.
 Elizabeth Bergen, 494.
 Francis, 422.
 John, 422.
 Joseph, 422, 494.
 Judge Jonathan, 422, 424.
 Matilda Woodhull, 494.
 Rebecca, 422, 424, 449.
 Richard, 422.
 Soliman, 422.
 Thomas, 422.
 Thomas Smith, 494.
 Compton, Francis, 458.
 James, 457.
 John B., 457.
 Joseph, 458.
 Mary, 457, 458.
 Nathan or Nathaniel, 457.
 Rebecca, 457.
 Richard, 458.
 Thomas Henderson, 457.
 William, 457.
 Cone, Biola Zurita, 512.
 Henry P., 512.
 Conger, Adriana, 519.
 Elias Baker, 519.
 Minne, 519.
 William H., 519.
 Conk, Charles, 498.
 William, 498.
 Conover (see Cowenhoven).
 Conraetz, 11.
 Conway, 333.
 Cook, Charles, 309.
 Mary Margaret, 309.
 Cool, 11, 15, 276.
 Altie Cornelis, 247, 248, 252,
 328, 424.
 Cornelis Lambertsen, 33, 248,
 251, 252, 253, 275, 328.
 Lambert Cornelissen, 252.

- Cool, Marretie, 252.
 Pieter, 252.
 Pieter Cornelissen, 252.
 Cooly, Mary Green, 454.
 Rev. C. F., 454.
 Coope, 338.
 Coorn, Nicholas, 246.
 Coosart, Jannetje, 96.
 Corlaer, 59.
 Jacob, 347.
 Corn, Marretje, 415.
 Cornberry, Gov., 124.
 Cornelis, Altie, 247, 248, 249.
 Dierber, 320.
 Cornelisse or Cornelissen, 15, 106.
 Albert (Wantenaer), 61, 105,
 127, 212, 219, 220.
 Marretie, 252.
 Dirck, 102.
 Geertje, 273.
 Gysbert, 40, 52.
 Jan, 65.
 Jacob, 35.
 Lourens, 127.
 Marratie, 102.
 Pieter, 24, 73, 401.
 Pieter (Luyster), 57.
 William, 35.
 Cornell or Cornel, 128, 130.
 Abigail E., 193.
 Caroline Vanderveer, 355.
 Catriena, 411.
 Catryntje, 140.
 Cornelius, 115, 444.
 Femmetje, 156.
 Guiljam, 115, 218.
 Jacobus, 204.
 James H., 478.
 Jane, 331.
 John, 193, 194.
 Leffert, 355.
 Maria, 444.
 Mary E., 478.
 Peter, 518.
 Polly, 444.
 Richard, 194.
 Thomas, 193, 220, 260.
 William H., 355.
 William Henry, 355.
 Corson or Corsen, Abner, 129.
 Cornelia, 128.
 Cornelius, 126, 127, 128, 129,
 537, 544.
 Daniel, 547.
 David, 129.
 Elizabeth, 574.
 Corson, Hendrick, 128, 129.
 Jacob, 128, 545, 548, 549.
 John, 129.
 Peter, 128, 129, 537.
 Rem, 129.
 Robert, 421.
 Corssen, Jacob, 545.
 Cortelyou, family of, 228, 316, 368, 573.
 Cortelyou, 109, 140, 277.
 Aaron, 573.
 Adrian, 118, 234, 235, 544.
 Agnes, 317.
 Aletta, 368, 369.
 Altie, 293, 368, 371.
 Angelie, 368.
 Anna K., 369.
 Anna Maria, 317.
 Antie, 368.
 Catharine Lefferts, 369.
 Conover, 477.
 Cornelis or Cornelius, 228, 573,
 574.
 Daniel, 369.
 Debora or Dorethea, 228, 268,
 316, 368, 573.
 Dyna, 368.
 Elianor, 573.
 Elizabeth, 368, 573, 574.
 Frederick, 368.
 Freelove Jane, 317.
 Geertje, 368.
 Gertrude, 368.
 Gertrude Martha, 574.
 Helena, 101, 228, 292, 365, 368.
 Hendrick, 368, 369, 419.
 Henrietta, 477.
 Ida, 317.
 Isaac, 238, 317, 367, 368, 369.
 Jacamyntie, 316.
 Jacob, 369, 574.
 Jacob Lefferts, 369.
 Jane, 369.
 Jane B., 368.
 Jaques, 14, 51, 101, 228, 229,
 234, 264, 292, 293, 316, 317,
 365, 368, 518, 379, 544, 573.
 John or Johannes, 317, 368, 369.
 Johanna, 316, 317.
 Maria, 228, 238, 368, 379.
 Martha, 368, 573.
 Mary, 293, 574.
 Mary E., 317.
 Meeltje, 368.
 Neeltje or Nelthe, 228, 229, 368.
 Peter, 122, 228, 229, 237, 274,
 316, 317, 573, 574.

- Cortelyou, Peter J., 317.
 Peter L., 367, 368, 369.
 Peter Lefferts, 369.
 Ruth, 317.
 Sarah, 317, 367, 368, 369, 573,
 Sarah Jane, 477. [574.
 Sarah T., 317, 368.
 Simon, 316, 375, 380.
 Teunis G. B., 368.
 Timothy T., 316, 317, 369.
 Timothy Townsend, 317, 363.
 William, 228.
 William K., 317, 368.
 Cornwell, Jane, 331.
 Richard, 194.
 Corwin, Rev. Mr., 133.
 Corwine, George, 514.
 Leonard, 514.
 Mary Ann, 514.
 Costoli, Gabriel D., 310.
 Cowenhoven, family of, 327, 362,
 382, 414, 424.
 Cowenhoven, Kouwen-
 hoven, Van Couwenhoven, or
 Conover, 13, 15, 21, 109,
 130, 248, 253, 254, 264, 466,
 503.
 Abigail, 363, 364.
 Aeltie, 363.
 Aeltie Janse, 329.
 Aeltie Willemse, 362.
 Albert, 146, 362, 363, 382.
 Albert Willemse, 381, 382.
 Alke or Alice Albertse, 382.
 Alletta B., 285.
 Ann or Antje, 291, 317, 329,
 363, 368, 382, 383, 414, 417,
 441, 470, 472, 551.
 Ann or Antje Albertse, 382.
 Anna, 430, 433, 492.
 Anna Maria, 364.
 Annetje, 362, 363.
 Augusta Jerolaman, 291.
 Bergen Voorhees, 441.
 Betsy, 416.
 Catharine, 291.
 Catharine Ann, 330, 383.
 Catalina, 363.
 Cornelia Janse, 83, 329.
 Cornelis or Cornelius, 146, 342,
 362, 383, 424.
 Cornelis Albertse, 382.
 Cornelius Bergen, 342.
 D. Anna Salter, 471.
 Diana, 262.
 Dollie, 457.
 Cowenhoven, Dominicus, 424.
 Edward Clark, 291.
 Elenor, 383.
 Elizabeth, 329, 414, 416, 428,
 430, 435, 439, 500.
 Elizabeth Bergen, 368.
 Elizabeth S., 494.
 Ellen, 383.
 Emeline, 492.
 Eve, 414.
 Eveline Talmage, 291.
 Fannie M., 441.
 Gashe, 382.
 George, 362, 363, 368, 372,
 382, 414, 416, 424.
 George Henry, 291.
 George S., 291.
 Geradina, 329, 396.
 Gerret or Garret, 25, 205, 233,
 327, 329, 342, 362, 383, 387,
 414, 416, 424, 430, 532, 551,
 553.
 Gerret Albertse, 382.
 Gerret C. Rev., 363.
 Gerret I., 329.
 Gerret Janse, 329.
 Gerret P., 381, 382.
 Gerret Van Doren, 383.
 Gerret W., 284.
 Gerret Williamse, 362.
 Gerret Wolfertse, 43, 120, 121,
 146, 246, 247, 248, 252, 253,
 289, 327, 328, 362, 382, 424,
 529, 539, 542, 543, 551, 553.
 Gertrude, Geertie or Gitty, 329,
 366.
 Gertrude B., 494.
 Gitty Jane, 205, 342.
 Grietje, 329.
 Hendrick, 13, 382, 383.
 Henrietta Remsen, 343.
 Huldah H., 383.
 Ida, 192, 363, 364.
 J. R., 342.
 Jacob, 146, 274, 289, 291, 329,
 362, 383, 424.
 Jacob Williamse, 289.
 Jacob Wolfertse, 43, 130, 328.
 Jacoba, 363.
 Jacomina, 362.
 James Hyatt, 291.
 Jan, 424.
 Jan Albertse, 382.
 Jan or John Gerretse, 111, 118,
 246, 247, 329.
 Jane or Jannetje, 329, 363, 382.

Cowenhoven, Jane Albertse, 382.

Johanna or Joanna, 291, 340,
363, 364.

Johanne, 329, 554, 562.

John, 329, 342, 358, 362, 363,
366, 385, 418, 424.

John Bergen, 364.

John F., 441.

John Jacob, 330.

John R., 383.

John V. D., 505.

Jonathan Combs, 424, 425, 457.

Jonica, 25.

Joost or George, 562.

Joseph, 562.

Joshua Smith, 494.

Lavina Fatzinger, 291.

Luke or Lucas, 363, 414, 416,
430.

Mahlon, 435.

Major, 425.

Margaret or Grietje, 329, 383.

Margaretta, 383.

Margaretta Albertse, 382.

Maria, 342, 363.

Marretje Gerretse, 139, 247, 329,
419.

Mary, 383, 415, 435, 562.

Mary Ann, 424, 425, 457.

Mary Rue, 383.

Michael Bergen, 330.

Mr., 254.

Neeltje, 301, 362, 363, 382.

Neeltje Albertse, 382.

Neeltje Gerritse, 146, 247, 329.

Nelly Janse, 329, 418.

Nicase, 213.

Nicasius Janse, 329, 396.

Nicholas, 115, 212, 238, 329,
562.

Patience, 382.

Peggy, 417.

Peter, 249, 274, 289, 290, 291,
302, 329, 342, 362, 363, 364,
382, 385, 424, 457, 562.

Peter Albertse, 382.

Peter H., 383.

Peter P., 381, 383.

Peter Wolfertse, 320, 328.

Phebe, 291, 329, 383.

Phebe Maria, 364.

Polly, 383, 415, 417, 562.

R. Baxter, 471.

Rachel, 291.

Rebecca Stryker, 363.

Richard, 471.

Cowenhoven, Roelof, 204.

Roelof Albertse, 382.

Rut, 414.

Ryme, 284.

Samuel F., 441.

Samuel Smith, 291.

Sarah, 146, 290, 329, 362, 363,
382, 383, 554.

Sarah Albertse, 382.

Sarah Ann, 383.

Sarah Dubois, 364.

Sarah Maria, 342.

Seytie, 363.

Theresa, 364.

Tunis, 292.

Tunis Bergen, 364.

Tunis G. B., 363, 368.

Voorhees, 441.

William, 25, 139, 146, 192, 298,
301, 304, 309, 317, 328, 362,
363, 414, 416, 424, 430, 433,
471, 492.

William Albertse, 382.

William G., 362, 368.

William Gerritse, 246, 289, 328,
362, 382, 414, 424.

William J., 364.

William W., 342.

Willampie, 383.

Wolfert Gerritse, 14, 35, 37, 57,
67, 247, 327, 328, 329, 330,
362, 382, 424.

Courtright, Margaret, 514.

Covert see Coevert.

Cowilman, Berne Putirn, 206.

Cox, Anna, 425.

Daniel, 424.

Francis, 425.

Gabriel, 214, 215.

John, 425.

Col. John, 425.

Joseph, 425.

Peter, 424, 425.

William, 425.

Crabb, Henry L., 269.

Crane, Catharine, 403.

Dr. John L., 403.

Josiah, 403.

Crapser, Casper (Cropsey), 281, 379.

Crawford, Martha A., 487.

Creed, 173.

Creed, William, 140.

Creckjee or Creechee Markoo, 429.

Cregiers, Catrina, 146.

Crocheron, Jannetje, 544.

Croesen, or Kroezen, 15.

- Croesen, family of, 545.
 Annetje, 546.
 Breckje, 135.
 Clausia, 546.
 Cornelia, 135, 546, 548, 549.
 Cornelius, 546, 547, 549, 558.
 Derick, 135, 546, 549.
 Elsje, 135, 546.
 Frans, 546.
 Garret, 543, 546.
 Garret Dircksen, 545.
 Hendrick, 135, 546, 548, 549.
 Jan, 135, 549.
 Margaret, Maria or Marretje,
 233, 545, 546, 549, 557.
 Neeltje, 546, 549.
 Crommelin, 11.
 Adrian Martense, 389.
 Amelia Ellen, 389.
 Amelia Louise, 389.
 Charles John, 389.
 Daniel Livingston, 390.
 Edward Augustus, 390.
 Frederick, 175.
 Frederick D. P., 390.
 Gertrude Elizabeth, 389.
 Harriet Ann, 389.
 Joseph R., 389.
 Maria Louisa, 175, 390.
 Mary Jane, 389.
 Maurice Dwight, 389.
 Oliver Henry, 390.
 Richard, 389.
 Sarah Margaretta, 390.
 Susan Downs, 389.
 Theodore, 389.
 William Frederick, 390.
 Cromwell, 131.
 Crooke, Hon. P. S., 299, 338.
 Susan N., 338.
 Cropsey, 288, 333, 339.
 Andrew J., 300, 310.
 Casper, 281.
 Jacobus, 282.
 James W., 309.
 Jane Ann, 300, 309.
 Jaques W., 300.
 Jesper, 312.
 Phebe, 300.
 William J., 300.
 Crosley, Adele, 529.
 Benjamin, 529.
 Charles, 529.
 Frances, 529.
 Sarah, 529.
 Thomas, 529.
 Crosley, William, 529.
 Cross, Henrietta Louisa, 338.
 William Bergen, 338.
 Willard N., 338.
 Cummings, Mr., 12.
 Cunningham, Catharine, 403.
 Elizabeth, 403.
 James Alexander, 403.
 John, 403.
 Peter, 403.
 Sarah, 403.
 Thomas, 403.
 Cuper, 11.
 Curry, Lucretia, 459.
 Curtis, Lydia, 509.
 Custer, Gen., 489.
 Cuvilje Ariaentja, 22, 65.
 Cuyck, William, 41.
 Cuyler, Henry, 216.
 Dale, Mary Ellen, 516.
 Thomas, 516.
 Daly, Catharine, 511.
 Jan, 511.
 Margaret, 511.
 Damon, John, 65.
 Jan Jansen, 65.
 Jan Cornelisse, 65.
 Dankers, 22, 31, 276.
 Jasper, 518.
 Dany, James, 216.
 D'Arc, Joan, 377.
 Dauvidts or Davits, Tamis, 90, 437.
 Davidse or Davidson, Catharine Ann,
 470.
 Daniel, 61, 474.
 George, 470.
 Gertrude C., 473.
 John A., 474.
 Joris, 437.
 Judick, 437.
 Kate E., 474.
 Mary A., 474.
 Minne L., 474.
 Petrus, 437.
 Rosetta W., 474.
 Thomas, 90.
 Davidsz, Aardsz, 83.
 Helena, 83.
 Laurens, 83.
 Willem, 83.
 Davies, 9.
 Davis or Davidts, Abraham S., 512.
 Adeline, 438.
 Ann, 442.

- Davis, Caroline, 438.
 Dina, 438.
 Eli, 438.
 Elizabeth, 438.
 George, 437, 438.
 Gertrude, 438.
 Henry, 434.
 Ida, 437.
 Isaac, 437, 512.
 John T., 512.
 John W., 438.
 Lewis, 438.
 Lydia Ann, 438.
 Margaret, 438.
 Mary, 438.
 Mary Jane, 438.
 Mary M., 512.
 Moses, 437.
 Nathan, 437.
 Nicholas, 501.
 Sarah, 438.
 Tammes, 437.
 Thomas, 437, 512, 570.
 Voorhees, 438.
 William T., 512.
- Daws, Hester Symons, 329.
 Patience, 362.
- Dawson, Mary Hewlette, 268.
- Daye see Dey.
- Dayton, Elias H., 268.
- Dean, John J., 295:
 Joseph, 234, 334, 568.
 William R., 334.
- De Bevoise, family of, 302.
- De Bevoise, 149, 395, 553.
 Abraham, 363.
 Annatie, 302.
 Andrew, 185.
 Carel, 114, 115, 116, 118, 156,
 220, 302, 344, 400, 401, 409,
 538, 539, 540, 542.
 Catharine, 302.
 Cornelia, 302, 533.
 Elizabeth, 302.
 Gertrude, 156, 302.
 Jacobus, 79, 111, 114, 115, 220,
 302, 344, 394.
 James, 87, 334.
 Johanna, 302.
 Johannes, 302, 344.
 John R., 157.
 Joost, 111, 302, 394, 534.
 Karel, 212.
 Margaret, 344.
 Mantie, 534, 537, 542.
 Mary, 302.
 Phebe, 302.
- De Bevoise, Sophia, 302.
- De Boogh or Bogh, Catharine, 347.
 Frederick Hendricks, 347.
- De Bruhl, Eliza C., 380.
- De Bruynne, 30.
- Decker, 15.
 Jacob, 172.
 John, 171.
 Magdalena, 171.
 Reuben, 171, 172.
 Richard, 172.
 Sally Maria, 172.
 Stephen Lott, 172.
 Williamson, 172.
- De Foreest, Hendrick, 40, 70.
 Isaac, 70.
- De Grauw, Horace, 382.
 Leendert, 409.
- De Graff, 11.
- De Haes, Andrew, 49.
- De Hart, family of, 271.
- De Hart, 243, 273, 275, 311, 312,
 316.
 Agnes or Angenietje, 229, 274,
 316.
 Annetie, 273, 274.
 Ante, 441.
 Balthazer, 275.
 Catharine, 273.
 Catryntje or Trenthe, 230, 271.
 Cornelis, 273.
 Daniel, 275.
 Dorothea, 273.
 Elyas, 273, 274, 275, 477.
 Gashe or Geesye, 271, 272, 274,
 311, 477.
 Geertje or Gertrude, 231, 274.
 Jacobus, 275.
 Jannetje, 274.
 Katalyntje, 274.
 Mayke, 274.
 Matthes or Matthew, 275.
 Sarah, 477.
 Simon or Symon, 115, 230, 231,
 271, 273, 274, 275, 289, 316,
 388, 532.
 Symon Aesen, 107, 230, 232, 271,
 272, 273, 276, 316, 477.
 Teuntje, 274, 388.
 Tryntje, 225, 274.
 Willemyntje, 275.
- De Heister, Gen., 563.
- De Kay, Lucretia, 348.
 William, 65.
- De Labadie, 22.
- De La Grange, Arnoldus, 31.
 M., 31.

- De La Montague, Maria, 27.
 De Lanoy, Abraham, 302.
 Cornelia, 302.
 Maria, 348.
 Peter, 82.
 De Laplaine, John F., 235, 312.
 Delavall, Thomas, 51.
 De Leuw, 11.
 De Mandeville, Aeltje, 281.
 Gilles, 281.
 Hendrick, 281.
 Jan, 281.
 Tryntje, 281.
 Tryntje, Gillis, 280.
 Demaree, family of, 490.
 Demaree, 485.
 Carrie Edie, 483.
 David or Davit, 490.
 Flora May, 483.
 Jan, 490.
 John B., 483.
 Lea, 490.
 Samuel, 490.
 Susanna, 490, 492.
 Walter Edwin, 483.
 DeMesrelaan, Siourt, 81.
 De Meyer, Nicholas, 320.
 De Mond, Dr. Frederick, 300.
 Peter, 418.
 De Mont, Dortie, 399.
 De Monte, Joseph, 186.
 De Mott, Anthony, 148, 149, 193, 397.
 Antie, 193.
 Bergen, 193.
 David, 193.
 Elsy, 193.
 John, 193.
 Michael, 193.
 De Noorman, Hans Hansen, 21.
 Denton, 118, 539.
 Amos, 179.
 Catharine, 196.
 Charles, 196.
 Mary, 185.
 Nehemiah, 234.
 Denyk, Coenraet, 557.
 Denyse, family of, 74, 98, 525.
 Denyse or Denise, 191, 109, 365, 526.
 Aartje Tunise, 101.
 Abram or Abraham, 110.
 Abraham Tunisen, 74, 75.
 Anna or Annatje, 26, 418, 531.
 Antje Teunisz, 98.
 Annetje Teunise, 101.
 Carre Styker, 455.
 Denyse, Charles Edgar, 455.
 Clara, 456.
 Cornelia Ann, 455.
 Cornelis Tunisen, 75, 101, 110, 526.
 Denyse, 367.
 Denyse Tunisen, 75, 101, 228, 274.
 Elizabeth Evans, 456.
 Elsie Teunise, 101.
 Femmetje, 99.
 Femmetje Tunisen, 74, 98, 101, 103, 123, 203, 525.
 George Bergen, 456.
 George L., 455.
 Hans Tunisen, 98.
 Henrietta Boyce, 455.
 Ira Condit, 455.
 Jacobus, 366.
 Jan Tunisen, 74, 75, 92, 98, 101, 526.
 Jannetje Tunisen, 84, 101, 138.
 John, 388.
 Joseph, 456.
 Julia Hines, 455.
 Margaret, 475.
 Marretje Tunisen, 101.
 Naomi, 199.
 Obadiah Homes, 455.
 Sallie Bell, 455.
 Sara Tunisen, 74, 75.
 Susan B., 456.
 Teunis, 26, 41, 42, 74, 75, 84, 98, 99, 100, 101, 106, 418, 475, 525, 526, 539.
 Teunis Tunisen, 74, 75.
 De Peyster, Elizabeth, 347, 348.
 Maria, 55.
 De Planken, Sarah, 35.
 De Potter, Adriaentje, 82, 249, 396.
 Cornelis, 82, 89, 117, 130, 203, 249, 396.
 Elizabeth, 82.
 De Rapalie, 29.
 Catrina, 82.
 Jan Jorizen, 29.
 Dercksen, Claes, 130.
 Der Hoven, C. Van, 115.
 De Ridsel or Riedesel, Gen., 372.
 De Riemer, 11.
 Deshler, Dr. Charles F., 468.
 De Sille, 30.
 Gerdientje, 329.
 Nicasius, 329.
 De Triuy, Philip, 130.
 Dettolf, Charles, 263.
 De Vaucne, John, 270.

- De Vaucne, Maria, 270.
 De Veer, 11.
 Devenport, Alice, 373.
 De Veruurs, Jacques, 328.
 De Voe, 72, 261.
 De Vries, 11.
 De Vysilaer, Harman Bastiaensen, 69.
 De Witt, 11.
 Catryn or Katrina, 323.
 Deberah or Diewertje, 228.
 S., 242.
 Tryntje Simons, 104.
 Dey, family of, 290, 434.
 Dey or Dye, Albert Van Brunt, 294.
 Anthony P., 290.
 Catharine, 290.
 Derick, 53, 290, 434.
 Elizabeth, 290.
 Elizabeth S., 504.
 Francis, 291.
 Geertje, 53.
 Harriet, 429.
 Henry, 475.
 Henry K., 290.
 Jacob, 292.
 Jacob C., 290, 383.
 Jane, 294.
 Johanna Conover, 292.
 John P., 294.
 Maria, 434.
 Matilda, 475.
 Mary Emeline, 291.
 Nancy, 434, 496.
 Pierson, 290.
 Pierson W., 291.
 Peter B., 290.
 Peter Conover, 292.
 Phebe H., 504.
 Philip, 292.
 Randolph, 504.
 Rebecca, 475.
 Richard, 290.
 Rutger Van Brant, 294.
 Sara, 434.
 Theodosia Ann, 504.
 Theunis or Teunis, 290, 434.
 Vincent, 434.
 William, 290, 422, 434.
 Deyo, Ann, 370.
 Dhuy, 15.
 Dicke, 95, 229.
 Dickinson, Caroline, 561.
 Daniel S., 367.
 Dikeman, Henry, 334.
 Dilley, Theodore A., 516.
 Dilts, Rebecca M., 522.
 Dimon, John, 233, 547.
 Dine, 220, 229.
 Dingamans, Jannetje, 252.
 Dingee, Matilda, 329.
 Dirckson, Aeltje, 289.
 Ariaan, 26.
 Barent, 64.
 Cornelius, 24.
 Hendrick, 47.
 Jan, 30.
 Laurens, 42.
 Disbrow, Isaac, 431.
 Henry, 431.
 Mary, 431, 478.
 Samuel, 431, 432.
 Ditmarson, 21.
 Ditmars (or Van Ditmarsen), 149.
 Abraham, 283.
 Arreantje or Arijeantje, 140, 372.
 Catharine, 412.
 Charles Burr, 313.
 Femmetje, 315.
 Douwe Janse, 303.
 Henry, 342.
 James, 179.
 Jan, 57.
 John or Johannes, 342, 387, 388.
 Laurens, 315.
 Margaret, 387.
 Marritje, 321, 388.
 Dodd, Emma, 356.
 Dodge, Joseph, 195.
 Dominco, Anneken, 52.
 Dongan, Gov. Thomas, 23, 46, 51, 85, 94, 107, 150, 165, 177, 185, 189, 197, 203, 295, 302, 350, 569.
 Doremer, Antie, 442.
 Doremus, Betsy, 356.
 Catrina, 419.
 Dorlandt or Durlant, Antie or Ann, 171, 418.
 Catryntje, 278.
 Gerret, 533, 542, 560.
 Gerret Gerretse, 533.
 Jan, 47, 115, 119.
 Jan Gerretse, 120.
 John, 115.
 Marretje, 323.
 Styntje Gerretse, 203.
 Dosenborow, John, 402.
 Doty, Emma L., 474.
 Doughty, 50.
 Elias, 51.
 Downey, Betsey, 570.
 Downing, Julia, 570.

- Downs, Ann Eliza, 389.
 Doxy, Albert, 164.
 Maria, 164.
 Drake, Martha, 165.
 Randolph, 567.
 William, 568.
 Drew, Henry, 324.
 Jane, 324.
 John, 324.
 Drummond, Chauncy, 313.
 Duane, Anthony, 207.
 Dubois, 11, 15.
 Ann Elizabeth, 455.
 Ann Louisa, 310.
 Charles, 311.
 Dominie, 403.
 Edwin, 310.
 Francis Adrian, 311, 388.
 Francis Chester, 311.
 Francis Henry, 310.
 Dr. Francis Henry, 310, 334.
 Henry, 311, 383.
 Jacob, 455.
 James, 311.
 James E., 310.
 Dr. James E., 310, 311, 388.
 Rev. Jonathan, 251.
 John, 310, 311.
 Louis, 292.
 Louisa B., 455.
 Margaret, 310.
 Mary Ann, 311.
 Mary Jane, 311.
 Mary Margaret, 455.
 Nelson Rue, 455.
 Phebe Emmans, 310.
 Sarah, 311.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 300, 310.
 Sarah Louisa, 310, 388.
 Simon Williams, 310.
 Teunis, 311.
 Teunis Bergen, 300, 310.
 Duffield, Dr. John, 344.
 Susan, 344.
 Du Mont, Benjamin, 416.
 Elbert, 415, 416.
 Jane Ann, 416.
 Mary, 416.
 Samuel, 415.
 Sarah, 416.
 Dunbar, Bela, 480.
 Calista E., 480.
 Duncan, Andrew J., 481.
 Eliza or Elizabeth, 466.
 George, 466.
 John, 433.
 Duncan, Lydia, 481.
 Margaret A., 481.
 Peter, 433.
 Dungan, John C., 567.
 Dunham, Joel, 356.
 Dunmore, Gov. John, Earl of, 240.
 Dupuis, Benjamin, 285.
 Jacobus, 285.
 Moses, 285.
 Durieu, 15.
 Durye, Duryea, Durje, or Durie, 149.
 Alletta, 170.
 Catharine, 332.
 Charity E., 177.
 Cornelius R., 380.
 Elizabeth, 156, 170, 279, 293.
 Frances, 157.
 Garret, 355.
 Geertje, 204.
 Henry, 359.
 J., 445.
 Jacob, 115, 157, 173.
 Jane, 355.
 Johannes, 363.
 John, 170, 187, 359, 379.
 Joost, 57.
 Peter, 305, 324.
 Phebe, 158.
 Wilhelmina, 324.
 William, 415.
 Du Trieur, Sarah, 70.
 Duyckingh, Evert, 101.
 Duyn, 11.
 Dye, see Dey.
 Earle or Earl, George, 504.
 Mary C., 325.
 E. J. H., 504.
 Willie, 504.
 Sylvester, 321, 325.
 Easterly, Elizabeth, 271.
 Eaton, Lucien, 376.
 Major, 378.
 Effingham, Maria, 499.
 Egbert, Edward, 574.
 Egbertsen, Hendrick, 206.
 Egerton, Evert, 443.
 John, 443.
 Matthew, 443.
 William, 443.
 Eigenbroder, Mrs., 194.
 Elbertse, Elbert (Stoothoff), 51, 245,
 246, 247.
 Eldert, family of, 286.
 Eldert or Eldertse, Abraham, 158.

- Eldert, Abraham Schenck, 158.
 Ann or Annetje, 140, 158, 287.
 Ann Maria, 158.
 Catharine, 185, 286, 287, 345.
 Cornelia, 158.
 Cornelius, 287.
 Cresia, 144.
 Egbertje, 140.
 Eldert, 141, 286.
 Elizabeth, 158.
 Gilliam, 158.
 Grace, 144.
 Grietje, 218, 286.
 Hannah Maria, 359.
 Henry or Hendrick, 140, 142, 158, 286, 287.
 Hendrickje, 140.
 Hyltie, 141.
 Isaac, 286, 287.
 Jane, 303.
 Johannes, 140, 144, 286, 287.
 John, 199.
 John Henry, 158.
 Luke or Lucas, 140, 141, 187.
 Margaret, 287.
 Martha, 157, 158.
 Mary, 287.
 Mary Catharine, 355.
 Patty, 157.
 Phebe, 158, 287.
 Phebe Louisa, 158.
 Rachel, 140, 141.
 Samuel, 158, 355.
 Sarah, 158.
 Sarah Emmans, 158.
 Styntje, 287.
 Eldridge, Fidelia A., 458.
 Elfertsen, Susanna, 66.
 Elliot, Emma, 295.
 John, 58.
 Ellis, Bastiaen, 545.
 Margaret, 358.
 Ellsworth, Thomas, 387.
 Eimor, Mr., 555.
 Elsworth, Jerry, 298.
 Ely, Adelia or Cordelia A., 493.
 George, 493.
 John, 493, 504.
 Joshua, 493.
 Robert (Eelie), 493.
 Samuel, 493.
 Thomas, 493.
 Walter, 493.
 Wilson C., 404.
 Emants, 11.
 Emans or Emmans, Andries or Andrew, 299, 300.
 Ann, 157, 355.
 Caroline Ditmars, 158.
 Elizabeth, 387.
 Hendrick, 148, 149, 157, 287.
 Johanna, 300.
 Johannes, 293.
 John, 285, 303.
 John A., 300.
 John Van Dyke, 309.
 Luke or Lucas, 157.
 Mary or Maria, 300.
 Phebe, 300.
 Samuel, 355.
 Sarah, 74, 158, 302.
 Stephen, 441.
 Embly, Mary, 505.
 Embly see Imley,
 Joseph, 502.
 Samuel, 502.
 William, 502.
 Enament, 92.
 Eoff, Margaret Jane, 488.
 Esquire, 236.
 Eudaardsz, Harman, 320.
 Euertsen, Capt. Cornelis, 402.
 Evans, 569.
 Cornelia B., 456.
 Forman Richard, 456.
 Jennie, 456.
 Capt. John, 207.
 John Newton, 456.
 Dr. R. P., 456.
 Evered, John, 438.
 Everit, Everet or Everitt, Aron, 162.
 Benjamin, 151, 162.
 Catharine, 181.
 Carrie Stout, 474.
 Daniel, 167, 173, 182.
 Edward, 474.
 Elizabeth, 162.
 Jane, 165, 199.
 Jane Maria, 201.
 John, 152, 153, 162, 164, 183.
 Jonathan, 162.
 Nicholas, 141, 162.
 Phebe Ann, 201.
 Richard, 162.
 Sarah, 162.
 Simeon, 473.
 Smith, 473.
 Susan Bergen, 474.
 Thomas, 111, 162, 181.
 Tunis, 199, 200, 201.
 William, 163, 181, 183.

- Everenden, Anna, 210.
 Robert, 210.
 Everts, 11, 540.
 Everts, Evertse or Evertsen, Capt.
 Cornelis, 402.
 Emily, 511.
 John, 111.
 (Bout), John, 105.
 Ewertse, family of, 402.
 Ewertse, Ewitseor Ewoutse, Aeltje, 404.
 Anneken, 403.
 Cornelis or Cornelius, 395, 402,
 403.
 Elizabeth, 403.
 Ewout, 403.
 Jan, 403.
 Johannes, 403.
 John, 403.
 Joris Hansen, 403.
 Maria, 403.
 Mary, 403, 404.
 Patronella, 403.
 Peter or Petrus, 402, 403, 421.
 Sarah, 403.
 Ewing, Mary, 511.

 Faelix, Phabea or Femmetje, 98.
 Faitout, George, 173.
 Fallis, Amanda, 484.
 Fanning, Edmond, 241.
 Col., 155.
 Fardon, Thomas, 76, 127.
 Feddeus, Annetje, 81.
 Felter, Clorissa, 477.
 Fergusen, Miss, 307.
 William B., 332.
 Field, 119.
 Jacob, 174.
 Sylvia Maria, 459.
 Fielder, Emily, 268.
 Filkin, Catryntje, 115.
 Captain Henry, 119.
 Col. Henry, 124, 207.
 Finley, Rev. Dr., 450.
 Finton or Fenton, Hilletje or Magda-
 lena, 293.
 Master, 41.
 Fiscock, Edward, 42, 130, 396.
 Fisel, Ann, 514.
 Jacob, 514.
 Lawiser, 514.
 Fish, 11.
 Asa, 417.
 Catharine, 199.
 John, 444.
 Fish, Joseph, 199.

 Fisher, Edward, 427.
 Gabriel, 427.
 Hannah, 426, 465.
 Henry or Hendrick, 427.
 Jacob, 426.
 Johannes, 427.
 John, 427, 444.
 Robert, 426, 427.
 Sisly, 427.
 William, 427.
 Fleming, Abram, 489.
 Martha A., 489.
 Richard, 489.
 Fletcher, 171.
 Albert Gorden, 344.
 Agnes Gay, 344.
 George G., 343.
 Gov., 272.
 Jennie Bergen, 344.
 Mary Virginia, 344.
 Susie A., 171.
 Flowers, Eliza, 201.
 Thomas, 201.
 William, 201.
 Folkertsen, Folker, 323.
 Mary, 150.
 Marya, 150.
 Folmilee, Anthony, 515.
 Fonda, Ann Maria, 269.
 Ford, 270.
 Forman, Cornelia, 470.
 Jan, 470.
 Jonathan, 470.
 Nelke, 470.
 Nelson L., 470.
 Peter, 470.
 Samuel, 470.
 Forreth, John F., 309.
 Louisa J., 310.
 Fort, Bartholomew, 413.
 Fosburgh, Ira A., 331.
 Fosdyck, Judge, 196.
 Foster, 94.
 Francis, 94.
 Hopewell, 94.
 James, 94.
 Johannes, 174.
 John, 94.
 Joseph, 94.
 Nathaniel, 94.
 Rebecca, 94.
 Sarah, 174.
 Thomas, 94.
 William, 94.
 Fox, John, 153.
 France, Joost, 538, 539.
 Francey, Isreal, 534, 535.

- Frances, Adonijah, 456.
 Cornelia, 456.
 Deborah, 416.
 George Bergen, 456.
 Mary A., 456.
 Otho Evans, 456.
 Richard, 456.
 Sally K., 456.
 Fransen, Jan, 61.
 Thomas, 232, 271, 272.
 Franz or Francey, Joost, 26, 533.
 Freecke, 118, 357, 533, 539, 591.
 John C., 234.
 Fred, John, 230.
 Martha, 230.
 Fredericks or Frederik, 62.
 Altie, 126, 531.
 Elsje, 126, 531, 548.
 Ludlam, 190.
 Maria, 26.
 Rebecca, 129.
 Freeland, Stephen, 285.
 Freelinghuysen, Catherine, 370.
 Freeman, Dominie Bernardus, 29, 96,
 97, 124, 340, 396, 402, 403.
 French, Joseph, 151.
 Frost, Matilda Ann, 575.
 Furman, 107, 133.
 William, 334.

 Gabrie, Charles, 534.
 Gaddis, Andrew, 572.
 Ann, 572.
 David A., 572.
 Jacob Bergen, 572.
 James Bergen, 572.
 John Van Dike, 572.
 Kitty or Catharine Ann, 572.
 Matthew Bergen, 572.
 Gaine, Hugh, 240, 241, 276.
 Galispie, Margaret, 530.
 Galle, Merget, 115.
 Gambee, Catharine Elizabeth, 291.
 Joseph, 291.
 Lavina, 291.
 Gans, Elizabeth, 358.
 Garretse or Gerretse or Gerretsen, Ad-
 rianna, 144.
 Aert, 66.
 Coert, 329.
 Conyn, 103.
 Cosyn, 66, 101.
 Elizabeth, 143.
 Frederick, 207.
 Gerret, 557.
 Garretse, Gerret (VanWagenen), 557.
 Rev. Gerret I, 284.
 Jacob (Van Wagenen), 557.
 Jan or John, 97, 143, 144, 372.
 Jannetje, 144, 372.
 Johannes, 143, 144.
 Maria, 143, 302.
 Marritje, 120, 401, 534, 535,
 536, 538, 539, 542.
 Mary, 302.
 Samuel, 278, 372.
 Samuel I., 560.
 Samuel T., 334.
 Sarah, 348.
 Wolfert (Van Couwenhoven),
 327, 362.
 Genin, Erastus, 227.
 Genung, Isaac P., 380.
 Gerard, James W., 223.
 Gerbrands, Christine Styntje, 518.
 Gerbritse, Jan, 119.
 Gessiger, William, 356.
 Gibbins, Richard, 501.
 Gibson, John, 484.
 Mary J., 484.
 Nicholas, 484.
 Richard, 484.
 William, 484.
 Yeoman, 484.
 Gildersleeve, Mary, 370.
 Gill, Alford, 492.
 Alexander, 492.
 John, 492.
 Mark, 492.
 Richard, 492.
 Gillet, John, 81.
 Gillespie, William, 227.
 Gillis, Tryntje (DeMandeville), 280,
 281.
 Gleaves, 83.
 Glen, John, 239.
 Glover, Delaus W., 510.
 Dewitt L., 511.
 Eugene H., 511.
 May, 511.
 Godfrey, Maria, 263.
 Goelet, Jacobus, 96.
 Jane, 388.
 Goetschius, James, 267.
 Goffe, Col. William, 247.
 Golder, John B., 186.
 Goulding or Golder, William, 501.
 Gorden, Sarah, 383.
 Goudge, Ann, 263.
 Manson H., 261.
 Gracie or Gracey, Daniel, 188.

- Gracie, John, 188.
 John B., 188.
 Tunis Bergen, 188.
 William R., 187, 190.
 Graham, Augustus, 51, 232, 276.
 Grant, family of, 262.
 Ann, 263.
 Caroline Bergen, 262.
 Catharine or Catalina, 262, 263, 265.
 Frederick Malcolm, 261.
 Gen. or President, 467, 506.
 Henry Hugh, 261.
 Jannette McNeel, 262.
 John, 262.
 Capt. John, 222, 223, 259, 260, 261, 265, 554.
 John Nutting, 260, 261.
 Letitia, 262.
 Letitia Lefferts, 262.
 Mary Ann, 261, 262.
 Mary Matilda, 261.
 Michael Bergen, 221, 222, 223, 260, 261.
 Nancy, 263. [260, 261.
 Peter McCallum, 262.
 Rachel, 262.
 Sarah, 263.
 Sarah Caroline, 261.
 Sarah Terhune, 263.
 Sophia Elizabeth, 261.
 Sophia Mary, 262.
 Stephen, 263.
 Susan, 262.
 Susan Nutting, 262.
 Grasillier, Elias, 216.
 Gray, W. T., 336.
 Grayham, James, 128.
 Green, John, 258.
 Mary, 454.
 Greenwood, Clark, 179.
 John W., 179.
 Gridley, 313.
 Ann, 313.
 Gridy or Grydy, Thomas, 99.
 Griffen, Edward, 302.
 Gerret, 159.
 Griggs, Benjamin, 467.
 Griggs, Daniel, 467.
 David W., 469.
 Eliza, 647.
 George, 467.
 James, 467.
 John, 293, 467.
 John W., 469.
 Lydia, 293.
 Mary, 467.
 Griggs, Mary Ann, 469.
 Samuel, 467.
 Sarah Emma, 467.
 Thomas, 467.
 William, 467.
 Groen, Femmetje, 220.
 Pieter Jacobse, 224.
 Jacob Marius, 224, 227.
 Peter Jacobsen Marius, 224.
 Sylvester Marius, 220, 224.
 Groendyck, James, 341.
 Hannah, 497.
 Samuel, 300.
 Grove, Emma H., 497.
 Grover, Elizabeth, 497.
 James, 501.
 Grumly, John, 241.
 Guild, George A., 460.
 Rev. Rufus B., 460.
 Guillock, family of, 569.
 Addison Alexander, 570.
 Ann Amanda, 570.
 Ann Eliza, 570.
 Augustus, 570.
 Catharine M., 389.
 Elizabeth, 570.
 Emma, 570.
 Hendrick, 569.
 Jacob Van Dyke, 570.
 Jane Ann, 570.
 Jochem, 569.
 Mary, 570.
 Peter, 570.
 Ralph, 569.
 Vincent, 570.
 William Henry, 570.
 Gunn, Sarah, 166.
 Guyon, Addre, 573.
 Gwinn, Andrew, 486, 489.
 Emily S. B., 486, 489.
 Garrett George, 486.
 Malinda Jane, 486.
 Mary M., 486.
 Maud Mariah, 486.
 Sammantha C., 486.
 William A., 486.
 Gysberts or Gybertsen Tunis (Bogaert), 57, 90, 126.
 Gysbrechtsz, Geertje, 386.
 Haasbrook, Joseph, 285.
 Haes, Jan or John, 42, 82, 396.
 Jenne, 42.
 Hagewout, Jacobus Lefferts, 551.
 Hainelle or Hanalle, John, 135.

- Hainelle, Michael, 135, 534.
 Hall, 42.
 George, 334.
 Hall or Halen, Thomas, 41, 42, 64, 347.
 Halstead, Charles Alva, 392.
 Edith, 392.
 Esther, 165.
 Eva Malena, 392.
 Jane Augusta, 392.
 Jesse Teunis, 392.
 La Fayette Bergen, 392.
 Laura, 392.
 Lemma Annetta, 392.
 Stephen, 392.
 Stephen Clarence, 392.
 Hamilton, Alexander, 254, 453.
 James, 372.
 Hammond, Alonzo G., 390.
 Eliza Arvilla, 389.
 Hampton, Lydia, 438.
 Hand, Col., 154.
 Hannah, Alice E., 381.
 Henry, 381.
 Hanse, Breekje, 80.
 John, 329.
 Hansen, 46, 52, 72, 76.
 Annetje (Bergen), 81.
 Femmetchien or Femmetche, 110.
 Frederick, 81.
 Garret (Van Noorstrand), 47, 109.
 Hans (Bergen), 15, 16, 21, 28, 40, 42, 44, 45, 49, 50, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 76, 137.
 Jacob (Bergen), 123, 132, 134, 538.
 Jan (Bergen), 84, 86, 87, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 126, 141, 143.
 Jores or George (Bergen), 117, 123, 124, 125, 536, 542.
 Michael (Bergen), 87, 102, 103, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 116, 123.
 Marritje (Bergen), 126.
 Symon (Van Noorstrand), 108, 109.
 Hansz, Magdaleentje, 320.
 Hardenberg, 11.
 Hardenbroeck, 11.
 Hardenbroeck or Hardenberg, Johannes, 153.
 Maria, 153.
 Hardenbroeck, Tunis, 153.
 Harders, Tryntje, 103, 105.
 Harding, James, 212.
 Theodora S., 262.
 Robert, 241.
 Haring, Pieter Jansen.
 Harle, Henry E., 497.
 Harmens, Symen, 251.
 Harmense, Annetje, 557.
 Harmensen, Hendrick, 61.
 Harminse, Engeltie, 539.
 Stoffel, 292.
 Harris, Edmond Wyckoff, 468.
 Rachel, 263.
 Tracy Hyde, 468.
 Harrison, Gen., 486.
 Abijah, 356.
 Sarah, 356.
 Harry, 236.
 Hart Casper, 443.
 Ebenezer, 443.
 Isacke, 343.
 John, 343.
 Mary, 443.
 Nancy, 443, 516.
 Nathaniel, 443.
 Thomas, 443.
 Harteau, Henry, 360.
 Hartford, Sarah, 492.
 Hartmans, 11.
 Annetje, 120.
 Fitje, 120.
 Hartshorn, James B., 495.
 Harvy, Ann, 502.
 Hasbroeck, 15.
 Hasbrouck, Daniel Backus, 353.
 J., 344.
 Julia, 353.
 Louisa, 353.
 Mary, 353.
 Hatfield, 458, 468.
 Adrian Vanderveer, 391.
 Anna Adeline, 391.
 Francenia Almira, 391.
 Isaac Oscar, 391.
 William Adams, 391.
 Hattum or Haddum, Dirck, 232, 271, 273.
 Gertrude, 232.
 Haven, Joseph, 510.
 Haviland, Jane Ann, 310.
 William, 310.
 Hawley, Rexavilla, 331.
 Hay, Jacob, 45.
 Haynes, 338.
 Haytes, Wieshe, 22.

- Hazard, Mary, 503.
 Head, Maria L., 511.
 Heathcote, George, 69.
 Heaton, Susan W., 459.
 Hebbelen, Johannes, 144.
 Jan, 144.
 Hedges, Jerusha, 561.
 Heeney, 130.
 Heermans, Augustus, 100.
 Hegeman, family of, 406.
 Abraham, 355, 385, 407.
 Adam, 542.
 Adrian, 104, 255, 406, 407, 542.
 Andrew, 300.
 Barnet, 407.
 Belinda, 300.
 Benjamin, 277, 407.
 Catharine, 75, 153, 277, 303,
 388, 537, 552.
 Dallius, 407.
 Daniel Van Brunt, 358.
 Denyse or L'ennise, 102, 103,
 406, 407, 552.
 Elbert, 303, 388, 537.
 Elizabeth, 407.
 Hendricus, 406.
 Isaac, 146, 407.
 Jacobus, 406, 407.
 Jane, 406, 407, 417.
 Jenne L., 385.
 Joanna Emmans, 358.
 John, 149, 153, 158.
 John C., 300.*
 Joseph, 47, 75, 115, 154, 207,
 232, 406, 408.
 Joseph Denyse, 407.
 Libertje, 204.
 Margaret, 407.
 Martha, 354.
 Michael, 300, 358.
 Peter, 358.
 Peter A., 300.
 Phebe, 153, 300.
 Phebe M., 300.
 Rem, 115, 396.
 Sarah, 153.
 Thomas, 300, 341.
 Yannetje, 408.
 Hellakers, Jacob, 117, 203.
 Hendrick, 240.
 Hendricks, Anneken, 320.
 Jannetje, 292.
 Tryntje, 126, 127, 537.
 Hendrickson, 183.
 Hendrickson or Henderson, Abraham,
 173, 177.
 Hendrickson, Abraham Cornelius,
 Adam, 174. [177.
 A. E., 486.
 Aletta, 172.
 Aletta Maria, 183.
 Ann, 177, 347.
 Aulche, 161, 172.
 Catharine, 183, 342, 454.
 Charles, 183.
 Claes, 69.
 Cornelia, 174.
 Daniel, 293.
 Elizabeth, 173, 305.
 Emily Ann, 177.
 Geesie, 274, 289, 292.
 Gerret, 347.
 Harman, 173, 174.
 Henry or Hendrick, 24, 100,
 174, 228, 292, 365, 382, 397.
 Isaac, 173, 177, 178, 191.
 Isaac Cornelius, 177.
 J., 211.
 Jacob, 183.
 James, 165, 207.
 Jan, 174.
 Jannetje, 292.
 John B., 342.
 John C., 183.
 Joseph, 455.
 Maria, 173.
 Margaret Matilda, 449, 450.
 Mary, 173.
 Matie, 173.
 Peter, 174.
 Phebe, 173.
 Phebe Maria, 177.
 Ruth, 183.
 Ryck, 115.
 Sarah E., 359.
 Snedeker, 183.
 Stephen, 305.
 Dr. Thomas, 449.
 Uriah, 194, 198.
 William, 40, 158.
 Winefred, 178.
 Henry, James, 507.
 Henry the 8th, 543.
 Hermansz, Annetien, 386.
 Herriman, James, 173, 445.
 Herry, 560.
 Hesse, 11.
 Hewlet, Mary, 316.
 Heyn, Godfrey, 287.
 Heyer, Abraham, 441.
 Annetie, 441.
 Antye, 441.

- Heyer, Gerard, 441.
 Gylbert, 441.
 Hannah, 441.
 Johannes, 441.
 John, 273, 274, 441.
 Maria, 441.
 Peter, 441.
 Thomas, 441.
 Thys, 441.
 Walter, 441.
 William, 441.
 Hibberts, Rebecca, 467.
 Higon, John, 127.
 Hieronymus, Catalyn, 53.
 Higbie, 185.
 George, 185.
 Higgins, Gersham, 96.
 Hill, 528.
 Amanda J., 501.
 Catharine, 429.
 Clara, 528.
 David Brearly, 429.
 Edward, 502.
 Francis, 501.
 George, 502.
 Henry, 502.
 Henry Raymond, 429.
 Ismale, 502.
 Jo, 502.
 John, 502.
 Lillian, 429.
 Maria S., 429.
 William, 528.
 William H., 429.
 Hillierd, Emma, 574.
 Hillyer, John B., 441.
 Maria, 441.
 Simon, 441.
 William, 442.
 Hinton, Caroline, 468.
 Emily F., 468.
 Elias, 468.
 John, 468.
 Thomas Prince, 468.
 William, 468.
 Hitchcock, Miles, 321.
 Hitchings, Benjamin G., 324.
 Benjamin S., 324.
 Hoffman, Catharine, 506.
 Margaretta K., 506.
 William, 506.
 Hofmeyer, William, 69.
 Holcomb, Charlotte, 438.
 Holcum, Edward, 438.
 Holloway, Eadie, 484.
 John, 484.
 Holloway, Katie, 484.
 Mary R., 484.
 Holmes or Homs, Ellen Maria,
 385.
 George, 41, 42.
 Huldah, 315, 381.
 Mary, 383.
 Obadiah, 501.
 Rhoda, 476.
 William, 279.
 Hood, Rebecca, 447.
 Hoogland, family of, 404.
 Hoogland, Hoagland or Hogeland, 15,
 404, 405.
 Albert B., 512.
 Anna M., 512.
 Anneken or Annetje, 80.
 Annetje Dircksen, 80.
 Arien Dircksen, 404.
 Bergen, 417.
 Catharine or Catrina, 412, 543.
 C. C., 405.
 Christopher or Christoffel, 82,
 404, 405, 415, 419, 565.
 Cornelius B., 517.
 Cornelius Dircksen, 82, 100,
 139, 404.
 Daniel Webster, 517.
 Derick, 251.
 Derick Cornelise, 26, 404.
 Derick Janse, 57, 80, 81, 86,
 101, 404.
 George, 416, 417, 543.
 Helena or Lena, 413.
 Henry Clay, 517.
 Isaac C., 512.
 James B., 517.
 Jan, 405.
 Jane, 415, 517.
 John, 417, 517.
 Joris Dircksen, 80.
 Lena, 432, 434.
 Lisbeth Dircksen, 81.
 Maria, 251, 412.
 Martin, 417.
 Martinus, 405.
 Mary, 470.
 Mary Ellen, 517.
 Mary L., 512.
 Miss, 404.
 Neeltje Dircksen, 81.
 Nicholas, 516.
 Polly, 416, 417.
 Sarah B., 517.
 Sarah Dircksen, 81.
 Stoffels, 146.

- Hoogland, Susanna B., 517.
 Uriah V., 502.
 Widow, 400.
 William, 517.
 William Dircksen, 81.
 William N., 512.
 William V., 517.
 Hooper, Daniel, 472.
 Mary, 472, 482.
 Peter, 472.
 Robert, 472.
 William, 482.
 Hopkins, Samuel, 229.
 Hopson, Elizabeth, 230.
 Samuel, 229, 230.
 Thomas, 229.
 Hornblower, Josiah, 279.
 Horsfield, 395, 553.
 Isreal, 113, 213, 214, 219, 220,
 230, 401, 409, 532, 533, 540,
 541, 542.
 Timothy, 213, 214, 219, 542.
 Horsmanden, Daniel, 541.
 Hotten, 45, 55, 94, 151, 161, 162,
 167, 168, 177, 181, 183, 197,
 200, 201, 229, 268, 316, 344,
 425, 427, 431, 443, 455, 456,
 458, 461, 462, 467, 468, 472,
 475, 478, 479, 481, 483, 484,
 489, 492, 493, 496, 499, 502,
 505, 508, 511, 512, 515, 516,
 519, 521, 524, 525, 527.
 Houseman, 309.
 Abraham, 267. *
 Agnes, 267.
 Caroline, 309.
 Catharine, 267.
 Charles, 267.
 Elizabeth, 267.
 Gertrude, 309.
 James, 267.
 John, 309.
 Letitia, 267.
 Maria, 267.
 Stephen, 267.
 Howe, Genl., 149, 371.
 Howill, William, 330.
 Hoyt, 130.
 Hubbard, family of, 314, 381.
 Hubbard, Adriaentje, 314.
 Ann, 309.
 Ariaentje, 315.
 Asher Holmes, 381.
 Bernardus, 315.
 Catharine, 315, 338.
 Catharine Holmes, 381.
 Hubbard, Doctor, 209.
 Elias, 294, 314, 315, 338, 381,
 383.
 Elias H., 380, 381.
 Elizabeth, 315.
 Ellen, 294, 381.
 Henry, 314, 315, 381.
 Jacobus, 315.
 James, 50, 51, 296, 315, 316.
 Johanna, 315.
 John, 315.
 John H., 381.
 Margaret, 314, 315, 381, 383.
 Mary or Polly, 314, 315, 381,
 382.
 Mary E., 209.
 Nelly, 387.
 Phebe, 315.
 Rebecca, 296, 315.
 Samuel, 315.
 Sarah, 381, 382, 383.
 Stephen, 315.
 William, 315.
 Hudden, 41, 248.
 Hudde or Hudden, Andreas, 37, 40,
 59, 60, 68, 70, 111, 121, 247,
 327, 393.
 Hughes, Dr. John, 440.
 Peter, 354.
 Hulet, Theodosia, 434.
 Hulse, Holst or Hulsart, Anthony,
 235, 276.
 Lamatie Bergen, 474.
 William, 474.
 Hulsizer, John, 522.
 Nelly, 522.
 Hulst (Vander), 15.
 Hun, Hartman Thomassen, 206.
 Hunt, Anna, 481.
 Benjamin, 503.
 Benjamin T., 337.
 C. Amanda, 481.
 C. Virginia, 493.
 Elizabeth, 468.
 Eliza McLeod, 337.
 Ellen, 503.
 Ellen Smith, 494.
 Elston, 481.
 Emily Elizabeth, 503.
 George, 503.
 George Brewer, 494.
 Hetty, 503.
 James Edgar, 494.
 John, 481.
 John B., 494.
 Joseph, 481.

- Hunt, Joseph Gedney, 337.
 Josephine Gedney, 337.
 Luke, 481.
 Maria Bergen, 337.
 Marshall, 503.
 Mary, 476.
 Ralph, 481.
 Scudder, 503.
 Thomas, 481.
 Hunter, Gov., 113, 241.
 Hussey, Antje, 285.
 Husted, Mary Elizabeth, 527.
 Huston or Husten, Amanda Jane, 522.
 David, 200.
 George, 522.
 Mary Ann, 522.
 Hutchinson, Alfred Bergen, 480.
 Alfred Dunbar, 480.
 Edward, 499.
 Elizabeth Bergen, 480.
 Emma, 480.
 George, 499.
 George A., 479.
 George Augustus, 480.
 Helen, 499.
 John, 499.
 Lewis E., 480.
 Marianna, 480.
 Phebe, 520.
 Ralph, 499.
 Robert, 499.
 Sarah M., 480.
 Symes Bergen, 480.
 Thirza Anderson, 480.
 Thomas, 500.
 Huybertsen, 35.
 Lambert (Mol), 35, 45, 57.
 Huybrechts, Ytie or Ida, 295.
 Huycken or Heoacken, Anna or Annetie, 275, 476.
 Catharine, 275.
 Elizabeth, 275.
 Geertruy, 275.
 Margaret, 275.
 Maria or Marretje, 275, 518.
 Matilda or Machtelt, 275, 518.
 William, 273, 275, 518.
 Huyghens, 11.
 Huyler, Charles Martin, 514.
 Martin, 514.
 Hyer, John, 273.
 Hyler, Capt., 221.
 Hyne, Charles H., 227.
 Hys, Catharine, 203.
 Idens, Teuntje, 303.
 Ingoldsby, Gov., 97.
 Imlay (see Emley), Gilbert, 502.
 Helen, 502.
 Margaretta, 502.
 Thomas, 502.
 Irvine, Anne, 251.
 Isaacs, Malcolm W., 241.
 Italien, Pieter Cæser, 35, 65.
 Jacobsz, 11.
 Jacobse Geartje, 386.
 Jacobs, George, 87.
 Ida, 282.
 Jan, 386.
 Magdaleentje (Rysen), 328.
 Seytie, 282.
 Yacheminchy, 517.
 Jack, 557.
 Jack, Entreato, 110.
 Jackson, George W., 332.
 James, 541.
 Richard, 291.
 William, 291.
 Jacobsen, Cornelius, 84.
 Cornelius (alias Stille), 49, 64.
 Eva Janse, 386.
 Jan or John, 35, 61, 386.
 Jan from Vreeland, 61.
 Pieter, 96, 126.
 Rut, 100.
 Jans, Janse or Jansen, Aeltje, 94.
 Andries, 62.
 Annake, 72, 248.
 Annetje, 121, 358.
 Antie, 141.
 Antony, 38, 521.
 Aris, 108.
 Auke, 385, 386.
 Barent, 103, 120, 147.
 Barentje, 407.
 Christoffel, 378, 379.
 Claes, 135, 379.
 Derick, 81, 91, 539.
 Dievertje, 163.
 Eagje or Archia, 419.
 Egbertje, 139.
 Elizabeth, 378, 386.
 Elsie, 272.
 Eva, 386.
 Frederick, 524.
 Geentje, 53, 154, 524.
 Geesie, 159.
 Gertruy, 407.
 Gerret, 41.

- Jans, Grietje, 524.
 Harman, 139.
 Hendrick, 293.
 Hester, 328.
 Isaac, 115.
 Jan or John, 38, 115, 147, 280, [400].
 Jannetje, 85.
 Johannis, 131, 409.
 Laventia, 407.
 Lysbeth, 102.
 Martha, 81.
 Magdalena, 159, 544.
 Mensje, 419.
 Michael, 58, 61, 104, 120.
 Neeltje, 545.
 Nicholas, 120, 121, 538, 542.
 Old, 99.
 Pieter, 72.
 Pieter (Staats), 57.
 Rebecca, 96, 126.
 Styntje, 139.
 Swantje, 82, 117, 203, 249, 396.
 Teunis, 98.
 Tryn, 126.
 William, 141.
 Jay, John, 537.
 Gov John, 533.
 P. A., 533.
 Jennie, 560.
 Jennings, Eunice, 511.
 Jeurgien, Teuntje, 72.
 Jewell, Ann, 470.
 Ditmas, 176.
 Johnson, 130, 177, 379.
 (President) A., 459.
 Barent, 147, 219, 229.
 Barnet, 48, 345.
 Benjamin J., 241.
 Cataline, 48, 352.
 Catharine, 318, 345.
 Jacob Bergen, 345.
 James, 567.
 Jan, 147.
 J. B., 401.
 Jeremiah, 345.
 Jeromus I., 47.
 Genl. Jeremiah, 48, 147, 304, 334, 345, 379.
 John, 193, 200, 302, 345, 352.
 Maria, 345, 365.
 Mary, 365, 494.
 Mary Ann, 345.
 Nicholas, 266.
 Oscar, 401, 409.
 Parmentus, 318, 343.
 Sarah Ann, 345.
 Johnson, Simon, 541.
 Susan W., 345.
 Tunis, 77, 345.
 Tunis J., 343.
 Tunis T., 287.
 William, 360.
 William Henry, 383.
 Jon, Specka (alias Aremanus), 247.
 Jones, Abraham, 182.
 Benjamin, 94, 95.
 Bergen, 465.
 Catharine, 174.
 David, 465.
 Edward, 453.
 Elizabeth, 182.
 John G. Bergen, 454.
 Matilda, 454.
 Samuel, 223.
 Samuel C., 465.
 Walter, 453.
 William, 141.
 Joosten, Annetie, 203, 444.
 Catharine, 273.
 Cornelia, 273.
 Cornelius, 273.
 Elias, 273.
 Frans, 386.
 Johannis, 273.
 Kristina, 273.
 Simon, 273.
 Joralemon, Augusta, 291.
 John, 291.
 John H., 334.
 Hannah, 448, 449.
 Joris, Cataline, 102.
 Tryntje, 27, 87.
 Jorise, Joorise or Joresy, Abraham.
 Arian, 23.
 Catelyn, 25, 73, 102.
 Jan, 80.
 Judith, 73.
 Sarah, 53, 54, 55.
 Jorissen, Lysbeth, 404.
 Josey, 236.
 Jurianse, Andriese or Andries, 104, 121.
 Andriese Janse, 104, 539.
 Barent, 139.
 Jannetje, 85.
 Kakapeyno, 25.
 Keler, Susan, 574.
 Kelly, John, 209.
 Margrietje, 209.
 Rev. Robert H., 191.
 William, 347.

- Kelsey, 130.
 David, 305.
 Kemper, Daniel, 225.
 Eliza, 225.
 Jacob, 225.
 Rev. Jackson, 225, 226, 227.
 Jane, 225.
 Lewis, 227.
 Maria Sophia, 225.
 Sylvester Marius, 225.
 Kennedy, 201.
 Kenner, Henry Burton, 465.
 James G., 465.
 John Lewis, 465.
 Rev. Mr., 422.
 Kenny, Catharine Maria, 514.
 Kerckhoven, Adam Brouwer, 357.
 Kerlin, Charles, 491.
 Delila, 485.
 George, 491.
 Joseph, 491.
 Viola, 491.
 Ward, 491.
 Kerney, Amos H., 519.
 Kerr, John J., 332.
 Kettletas, Abraham, 216.
 Keyser, Adriaen, 320.
 Kidney, Abraham, 530.
 Sarah, 530.
 Kieft, Gov. or Director William, 36,
 38, 40, 43, 44, 45, 49, 57, 61,
 72, 99, 104, 105, 106, 114, 120,
 127, 129, 163, 247, 255, 287,
 539, 541.
 Kierstede or Kiersen, Hans, 31, 248.
 Jan, 139.
 Jochem, 68.
 Killie, Catalyntje, 228.
 King, Betsy, 569.
 Eliza, 569.
 Hugh, 354.
 Robert, 569.
 Thomas, 569.
 Kingsland, Edmond, 279.
 Elizabeth, 279.
 Frances, 279.
 Hester, 279.
 Isaac, 279.
 John, 279.
 Mary, 279.
 Nathaniel, 279.
 Sarah, 227.
 Kinsey, John D., 574.
 Kip, Hendrick, 27.
 Jacob, 27, 49, 50, 51.
 Jacob Hendricksen, 69.
 Kip, Johannes, 49.
 Maria, 49, 50.
 Kissam, Edward, 295.
 Seabury, 294.
 Kitchen, Col., 374.
 Klaasz, William, 546.
 Kline, Maria Antonette, 268.
 Klock, Sarah, 26.
 Klomp, Lambert, 67.
 Lambert Huybertse, 35.
 Knight, Sarah, 207, 208, 395.
 Judge, 376.
 Thomas, 207, 208.
 Knowles, Edward, 460.
 Koers, Stephen, 138.
 Kol, 11.
 Kool, Marretje, 252.
 Peter, 552.
 Kōpeman or Koxman Jannetje, 219.
 Korough, 490.
 Korse, Hendrick, 207.
 Kouwenhoven (see Cowenhoven).
 Krigiers, Elizabeth, 546.
 Krine, Hanse, 240.
 Kroezen or Krousen (see Croesen).
 Kuyper, 11.
 Claes Jansen, 252.
 Laan, or Laen, Catie, 273, 274.
 Jacob, 379.
 Labagh, Rev. Isaac, 372.
 Lacheman, Abraham, 544.
 La Fayette, Gen., 493.
 Laffaty, Mary, 529.
 Laird, Anna Aminda, 471.
 Samuel, 372.
 Lake or Leake, Ann, 575.
 Bergen, 493.
 Jacobus, 315, 334.
 Jan or John, 57, 239, 247.
 John J., 493.
 Margaret, 315, 338.
 Maria, 296, 353.
 Neeltie, 315.
 Peter, 363.
 Robert, 239.
 Susan, 363.
 Thomas, 296.
 Lalor, Jeremiah, 482.
 Mary S., 482.
 Lamb, John, 269.
 Joshua G., 454.
 Lambertse, Lammerse or Lambertsen,
 Ann Maria, 166.
 Cornelius (Cool), 33, 253.

- Lambertse, John or Jan, 153.
 Lambert, 85.
 Lysbet, Thomas, 85.
 Sarah, 185.
 Thomas, 85, 86, 87, 108, 128,
 Waters, 149, 185. [185.
 La Montagne, Johannes, 70.
 Lane, 518, 555.
 John, 351.
 John B., 518.
 John V., 518.
 Margaret, 555, 562.
 Sicha, 424.
 Langendyck, Greetie, 434.
 Langley, William C., 282.
 Lapiet, 174.
 Large, Susan P., 476.
 Larison, 511.
 La Roux, Charles, 348.
 Larzerlere, Bernard, 389.
 Nicholas, 544.
 Latourette, David, 510.
 Emeline, 510.
 Jean, 510.
 Sarah, 370.
 Latter, Femmetje, 420.
 Lattig, Sarah, 173.
 Laurens, 11.
 Annetje, 73.
 Lieut., 372.
 Lawrence, family of, 344.
 Abbey, 344.
 Adeline, 344.
 Archibald T., 344.
 Archibald Kane, 344.
 Charles, 170, 274, 344.
 Charles Kane, 344.
 Cornelia W., 344.
 Daniel, 170.
 Emily, 344.
 George W., 170.
 James Henry, 170.
 Johanna Bergen, 170.
 John, 334, 344.
 John D., 344.
 John Prescott, 344.
 Lemma, 170.
 Louisa, 170.
 Madalene Solas, 170.
 Margaret D., 344.
 Maria, 344.
 Maria A., 344.
 Peter J., 170.
 Samuel, 224, 225.
 Sarah, 344.
 Sarah Ann, 170.
 Lawrence, Susanna, 170.
 William, 170, 344.
 William Prescott, 344.
 Lawson, Andries, 358.
 Maria, 358.
 Le Cler or Le Claire, 27.
 Jean, 27, 80.
 Lee, William, 267.
 Leendertsen, Paulus (Van de Grist),
 Lefferts, family of, 277. [73.
 Lefferts, 149.
 Abigail, 278.
 Abraham, 241, 278.
 Adriaentje, 352, 354.
 Aeltje, 277.
 Ann, Antie or Antien, 278, 363.
 Auke, 277.
 Barent, 551.
 Benjamin, 278.
 Catharine, 368.
 Dirck, 239, 241.
 Elsie, 278.
 Harmpje, 278.
 Hendrick, 278.
 Isaac, 277, 278, 352.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 102, 115, 154,
 277, 303, 551.
 Jan or John, 277, 551.
 Leffert, 87, 277, 278, 304, 306.
 Leffert Pieterse, 85, 86, 241, 277,
 278, 386, 395.
 Madalene, 278, 306.
 Peter, 277, 368.
 Rachel, 277.
 Rebecca, 277, 278, 320.
 Rem, 87.
 Legget, Walter, 266.
 Leister, Gov. Jacob, 108.
 Leonard, Ebenezer B., 454.
 Elizabeth Baldwin, 454.
 George Bergen, 454.
 James Cox, 454.
 Joseph T., 454.
 Matilda Henderson, 454.
 Leslie, Edward, 279.
 Leupp, Elizabeth Emma, 370.
 Leverich, Rev. William, 177.
 Levy, Asser, 91.
 Lewis, Catharine, 183, 189.
 Edward, 183.
 Eliza, 339.
 Ezra, 339.
 Jacob, 183.
 John, 183.
 Mary, 183.
 Susan Ann, 453.

- Lewis, Thomas, 183.
 William, 457.
 Leydecker, 11.
 Lievens or Lives, Marritje, 73.
 Lincoln, 177.
 Linde, Pieter, 120.
 Lippet, Clarence Walsingham, 345.
 List, 485.
 G. W., 491.
 Susan Amanda, 491.
 Livingston, James, 541.
 Philip, 239, 240, 242.
 Lober, Robert W., 337.
 Lock, John, 47.
 Logan, Mary, 382.
 London or Lonnen, Ambrose, 247,
 John, 247. [328.
 Long, Mary, 172.
 Longstreet, Deborah, 502.
 Derick, 412, 502.
 Gilbert, 502.
 William, 502.
 Zilpha Ann, 502.
 Longworth, Augustus S., 496.
 Lookmans or Loockermans, Govert,
 Pieter, 52. [100, 146, 246.
 Loofer or Loper, Jacob, 25.
 Johanna, 347.
 Nicholas, 62.
 Lord, Ann, 495.
 Dorothy, 495.
 Fannie, 495.
 H. B., 495.
 John, 495.
 Sarah L., 495.
 Thomas, 267, 495.
 William, 495.
 Loring, Joshua, 372.
 Lothie, Abraham, 159.
 Catharine, 159.
 Lott, family of, 302, 323, 335, 388.
 Lott, 12, 102, 149, 304.
 Aaron, 389.
 Abigail Jane, 185.
 Abraham, 12, 131, 218, 302,
 303, 324, 334, 341, 388, 537,
 543.
 Aeltje, 324.
 Agnietje, 278, 388.
 Aletta, 350.
 Aletta Jane, 389.
 Ann, Anne, Antje or Annetje,
 186, 303, 323, 324, 335, 336,
 388, 389.
 Butel, 302.
 Bartel Englebertsen, 302, 304.
 Lott, Bertha, 322.
 Catelyne, 303, 335.
 Catharine or Catrina, 281, 300,
 303, 324, 335, 359, 380, 388,
 389.
 Catharine Aletta, 389.
 Catharine Ann, 313.
 Catharine Emma, 185.
 Catharine Ryerson, 359.
 Charles, 274, 388, 389.
 Christopher, 335.
 Cornelia, 218, 303, 388.
 Cynthia, 389.
 Daniel, 87, 324, 334.
 Dominicus, 303.
 Dortie or Dorothy, 323.
 Eliza, 313.
 Elizabeth, 303, 335.
 Ellen, 172, 359.
 Englebert, 113, 214, 302, 303,
 304, 388.
 Folkert, 323.
 Francis, 389.
 George, 360.
 Gerye, Gertrude or Gertruy, 303,
 323.
 Henry or Hendrick, 185, 303,
 323, 324, 335, 359.
 Hendrick I., 323, 335.
 Henry Dewitt, 313.
 Jacobus, 274, 388, 389.
 James, 185, 389.
 James C., 389.
 James H., 190.
 James Loyd, 341.
 Jan, 388.
 Jane or Jannetje, 204, 303, 335,
 389.
 Jane Ann, 323, 324, 335, 388,
 Jane Bergen, 313. [389.
 Jane Eliza, 185.
 Jeremiah, 303, 307.
 Jeremiah E., 350, 389.
 Jeromus, 323, 324.
 Johannus, 156, 204, 303, 323
 324, 335, 363, 387.
 Johannes E., 303.
 Johannes H., 313, 335.
 Johannes I., 335.
 Johannes Jun., 185.
 John or Jan, 186, 303, 321,
 334, 359, 363.
 John A. (Judge), 12, 234, 324,
 341, 388.
 John Abraham, 341.
 John B., 298.

no. 1

no. 2

no. 3

no. 4

- Lott, John Bergen, 185, 359.
 John C., 334.
 John Denton, 185.
 John E., 300.
 John I., 334.
 John R., 360.
 John S., 322.
 Joris, 323, 324.
 Jurian, 313, 335.
 Katharina or Katrina, 323.
 Katharina Lydia, 341.
 Lambert, 304, 324.
 Lammetje, 302, 303, 305, 324, 363.
 Lena, 359.
 Margaret, 185.
 Maria, 156, 170, 323, 324, 354, 359.
 Maria Ann, 359.
 Maria Bergen, 341.
 Mary, 185, 313.
 Mary C., 322.
 Maryke.
 Mayke, 388.
 Minerva, 359.
 Neeltje or Neeltien, 323, 324.
 Nelly, 387.
 Nicholas, 323.
 Peter, 278, 302, 303, 304, 305, 323, 335, 336, 388.
 Peter (Lodt), 109.
 Phebe Ann, 185.
 Rebecca, 359, 360.
 Richard, 371.
 Roelof, 204, 360.
 Samuel G., 321.
 Samuel Stryker, 309, 359.
 Sarah, 321, 388, 389.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 389.
 Sarah Louisa, 359.
 Sarah Rebecca, 359.
 Simon, 388, 389.
 Simon Bergen, 313.
 Stephen, 287, 323.
 Stephen J., 284.
 Stephen Stryker, 359.
 Theodore B., 322.
 Widow, 86, 87, 102.
 William Henry, 359.
 Lottin, 15.
 Lourance, 240.
 Louwerens, Louwerens, 228.
 Lovelace, Gov., 51, 535.
 Low, Isaac, 241.
 Lowe, Josiah, 498.
 Nicholas C., 240.
 Lowe, Rev. Peter, 133, 134.
 Lowell, M. Virginia, 481.
 Loweree or Lowery, Amelia, 199.
 Christopher, 199.
 Elizabeth, 200.
 Loyd, Betsy, 356.
 Thomas, 267.
 Lubbertse, 129, 130, 134, 135, 287, 531.
 Aeltje, 127, 129. [531.
 Aeltje Frederickse, 136, 531.
 Elsje Frederickse, 126, 127, 287, 531.
 Frerick or Frederick, 33, 42, 49, 68, 121, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 236, 287, 393, 533, 534, 536, 537, 538, 541, 550.
 Rebecca, 127, 128.
 Styntje, 127.
 Lucas, Barbara, 96, 190.
 Henry, 509.
 Julia Ann, 509.
 Lewis, 509.
 Susan Elizabeth, 509.
 Lucasse, Lucassen or Lucasz, Antie or Annetje Eldertse, 138, 142, 145, 285, 286.
 Albert, 139.
 Ann, 138.
 Catryntje, 138.
 Eldert, 138, 139, 140, 286.
 Elsje, 138.
 Hans, 138.
 Jan, 138.
 Jannetje, 138.
 Minna or Minnie, 139.
 Capt Pieter, 138.
 Stephen, 138.
 Reinsche, 139.
 Roelof, 140.
 Luder, Joseph, 142.
 Ludey, 173.
 Ludlam, Daniel, 184.
 Isaac, 178.
 John, 141, 142, 162, 199.
 Ruth, 151.
 Ludlow, Susan, 285.
 Lues Susanna, 54.
 Lupardius, Adrianne, 250.
 Christianus, 204, 250, 303.
 Johanna or Anna, 250.
 Rev. Wilhelmus, 29, 133, 204, 250.
 Lupolt, Petronel, 84.
 Luqueer, 130.
 Elizabeth, 303.
 Lurting, Robert, 216.
 Thomas, 216.

- Lutes, George, 504.
 Martha G., 504.
 Sarah E., 504.
 Stephen B., 504.
 William C., 504.
 Luyster, Daniel, 302.
 Jane V., 493.
 Peter, 154, 277.
 Peter Cornelise, 57, 248.
 Sarah, 302.
 Lydeker, Ann, 267.
 Lyles, Henry Jun., 322.
 Lyman, Jerusha, 326.
 Lynsen, Abraham, 216.
 Lyons, Lancaster, 216.
- Mabs, Thomas, 328.
 Macomb, Sarah, 280.
 Mackey, John, 330.
 Maersen or Maesen, Cornelis, 45,
 64, 65, 99, 100.
 Magaw, family of, 371.
 Abraham Lott, 373.
 Catharine Aletta, 373.
 David, 371.
 Elizabeth, 372.
 Jane, 371, 372.
 Lawrence V., 373.
 Marietta, 372.
 Mary Elizabeth, 372.
 Phebe Ann, 372, 373.
 Robert, 371, 373, 387.
 Col. Robert, 371, 372.
 Samuel, 371.
 Van Brunt, 371, 372.
 William, 371.
 Major, William P., 525.
 Pauline, 525.
 Malatt, Chrysteann, 515.
 Mallom, Mary, 439.
 Mallory, Eliza, 465.
 William, 465.
 Manje, 135.
 Jan or John, 111, 120, 393, 534.
 Manly, Gitty A. H., 477.
 Mapes, John, 360.
 Maples, Helen, 169.
 Marius or Morris, Catherine, 228, 237.
 David, 228.
 Effe, 228.
 Elizabeth, 225.
 Henry, 228.
 Jacob, 227, 228 237.
 John, 227.
 Letitia or Tisje, 225.
- Marius, Maria or Polly, 224, 225, 227.
 Pieter Jacobse (Groen), 224.
 Peter, 227.
 Phebe, 227.
 Phebe B., 227.
 Rachel, 224, 225.
 Sylvester, 224, 227, 228.
 Sylvester (Groen), 224.
 Marlett, Thomas, 515.
 Marsh, John, 128.
 Marston, Ann, 192.
 John, 163.
 Mary, 163, 186.
 Marten, 11.
 Martens, 11.
 Fytje, or Sophia, 65.
 Martense, family of, 306.
 Martanse, 21, 113.
 Adrian, 306, 307, 386, 390.
 Adrian J., 269.
 Annetje, 306.
 Antje, 306.
 Elizabeth, 269.
 G., 122.
 Garret, 278, 306.
 Garret L., 368.
 George, 307, 518, 560.
 Gertrude or Geertje, 518.
 Isaac, 306.
 Jannetje, or Jane, 9, 204, 269,
 306, 307, 444, 538.
 Joris, 306.
 Leffert, 320, 308.
 Maria, 269, 307.
 Niely or Nelly, 306, 307, 384.
 Rachel, 269.
 Rem, 306.
 Sarah, 277, 306.
 Susanna, 306.
 Martesse, Marietje, 265.
 Martin, Alexander, 378.
 Amanda F., 487.
 Frances, 174.
 George M., 375.
 William, 174.
 Martyn, Jan, 396.
 Mary, 236.
 Mat, Adam, 46.
 Masterton, Ann, 333.
 Margaret, 285.
 Matthews, Charles H., 503.
 Harriet B., 503.
 John R., 503.
 Lysbeth, 206.
 Mary, 294.
 Theunis, 206.

- Maynard, James, 528.
 John, 528.
 William, 528.
 Mayerick, Johannes, 141.
 Mauchonell, 534.
 Maurits, 11.
 McCabe, Mary, 438.
 McCarty, Peter, 372.
 McClow, Mary, 439, 510.
 McClure, John S., 460.
 McCollum, George Marius, 314.
 Laura, 314.
 Matthew, 314.
 McElrath, Thomas, 366.
 McGrath, Elizabeth Barkelow, 381.
 Dudley, 381.
 Mabel, 381.
 Robert Herman, 381.
 Thomas H., 381.
 McHerchen, Sarah J., 460.
 McLean, Catharine, 568.
 McLeod, Donald, 333.
 Margeret, 333.
 Maria F., 333, 335.
 McMullen, W., 465.
 McNicker, Archibald, 191.
 Meddagh, family of, 396.
 Meddagh, or Middagh Aert, 82, 83,
 204.
 Aert Aersen, 83, 396.
 Aert Anthonise, 27, 81, 396.
 Annetje, 83.
 Ariaentje, 83.
 Benjamin, 83.
 Breckje, 83.
 Catharine, 82.
 Cornelia, 214, 215.
 Cornelis, 82, 83.
 David, 82.
 Deborah, 83.
 Derick, 82, 83.
 Derick Aersen, 83.
 Dina, 83.
 Gerret, 82, 111, 208.
 Gerret A., 529.
 Gerret Aersen, 83.
 Gerridt, 111, 112.
 Helen, 83.
 Helen Aersen, 83.
 Helena, 82.
 Jan or John, 83, 115, 230.
 Jan Aersen, 81, 82, 83, 108, 249,
 Johannis, 82. [396.
 Joris, 82.
 Judith, 83.
 Lysbet, 83.
 Meddagh, Lysbet Aersen, 83.
 Matthaus, 82.
 Pieter, 82.
 Samuel, 83.
 Theunis, 82.
 Widow, 211.
 William Aersen, 83.
 Megapolensus, Johannes, 58.
 Samuel, 58.
 Melyn, Cornelis, 25.
 Menloof, Martin, 94.
 Mennes, Jannetje, 139, 372.
 Mentelcar, Claes, 255.
 Merlett, Abraham, 515.
 Joris, 515.
 Derck, 515.
 Merrit, Amelia M., 380.
 Mershon, Aaron, 427.
 Andries, 427.
 Henry or Hendrick, 427.
 Mary, 427, 440, 469.
 Samuel, 428, 440.
 Susan, 439, 508.
 Meserole or Miserol, Abraham, 48.
 Jacob, 77, 444.
 Jan, 96.
 Jannatje, 96.
 Margaret, 302.
 Maria, 306.
 Messer, Johannes, 206.
 Messler, Abraham, 514.
 Rev. Dr A., 405, 513.
 Ada Maria, 514.
 Aletta, 514.
 Aletta Ann, 514.
 Anna, 514.
 Ann Elizabeth, 514.
 Catharine, 514.
 Cornelius, 513.
 Charles Barttes, 513.
 Charles Edward, 514.
 Daniel P., 514.
 Evert Bergen, 513.
 George, 514.
 George Bergen, 514.
 Henrietta, 514.
 Isaac, 514.
 Isaac Kenny, 514.
 Jacob N., 514.
 John C., 514.
 John, 513, 514.
 John Livingston, 514.
 John Preston, 514.
 John T., 514.
 Margaret, 514.
 Mary, 514.

- Messler, Rose Delophine, 515.
 Sarah, 513.
 Simon Hillyer, 514.
 William, 514.
 Mewus, Jan, 138.
 Meyer, 11.
 Margrietje, 209.
 Yede, 209.
 Meyndertsen, Neltje, 9.
 Michael, Thomas, 491.
 Michaelsen, Geerlief, 40.
 Middleswart, Geertje, 548.
 Neeltje, 548.
 Thomas, 548.
 Midgley, Benjamin S., 351.
 Edward Joseph, 351.
 Frank, 351.
 Henry Star, 351.
 Millbourne, 108.
 Miller, David, 170.
 Johannes, 285.
 Mary E., 268.
 Mills, 173.
 family of, 161.
 Abraham, 172.
 Casper Schenck, 172.
 Edward, 161.
 Frances E., 172.
 George, 161.
 Hannah Ann, 172.
 Isaac, 172.
 Jacob, 172.
 John Higby, 172.
 Jonathan, 161, 282.
 Joseph, 161.
 Maria, 176.
 Mary, 161, 181.
 Nathaniel, 148, 149, 161, 172.
 Samuel, 161.
 Sarah Maria, 173.
 Stephen, 181.
 Susanna, 172.
 Phebe Ann, 172.
 Thomazin, 161.
 Zachariah, 161.
 Millward, James, 314, 322.
 William, 322.
 Mink, 110, 124.
 Mitalaer, Claes, 255.
 Mitford, Anne, 41, 564.
 Miranda, Gen., 225.
 Mol or Moll, 11, 15, 46.
 Lambert Huybertsen, 27, 35, 43,
 45, 46, 49, 50, 57, 67, 76.
 Monfort, 11, 15, 35, 415.
 Caroline, 483.
 Monfort, Jan or John, 25, 35, 72.
 Jan Pieterse, 147.
 Jannetje, 306, 328, 362.
 John C., 483.
 Maria, 147.
 Marretje, 147.
 Mary, 366.
 Pieter, 25, 35, 71, 72, 249, 301,
 328, 362.
 Rebecca, 571.
 Sarah, 301.
 Susanna, 147.
 Tiney, 484.
 Warren, 484.
 Willentje Pieters, 249.
 Mongowack, 92.
 Montgomery, Eliza Jane, 467.
 Moody, Lady Deborah, 315, 501.
 Moor, George Joseph, 541.
 Samuel, 462.
 Moore, Bishop, 226.
 Charles B., 526.
 Dulcene, 462.
 George, 492.
 George Allen, 462.
 Henrie, 461.
 John, 461, 462, 463.
 Leonard, 461.
 Malina Jane, 461.
 Margaret C., 345.
 Milton Tate, 462.
 Richard, 462.
 Robert, 461.
 Sarah, 505.
 Thomas, 462.
 William, 461, 462.
 Morehouse, Albert, 511.
 Mary Ann, 511.
 Morford, Kate, 493.
 Morgan, Catharine, 498.
 Charles, 498.
 Daniel, 498.
 John, 498.
 Mary, 498.
 Rachel, 498.
 Susanna, 498.
 Thomas, 498.
 Morris, Alfred Alexander, 313.
 Alma K., 429.
 Ann, 468.
 Caroline, 468.
 Catharine, 227.
 Catharine Letitia, 227, 313.
 Elizabeth Cole, 227.
 Emma Henrietta, 314.
 Fannie, 313.

- Morris, George, 468.
 Hannah Virginia, 468.
 Harriet Furman, 227.
 Harry S., 313.
 Jacob, 224, 227, 235, 313.
 Jane, 468.
 John, 227.
 John C., 468, 484.
 John P., 313.
 John Peter, 227.
 Lea, 235.
 Letitia Clarissa, 227.
 Maria, 227.
 Mary Gillespie, 227.
 Mary Jane, 313.
 Peter, 227.
 Phebe B., 227.
 Sarah Kingsland, 227.
 Simon B., 313.
 Sylvester, 227.
 Sylvester Jacob, 313.
 William, 32.
 Morrison, C. Louisa, 374.
 John, 374.
 Morse, Charles, 241.
 Morten, Margaret Maria, 483.
 Nicholas, 483.
 William, 483.
 Moses, 307.
 Mot or Mott, Adam, 46.
 George D., 179.
 Samuel Junr., 182.
 Motley, Henry, 195.
 Mount, Catharine, 492.
 Catharine Ann, 438, 466.
 Cornelia, 466, 470.
 George, 494.
 Hannah, 493.
 Hiram, 429.
 Humphrey, 437.
 John Wesley, 429.
 Joseph, 437.
 Judge John, 493.
 Lydia C., 494.
 Mary Jane, 508.
 Matthias, 494.
 Moses, 494.
 Richard, 494.
 Spatford, 508.
 Vincent W., 470.
 William Henry, 508.
 William R., 466.
 Moyr, Mr., 42, 62.
 Mueller, Charles, 13.
 Muller, 11.
 Mumshaw, 490.
 Munny, John, 287.
 Munson, David D., 447.
 Murphy, Hon. H. C., 22, 32, 276,
 304, 335, 351, 518, 540.
 Henry C. Jun., 25.
 Mary, 309, 484.
 Muray, Rev. J. A., 372.
 Nagel, Cornelis, 324.
 Jane, 394.
 Philip, 394.
 Nallison or Nelson, Eitie, 255.
 William, 251, 255.
 Nanninex, Geertjen, 255.
 Napoleon, 423.
 Negrines, Susanna the, 58.
 Nelson, 88, 89.
 Neukerken, 11.
 Nevius, Neetjes or Neefus, 478.
 Catharine, 365.
 David, 419.
 Eliza Jane, 521.
 George, 366.
 Johanna, 249, 348.
 Johannis, 82, 104, 246, 249, 396.
 Martin, 140.
 Matilda, 348.
 Michael, 521.
 Neeltje, 139.
 Pieter, 146, 147, 204, 521.
 Roelof, 139.
 Sarah, 366, 521, 545.
 Tryntje, 365.
 Newbold, Harriet, 500.
 John, 500.
 Lydia, 500.
 Michael, 500.
 Newbury, Catharine, 568.
 John or Johannes, 568.
 Mary, 568.
 Mary Ann, 568.
 Ruth, 568.
 Sarah Bennet, 568.
 Newton, Richard, 331.
 Col. Samuel, 479.
 Nichols or Nicholls, Capt., 270.
 Matthias, 51.
 Gov. Richard, 49, 57, 71, 85,
 89, 103, 105, 106, 121, 130,
 163, 194, 232, 248, 271, 328,
 350, 458, 501, 539.
 Robert, 334.
 William, 210.
 Nicholson, Gov., 108.
 Night, Samuel, 115.

- Niven, Daniel, 227.
 Noorman, Derick the, 45.
 Hans, 21, 52, 61, 72.
 Hans Hansen, 21, 52, 59, 72.
 Laurens Pieterzen, 52.
 Pieter Janszen, 72.
 Noortbrook, Pieter Jacobsz, 272.
 Noortlyck, Maria Margreta, 281, 369.
 Norton, Harriet, 561.
 Harriet O., 570, 571.
 Nostrand or Noostrand, Abigail Ann,
 Albert, 302. [185.
 Amelia, 185.
 George, 185.
 James, 185.
 Johannes, 139.
 John, 28.
 John Lott, 185.
 Peter, 185.
 Rem, 181, 185.
 Timothy, 300.
 Nuton, Capt., 84.
 Nutt, Elizabeth, 500.
 John, 500.
 Lewis, 500.
 Sarah, 500.
 William, 500.
 Nutting, Sophia, 261, 262.
 Nys, 15.
 Nyssen, Theunis, 26, 41, 42, 98, 99,
 100, 101, 105, 106, 525, 539.

 Oakie, Hendrick, 297.
 Oakley or Okley, Thomas, 92.
 Whitson, 352.
 Oalcatt, Eliza C., 572.
 Judge, 572.
 Obanon, Mildred, 483.
 O'Brien, Albert, 368.
 O'Callaghan, 9, 30, 31, 32, 37, 40,
 41, 42, 47, 49, 59, 60, 61, 62,
 63, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 100,
 131, 252, 328.
 Ohachama, 247.
 O'Kane, Abby, 344.
 Oldfield, family of, 164.
 Anthony, 165.
 Augustus, 165.
 Catharine, 165.
 Elias, 165.
 Esther, 165.
 Jane, 165.
 John, 164, 165.
 Joseph, 149, 164, 165.
 Margaret, 165.

 Oldfield, Mariam or Miriam, 164, 165,
 Martha, 165. [193.
 Mary, 165.
 Phebe, 165.
 Richard, 165.
 Sarah, 165.
 Olds, Nancy, 430.
 Oliver, James, 476.
 Onderdonk, 154, 155, 351.
 Adrian Andriesse, 57.
 Andries, 320.
 Henry Jun., 195.
 Horatio G., 369.
 Onderwater, 11.
 Op Dyck, Emma P., 496.
 Gysbert, 43.
 Katharine, 294.
 Peter L., 496.
 Oranka, 247.
 Osborne, Joseph T., 493.
 Osterhause, Maj. Gen. P. Jos., 461.
 Osterman, Hester, 185.
 Otey, Bishop, 226.
 Ousterman, Elizabeth, 78.
 Peter, 78.
 Outwater, Ann, 267.
 Nicholas, 267.
 Overbagh, Voorhies, 356.

 Paine, 569.
 Palmer, Francis, 343.
 Francis Henry, 343.
 Thomas, 239.
 Papinau, Ginerva, 291.
 Para, Annitje, 539.
 Parabasco see Probasko.
 Parcell or Parsell, Cornelia, 351.
 Jacob, 351.
 Mary, 376.
 Thomas, 376.
 Parient, Charles, 498.
 Park, Adeline, 515.
 David, 515.
 Ellen Jane, 516.
 Elias Tieter, 515.
 Elizabeth, 525.
 Evert Bergen, 515.
 George Bergen, 515.
 Hannah Louisa, 515.
 Henry Eugene, 515.
 James, 515.
 Jane Adeline, 515.
 John Hillyer, 515.
 Mary Ann, 515, 525.
 Staats Nelson, 515.

- Park, Thomas, 525.
 William Alexander, 515.
 Parker, Gov., 506.
 John, 263.
 William, 262.
 Parmer, Parmeter or Palmeter,
 Thomas, 208, 209, 210, 211,
 219, 230.
 Margaret, 210.
 Parsells see Parcell.
 Parsons, Charles, 502.
 William, 502.
 Patchin, Ralph, 223.
 Patricke, Hannah, 497.
 Patridge, Alida Jane, 510.
 Ebenezer B., 510.
 Ellen Ann, 510.
 Ira, 510.
 John W., 510.
 Larned D., 510.
 Louisa Maria, 510.
 Martha L., 510.
 Sarah M., 510.
 Patterson, Eliza, 294.
 Emeline, 383, 290.
 Hamilton, 294.
 James, 383.
 Jane, 294.
 John, 294.
 Mary, 294.
 Morris, 293.
 Paulus or Paulizen, Michael, 26, 52,
 Pauw, 11. [72.
 Pawling, 163.
 Payne, Emily S., 331.
 Pearsall, Catharine Ann, 381.
 Nathaniel, 92, 93.
 Pearson, 121.
 Naomi, 356.
 Peek, Alice Ann, 190.
 Pegg, 236.
 Pels, 11.
 Pemart, Catharine, 360.
 Penn, William, 433.
 Pennoyer, 371.
 Robert, 40.
 Pepper, Susan, 172.
 Perkins, Albert A., 460.
 John L., 460.
 Moses, 460.
 Perrine, Anna, 438.
 Catharine F., 495.
 Christopher, 479.
 Dan, 495.
 David, 479.
 Derick, 466.
 Perrine, Edward Bergen, 495.
 Elijah, 437.
 Elijah Voorhees, 466.
 Elizabeth, 466.
 Ellen Tenbrook, 495.
 Hannah, 495.
 Hannah Virginia, 495.
 Helen C., 495.
 Henry, 495.
 Jacob Bergen, 466.
 James Henry, 479.
 Jane, 466.
 Jeremiah, 495.
 John, 495.
 John Bergen, 466.
 John David, 479.
 John V., 430.
 Lewis, 495.
 Margaret, 430.
 Mary, 495.
 Mary Bergen, 479.
 Mary Blanch, 495.
 Mary H., 497.
 Matthew, 495.
 Peter C., 495.
 Peter F., 495.
 Samuel, 466.
 Sarah A., 438.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 495.
 Thomas Morford, 495.
 Vincent, 430, 437.
 William, 430.
 William Conover, 495.
 William F., 495.
 William Winfield, 430.
 Woolsey, 495.
 Perry, Col., 340.
 Louisa, 340.
 Peter, 236.
 Peters, Altje, 81.
 Annetje, 104.
 John, 195, 196.
 Marritje, 61, 224.
 Rhoda, 195.
 Willemtie, 419.
 Peterse or Peterson, 11.
 Annetje, 104, 146, 539.
 Claes, 90.
 Cornelis, 127.
 Derick, 293.
 Gerbrant, 115.
 Hendrick, 41.
 Jan, 524.
 Josina, 128.
 Laurens, 52. [395.
 Leftert, 86, 241, 277, 278, 306,

- Peterse, Magdalena, 385, 386.
 Mary, 236.
 Phebe, 524.
 Pieter (Van Nest), 53.
 Syntje, 120.
 Sytie, 52.
 Willemtje, 419.
 Winant (Van Eck), 386, 538.
 Pettit, Arabella, 360.
 Petus, 569.
 Pewichaas, 25.
 Philips, Ann, 343.
 Charles, 331.
 William, 230, 542.
 Philipse, Frederick, 541.
 Philipson, A. D., 216.
 Phraner, Gasper, 151.
 Pia, Pieter, 68.
 Picet, Michael, 35.
 Piccies, John, 47.
 Pickering, Solace, 169.
 Pierrepoint, 395.
 Pierson, John E., 497.
 Pike, Mary Emma, 469.
 Pinckney, Samuel, 358.
 Planck, Sarah, 35, 72.
 Plane, Abraham, 252.
 Planke, (Vander), 15.
 Platt, Allen Ely, 292.
 Charles B., 292.
 Joanna, 292.
 Plevier, Elizabeth, 403.
 Poe, John D., 295.
 Poentie, Tunis Dircksen, 45.
 Polheim, 15.
 Polhemus, family of, 74.
 Polhemus, 145, 149.
 Abraham, 74, 382.
 Anna, 277, 444.
 Cornelia, 479.
 Cornelis, 418.
 Daniel, 115, 280, 382.
 Dominie, 29, 80, 246, 252, 302.
 Eldert, 145.
 Elizabeth, 74, 101.
 Jacob, 444.
 Johannis, 74.
 Maria, 403.
 Mary, 145, 403.
 Matilda, 418.
 Sarah, 74, 125, 393.
 Theodorus, 74, 101, 103, 118,
 126, 163, 234, 235, 246, 277,
 304, 393.
 Theodorus Johannus, 277.
 Tunis, 74.
 Pollock, Thomas, 293.
 Polyon, Denike, 95.
 Pool, Agnes, 318.
 Elizabeth C., 318.
 George, 319.
 George Francis, 318.
 George W., 318.
 J. Edgar, 319.
 John, 455.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 319.
 Porter, Mary E., 447.
 Post, 416.
 Ann, 417.
 Capt. Adrian, 415.
 Barbara, 415.
 David, 417.
 Elias, 415.
 Francoys, 415.
 Garret, 417.
 George, 417.
 Israel, 417.
 Jacob, 417.
 Jannetje, 95.
 Johannis, 415.
 Lematie, 417.
 Luke, 417.
 Margaret, 417.
 Marya, 415.
 Smith, 417.
 Tunis, 415.
 William, 96, 415, 417.
 Pottagie, Jan, 252.
 Potter, Catharine Ann, 514.
 Eliza H., 380.
 Potts, Amy, 508.
 Elizabeth, 508.
 Dr. John, 508.
 William, 508.
 Poucardt, 11.
 Poulis, Elizabeth, 154.
 Poulson, Derick, 94.
 Powell, Jacob, 188.
 John, 188.
 Joseph, 188.
 Oliver, 391.
 Phebe Ann, 188.
 Samuel, 188.
 Sarah Lucretia, 188.
 Stephen B., 188.
 Stimerson, 188.
 Powers, 205, 216, 553, 554.
 George, 106, 222, 223, 262.
 George William, 269.
 James, 269.
 Jane Ann, 269.
 Walter Berry, 269.

- Poyinslay, Rev. Mr., 97.
 Praa, Pieter, 159.
 Pratt, Ellen R., 197.
 Prescott, Prudence, 344.
 Prest, Richard, 365.
 Prime, 133.
 Prince, 229.
 George S., 336.
 Prints, Armegat, 31.
 Probasko, Jannetje, 323, 335.
 Stoffel, 125, 147, 203, 274.
 Provoost, Barbara, 386.
 David, 231.
 Helena, 231.
 Margaret, 127.
 Pullen, Anne, 505.
- Quahsse, 247.
 Quick, family of, 564.
 Quick, 412.
 Abraham, 563, 564, 565, 566.
 Ann, 565, 566.
 Charity, 564, 566.
 Cornelia, 564.
 Cornelis, 564.
 Cornelis Jacobsen, 564.
 Dirck Teunisen, 564.
 Elizabeth, 564.
 Elsie, 566.
 Helena, 564.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 348, 564, 565.
 Jacob Teunisen, 564.
 Jan, 564.
 Janneke, 564.
 Johannes, 564.
 John, 566.
 Margaret, 565.
 Marretje, 564.
 Nelly or Neeltje, 412, 564.
 Petrus or Peter, 564, 566.
 Rebecca, 564.
 Saartje, 564.
 Teunis, 564.
 Teunis Tomazon, 564.
 William, 564.
- Randolph, Jan, 359.
 Rapalie, family of, 26, 417.
 Rapalie or Rapalje, 14, 24, 26, 27, 29,
 30, 32, 35, 36, 47, 80, 109, 149.
 Abraham, 74.
 Agnes, 284.
 Alche or Alte, 368, 417, 418,
 Aletta, 241, 348. [441.
- Rapalie, Ann, Annetje or Antje, 26,
 28, 147, 548.
 Anna Maria, 284, 418.
 Annetje Joris, 102, 533.
 Cataline Jeronimus, 102.
 Catalyna or Catalyntje, 26, 30,
 31, 32, 418.
 Catalina Jorassy, 73.
 Catharine, 284.
 Charles, 334.
 Cornelia, 384.
 Cornelius, 74, 340, 418, 548.
 Daniel, 26, 27, 28, 30, 74, 107,
 115, 119, 147, 241, 283, 284.
 Daniel D., 284.
 Daniel I., 284.
 Daniel Luyster, 284.
 Derick, 30, 418.
 Eliza, 284.
 Elizabeth, 26.
 Engeltie, 293.
 Femitje, 418.
 Folkert, 418.
 George or Joris, 25, 27, 29, 30,
 45, 49, 53, 54, 57, 58, 62, 63,
 65, 83, 84, 111, 115, 252, 284,
 329, 382, 418, 541.
 George Wyckoff, 284.
 Helletje, 28.
 Henry Lott, 158.
 Hieronemus or Jeronimus, 26,
 27, 28, 29, 30, 53, 101, 115,
 116, 123, 417, 418, 534, 551,
 Jacob, 26, 418. [560.
 Jan, Yan or John, 26, 30, 92,
 115, 173, 212, 235, 284, 287,
 400, 418, 420, 531, 548, 550.
 Jan Joris, 84.
 Jane, Jannetje or Janneken, 26,
 46, 53, 72, 395, 418, 535, 537.
 Jannetje Joris, 29, 125, 393, 394.
 Jeremias, 543.
 Jerome or Jeromus, 92, 93, 340,
 418.
 Jeronemus see Hieronemus.
 Joanna, 284.
 Johannes, 279, 284.
 John see Jan.
 John D., 284.
 Jores, Joris, Joresey or George
 Jansen, 22, 23, 24, 25, 29, 30,
 38, 46, 53, 57, 72, 73, 87, 91,
 115, 128, 329, 390, 393, 394,
 399, 417, 428, 531, 533, 535,
 537, 551.
 Judith, 26, 53, 128, 399, 428.

- Rapalie, Lammatie, 74, 323.
 Maria, 172.
 Marretie, 26, 72, 279.
 Samuel, 30.
 Sarah, 22, 23, 24, 26, 28, 53,
 54, 58, 72, 74, 136, 137, 387,
 417, 418, 531, 535, 537, 543,
 550, 551.
 Sarah Jeronimus, 543.
 Sarah Jorise, 116.
 Sarah Luyster, 284.
 Simon, 158, 168, 284.
 Tunis, 334, 387, 418.
 Williamson, 158, 284.
 Ratzer, 236.
 Ravestyn, Anne, 209.
 Raymond, Angeline, 180.
 Raynor, Bertha Ella, 392.
 Eliza, 171.
 Francis Bergen, 392.
 George A., 392.
 Georgy, 392.
 Gilbert Granger, 392.
 Jannetje Louisa, 392.
 William Harvey, 392.
 Rawlington, Stephen, 332.
 Reape, William, 501.
 Rees, 11.
 Reid or Reed, George, 505.
 Gilbert, 182.
 Hanna, 505.
 John, 287, 505.
 John L., 494.
 Joseph, 505.
 Justice, 505.
 Mabel, 505.
 Philip, 287.
 Ralph, 505.
 Susan, 505.
 William, 505.
 Reiners, Grietje, 38.
 Relf, Ann, 226.
 Remmelts, William, 139.
 Remson, family of, 111.
 Remson or Ramson, 26, 108, 111,
 149, 397, 533, 537.
 Abigail, 77.
 Abraham, 47, 77, 79, 160, 161.
 Abraham A., 46, 77, 78, 79.
 Achee, 79.
 Aletta, 160.
 Altie, 115, 160, 394.
 Amelia Ann Higby, 160.
 Ann or Antje, 47, 48, 77, 111,
 395.
 Ann Bergen, 161.
 Remson, Anna Maria, 160.
 Auris or Aury, 148, 160.
 Catharine or Cateline, 47, 111,
 Capt., 209. [329.
 Charles Rem, 161.
 Cornelius Voorhees, 160.
 Daniel, 47, 108, 115.
 Daniel Higby, 160.
 Derick, 323.
 Dorothy, 395.
 Dorothy Maria, 160.
 Eliza Jane, 161.
 Elizabeth, 111, 160, 393, 418.
 Femmetje, 47, 394, 406.
 George, see Jores.
 Gertrude, 74.
 Hans, 554.
 Harriet Bennet, 161.
 Henry or Hendrick, 111, 236,
 241, 395.
 Hendrick Emmans, 161.
 Hendrickje, 303.
 Higby, 160.
 Hillette or Hillegonde, 47, 111,
 320.
 Isaac, 48, 76, 115, 161, 303.
 Jacob, 47, 74.
 Jane or Jannetje, 47, 48, 77,
 139, 160, 353.
 Jeremiah or Jeremias, 47, 48, 76,
 77, 79, 87, 115, 147, 363.
 Jeremiah A., 46.
 Jeromus, 47, 48, 213, 535, 536,
 543, 557.
 Jeronimus, 47.
 John or Jan, 47, 109, 161, 298,
 394, 395, 409, 554.
 John Higby, 160.
 Joris or George, 47, 111, 112,
 132, 231, 274, 302, 393, 394,
 395, 409, 418, 534.
 Lammatie, 147.
 Mary, 111, 302.
 Matilda, 77.
 Peter, 236, 241, 274, 395.
 Philip, 394.
 Phæbe, 160.
 Physche, 77.
 Rem, 47, 111, 135, 162, 320,
 393, 394, 395, 532, 550, 551,
 554.
 Rem Jorise, 111.
 Rem P., 239, 241.
 Sarah, 47, 111, 302, 306, 395,
 551, 552, 554.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 161.

- Remson, Simon, 239, 241.
 Syntie, 79.
 Teunis, 393.
 Theodorus, 373.
 William, 77, 79.
 Rensselaer, 64.
 Renshaw, Laura J., 460.
 Reyerse, Ryerse, Ryersen, or Reyersz
 21, 26, 306, 567.
 Adriaen, 16, 113, 146, 306, 307.
 Antie, 551.
 Cornelius, 397.
 Ellen, 469.
 Gosen Adrianse, 320.
 Jacobus, 115.
 John, 469, 551.
 Joris, 102.
 Marten, 26, 28, 102, 469, 533,
 Reynolds, Nancy E., 358. [551.
 Dr., 568.
 Uel, 568.
 Rhodabeck, Harry, 486.
 Johanna Willard, 486.
 William P., 486.
 Rhodes or Rodes, 176.
 Abagail, 151.
 Anna, 251.
 Cornelius H., 197.
 George, 197.
 Hannah, 151.
 James C., 360.
 John, 165, 197.
 Nathaniel, 163, 183.
 Richard, 95, 197.
 Robert, 197.
 Sarah R., 197.
 Richanco, Daniel, 128.
 Richards, Paulus, 88.
 Richardson, Austin I., 471. *
 Rider or Ryder, Adrieantje, 306.
 Aletta, 385.
 Altie, 315.
 Catharine, 296.
 Daniel, 287.
 Elizabeth, 74.
 Helen, 388.
 Henry Lott, 359.
 Ida, 410.
 Jacobus, 363.
 James, 359.
 John, 389.
 John J., 184.
 Julietta, 511.
 Laurence, 385.
 Margaret, 287.
 Maria, 315.
 Rider, Nicholas, 359.
 Thomas B., 184.
 Riedstrap, 13.
 Riggs, Adeline, 438.
 Adeline E., 438.
 Catharine, 438.
 Charles W., 438.
 Elias, 438.
 George, 438.
 Helena, 438.
 Henry H., 438.
 John, 438.
 Joseph, 438.
 Ledia M., 438.
 Lewis, 438.
 Maria, 438.
 Marsena, 438.
 Mary E., 438.
 William, 438.
 William M., 438.
 Rjm or Rhym, 216.
 Riker, 11, 14, 24, 50, 51, 52, 74, 75,
 159, 304, 351, 435, 534, 541,
 551.
 Riker, Ryck, Rycker or Rike, Abra-
 ham, 46, 49, 52.
 Gysbert, 49.
 Hendryck, 85, 282.
 Jacob, 52.
 James, 303.
 S. S., 436, 485, 507.
 Riley, Mary, 311.
 Rip, Jacobus, 131.
 Risler, Evelyn, 475.
 Rittenhouse, 371.
 Rivington, 258.
 Roauser, Elijah, 522.
 Nelson, 522.
 Robbins, Cordelia, 494.
 Henry W., 494.
 Roberts, D. N., 511.
 Isabell C., 511.
 Joseph, 511.
 Maria or Marritje, 99.
 Robertson, Gov., 239.
 Joseph, 216.
 Maria or Marretje, 99.
 Sarah, 552, 561.
 Thomas, 552, 559, 561.
 Robinson, Dr., 13.
 Rodenberch, Johannes, 70.
 Rodolph, Jurian, 64.
 Roe, Justus, 561.
 Lawrence, 167, 173, 174.
 Sarah, 173.
 Roelofs or Roelofse, 139.

- Roelofs, Sarah, 31, 248.
 Williampie, 139.
 Roger, 236.
 Rogers, Augusta, 389.
 Charles S., 429.
 Ogden M., 573.
 Rogers or Rudgerd, Frances, 172.
 Mary, 172.
 Rolfe, John P., 351.
 Romaine or Romeyn, 11.
 Christoffel Janse, 301.
 Cornelius, 266.
 Elizabeth, 266.
 John N., 265, 266.
 Michael, 266.
 Roos, 11.
 Roscoe, Samuel, 174.
 Rose, Jno., 216.
 Roosevelt, Isaac, 222.
 Jacobus, 222.
 Ross, Johannes, 375.
 Josephine M., 391.
 Rowland, Elizabeth, 181.
 Royse, John, 407, 458.
 Rucker, Rev. Joseph, 454.
 Ruckman, John, 497.
 Rue, Abram, 466.
 Hannah, 466.
 Henry, 471.
 Jacob B., 466.
 John, 466, 471.
 Joseph I., 466.
 Maria B., 466.
 Mary, 383, 469.
 Mary E., 475.
 Matthew, 471.
 Peter, 466, 469.
 Phebe, 471.
 Rebecca, 466.
 Samuel, 471.
 Sarah E., 466.
 William M., 466.
 Ruscoe, Mary, 140.
 Samuel, 140.
 Russell, Sarah Ann, 313.
 W. H. H., 377, 378.
 Rutgerd, Francis, 172.
 Mary, 172.
 Rutgers, 11.
 Rutgersz or Ruthzen, Catharine, 126.
 Jacob, 126.
 Rutledge, John E., 269. [135.
 Ruyter, Claes Jansen (Van Naerden),
 Rycke, Ryke, or Ryken, (see) Rider.
 Ryder (see Rider).
 Ryers, John, 354.
 Ryerse or Ryersen (see Rierse or Reyerse.)
 Ryff, Hendrick, 68.
 Rynierse, Auke, 386.
 Polly, 415.
 Rysen, Madalena or Madaleentje
 Jacobs, 328.
 Sacket, Augustus, 187, 191.
 Salee, Anthony Jansen van, 38.
 Salisbury, Maria, 224, 227.
 Salter, Maglin, 415.
 Sammons, Clarissa E., 171.
 Hiram T., 171.
 Sanderson, Elizabeth, 313.
 Joseph, 313.
 Laura S., 313.
 Sands, Comfort, 82, 400.
 Joshua, 82, 334, 400.
 Sanford, Abraham, 231.
 Cornelius, 216, 231, 233, 237,
 274.
 Rev. Cornelius, 546, 558.
 Gertrude, 231.
 Helen, 230, 274.
 Capt. William, 279.
 Satley or Sawtell, Henry, 46, 57.
 Saunders, Benjamin, 512.
 Judith, 512.
 Lea, 512.
 Lydia, 512.
 Marten, 512.
 Rachel, 512.
 Saxton, Amos J., 201.
 James, 201.
 Schaats, Reinier, 206.
 Schabuels, Janne, 42.
 Scharse, Schass or Schaers, Christopher,
 233, 546.
 Johannes Christoffel, 233.
 Maria, 233.
 Schellinger, Cornelia, 25.
 Jacob, 25.
 Schelluyne, Dirck, 100.
 Schemerhorn, 273.
 Abraham, 234.
 Schenck, family of, 146.
 Van Nydack, 12, 15.
 Schenck, 13, 15, 109, 149, 298, 566.
 Abraham, 75, 147, 150, 157.
 Abraham Martense, 147.
 Adrianna, 147, 205.
 Aeltje, 369.
 Albert, 363.
 Alletta, 359.
 Ann, 424.
 Annetje Martense, 146, 147.

- Schenck, Annetje Roelofse, 146.
 Catelina Martense, 147.
 Catharine or Tryntje, 274, 289.
 Clarence, 359.
 Cornelius Stryker, 359.
 Eliza, 383.
 Elizabeth Martense, 147.
 Ella Meserole, 359.
 Emma, 323.
 Femmetje, 444.
 Garret, 363, 435.
 Rev. Garret C., 12, 14, 146, 363.
 Garret R., 419.
 Garret Roelofse, 146.
 Gertrude Cornell, 158.
 Gilliam, 158.
 Jan Roelofse, 146.
 Jan Martensen, 139, 146.
 Jane or Jannetje, 312, 478.
 Jannetje Martense, 147.
 Jannetje Roelofse, 146.
 Jesse Cornell, 359.
 Johanna Martense, 147.
 Johannes, 204.
 John, 205, 304.
 John L., 362.
 John T., 359.
 Lewis, 566.
 Lucas, 566.
 Lucas Martense, 147.
 Maragrita, 204, 410.
 Margerita or Margrieta, 362, 363.
 Margrietje Roelofse, 146.
 Maria or Mareya, 150.
 Maria Martense, 28, 147.
 Marika Roelofse, 146.
 Marretje, 296.
 Marten, 146, 147, 250, 329, 334, 554.
 Marten Martense, 28, 147.
 Marten Roelofse, 139, 146, 306.
 Martte, 150.
 Matje, 369.
 Mayke R., 139, 353.
 Mayken Roelofse, 146, 147.
 Mervin Reyersen, 359.
 Minne Martense, 147.
 Neeltje, 250, 362, 382.
 Neeltje Martense, 147.
 Neeltje Roelofse, 146.
 Nicholas, 172.
 Peter, 146, 424.
 Rensye Martense, 147.
 Roelof, 274, 289.
 Roelof Martensen, 146, 147, 329, 382.
- Schenck, Sarah, 289, 362, 428.
 Sara Emans, 158.
 Sara Roelofse, 146.
 Stephen, 269.
 Stephen Janse, 296.
 Susan or Susanna, 146, 147, 160.
 Susanna Martense, 147.
 V. D., 323.
 Scherpenzeel, Johanna, 146.
 Scholes, 46, 76, 77.
 James, 77.
 Schoolcraft, 538.
 Schoonhoven, 15.
 Schoonmaker, family of, 285.
 Schoonmaker, 343.
 Ann or Antie, 285.
 Benjamin, 285.
 Catharine, 347.
 Catharine B., 348.
 Cornelis, 285.
 Daniel, 285.
 Elizabeth, 285.
 Ellenor, 285.
 Eltie, 285.
 Frederick, 285.
 Grietje, 285.
 Helena, 285.
 Hendrick, 285.
 Rev. Jacob, 445.
 Jacobus, 285, 348.
 Jacomyntje, 285.
 Joachim, 285.
 John, 285.
 Martinus, 285.
 Rev. Martinus, 285.
 Mary or Polly, 285, 343.
 Michael, 285.
 Nicholas, 285.
 Sarah, 285.
 Stephen, 285.
 Tryntje, 285.
 Schouten, Anneken, 434.
 Schrck, Paulus, 55.
 Schuyler, Cornelius, 239-240.
 Scott, Abigail, 475.
 Benjamin, 474.
 Catharine E., 474.
 Elizabeth, 475.
 Gen., 454.
 Henry, 474.
 John, 474.
 Patience, 383.
 Thomas, 474, 475.
 Walter, 474.
 William, 475.
 Scudder, family of, 435.

- Scudder, Abigail W., 481.
 Christopher B., 470.
 Cordelia B., 470.
 Deborah, 435.
 Edwin L., 469.
 Elizabeth, 435, 503.
 Henry S., 470.
 Howard C., 470.
 Isaac, 481.
 Johanna V., 469.
 John, 435.
 Dr. John V. D., 469.
 Julia A., 470.
 Kilsy Rowly, 470.
 Laurah, 470.
 Marsha, 435, 503.
 Mary, 435.
 Mary Ann, 470.
 Nathaniel, 435.
 Richard, 435.
 Samuel, 435.
 Sarah, 435.
 Sarah C., 469.
 Thomas, 435.
 William, 466.
 Col. William, 482.
 Scull, Ada, 486.
 A. C., 486.
 Seabury, Robert S., 196.
 Seals, Femmetje, 99.
 John, 99, 101, 251.
 Sealy, Joseph, 183.
 Seaman, Eliza, 270.
 James, 270.
 Jemima, 270.
 Maria, 270.
 Sarah, 270.
 Thomas, 270.
 Seckels, Zechariah, 236.
 Sedgwick, T., 351.
 Selover, Isaac, 297.
 Minne Bergen, 355.
 William R., 355.
 Setfyns, Dominic, 29, 295.
 Seubering, Sebering or Sebring, 130,
 533, 536.
 Aaltje, 131, 132, 135, 218.
 Abraham, 127.
 Adriana or Adriaentje, 127.
 Catharine, 127, 218, 234.
 Cornelia, 127.
 Cornelis, 128, 129, 134, 136,
 297, 531.
 Cornelius J., 217.
 Elizabeth, 127.
 Femmetje, 218.
 Seubering, Frederick, 127.
 Isaac, 127, 218, 234.
 Jan, 218.
 Jan Roelofse, 127.
 Jakob, 115, 127, 218.
 Johannes, 127, 209, 210, 219.
 Lambertje, 117, 203.
 Lucas, 127.
 Margaret, 218.
 Maria, 127, 531.
 Seward, Hannah, 380.
 Seymour, Isaac, 332.
 Isabella, 332.
 Sharax, Thomas, 123.
 Sharp, Mr., 466.
 Shaw, Jacob, 200.
 John, 200.
 Joseph, 200.
 Mary, 200.
 Phebe Jane, 200.
 William, 200.
 Shay, Capt., 298.
 Sheridan, Gen., 374.
 Sherman, Gen., 460, 461, 487.
 Shields, Gen., 454.
 Shocker, Elizabeth, 448.
 Shoemaker, 15.
 Sibrants, Aeltje, 328.
 Sice, Catharine V. T., 338.
 Michael, 315, 338.
 Sickles, Lambert, 213.
 Simonson, Abigail A., 185.
 Benjamin, 185.
 Catharine, 185.
 George I., 185.
 Hannah, 195.
 Isaac, 185.
 Jacob A. S., 185.
 John, 195.
 John B., 185.
 Lott, 185.
 Mary, 446, 523.
 Mary E., 185.
 Phebe, 195.
 Phebe Ann, 390.
 Prudence A., 185.
 Sarah J., 185.
 Wellington, 169.
 William, 174, 175.
 Simon, Marta, 110.
 Sincy, Frances Emma, 176.
 Jerusha Ann, 176.
 John, 176.
 Mary Elizabeth, 176.
 Robert, 175, 176.
 William R., 175, 176, 178.

- Sirach, Titus, 57, 80.
 Skidmore, 176.
 Capt., 163.
 Daniel H., 561.
 Hicks, 183.
 Jeremiah, 165.
 John, 182.
 John W., 465.
 Michael, 165.
 Phebe, 182.
 Samuel, 174.
 Susanna, 182.
 Skillman, Abraham M., 474.
 Augustus B., 474.
 Gertrude, 474.
 John, 304, 334, 568.
 Thomas, 79, 348.
 Slaback, Abel, 416.
 David, 416.
 George, 416.
 John, 416.
 Margaret, 416.
 Slecht or Slegt, Abraham, 548.
 Anna Catharine, 548.
 Catharine or Catrina, 135, 548, 549.
 Cornelia, 548, 549.
 Cornelius, 548.
 Elsie, 548.
 Hendrick, 548.
 Jacob, 548.
 Jannetje, 548.
 Johannes, 135, 548, 549.
 Slingerlant, 11, 15.
 Sloan, Henry, 572.
 Samuel, 572.
 Sloper, Nicholas, 62.
 Sloughter, Gov., 108.
 Sluyter, 22, 31, 276.
 Peter, 518.
 Smit, Claes Cornelise, 33, 233.
 Smith, Abigail Bergen, 520.
 Abigail Jane, 184.
 Adam, 140.
 Albert, 263.
 Alice, 263.
 Ann, 191, 210, 263.
 Anna Maria, 270.
 Anthony, 160.
 Arthur, 263.
 Benjamin, 193, 520.
 Benjamin I., 179.
 Bennet, 263.
 Caroline Cornelia, 465.
 Catharine, 172, 181, 184, 193.
 Charles, 322.
 Charles C., 573.
 Charles Dattolf, 263.
 Charles Grant, 263.
 Charlotte C., 331.
 Cornelius, 520.
 Daniel, 187.
 Deborah, 270, 305.
 Derick, 270.
 Derick Bergen, 270.
 Desdemonia E., 460.
 Ebenezer, 141, 195.
 Edmond, 263.
 Edward, 241.
 Eliza, 270.
 Elizabeth, 82, 171, 263, 270, 433.
 Elizabeth S., 482.
 Ellen Van Dyke, 494.
 Emma, 263.
 Fred., 263.
 Florence, 263.
 Garvine, 529.
 George, 520.
 Gertrude B., 322.
 Goudge, 263.
 Helen, 263.
 Hendrick Barent, 51.
 Hesekiah, 460.
 Hester A., 361.
 Israel, 184.
 Jacob, 195.
 James, 149, 191, 270, 520, 524, 529.
 Jane Amelia, 263.
 Jannette, 529.
 Jaques, 270.
 John, 110, 111, 112, 263, 270, 520.
 John Bergen, 184.
 J. Loyd, 332.
 John Wesley, 263.
 Joseph, 269, 270.
 Judith, 184.
 Julia, 263, 480.
 Leander, 263.
 Levi, 263.
 L. Harvey, 158.
 Louis, 529.
 Ludlam, 148, 163.
 Lydia M., 494.
 Mary, 165, 184, 263, 358.
 Mary Ann, 263, 270.
 Murray, 541.
 Nathaniel, 163.
 Nicholas, 184.
 Patience, 163.

- Smith, Peter, 82.
 Phebe, 263.
 Philip, 85.
 Rachel, 184, 270.
 Rev. Mr., 428, 430, 431.
 Richmond, 263.
 Samuel, 270, 304, 334, 371.
 Sarah, 263, 514.
 Smith, 172.
 Sophia E., 263.
 Dr. Stanhope, 450.
 Thomas, 33, 162, 181, 184, 263, 494.
 Wait, 94.
 Waters, 416.
 Watson, 263.
 William, 45, 63, 163, 183, 250, 263.
 William M., 495, 561.
 Smissaent M. P., 11.
 Smock, Elinore, 383.
 Elizabeth, 475.
 Garret C., 383.
 Marretje Hendricks, 228, 368.
 John C., 348.
 Snedeker, 149.
 Adilaide, 429.
 Albert, 174.
 Amanda Bergen, 430.
 Ann Maria, 429.
 Aury, 184.
 Catharine, 429.
 Catharine Virginia, 500.
 Cecilia, 429, 500.
 Cornelia, 429.
 Cornelius, 429.
 Elizabeth, 429.
 Elsie, 365.
 Emmeline, 471.
 Erleni, 429.
 George E., 430.
 Gerret, 101, 365.
 Ida Bergen, 429.
 Isaac, 158, 365, 500.
 Isaac J., 429, 430.
 Isaac R., 158.
 Isaac S., 471.
 J., 187.
 Jacob, 323, 429.
 Jan or John, 38, 54, 72, 73, 365, 366.
 John I., 192, 350.
 John R., 174.
 John S., 189.
 John V., 429, 500.
 Mary, 429.
 Snedeker, Mary Ann, 471.
 Mary E., 430.
 Phebe R., 186.
 Sarah, 429, 497.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 471.
 Thomas S., 471.
 Vincent Bergen, 500.
 William, 472, 500.
 Snyder, 502.
 William H., 344.
 Snyderkin, Jan, 72.
 Sodder, Margaret, 174.
 Sonmans, Peter, 525.
 South, Enoch, 474.
 Sarah, 496.
 Spader, Catharine Bergen, 345.
 John, 551.
 John L., 269.
 Jeremiah, 551.
 Jeremiah V., 345.
 Jeremiah Vanderbilt, 345.
 Maria B., 345.
 Phebe L., 381.
 William, 345, 381.
 Sparks, Thomas A., 484.
 Spear, Austin Flint, 314.
 Calvin Flint, 314.
 Edward Flint, 314.
 Elizabeth Flint, 314.
 Jane Bergen, 314.
 Josephine, 314.
 Leinster, 314.
 Spear or Spicer, Samuel, 501.
 Spence, Clarence E., 291.
 Spencer, Eliza, 496.
 William, 366.
 Spicer, Mactel, 247.
 Thomas, 247.
 Spooner, 339.
 Sprague, Sarah, 575, 574.
 Spranger, Catharine, 355.
 Springer, 11.
 Springsteen, family of, 159.
 Abraham, 159.
 Antje, 159, 172.
 Casper, 154, 159, 174.
 David, 159, 205.
 Derick, 159.
 Gerret, 159.
 Gertrude, 159.
 Jannetje, 159.
 Johannes Casperse, 159.
 Joost, 159.
 Joost Casperse, 159.
 Maria, 159.
 Sprowler, John, 190.

- Sprung, Barbara, 96.
 Folkert, 297.
 Squier, Hannah Elizabeth, 370.
 Job, 370.
 Staats or Staets, Abraham, 524.
 Abraham I., 445.
 Annatie, 404.
 Cornelia, 544.
 Evert B., 445.
 Henry, 335.
 James B., 445.
 Jan Janse, 104, 539, 540.
 John A., 445.
 John Pietersz, 524.
 Mary V., 524.
 Pieter, 83, 115, 234, 235.
 Pieter Janse, 57.
 Dr. Samuel, 207.
 Statser, John, 270.
 Stearns, 356.
 Steele, Rev. Dr., 419, 427, 442.
 Steenbag, Elizabeth, 422.
 Phillippus, 422.
 Steenwyck, Cornelis, 91, 134.
 Steinmets, Casper, 121.
 Stelle, Charles, 268.
 Jane Maria, 455.
 Stellenwerf, Catharine, 329, 554.
 Jacob, 387.
 Stelman, Jan Hendricksen, 131.
 Sterling, Gen., 258.
 Stephense, Abraham, 139.
 Albert, 139.
 Altje, 139.
 Coert, 139.
 Hendrickje or Hendrickjen, 139.
 Jan or John, 139, 286.
 Jannetje, 139.
 Lucas, 139, 140, 286.
 Mergin, 139.
 Stephenson, Thomas, 82.
 S. C., 467.
 Stevens, Abraham, 251.
 Benjamin, 251.
 Blandenah, 251.
 Garret, 251.
 Henry, 478.
 J. C., 187, 190.
 Johannes, 251.
 John, 251, 255, 257.
 Maria, 478.
 Martha, 571.
 Mary, 251.
 Michael, 251.
 Nathaniel, 478.
 Sarah, 251, 255, 257.
 Stevens, Sylvester, 478.
 Thomas, 478.
 William C., 251.
 Stewert, A. T., 197.
 Stiles, 45, 46, 134, 276.
 John, 255.
 Stille, Cornelis Jacobse, 35, 49.
 Jacob Cornelise, 35.
 Jan Jacobse, 35.
 Stillwell, Ann, 290, 317.
 Anna Maria, 342.
 Catharine, 290.
 Ellen, 309.
 Jane Boyce, 307, 384.
 Jaques, 309.
 Joost, 290.
 Nicholas, 57, 182, 207, 251.
 Richard, 334.
 Rutger, 334.
 Rutger I., 317.
 Stephen N., 342.
 Thomas, 367, 371.
 Stockholm, Andrew, 79, 389.
 Stoddard, Robert, 287, 550.
 Stoffelson, Jacob, 121, 122, 539, 542.
 Stonaker, Alfred, 497.
 Alice, 497.
 Anna, 473.
 Amasa A., 473.
 Charles Bergen, 473.
 Charles D., 473.
 David, 497.
 Elizabeth, 497.
 Emily, 473.
 Hellen, 497.
 Henry Martin, 473.
 Howell, 497.
 John D., 497.
 Mary Elizabeth, 473.
 Pieter B., 497.
 Rebecca, 497.
 Susan, 496.
 Vincent P., 497.
 Viola E., 473.
 William, 473, 497.
 William B., 497.
 Stoothoff, family of, 245, 354, 360.
 Stoothoff, 109, 187, 264, 298.
 Abraham, 360.
 Abraham C., 355.
 Adrianna, 250.
 Aechye or Aegje Elbertse, 249,
 2, 6.
 Aeltie or Aletta, 250, 355, 360,
 Aertje, 355.
 Albert, 360.

Stoothoff, Annetje or Johanna, 204,
245, 251, 256.
Ann or Antje, 254, 354, 360.
Cornelius, 249, 250, 354, 355,
360.
Cornelius C., 355.
Cornelius Stryker, 360.
Douw, 360.
Eitie, 251, 257.
Elbert, 248, 250, 256, 360.
Elbert Elbertse, 90, 107, 245,
246, 247, 248, 249, 251, 252,
253, 256, 273, 328, 360.
Elizabeth, 360.
Ellen, 355.
Garret, 204, 246, 248, 249,
250, 251, 256, 360.
Garret C., 355.
Garret Duryee, 355.
Garret Elbertse, 249, 250.
Hannah, 360.
Hellen or Helen or Helena, 140,
250, 354, 360.
Heyltie or Hillette, 256, 354,
355, 360.
Heyltie or Helen Elbertse, 249.
Jannetje, 360.
Johanna, 204, 245, 251, 253,
289, 360.
Johannis, 249, 250, 257, 360.
Johannis W., 360.
John C., 355.
John I., 360.
John W., 297.
Letty, 172.
Margaret, 355, 385.
Margrietje, 251, 256.
Mary Ann, 354, 555.
Nelly, 355.
Peter or Petrus, 154, 249, 250,
256, 257, 297, 360, 419.
Sara or Saartie, 250, 251, 256,
360.
William or Wilhelmus, 250, 255,
256, 257, 354, 355, 360, 419.
Wilhelmus C., 354.
Storms, 11.
C. Shafer, 345.
Derrick, 159.
Jeremiah Spader, 345.
Maria, 159.
William, 170.
Story, Ann, 493.
Elizabeth, 493.
Emaline, 493.
Etta, 493.

Story, Henry, 235, 252.
Isaac, 492, 493.
James, 493.
John B., 492.
William, 341, 493.
William W., 269.
Stout, Ann Bergen, 473.
George, 509.
John Bergen, 473.
Peter S., 473.
Richard, 501.
Strang, Garret, 331.
Stringham, Jannetje, 145, 152.
Johannes, 145.
Peter, 145.
Samuel, 145, 148.
Thomas, 145, 148.
Strokels, Hendrike, 135, 535.
Strong, Dr., 37, 350.
Stryker, family of, 203, 295, 410,
444.
Stryker or Strycker, Aaltje or Altie,
125, 139, 203, 295, 296, 411.
Abraham, 204, 309, 348, 410,
411, 412.
Adriana, 342.
Angenietje, 203.
Ann or Antje, 83, 205, 309, 382,
442, 444.
Anne or Anny, 83, 296.
Annetje, 204, 411, 444.
Barent, 204, 205, 444.
Catharine, 296.
Catlyna, 412.
Christoffel, 412.
Cornelius, 204, 205, 296, 342.
Elizabeth, 296, 309.
Eytje, 125, 203.
Femmetje, 204, 205, 303, 370.
Francis H. Dubois, 309.
Garret, 295, 296, 354, 363, 444.
Garret Janse, 203.
Geesje, 296.
Gerretje, 296.
Gertrude, 518.
Gezina, 296.
Hanna or Hannah, 204, 205, 296.
Henry or Hendrick, 124, 125,
203, 204, 309, 395, 444.
Ida, 411.
Jacob, 204, 296, 412, 444.
Jacob Garre se, 203, 295, 296.
Jacob Stillwell, 309.
Jacobus, 204, 309.
Jaques Stillwell, 309.

- Stryker, Jan or John, 82, 114, 117, 125, 203, 204, 205, 218, 249, 250, 295, 303, 410, 416, 444.
 Jane or Jennetje, 203, 296, 444, 520.
 Johanna, 309, 359.
 Johannis, 204, 205, 411.
 Lammetje, 203, 204, 250, 303, 444.
 Lenah Anna, 309.
 Lezabet, 204.
 Louisa, 513.
 Magdalena, 83, 204.
 Maragrita, 204, 411.
 Maria, 296, 308.
 Maria Bergen, 342.
 Michiel or Mighiel, 204, 205, 251, 296, 342.
 Nicholas, 205.
 Peter, 115, 203, 204, 250, 303, 306, 380, 410, 412, 442, 444, 538.
 Phebe, 309, 363.
 Rebecca, 204, 295, 296, 353.
 Samuel, 295, 296, 309.
 Samuel G., 309.
 Samuel S., 308, 309, 359.
 Sara or Sarah, 117, 125, 203, 204, 205, 309, 393, 410, 411, 422, 444.
 Sarah Maria, 342.
 Seytie or Seytje, 204, 320, 444.
 Stephen, 296, 308, 309.
 Stephen Schenck, 309.
 Swantje, 125.
 Tunis, 308, 309.
 Wilhelmina, 205.
 Wintie, 296.
 Stults, Anne, 473.
 George S., 473.
 Gertrude, 473.
 John B., 473.
 John R., 473.
 Peter F., 473.
 Sturtevant, 458.
 Stuyvesant, Margaret, 275.
 Gov. Petrus, 22, 24, 27, 36, 43, 86, 100, 101, 121, 175, 248, 301, 347, 501, 521.
 William Nichols, 347.
 Sutphen, Ann, 432.
 Dick, 249.
 Dr., 468.
 Eleanor, 370.
 Suydam, family of, 282, 349.
 Suydam, 149, 182, 282.
 Suydam, Abagail, 350.
 Adriaentje or Adrianna, 282, 375.
 Ann, 324, 349, 350.
 Belitje, 282.
 Bennetje, 85.
 Capt., 276.
 Catharine, 349, 379.
 Cornelius, 282, 350, 387, 390.
 Dow, 282.
 D. Lott, 158.
 Ellen Elizabeth, 390.
 Evert, 283, 349, 350, 560.
 Geertje or Gertrude, 282, 283, 307, 340, 349.
 Harriet, 350, 375.
 Henry or Hendrick, 85, 87, 102, 115, 170, 179, 278, 282, 283, 317, 324, 349, 363, 375, 379, 396, 552.
 Hendrick Hendricksen, 86, 100.
 Hendrick Ryken or Ryke, 85, 86, 100, 179, 282, 283, 349.
 Ida, Idye or Eytie, 100, 277, 282, 350.
 Isabella, 282.
 Jacob, 115, 282, 283, 307.
 Jane or Jannetje, 282, 283.
 John or Jan, 282, 283, 350, 390.
 Johanna, 317.
 Johannes, 282.
 Lambert, 86, 87, 101, 102, 324, 552.
 Maria, 87, 179, 324, 350, 380.
 Mary I., 176.
 Metje, 283.
 Moses, 389.
 Peternella, 283.
 Phebe M., 389.
 Reinier, 218.
 Ryck, 282.
 Sarah Jane, 350.
 Sarah Matilda, 349, 350.
 Seytie, 282, 283.
 Teunis, 176, 349, 350, 354, 375, 380.
 Willemetje, 419.
 Swain or Sween, see Sween.
 Jacob, 517.
 Swart, 11.
 Yackeminchy Jacobs, 517.
 Swarthout, Robert, 358.
 Sween or Swain, John, 546, 558.
 Maria, 558.
 Swede, Jan the, 45, 46, 57.
 Sweers, Hendrick, 84.
 Swits, 41.

- Swits, Claes Claesen, 40, 251.
 Claes Cornelise, 64, 251.
 Sybrants, Altie, 328.
 Sylvester, Nicholas, 501.
 Symonds, Alfred, 510.
 John Alfred, 510.
 Symson, Alexander, 139.
- Tadens, Michiel, 135.
 Tadicksen, Geerlef, 68.
 Talmage, Rev. Goyn, 348.
 Tam, 110, 560.
 Tarleton, Genl., 333.
 Tayahansara, 240.
 Taylor, Albert, 502.
 Benjamin, 143.
 Benjamin F., 202.
 Delia, 202.
 Gen., 461.
 Joseph, 502.
 Mary, 331.
 William R., 331.
 Teller, Benjamin, 142, 143.
 Catharine, 228.
 William, 55.
 TenBrook, Elizabeth, 348.
 TenEyck, Albert, 517.
 Coenraet, 517, 557.
 Cornelius B., 517.
 Dirck, 517.
 Jenneken, 517.
 John V., 517.
 Koenraet, 557.
 Martytie, 277.
 Rebecca, 370.
 Richard, 517.
 Susanna, 517.
 Tobias, 407, 517.
 Tennent, Rev. Mr., 427.
 Ter Heyken, Michael, 84.
 Terhune, family of, 264.
 Abraham, 267, 474.
 Albert, 223, 263, 265, 266, 304, 474.
 Albert Albertse, 57, 139, 248, 264.
 Catharine, 266.
 Christine, 266.
 Eitie, 304.
 Elizabeth, 266.
 Gertie, 266.
 Guilliams, 267.
 Henry, 266.
 Jacob, 267.
 Jan Albertsz, 146.
- Terhune, John, 266, 497.
 Lea, 266.
 Letitia or Tesie, 221, 222, 264, 266, 267.
 Margaret, 266, 304.
 Maria or Mary, 266.
 Maria Houseman, 267.
 Michael B., 266.
 Peter, 267.
 Ralph, 266.
 Sarah, 266, 267, 379.
 Stephen, 221, 222, 223, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 554.
 Tesie (See Letitia).
 Ursula, 266.
 William, 267, 412.
- Teunis, Tunis or Teunisse Aartje, 101.
 Aeltje, 98.
 Antje or Annetje, 98, 101, 105.
 Cataline, 101.
 Cornelis, 101.
 Denys or Deonys, 99, 101, 136, 365.
 Elsje, 101.
 Femmetje, 101, 103, 525.
 Hans, 98.
 Jan, 98, 101.
 Jannetje, 84, 91, 101.
 Lucas, 98.
 Marretje, 101.
 Neeltje, 98.
 Sara, 98.
 Teuntje, 117, 203.
- Teunissen, family of, 525.
 Teunison or Tunison, 74, 75.
 Abraham, 526.
 Cornelius, 67, 526.
 Denyse, 228, 365, 526.
 Femmetje, 136, 526.
 Jan, 92, 526.
 Jane, 525.
 John, 92, 93.
 Sarah, 526.
 Teunis, 526.
- Thomas, Aeltje, 347.
 Lambert, 85.
 Lysbet, 85, 87.
 Mary, 30, 231, 250, 251, 252, 255, 275.
- Thompson, 133, 162, 164, 171, 181, 255, 256, 435.
 Andrew, 524.
 Charles H., 476.
 Cornelia D., 475.
 Denyse, 475.
 Gen., 372.

- Thompson, George, 528.
 Henrietta, 524.
 Jacob Bergen, 475.
 James, 198.
 Jo, 524.
 John, 524.
 John Bergen, 475.
 Joseph Conover, 475.
 L. C., 467.
 Mary K., 524, 525.
 S. W., 524.
 Sophia C., 527.
 Stephen Emmans, 475.
 Teunis D., 476.
 Tho., 524.
 William, 524.
 William I., 475.
 William J., 475.
- Thibaut, 11.
- Thorpe, 333.
- Threldrel, Elijah, 484.
- Thysz, Agatha, 85.
 Jan, 85.
- Tiebout, Sarah, 403.
 Tunis, 235.
- Tierkse, Hester, 69.
- Tight, 220.
- Tillary, Dr. John, 400.
- Tilton, John, 501.
- Tite, 565.
- Titus, David, 284.
 Edward, 435.
 Jane, 388.
 John, 79, 192, 389.
 Phebe, 435.
 Sirax, 57.
- Todd, Albert, 376.
- Tom, 545.
- Tommetie, 534, 536.
- Tompkins, D. D., 254.
- Toms, Sarah Maria, 331.
- Tone, 297.
- Torel, Eliaza, 420.
- Totten, 446.
 Benjamin, 445.
 John S., 445.
 Joseph, 445.
 Peter, 445.
 Phebe, 445, 446, 523.
 Richard, 445.
 William, 445.
 William M., 445.
- Townsend, Hannah, 178.
 Sarah, 316, 317.
- Trico, Catalyn or Catharine, 23, 24,
 30, 31, 32, 36, 52, 58.
- Trico, Jeronomus, 23.
- Triquet, Sarah, 180.
- Troup, 254.
- Tryon, Gov. William, 155, 235, 239,
 241, 257.
- Tucker, Mary Elizabeth, 294.
- Tunis, see Teunisen.
- Turck, 11.
- Turrell, Ebenezer, 421.
- Tuthill, Amelia, 190.
 Catharine, 190.
 Joseph, 187, 190.
 Maria J., 331.
 Millicant, 190.
- Tyse or Tyson, Claes, 203.
 Evert, 566.
 Jacob, 249.
 Jan, 566.
 Johannes, 566.
 Lysbet, 40.
 Mary or Polly, 566, 572.
 Peter, 566.
- Tyte, 551.
- Udell, Cornelia J., 337.
 Gen. Richard, 337.
- Underhill, Francis F., 381.
 John, 63.
 Capt. John, 247, 255.
- Urdike, Anna, 474.
 Elias, 474.
 Elizabeth, 474.
 Maggie, 474.
 Mary, 424, 474.
- Urbanus, Nettie, 232.
- Valentine, 54, 82, 85, 99, 101, 104,
 171, 247, 425, 532.
 Brewster, 171.
 Mary Elizabeth, 189.
 Obadiah, 189.
 Willet, 196.
 William, 189.
- Van Aernham, 11.
- Van Aken, 11, 163.
- Van Allen, Amelia, 389.
- Van Alst, 11.
- Van Arsdalen, family of, 436.
- Van Arsdale or Arsdalen, 414.
 Abraham, 404, 436.
 Abraham B., 522.
 Altje, 418.
 Anna, 436, 485, 507.
 Cornelis, 418.

- Van Arsdale, Cornelius Simonse, 362.
 Evert Bergen, 522.
 Gertrude Symons, 301.
 Hannah, 172.
 James B., 522.
 Jannetje, 379.
 Jannetje Symonse, 75.
 Maria, 412.
 Peter, 522.
 Phillippus, 436.
 Simon, 301, 354.
 Symon Jansen, 436.
 William or Wilhelmus, 436, 521.
 Van Beeck, 11.
 Johannis, 55.
 Van Bergen, family of, 9.
 Van Bergen, 9, 11, 12.
 Hans Hansen, 21.
 Marten Gerretsen, 9.
 Van Beuren, 11.
 Catharine, 285.
 Van Blarcum, Andy, 300.
 Van Boerum (see Boerum).
 Van Bommel, 11.
 Van Borekeloo (see Barkeloo).
 Van Borsum or Bossum, Cornelis, 248.
 Van Brakel, 11.
 Van Brunt, family of, 292, 365.
 Van Brunt, 109, 553.
 Abraham, 366.
 Adrian, 281, 292, 293, 334.
 Adriance, 234, 539.
 Albert, 293, 294.
 Altie, 372.
 Angenietje, 292.
 Ann or Antie, 366, 372.
 Ann Hoffman, 332.
 Ann Maria, 561.
 Anna Kate, 300, 358.
 Annie M., 331.
 Antoinette, 561.
 Augustus Herriman, 332.
 Benjamin, 561.
 Catharine, 331, 333, 366, 372.
 Catryna or Catryntje, 293, 365.
 Cornelia, 331.
 Cornelia Lott, 332.
 Cornelius, 122, 293.
 Cornelius B., 358.
 Cornelius Rutgersz, 292, 293, 372.
 Daniel, 300, 358.
 Edward Henry, 332.
 Elias H., 295.
 Elizabeth, 293, 294, 295, 331, 332, 358, 365, 366, 372.
 Van Brunt, Ellen Elizabeth, 295.
 Elsje or Elsie, 333, 336, 366, 376.
 Emma Ann, 294.
 Emmeline P., 295.
 Gerret, 295, 333, 366.
 George, 293, 324, 330, 331, 333.
 George Francis, 332.
 Gretian, 292.
 Helen or Helena, 307, 365, 366, 560, 561.
 Henry Clay, 295.
 Huldah H., 295.
 Isaac, 365.
 Jacob, 307, 552, 560, 561.
 James, 561.
 James R., 561.
 Jane or Jannetje, 293, 331, 366, 560, 561.
 Jaques, 305, 358, 365, 366, 372, 375.
 Jennie, 331.
 Jeremiah, 332.
 Jeremiah Vanderbilt, 332.
 Jerry, 331.
 Joanna, 293, 561.
 John, 295, 331, 559, 560, 561.
 J. Holmes, 387.
 John Henry, 332.
 John Rutgers, 332.
 John W., 331.
 Joost, 131, 148, 293, 331, 535.
 Joost Rutgersz, 292, 419.
 Joseph, 331.
 Joseph Toms, 332.
 Josephine, 332.
 Kate A., 331.
 Lemma Ann, 295.
 Lena or Lana, 365, 366, 560, 561.
 Louise, 332.
 Madalina E., 331.
 Marguet, 293.
 Maria or Maryte, 292, 323, 333, 366.
 Marritie, 371, 372.
 Martin, 331.
 Mary, 294.
 Mary Francis, 358.
 Mary Eliza, 332.
 Mary Jane, 295.
 Mayke, 305, 365, 366.
 Mercy, 366.
 Michael Cornelis Bergen, 332.
 Nathan, 561.
 Neeltje, 293.

- Van Brunt, Nicholas or Claes, 101,
 293, 294, 303, 365.
 Nicholas R., 288, 294, 295, 350,
 381.
 Nicholas Rutgersz, 228, 292,
 365.
 Oscar, 331.
 Phebe, 294.
 Polly, 233.
 Rebecca, 331, 333.
 Rebecca B., 358.
 Richard, 331.
 Robert, 332.
 Rutger or Rut, 132, 292, 293,
 294, 323, 332, 365, 368, 371,
 372, 419, 542, 552, 559, 560,
 561.
 Rutger Joosten, 292, 263, 365,
 535.
 Rutger N., 295.
 Rutger W., 360.
 Rulif or Roelof, 329, 358, 365,
 366.
 Sara or Saartie, 293, 294, 320,
 366, 419, 560, 561.
 Sarah A., 561.
 Sarah Holmes, 295.
 Sarah Leviser, 332.
 Sarah Louisa, 332.
 Theodore F., 332.
 Tryntje or Tryntien, 292.
 Tunis, 294, 330, 331.
 Tunis B., 294.
 Tunis Nelson, 332.
 Thomas C., 331.
 Thomas H., 331.
 Warren, 332.
 Willet Combs, 332.
 William or Wilhelmus, 292, 293,
 332, 420, 560.
 William Matthew, 294.
 Winslow, 294.
 Van Camp, Cornelius B., 512.
 Isaac, 512.
 John, 512.
 Louanna J., 512.
 Martin, 512.
 Martin V. D., 512.
 Van Campen, 11.
 Van Cats or Van Cott, 11.
 John G., 334.
 Van Cleef, 11.
 Van Cleef, Antie, 446.
 Cornelius, 341.
 Femmetie, 306.
 Jan, 57.
 Van Cleef, Joseph, 382.
 Libia, 382.
 Martha J., 313.
 Neeltje, 320, 370.
 Rem, 287.
 Van Cleve, Capt. B., 427.
 Van Corlaer or Curler, 37.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 32, 40.
 Van Cortland, 532.
 Augustus, 222.
 Van Cott, John G., 334.
 Van Couwenhoven (see Cowenhoven).
 Van Dam, 11.
 Richard, 348.
 Rip, 348.
 Van de Gouw, Gillis Pieterse, 327.
 Vanderbek or Vanderbeek, 253.
 Aaltje Paulus, 91.
 Annetje, 204.
 Catalyntje, 306.
 Conradus, 275.
 Elsie, 275.
 Hildegonde or Hilletje, 320.
 Jacob, 28.
 Katharine, 128.
 Paulus (Vander Beecq) 56, 231.
 Poulis or Paulus, 30, 31, 251,
 252, 255, 271, 272, 273, 275,
 276.
 Rem or Remmert Jansen, 26,
 29, 35, 36, 46, 47, 53, 73, 76,
 91, 108, 111, 306, 320, 329,
 393, 394, 406, 536, 537.
 Vanderbilt, family of, 320.
 Aert or Aaron, 115, 204, 320.
 Annetje Aertse, 320.
 Aris, 47, 293.
 Aris Janse, 108, 320.
 Catalina, 321.
 Catharine, 321.
 Catharine V., 476.
 Cornelius, 320.
 Elsie, 321.
 Elizabeth, 321.
 Esther, 560.
 Femmetje, 306.
 Femmetje Aertse, 320.
 George, 320.
 Hendrick, 320.
 Hilletje or Hildegonde, 320.
 Ida, 321, 325, 419.
 Jacob Janse, 320.
 Jan Aertsen, 57, 108, 320, 321.
 Jan Janse, 320.
 Jane, 387.
 Jannetje Aertse, 320.

- Vanderbilt, Jeremias or Jeremiah, 290,
 293, 320, 321, 551, 560.
 Johannes, 321,
 John or Jan, 211, 253, 306, 321.
 Leah, 360.
 Marritie, 393.
 Marritie Janse, 320.
 Mary, 321.
 Pieter, 387.
 Pieterella, 320, 321.
 Rem Aertse, 320.
 Sarah, 320, 321, 406.
 Vander Breets, Jurian Hendrickse, 118.
 Vander Donck, 540.
 Van Der Dussen, W. F. G. L., 11, 12,
 14, 146.
 Vander Duyn, 11.
 Vander Grif, Johannes, 228.
 Vander Grist, Jacob Leendertsen, 127,
 131.
 Marretje Jacobus, 128.
 Paulus Leendertsen, 73.
 Vander Heyden, 11.
 Vander Hoeck, 11.
 Vanderhoff or Vanderhoef, 11.
 David, 498.
 Johannes, 498.
 Hendrick, 498.
 Margaret Halen, 498.
 Marretje, 498.
 Peter, 498.
 Sara, 498.
 Vander Hove or Hoven, 11.
 Cornelis, 113, 115, 207, 212,
 551.
 Mattye, 113.
 Marten, 115, 543.
 Van De Ripe, Andrew, 415.
 Deborah, 510.
 Helen, 512.
 Vander Kemp, 11, 53.
 Vander Laern, 11.
 Vander Linden, Joost, 499.
 Machtel, 499.
 Vander Meyer, Annetje Tileman, 232.
 Vander Meulen, 11.
 John, 207.
 Vander Nest, 11.
 Vanderveer, family of, 280, 303, 369.
 Vanderveer, 12, 13, 348.
 Aaron, 383.
 Abraham, 364.
 Dr. Adrian, 334, 335.
 Adrian I., 392.
 Ann or Anna, 280, 281, 284,
 303, 311, 321, 333, 369, 370.
 Vanderveer, Beletje, 340.
 Catalyntie, 303, 370.
 Catharine or Catrina, 218, 340.
 Charity, 285.
 Charles, 156, 313.
 Coba, 362, 424.
 Cornelis, 218, 280, 281, 303
 311, 369, 370.
 Cornelis Cornelisen, 303.
 Cornelis Janse, 217, 280, 281,
 303, 369.
 Dominicus, 156, 280, 303, 369,
 370.
 Dominicus Cornelissen, 303.
 Eleanor, 370.
 Elias, 370.
 Elizabeth, 156, 476.
 Elizabeth Emma, 369, 370.
 Femmetje, 127, 217, 218, 370.
 Ferdinand H. Rev., 12, 370.
 Garret, 281, 324.
 Henry or Hendrick, 303, 354,
 369, 370.
 Hendrickje Cornelisen, 281, 303.
 Jacoba or Coba, 424.
 Jacoba Cornelisen, 281, 303.
 Jacobus, 205, 303, 370.
 Jacobus Cornelisen, 281, 303.
 Jan or John, 114, 218, 284, 287,
 303, 313, 370, 388.
 Jan or John Cornelissen, 217,
 303.
 Jane or Jannetje, 281, 303, 311,
 370.
 Jeremias, 270.
 Jeromus, 156, 303.
 Johanna, 370.
 John C., 281, 321.
 John Cornelisen, 281.
 John J., 218, 388.
 John Henry, 370, 388.
 John Sutphen, 370.
 Joseph, 370.
 Katrina, 217.
 Lourens, 370.
 Margaret Hodge, 370.
 Maria A., 364.
 Maria Cornelisen, 281, 303.
 Mary Jane, 491.
 Matthew, 370.
 Michael, 303, 307.
 Michael Cornelisen, 281, 303,
 340.
 Neeltje, 303, 370.
 Neeltje Cornelisen, 203, 280.
 Nicholas, 13.

- Vanderveer, Peter or Petrus, 281, 370.
 Peter Cornelissen, 303.
 Rebecca, 370.
 Sarah, 287.
 Stephen L., 218.
 Tunis, 303, 369.
 William Leupp, 370.
 William Tennant, 370.
 Vander Vliet, Derick Janse, 320.
 Marretje, 320.
 Vander Voort, 11, 15.
 Fulkert, 170.
 Gitty, 285.
 Jan, 115.
 John, 28.
 Michael, 52, 154.
 Michael Paulus, 26, 52, 72.
 Peter, 298, 363.
 Van Deusen, 567.
 Robert, 206.
 Tryntje, 206.
 Van Deursen, family of, 442.
 Abraham, 442.
 Ann, 442, 513.
 Hendrick, 442.
 Henry, 442.
 Isaac, 421.
 Jacob, 442.
 Jannetje, 421.
 Lea, 421.
 Margaret, 420, 448.
 Mattheus Abrahamse, 442.
 Metgert, 442.
 Nancy, 442.
 Pieter Abrahamse, 442.
 Rachel, 420, 421.
 Sarah, 421.
 Staats, 442.
 William, 442.
 Wyntje, 442.
 Van Deventer, Ida, 296.
 Vandewater, B., 115.
 Benjamin, 119, 539, 542.
 Jacob or Jacobus, 88, 119, 211,
 Van Ditmarson (see D itmars). [539.
 Van Doorn, C., 11.
 Sarah, 340.
 Garret, 382.
 Van Driest, Jan Barentse, 315, 379.
 Jannetje, 315.
 Van Duyckhuysen, Anne, 139, 353.
 Jan Tunisa, 249.
 Van Duyn, family of, 517.
 Van Duyn or Van Duyne or Dine,
 14, 149.
 Abraham Gerretse, 518.
 Van Duyn, Aletta, 354, 360, 517.
 Altie Gerretse, 518.
 Van Duyn, Arthur, 195.
 Caroline, 447.
 Cornelia Gerritse, 275, 518, 519.
 Cornelius, 110, 115, 116, 119,
 120, 122, 123, 233, 234, 268,
 275, 303, 543, 546.
 David, 518.
 Dennis or Denyse, 518, 519.
 Densye Gerritse, 275, 518.
 Gerret Cornelissen, 228, 517,
 Gertrude, 519. [518.
 Gertrude Ann, 519.
 Hanna, 284.
 Jacobus, 518.
 Jackemyntie Gerritse, 518.
 John, 306, 373.
 John C., 213.
 Neeltie, 228.
 Sarah, 350.
 William, 518.
 William Gerritse, 518.
 Van Dyck, family of, 562.
 Van Dyck or Van Dike, 235, 563.
 Abraham, 556.
 Agyas, 122, 232, 233.
 Albert, 158.
 Alice, 478.
 Angenietje, 274.
 Barbara, 419.
 Cateyney, 556.
 Cornelia, 375.
 Cornelia Eldert, 158.
 Claes or Nicholas, 115, 232, 237.
 Claes Thomasse, 562.
 Eliza Jane, 362, 556.
 Elizabeth, 441.
 Elsje, 556.
 Fredrick, 556.
 Hendrick or Henry, 68, 231,
 233, 237, 281, 362, 556.
 Henry Eldert, 158.
 Hendrick Thomasse, 562.
 Jacob, 292, 556.
 Jan Jansz, 274.
 Jan Thomasse, 562.
 Jane Wyckoff, 158.
 Jannetje, 556.
 John, 234, 348, 380, 543, 556,
 Lambert, 233. [562.
 Matthias, 132, 532.
 Nicholas, 115, 158, 232, 237,
 290, 293.
 Peter Wyckoff, 158.
 Roloft, 556.

- Van Dyck, Sara, 556.
 Sarah Maria, 158.
 Teuntje or Tuntche, 556, 562, 569.
 Thomas, 301.
 Thomas Janse, 556, 562.
 Thys, 132, 532.
 William, 375.
 Van Eck, Margrietje, 75.
 Winant Pieterse, 386.
 Van Eckelen, Johannes, 108, 109.
 Van Enden, Claes Jansen, 252, 253.
 Van Eps, John, 519.
 Sara, 519.
 Willie P., 519.
 Van Eslant, Claes, 245.
 Van Groenendyck, 11.
 Van Hardenbroke, 11.
 Van Harlingen, Rev. Mr., 422, 426, 427.
 Johanna, 354.
 Van Haughweert, Leffert Pieterse, 277.
 Van Hoeck or Hook, Catalyntje, 141, 143.
 Evert, 97.
 Isaac, 97, 142, 143.
 Laurens, 98.
 Vanhof, Henry, 453.
 Van Hoogten, Maria, 564.
 Van Hoorn or Horn, 11.
 Andrew, 266.
 Annie, 405.
 Ann Mary, 348.
 Barent, 266.
 Cornelius Jansen, 516.
 David, 404.
 Jacob Walingen, 121.
 Johannes, 516.
 John, 552.
 Lena, 560.
 Margaret, 405.
 Mary, 266, 404.
 Sara, 251, 516.
 Samuel, 405.
 Vrouwtje, 231.
 Van Hosen, Folkert, 206.
 Van Huls, 11.
 Van Kemp, Peter, 153.
 Van Kerk see Ver Kerk.
 Van Laer, 11.
 Van Liew or Van Leuwen, Frederick, 523.
 Hendrick, 368.
 Joanna, 523.
 Van Liew, John, 323.
 Simon, 523.
 Van Loedsteyn, Sophia, 118, 302.
 Van Masterlandt, Roeloff Jansen, 248.
 Van Mater, Nelly, 424.
 Van Meteran, 11.
 Van Merselis, 11.
 Van Middleswaert, 75.
 Van Monfort, 11.
 Van Naerden, Claes Janse, 111, 135, 393, 534.
 Hendrick, 104.
 Van Nagel, 11.
 Van Name, Michael, 574.
 Van Ness, family of, 428.
 Van Ness or Van Nest, 26.
 Abraham, 429.
 Bergen, 429.
 Catharine, 429, 430.
 Chester O., 430.
 Christopher, 429.
 Dina, 429, 430.
 Edward, 429.
 Eleanor W., 496.
 Elias, 428.
 Emma, 429.
 Emma Ida, 430.
 George, 428, 429, 496.
 George D., 430.
 George I., 496.
 Gretie, 301.
 Henry or Hendrick, 301.
 Henry B., 430.
 Hendrick Gerretzen, 428.
 Hironimus, 428.
 Ida P., 496.
 Jacob C., 429.
 John, 428.
 John Bergen, 429.
 John D., 496.
 John F., 430.
 Josina Pietersz, 128, 399.
 Judith, 428.
 Justice, 431.
 Katalyntje, 82.
 Lovicio, 430.
 Lydia C., 429.
 Lyorah, 429.
 Maria, 430.
 Maria Emma, 430.
 Matilda, 428.
 Nancy, 496.
 Peter, 53, 72, 73, 128, 399, 428.
 Peter Bergen, 430, 496.
 Pieter Pietersen, 26, 53.
 Sallie E., 429.
 Sarah, 429, 437.

- Van Ness, Sarah E., 430.
 Sidney, 496.
 Vincent, 429.
 Walter C., 430.
 Willis W., 430.
 William H., 496.
 Van Noortlyck, Maria Margreta,
 281.
 Van Nostrant, or Norstrant, 535.
 Catharine Hansen, 139.
 Garret Hansen, 47.
 Hans Hansen or Jansen, 108.
 John, 115, 419.
 Nelly, 419.
 Simon Hansen, 120.
 Wyckoff, 394.
 Van Nuyse, family of, 385, 412.
 Van Nuyse, 11, 385, 485.
 Abigail, 277.
 Abigail Aukersz, 386.
 Ann, 329.
 Anнатie, 388.
 Anneken Auckersz, 386.
 Auken, 386.
 Auke Janse, 110, 120, 139, 277,
 385, 387, 533.
 Barbara, 110.
 Catharine, 412.
 Cornelia D., 387.
 Cornelius, 412.
 Eleanor, 387.
 Eliza, 385, 387, 412.
 Elizabeth, 386, 387.
 Ellen, 389, 390.
 Femmetje Aukersz, 139, 386.
 George, 386, 387.
 Gertruyd Aukersz, 386, 533.
 Helen, 387.
 Isaac, 386, 412.
 Itie, 335.
 Jacobus, 329, 366, 386, 387,
 388, 412, 417.
 Jacobus Aukersz, 386, 412.
 James, 389.
 Jan or John, 334, 385, 386, 389,
 412.
 Jan Aukersz, 81, 386.
 Janneke Aukersz, 386.
 Jane or Jannetje, 412, 432, 435.
 Jeromus, 387.
 Johannes, 324, 385, 387, 389,
 412.
 Joost or George, 386, 387.
 Lemma, 387.
 Magdalen or Magdalena, 293,
 386, 387.
 Van Nuyse, Margaret, 335, 387.
 Margrietje, 386.
 Maria, 386, 387, 389, 404, 412.
 Peter Aukersz, 386.
 Roelof, 329.
 Sarah, 387.
 William or Wilhemus, 39, 386,
 387.
 Yda Aukersz, 386.
 Van Oldenberg, 11.
 Van Pelt, 273.
 Aaltje, 441.
 Aert, 122, 366.
 Elizabeth, 329, 554.
 Hendrick Tyson Lanen, 232.
 Jacomyntje or Jemima, 228, 268.
 Jacomyntje Tennison, 569.
 Jan Teunisson, 555.
 Jane, 242.
 John, 242, 245, 285, 360, 543.
 John L., 317.
 Magdalena Teunise, 569.
 Maria, 519, 558.
 Nelly or Neeltje, 228, 329, 553.
 Peter or Petrus, 233, 329, 546,
 553, 554, 558.
 Tunis, 242, 360.
 Tunis Janse, 555.
 Wouter 115, 231.
 Wouter Tunis, 268.
 Wouter Tunis Lanen, 233, 558.
 Wynant, 242, 245.
 Van Purmerent, Claes Jansen, 252.
 Van Puttan, Cosyn Garretsen, 66.
 Van Ranst, 199.
 Van Rensellaer, 30, 40.
 Kilian, 245.
 Van Reyn, 11.
 Van Riper, Mary, 227.
 Van Rossum, Huyck Aertsen, 72,
 105, 539, 553.
 Van Rotterdam, Jan, 33, 42.
 Jan Cornelise, 33.
 Van Santford, Rev. Cornelius, 546.
 Van Salee, Anthony Janse, 38.
 Van Schaack, Peter, 241.
 Van Schoonhoven, 11.
 Van Sickles, Sickles or Sicklen, 358.
 Abraham, 159, 284.
 A. A. W., 158.
 Adeline Amelia, 159.
 Cornelia, 158.
 Cornelia Ann, 159.
 Cornelia E., 159.
 Charity, 284.
 Ferdinand, 355, 386

- Van Sickle, George Kissam, 159.
 Gertrude Lott, 159.
 Ida, 192.
 James, 192, 363, 364.
 Johannes, 213.
 John, 158.
 John Henry, 364.
 Margaret M., 192.
 Maria, 158, 341.
 Maria Ryerson, 158.
 Martin Henry, 159.
 Martin R., 158, 159.
 Phebe, 159.
 Sarah Emans, 158.
 Van Sinderen, Elizabeth, 324.
 Ulpus, 335.
 Cornelius, 360.
 Van Sutphen, Dirck, 249.
 Van Thuyl, 11.
 Van Tienhoven, 245, 246.
 Cornelis, 22, 33, 35, 60, 63, 64, 65, 69.
 Van Tunningen, Tryntje Herders, 105.
 Van Twiller, Gov. Wouter, 15, 37, 42, 60, 61, 64, 66, 245, 246, 248, 327.
 Van Valckenburch, Lambert, 61.
 Van Varik, 11.
 Van Vechte or Vechten (see Vechte).
 Van Veen, 11.
 Van Vette, Cyrmier, 115.
 Van Vlack, Isaac, 347.
 Van Vliet, 11, 416.
 Van Voorhees (see Voorhees).
 Van Voorst, 15.
 Cornelis, 121.
 Jan, 251.
 Van Voort, 11.
 Van Vredenburg, 11.
 Van Wagene, Wagenen, Wageningen, 11.
 Ann or Antje, 404, 558.
 Catlyntje, 558.
 Garret, 404.
 Garret Garretse, 557.
 Jacob, 404, 558.
 Jacob Gerritse, 557.
 Johannes, 547, 557, 558.
 Leya, 558.
 Teuntje, 404.
 Van Werekhoven, Cornelis, 228.
 Van Wessell, Cornelia, 250.
 Van Westervelt, 11.
 Van Wicklen, family of, 395.
 Van Wickelen, Covert, 395.
 Van Wickelen, Evert, 282, 395, 396 407.
 Evert Janse, 395.
 Garret, 396.
 Geertje, 282, 396.
 Jan or John, 395, 397, 399.
 Pieter nelletje, 396.
 Symon, 329, 396.
 Sytje, 395.
 Van Wyck, family of, 277.
 Van Wyck, 11, 278.
 Abraham, 170, 541.
 Anthe, 277.
 Cornelis Barendse, 277.
 Helen, 230.
 Sarah, 316, 364.
 Smith, 196.
 T. A., 237.
 Theodore, 277, 306, 364.
 Theodorus A., 230, 274.
 Van Zuuren, Rev. Casparus, 29, 117, 126, 133, 295, 535.
 Vardon, see Verdon.
 Varick, 15.
 Rev. Rudolphus, 29, 133, 134.
 Vechte, family of, 543.
 Vechte or Vighte, 15, 277.
 Claes Arentse, 543.
 Dirck, 340.
 Gerret, 115, 543, 559.
 Gerret Claesen, 543.
 Gerretje, 543, 545, 548, 555, 559.
 Hendrick, 418.
 Hendrick Claesen, 119, 543.
 Hilletie, 418.
 John, 543.
 Lummetje, 543.
 Maria, 517.
 Nicholas, 234, 235.
 Rynier, 115.
 Sarah, 418.
 Veer, 15.
 Vennager, Jan, 90, 91.
 Verbeek, 11.
 Verden, 253.
 Jacob, 31, 252, 276.
 Thomas Jacobse, 252.
 Verkerk, Anna, 386.
 Jan or John, 57, 115, 212, 213, 281, 323, 386, 444, 542.
 Jan Jansen, 365.
 Jannetje, 444.
 Leah, 281.
 Mary, 365.
 Mayke, 365.

- Verkerk, Rebecca, 323.
 Roelof, 518.
 Roelof Jansz, 365,
 Saybrigh, 518.
 Seytie, 518.
 Verlett, Maria, 55.
 Vermeulen, 11.
 Isaac, 49.
 Verplank, Abram, 22.
 Verway, 11.
 Vescher, Johannes, 404.
 Neeltje, 404.
 Vichte, see Vechte.
 Vigne, Arientje, 22.
 Christina, 22.
 Guelyn, 22.
 Jane or John, 22.
 Maria, 22.
 Rachel, 22.
 Vis or Visch, 49.
 Vischer, 11, 15.
 Herman Bastiaensen, 69.
 Vliet, 15.
 Volckers Neeltje, 228.,
 Volkersen, Derick, 22, 45, 46, 57.
 Vonk, 277.
 Voorhees, family of, 138, 353, 419,
 478. [277.
 Voorhees, Voorhies or Vorhis, 14, 21.
 Aaltje Stevense, 139.
 Abigail, 354.
 Abram, 441.
 Abraham, 295, 354, 360, 440,
 524.
 Abraham Augustus, 524.
 Abraham Stevense, 139.
 Adrian, 317.
 Adrianna or Harriet, 353, 354,
 372.
 Albert Coerte, 138, 419.
 Albert Lucasse, 140, 372. -
 Albert Stevense, 139.
 Altie, 419, 535.
 Altie Coertse, 250, 292, 360,
 419.
 Ann or Antje, 348, 353, 354,
 368, 415, 419, 444.
 Anna or Antje Lucasse, 139, 353.
 Annetje or Annatie, 362, 365,
 418, 149, 420.
 Annetje Coerte, 419.
 Annetje Eldertse Lucasse, 138.
 Anyen, 372.
 Bernardus, 420.
 Catharine or Catryntje, 382, 426,
 437, 441, 465.
 Voorhees, Catharine T., 523.
 Catlyntie, 354.
 Catrintje, Lucasse, 139.
 Charity, 478, 479.
 Christopher, 415.
 Coert, 293, 366, 415, 418, 419,
 420, 441.
 Coert A., 440.
 Coert Albertse, 138.
 Coert Stevense, 139, 329, 419,
 535.
 Cornelius, 154, 363.
 Cornelius Coerte, 301, 419.
 Dinah, 437.
 Edmond William, 362.
 Eldert Lucasse, 138, 139, 140,
 144.
 Eli, 437.
 Elijah, 437, 466.
 Eliza, 441.
 Elizabeth, 292, 419.
 Elizabeth Minne, 146.
 Elsje Lucasse, 139.
 Esthen, 187.
 Femmetje, 317.
 Frederick Van Dyke, 479.
 Garret, 348, 354, 415.
 Garret Coerte, 419.
 George, 438.
 Gerrettie, 478.
 Geitien Alberts, 138.
 Hans Lucasse, 139.
 Harriet, 353, 354.
 Heiltie, 360.
 Henry Van Dyck, 361.
 Hendrick Alberts, 138.
 Hendrickjen Stevense, 139, 264.
 Hilbert Alberts, 138.
 Hilbert Coerte, 138.
 Ida, 310, 349, 354.
 Isaac, 353.
 Jacob, 353, 354, 355.
 Jacob Bergen, 441.
 Jacobus, 361.
 Jacobus I., 310.
 Jan, 354.
 Jan Alberts, 138.
 Jan Coerte, 138.
 Jan Lucasse, 139, 146, 353, 354.
 Jan Stevense, 139, 386.
 Jane or Jannetje, 269, 293, 354,
 415, 420.
 Jannetje Lucasse, 139, 146.
 Jannetje Stevense, 139. -
 Johanna, 365.
 Johannes Coerte, 419.

- Voorhees, Johannes Lucasse, 353.
 John, 269, 354, 415, 420, 424,
 427, 437, 479.
 John A., 523.
 John Van Dyke, 479.
 John G., 370.
 Jonathan, 441.
 Joseph, 488, 490.
 Koert, 415.
 Leah, 479.
 Louwrens, 372.
 Lucas or Luke, 251, 253.
 Lucas Stevense, 139, 140, 353,
 372.
 Lucas S., 362.
 Luytgen Alberts, 138.
 Magdalena, 483.
 Margaret, 419, 437, 441.
 Maria, 354, 360, 415, 441.
 Martenus, 353.
 Martin, 478, 479.
 Martha H., 490.
 Mary, 419, 420, 466, 477.
 Mary B., 523.
 Mergen Alberts, 138.
 Mergen or Mercheyn Stevense,
 139.
 Minne Lucasse, 140.
 Neeltje, 419.
 Neeltje Coerten, 146, 419.
 Peter or Petrus, 353, 354, 478,
 R., 298. [479.
 Rachel C., 488.
 Rebecca, 362.
 Reinsche Lucasse, 139.
 Rem Hegeman, 354.
 Roelof or Roeloft, 353.
 Roelof Lucassen, 140, 250.
 Sarah, 251, 354, 382, 479.
 Simon, 186, 187.
 Stephen, 353.
 Stephen Alberts, 138.
 Stephen Coerte or Koers, 138,
 139, 140, 353, 419.
 Stephen I., 354, 366.
 Stephen J., 361, 362.
 Stephen Lucasse, 139.
 Wesvel Alberts, 138.
 Wesvel Coerte, 139.
 William, 414.
 Williampie, 382.
 Williamtje Lucasse, 139.
 Yda, 354.
 Zacheus, 419, 420.
 Vorrath, John F., 309.
 Vos, 11.
 Vreeland, 61.
 Cornelius, 266.
 Eliza, 266.
 Thomas, 267.
 Vroom, Cornelius Corsen, 126, 127,
 128, 129, 537.
 Cornelis Petersen, 127, 537.
 Gov., 128.
 Hendrick, 127, 399.
 Hendrick Corsen, 128, 129, 399.
 Peter, 127, 399, 537.
 Peter Corsen, 128, 129.
 Sarah, 399.
 Vynen, Christina, 52.
 Rachel, 84.
 Wade, Ezekial, 266.
 Jane W., 266.
 Wakeman, Abraham, 347.
 Waldron, Aletta, 157.
 Elizabeth, 348.
 Hendrick E., 157.
 Isaac, 157.
 Resolvert, 348.
 Samuel, 157.
 Sarah E., 157.
 Sarah Francis, 157.
 William Henry, 157.
 Walman, S., 344.
 Walsh, John T., 317.
 Walters, 268.
 Phebe, 469.
 Walton, Jacob, 348.
 Wantenaer, Albert Cornelisse, 66, 103,
 104, 105, 113, 205.
 Ward, Alfred, 430.
 Calib Condit, 482.
 Elizabeth, 356.
 Isaac, 280.
 John, 480.
 John Condit, 482.
 Marmeduke, 481.
 Mary T., 480.
 Wardell, Jacob, 376.
 Warner, Ralph, 534.
 Washburne, Edgar, 344.
 Washington, Gen. George, 225, 239,
 257, 371.
 Waters, Jane, 389.
 Wathens, Susanna, 131.
 William, 131.
 Watson, Henry F., 571.
 Waugh, Capt., 238.
 Way, Kate A., 183.

- Weakley, Dorothy, 309.
 Webber, Charles, 444, 478.
 Webbers, Hester, 442.
 Weeks, Eliphalet, 166.
 Hiram, 196.
 Weisick, 333.
 Welden, Mary Ann, 350.
 Weller, Augustus N., 337.
 Wendell, Francyntje, 554.
 Johannes, 554.
 John, 421.
 Wennels, Jannetje, 81.
 Werner, Anne J., 342.
 John J., 342.
 Wessell, Aeltje, 421.
 Anneken, 428.
 Duvertje, 421.
 Nicholas, 55.
 Wessels, Warnae, 55, 56.
 Westerhout, Jeramias Jansen, 26, 73.
 Westfall, Rev. Simon, 370.
 Wetherill, P., 344.
 Wheat, Wm. C., 487.
 Wheeler, Alonzo, 201.
 Whitcomb, Byron, 313.
 White, Anthoay, 458.
 Bishop, 226.
 Christopher, 458.
 Dennis, 458.
 Elias, 358.
 Elizabeth, 447, 458.
 Ed., 458.
 Francis, 458.
 James, 458.
 John, 128, 458.
 Joseph, 458.
 Mary, 458.
 Martha, 458.
 Richard, 458.
 Robert, 458.
 William, 458.
 Whitehead or Whythead, 279, 425,
 458, 501, 505, 524.
 Daniel, 95, 96.
 Jonathan, 96, 140.
 Whitlock, Thomas, 57.
 Wickart, Barbara Antonides, 340.
 Johanna Antonides, 340.
 Wiggins, Benjamin, 195, 196, 197.
 Elmira H., 194.
 Jane, 287.
 Jane D., 194.
 John, 151, 194.
 May, 181.
 Mary Ann, 195.
 Philip, 181, 195, 196, 197.
 Wiggins, Samuel, 376.
 Thomas, 181.
 Wilber, Florence Margaret, 337.
 Harry, 337.
 Helena Eliza, 337.
 Julia Ann, 337.
 Wilcox or Wilcock, 45, 57.
 Capt. John, 45.
 Elizabeth, 45.
 John, 45, 67.
 Michell, 45.
 Wilde, J., 351.
 Willjard, Annetje Andreas, 273.
 Will, 560.
 Willems, Maria or Mary, 386.
 Willemse or Williamson, 15.
 Aert, 362.
 Annetje or Antje, 301, 382.
 Altie Ryder, 355.
 Elbert, 362.
 Eleazer, 384.
 Elizabeth Martense, 385.
 Ellen Elizabeth, 386.
 George, 171.
 Hannah, 301.
 Harry, 361.
 Hendrick, 382.
 Hielte, 284.
 James A., 209.
 Jane Ann, 385.
 Johanna, 168.
 Johanna Maria, 385.
 Johannis, 301, 302.
 John, 168, 284, 363.
 Lawrence, 250.
 Marretje, 301.
 Mary or Maria, 386.
 Mary Ann, 342.
 Nicholas, 179, 284, 321, 384.
 Peter, 301, 302, 342.
 Peter Wyckoff, 168.
 Remmelt, 139.
 Richard, 361.
 Sarah, 419.
 Sarah E., 209.
 Stephen Stryker, 209.
 William, 168, 301, 303, 385.
 William J., 168.
 William K., 369.
 Willemzen, Aert, 73.
 Cornelia, 52.
 Willet, Benjamin F., 284.
 Hannah C., 169.
 Thomas, 67, 68, 249.
 Williams, Betsy, 300.
 Eliza, 310.

- Williams, Isaac, 194.
 Jannetje, 35.
 Rev. F. T., 358.
 William, 194.
 William or Will, 560.
 Willocks, George, 206.
 Willoughby, 288.
 J., 344.
 Wilson, Rev. Abraham D., 370, 577.
 Anna V., 447.
 Anthony A., 494.
 Caroline, 349.
 Carrie L., 349.
 Catharine, 520.
 Ebenezer, 521.
 Edward, 521.
 Eliza E., 447.
 Elizabeth S., 495.
 Eva, 366.
 Dr. Ezekiel R., 504.
 Frederick F., 447.
 George, 521.
 George Bergen, 504.
 Georgianna, 504.
 Gertrude A., 495.
 Henry or Henrie, 520, 521.
 Henry W., 447.
 Jan, 446.
 Jannetje, 446.
 James, 446, 521.
 James B., 447.
 John, 349, 521.
 John B., 447, 495.
 John Woodhull, 504.
 Joseph, 521.
 Julia, 572.
 Louisa, 447.
 Lydia Helen, 504.
 Margaret, 370.
 Martha V., 447.
 Mary Jane, 447.
 Mary Lake, 495.
 Minard W., 447.
 Oliver H., 504.
 Peter, 446, 521.
 Peter C., 495.
 Peter G. Quick, 447.
 Richard, 521.
 Robert S., 495.
 Samuel, 446, 521.
 Smith C., 495.
 Thomas, 520.
 William, 446.
 William M., 446.
 Winans, Hannah, 571.
 Peter, 538, 542.
 Winder, Margaret, 206.
 Samuel, 128, 206.
 Windwot or Wentworth, John, 328.
 Winfield, 90, 252, 267, 499, 557, 558.
 Winkins, Rebecka, 486.
 Winner, Dora Bell, 506.
 Ella H., 506.
 Emma Bell, 506.
 Rev. Isaac, 506.
 Mary A., 506.
 Virginia, 506.
 William W., 506.
 Wissen, 9.
 Wissner, Mary, 370.
 Withart, Johannes, 49.
 Witt, 15.
 Wizzelpenning, Cornelia Reiniers, 139.
 Gerritje, 559.
 Grietje, 544.
 Tielletje, 139.
 Wolff, Dirck, 43.
 Wolfman, Dirck, 43.
 Wood, 133.
 Deborah W., 168.
 Phebe, 168.
 Susan, 171.
 Timothy, 240.
 Woodard, Cornelia, 368.
 Woodbridge, Caroline, 325.
 Rev. Samuel M., 325.
 Woodhull, Rev. George Spofford, 461.
 Rev. Dr. John, 450.
 Phebe, 561.
 Woods, N. M., 377, 378.
 Maj. Gen. C. R., 460.
 Wooley, John, 508.
 Mary Ellen, 508.
 Woolfort, Garret, 543.
 Woolsey, Catharine Ann, 354.
 Mary, 495.
 Harriet, 354.
 H. Harrison, 480.
 Ruloff, 354.
 Tunis Bergen, 354.
 Woortman or Woertman, Dirck Janse, 101, 111, 120, 128, 135, 386, 393, 534.
 Wright, Ann Elizabeth, 294.
 Elizabeth, 300.
 George, 177.
 Gilbert, 175, 176.
 Horton, 177.
 Jane, 300.

- Wright, Jonathan, 176, 177.
 John, 177.
 Kirk, 356.
 Robert, 177.
 Sarah Ann, 176.
 Stedman, 300.
 Write, Joseph, 177.
 William, 177.
 Wyatt, Emily, 461.
 Rev. Hart, 461.
 Sir Francis, 461.
 Wyck, 15.
 Johannes, 821.
 Wyckoff, family of, 301.
 Wyckoff, 109, 301.
 Abigail, 352.
 Abraham Bergen, 468.
 Adriaentje, 386.
 Ann or Antie, 140, 363.
 Anna Maria, 309.
 Annatie, 304, 305.
 Annetie Pieterse, 301.
 Barent, 355.
 Claes, 25.
 Claes Pieterse, 90, 301.
 Cornelia, 363.
 Cornelis or Cornelius, 468.
 Cornelis Pieterse, 301, 320.
 Elizabeth, 481.
 Ellen, 434.
 Garret, 249, 356.
 Garret G., 298.
 Garret Pieterse, 140, 301.
 Geertje Pieterse, 301.
 George or Joost, 302, 363.
 Greetje, 140.
 Hannah Virginia, 468.
 Henry or Hendrick, 302, 383.
 Henry I., 309.
 Hendrick Pieterse, 301, 302.
 Jacob, 334.
 Jacob Fisher, 468.
 James, 429.
 Jan or John, 190, 234, 249,
 252, 270, 275, 276, 291,
 296, 303, 305, 309, 326, 362.
 Jan Pieterse, 301.
 Jane or Jannetje, 300, 305, 320,
 323, 335, 365, 388.
 Johanna, 168, 192, 304, 305,
 363.
 Johannes, 303.
 Johannes Williamse, 302, 363.
 Wyckoff, John Dover, 309.
 John Van Pelt, 361.
 Joost, 284, 302.
 Kenneth Applegate, 469.
 Lemma, 373.
 Lucretia, 309.
 Lydia, 481.
 Margaret, 470.
 Maria, 286, 287, 303, 305.
 Maria D., 310.
 Martin Pieterse, 301.
 Mary, 293, 303.
 Mayken or Maria Pieterse, 301.
 Nelly, 305.
 Nicholas, 190, 332.
 Peter, 168, 234, 235, 252, 275,
 276, 301, 302, 303, 305, 310,
 350, 352, 363, 366, 373, 481.
 Peter Claesen, 248, 301, 305,
 436.
 Peter G., 147, 355.
 Pieter Pieterse, 301.
 Pieterje Classen, 436.
 Pieterella, 320.
 Rensie, 284, 354.
 Sarah, 355.
 Sarah Ann, 352.
 Stephen, 309.
 Van Brunt, 373.
 Walter Cornelius, 469.
 Wilhelmus, 218.
 Wynkop, Cornelis, 285.
 Wynants, 15.
 Wynants, Culver, 201.
 Wys, Guleam, 82, 89.
 Yansen, Aries, 109.
 Arie, 109.
 Yard, Charles, 438.
 Young, James Franklin, 489.
 Joseph Conover, 489.
 Mary Clara, 489.
 Yount, Fleet G., 484.
 Susan, 484.
 Zabriskie, Albert, 499.
 Joost, 499.
 Kata, 499.
 Zeckels, Johannes, 115.
 Zichelen, 15.
 Zutphen, 15.

ADDITIONAL INDEX.

Adriansen, Elbert, 47.
 Allison, Mary, 579.
 Edward, 579.
 John, 579.
 Amberman, Mary, 184.
 Ammerman, Greta, 554.

Baker, John E., 566.
 Baldwin, Sarah, 331.
 Barber, 494.
 J. W., 425, 457.
 Barkuloo, Jaques, 316.
 Barre, George H., 269.
 Bayles, Samuel, 578.
 Bennet, Grietje, 568.
 John, 379.
 Bentin, 237.
 Bergen, Abram, 423, 487.
 Alexander, 579.
 Alexander J., 577.
 Andrew, 579.
 Ann, 578.
 Anne M., 580.
 Antje, 580.
 Augustus, 579.
 Catelyna, 262.
 Catharine, 579.
 Charity, 566.
 Charles, 579.
 Christoffel, 577.
 Christopher I., 578.
 Cornelius, 578.
 David (Barger), 572.
 Emma S., 580.
 Evert, 578.
 Garret, 323.
 Garret Conover, 507.
 George, 577, 580.
 Ida, 577.
 Jacob I., 578.
 James A., 580.

Bergen, Jane or Jannetje, 579.
 John, 577, 578.
 John B., 501, 577.
 John I., 577.
 John P., 578.
 John W., 579.
 Joris, 577.
 Kate E., 579.

Margaret, 577.
 Margaret Voorhees, 577.
 Martha or Metje, 577.
 Mary, 578.
 Mary Ann, 579.
 Mary E., 580.
 Marya, 577.
 P., 579.
 Peter, 577.
 Sarah, 578.
 Simon Hillyer, 578.
 Syche, 578.
 Tunis, 144.

Brinckerhoff, Altie, 362.
 Brower, Pamela M., 358.

Carpenter, Marrytie, 161.
 Charlemagne, 146.
 Congreve, 52.
 Cool, Cornelis Lambertsen, 234.
 Cornelisse, Albert (Wantenaer), 66.
 Cornwell, Eldert, 195.
 Cowenhowven, Alletta B., 385.
 Cataline, 362.
 Cromelin, James, 578.

De Wolff, Abel, 43.
 Derick, 43.
 Dey, William, 580.
 Dodge, Alfred E., 579.
 Duryea, Mary E., 157.
 Rolof, 579.

- Duycking, Aeltje, 517.
 Evertse, John, 112.
 Evertsen, Volckert, 64.
 Faber, William H., 580.
 Gormally, Sarah, 579.
 Graham, 233.
 Grant, Michael Bergen, 578, 579.
 Griggs, Clarissa, 578.
 Elizabeth, 578.
 Samuel, 578.
 Hattum, Dierck, 271.
 Hendricks, Anica, 193.
 Hoagland, 577.
 Hotten, 458.
 Hurlin, Elizabeth A., 579.
 Jacobsen, Rebecke, 96.
 Jackson, Letha, 509.
 William, 509.
 James, Augustus S., 479.
 Harriet J., 479.
 Richard, 479.
 Thomas D., 479.
 William, 479.
 Jay, P. A., 533.
 Kelly, John, 207.
 Kelly, Margaret, 184.
 Mershon, Samuel, 577.
 Nutting, John, 578, 579.
 Sophia, 578.
 Parker, William, 579.
 Polhemus, Sara, 126.
 Post, Jannetje, 96.
 Probasco, Christopher, 577.
 Rapalje, Jeromus, 560.
 Sabine, 578, 579.
 Soper, Louisa, 579.
 Terhune, 579.
 Van Arsdale, Catharine, 580.
 Van Putten, Garret, 66.
 Voorhees, Altie Coerten, 20.
 Walter, Mary, 579.
 Watson, 569.
 Wellington, 579.
 Woodhull, Jesse C., 580.



MISSING FOR A LONG TIME

Had Been Taken to England by John

Rapalje During Revolutionary War.

He Was Assistant Town Clerk.

Acting under the authority given him by law, Commissioner of Records Edmund O'Connor has taken possession for Kings County of a number of original records which have just come to light through the sale at public auction of the libraries of the late Teunis G. Bergen and Van Brunt Bergen, who were members of the old Bergen family of Brooklyn. Long missing and regarded as lost, the records are expected to play an important part in clearing up chains of title stretching back to the original Dutch settlements on Long Island.

Some of the records, it is thought, are part of those taken to England during the Revolutionary War by John Rapalje, who was assistant to Leffert Lefferts, the Town Clerk of Brooklyn. Though repeated search has been made for them abroad, the last time by David McQueen, Supervisor of Reindexing of the Records office, these records of the former Town of Brooklyn have never come to light. They were supposed to be in the possession of some descendant of Rapalje's granddaughter, who married George or William Weldon of Andover, County of Norfolk, England.

The discovery of the records came out almost by accident through Commissioner O'Connor reading advertisements of the proposed sale of Bergen libraries by the executors of the estate of the late Van Brunt Bergen. A perusal of the catalogue of the collection later disclosed many papers which promised to be of value to the Records office and a personal inspection substantiated that fact. Commissioner O'Connor immediately communicated with the executors of the estate, who co-operated readily with him in turning over original documents in their possession sought by the Records office, amounting to about fifty in all, not enough to interfere materially with the sale and in no case constituting a complete item in the catalogue.

How the records sought by Commissioner O'Connor came into the possession of Teunis Bergen is not known. The Bergen and Rapalje families are related, however, and it is thought possible that some of the records formerly in the possession of John Rapalje came into the hands of Teunis Bergen in this manner. Teunis Bergen, who was born in the town of New Utrecht on October 6, 1806, the eldest child of Garret Bergen and Jane Wyckoff, was a direct descend-

and the restoration of his confiscated estates in America having failed, it is said that his losses were reimbursed to him by the British Government, and he died at Kensington, County of Middlesex, in his seventy-fourth year, January 12, 1802. His estate was not administered until September 9, 1835, when letters were issued to his granddaughter, Catherine Weldden, a widow, who was his only heiress. John Rapalje Jr., returned to New York, where he died in 1819, leaving his entire estate to his niece, Catherine Weldden, of 6 Upper Phillimore place, London.

Some years after the war Catherine Weldden came to New York, bringing the missing records with her, with the intention of prosecuting for the recovery of the estate on the ground that its confiscation had taken place subsequent to the treaty of peace. A number of depositions were made and collected in Brooklyn relative to the property, and Aaron Burr and other prominent counsel were consulted, but their advice was adverse to the prosecution of the suit. The Weldons, therefore, returned to England, carrying with them the missing records.

Some of the records in the Bergen collection wanted by the Records Commissioner were as follows:

Item No. 86, Flatlands, L. I.—Minutes, in Dutch, of town meetings, 1704-1709. Warrant signed by Thomas Willett, October 9, 1677, to collect taxes.

Item No. 181, New Utrecht, L. I.—Dutch record of town meetings, 1712 and 1713. Dutch record of town meeting, relative to Cortelyou boundary, with several signatures.

Item No. 182, New Utrecht, L. I.—A collection of the original manuscript assessment rolls, collector's warrants and other papers of the town assessments of New Utrecht, as follows: Roll for 1693; roll for 1706; draft of warrant to collect taxes, 1709; assessment roll and collector's warrant, 1713 (6); assessment roll and collector's warrant, 1714 (4); assessment roll, 1715; assessment roll and collector's warrant, 1716 (2); assessment roll and collector's warrant, 1717; assessment roll and collector's warrant, 1718 (3); assessment roll, 1719; assessment roll, 1734; collector's warrant, slave tax and assessment roll, 1735 (2), and others, down to 1821. Together, 58 pieces, one or more pages each.

Item No. 186, New Utrecht, L. I.—Van Brunt (Joost) Justice of the peace in Kings County, New York; lieutenant, and later, 1705, captain of the militia. A. D. S., 1 page, 4to, 1715. Order to the assessors and collector of New Utrecht to collect "quit rent"; another order to collect "quit rents," 1744, unsigned. Together two pieces.

Item No. 246, Stoothoff Family—Andros (Sir Edmund, English Colonial Governor of New York). D. S., 1 page folio, New York, November 4, 1674 (4). To Captain Elbert Elbertse, with address, with original wax seal.

Notice—"To ye constables and overseers of Flatlands, who were in office when the Dutch came into these parts. July, 1673," bidding them to proceed

